

- 1 -

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

Date of transcription 05/29/98

GREG JOHN LaDOW, Officer, United States Secret Service, (USSS) Uniformed Division (UD), date of birth, [REDACTED], was interviewed at the Office of the Independent Counsel (OIC), 1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, NW, Washington, DC, 20004. Present for the interview were Associate Independent Counsel (AIC) MICHAEL TRAVERS and Department of Justice (DOJ) attorneys, DAVID ANDERSON and ANNE WEISMANN. LaDOW was interviewed under the terms of a privilege agreement reached between the OIC and the DOJ. After being apprised of the official and personal identities of the interviewers and the nature of the interview, LaDOW provided the following information:

LaDOW entered on duty with the USSS during April 1989. LaDOW initially worked as an unassigned officer at the White House. After approximately eighteen months, LaDOW was assigned to the White House security Control Center. This assignment lasted for approximately 3 years and he was then assigned to the Southwest Gate which also lasted approximately 3 years ending in June 1997. From July to October of 1997 LaDOW was assigned to the Northwest Gate and in October of 1997 he was assigned to the Joint Operation Center (JOC).

LaDOW recalls that while he was on duty at the Southwest gate and later the Northwest Gate, he probably saw MONICA LEWINSKY enter the White House approximately ten times during 1996 and through October 1997. The first time he saw LEWINSKY enter, he believes she was still an intern at the White House. He added, however, that he could only remember details concerning three of those ten occasions.

LaDOW remembers that two of those three incidents occurred at the Southwest Gate and one occurred at the Northwest Gate. LaDOW said he believes that the two incidents occurring at the Southwest Gate happened before July 1997 and the Northwest Gate incident occurred August 1, 1997.

LaDOW said that he cannot easily make a distinction between the Southwest Gate incidents, but simply remembers that on both occasions LEWINSKY came to the Southwest Gate late in the day, probably 8:00 or 8:30 in the evening. LaDOW remembers it being dark and does not remember LEWINSKY having a coat on either

Investigation on 05/27/98 at Washington, D. C. File # 29D-OIC-LR-35063

by [REDACTED] Date dictated 05/29/98

29D-OIC-LR-35063

Continuation of OIC-302 of GREG JOHN LaDOW, On 05/27/98, Page 2

occasion. LaDOW said that both of these incidents occurred in the same month and he knew at the time that LEWINSKY had been an intern in the White House, had been forced out and was now working at the Pentagon. He also had heard several rumors about the possibility that the President and LEWINSKY were involved in a sexual affair. LaDOW said that one of the rumors indicated that LEWINSKY and the President had been caught in a compromising position by the Chief of Staff (Protective Function Privilege invoked) resulting in the transfer of LEWINSKY to the Pentagon. LaDOW believes that the original source of this rumor was GARY BYRNE.

LaDOW recalls that LEWINSKY was always cleared into the White House by BETTY CURRIE and that on a few occasions CURRIE would call or come by the gate and tell the officers on duty that LEWINSKY would be coming to the gate. On one or both of these occasions CURRIE drove in to the White House and informed the gate personnel that LEWINSKY would be coming for a visit. On one of these occasions, LEWINSKY arrived and there was a long delay in getting her cleared. LaDOW remembers it was raining on that night and LEWINSKY would come to the window and knock every four or five minutes to see if she had been cleared through WAVES. That time LEWINSKY waited about twenty minutes before she was cleared for entry. LEWINSKY did not have packages on either of these occasions.

LaDOW recalls that during late summer 1997 the rumors regarding the President and LEWINSKY were "getting out of hand" and it was his belief that it was his duty to protect the President physically as well as controlling rumors. Because of this belief, he talked to Officer PAPE and later to LT. DAVE WOLTZ about the fact that the rumors were too open and that there was a need to control the rumors. LT. WOLTZ, indicated that it was "none of our business who the President sees" and "there wasn't a lot to be done about it" and "don't worry it won't go anywhere." LaDOW concluded his discussion with LT. WOLTZ and never talked to him again about the subject. LaDOW did not become aware of any action taken by LT. WOLTZ to squelch the rumors, however, the rumors seemed to subside, somewhat following that meeting. LaDOW stated that he did not talk to either PAPE or WOLTZ about putting LEWINSKY on a "Do Not Admit" list.

LaDOW remembers being on duty at the Northwest Gate on Saturday, August 1, 1997 in the late morning. He had just returned to the Northwest Gate and discovered that LEWINSKY was waiting there. She seemed to be impatient and the officers at the gate didn't seem to know who she was. LaDOW determined that

29D-OIC-LR-35063

Continuation of OIC-302 of GREG JOHN LaDOW . On 05/27/98 , Page 3

she had been cleared in through the WAVES System as a member of the press, despite the fact that she was not. LaDOW also determined that the officers at the gate had refused to let LEWINSKY in because she did not have press credentials. LaDOW called the [REDACTED] and determined that the requestor was MICHAEL McCURRY and someone at the [REDACTED] told him she should be allowed to enter, even after LaDOW alerted the WAVES Center to the fact that she was not a press person with press credentials. LaDOW said he recalls that Officer MICHAEL LOWERY (Ph) and STACY PORTER were on duty that day.

LaDOW stated that he was afraid that some kind of inquiry might result from this incident and therefore he decided to cause the computer to print the screen showing LEWINSKY entering on a press pass. He kept this printout in his locker for several months and only rediscovered it a couple of months ago. He then decided, because of the current investigation concerning the President and LEWINSKY, that he should not destroy it. LaDOW said he would make this printout available to the interviewers.

LaDOW advised that it was highly unusual for someone without press credentials to be cleared in the [REDACTED] as press and that he had seen very few such incidents during his employment with the UD.

LaDOW can only recall LEWINSKY coming to the Northwest Gate on that one occasion while he was on duty there. LaDOW said it is his belief that she did not come to the Northwest Gate very often.

LaDOW said that during November of 1997 while he was working in the JOC, he received a call from Officer PAPE wherein PAPE predicted that the President would be moving to the Oval Office in the next few minutes. LaDOW expressed doubt since he knew that the President was in the residence area. LaDOW learned from PAPE that PAPE's prediction was based on his theory that when LEWINSKY comes through the gate, the President will meet her in the West Wing. LaDOW recalls that soon after PAPE had made his prediction, LaDOW heard over the radio that the President was moving to the Oval Office.

LaDOW said that this exact same scenario happened again during November with the same outcome. That is, PAPE called him and said the President will be moving to the Oval Office soon and within minutes LaDOW heard the radio indicating that the President had moved to the Oval Office. LaDOW said he heard

29D-OIC-LR-35063

Continuation of OIC-302 of GREG JOHN LaDOW, On 05/27/98, Page 4

others in the UD talking about how these two events seemed to always be tied together.

LaDOW said he had heard the rumor that the President and LEWINSKY were observed in some kind of sexual activity in the White House Theater, but he never heard the name of the person who was supposed to have seen them.

LaDOW advised through DOJ attorney ANNE WEISMANN on May 29, 1998 that LaDOW desired to clear up an area concerning his interview on May 27, 1998. WEISMANN indicated that LaDOW wished to correct his previous interview in regards to his discussions with Officer PAPE and LT. WOLTZ. WEISMANN said LaDOW's recollection is that he did suggest to WOLTZ that LEWINSKY's access to the President be restricted or limited as a means of containing the spreading of the rumors.

LaDOW also advised, through WEISMANN, that he first "put it together" when Officer PAPE called him in the JOC and predicted the President's movements, although he may have heard this from PAPE before that occasion.

Marcia Lewis, 2/10/98

Grand Jury

Page 1 to Page 85

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

11: UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
12: FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

13: In re:
14: GRAND JURY PROCEEDINGS

15: Grand Jury Room No. 4
16: United States District Court
17: for the District of Columbia
18: 3rd & Constitution, N.W.
19: Washington, D.C. 20001

20: Tuesday, February 10, 1998
21: The testimony of MARCIA LEWINSKY was taken in
22: the presence of a full quorum of Grand Jury 97-2, impaneled
23: on September 16, 1997, commencing at 1:47 p.m., before:

24: BRUCE UDOLF
25: MARCIANNE MENSENBERG
26: SOPHIE BINSBERG
27: ROBERT BILTMAN
28: THOMAS BIENER
29: MICHAEL EMMICK
30: PATRICK O'BRIEN
31: DAVID BARGER
32: Associate Independent Counsel
33: Office of Independent Counsel
34: 1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, Northwest
35: Suite 490 North
Washington, D.C. 20004

Page 4

1: Q All right. And do you understand that in the
2: course of today's examination I am going to be asking you
3: questions having to do with your involvement in some of the
4: matters we're investigating. Do you understand that?
5: A Yes.
6: Q Is it your intention to invoke the Fifth Amendment
7: in response to those questions that I might ask you that
8: might incriminate you in a crime?
9: A Yes, it is.
10: MR. EMMICK: All right. What I hold in my
11: hand is an order that is signed by a United States
12: District Judge, Norma Holloway Johnson, and let me read
13: you the order.
14: The order says, "On motion to compel testimony
15: of the United States of America by Kenneth W. Starr,
16: Independent Counsel, filed in this matter on February 10,
17: 1998, and it appearing to the satisfaction of the court that
18: Marcia Lewis, also known as Marcia Lewinsky, has been called
19: to testify and to provide other information before the Grand
20: Jury of the United States presently empaneled within this
21: district and in the judgement of the Independent Counsel,
22: Marcia Lewis, also known as Marcia Lewinsky, has refused to
23: testify or provide other information on the basis of her
24: privilege against self-incrimination and in the judgment of
25: the Independent Counsel the testimony or other information

Page 2

1: PROCEEDINGS

2: Whereupon,
3: MARCIA LEWINSKY
4: was called as a witness and, after being first duly sworn by
5: the Foreperson of the Grand Jury, was examined and testified
6: as follows:

7: EXAMINATION
8: BY MR. EMMICK:

9: Q I wonder if you would state your name for the
10: record.

11: A Yes. Marcia Lewis.

12: Q All right. And would you spell that for us,

13: please?

14: A M-a-r-c-i-a L-e-w-i-s.

15: Q Are you sometimes known as Marcia Lewinsky?

16: A Yes, I am.

17: Q Which of those is your true name, Lewis or

18: Lewinsky?

19: A Lewinsky.

20: Q All right. And how did the name Marcia Lewis come

21: about?

22: A It was when I began writing.

23: Q That's fine. My name is Mike Emmick. We've met

24: once before.

25: A Yes.

Page 5

1: from Marcia Lewis, also known as Marcia Lewinsky, may be
2: necessary in the public interest, it is therefore hereby
3: ordered pursuant to Title 18, United States Code Section 6002
4: et seq. that the said Marcia Lewinsky, also known as Marcia
5: Lewis, give testimony or provide other information which she
6: refuses to give on the basis of her privilege against
7: self-incrimination as to all matters about which she may be
8: interrogated before the said Grand Jury. However, no
9: testimony or other information compelled under this order or
10: any information directly or indirectly derived from such
11: testimony or other information may be used against Marcia
12: Lewis, also known as Marcia Lewinsky, in any criminal case,
13: except a prosecution for perjury, giving a false statement or
14: otherwise failing to comply with this order. See 18 United
15: States Code Section 6002. Ordered at the District of
16: Columbia this 10th day of February 1998."

17: And that then bears the signature of Judge Johnson.

18: BY MR. EMMICK:

19: Q Would you like to look at this?

20: A Yes.

21: Would you mind if I stepped outside and showed this

22: to my attorney?

23: MR. EMMICK: I would not mind that at all.

24: THE WITNESS: Thank you.

25: (The witness was excused to confer with counsel.)

Page 3

1: Q I'm an Associate Independent Counsel. Seated to my
2: right is Bruce Udolf. He's also an Associate Independent
3: Counsel.

4: You're appearing before a duly empaneled federal
5: grand jury. We're conducting an investigation into suspected
6: federal crimes.

7: There are certain rights that I want to advise you
8: of before we go further, rights and obligations.

9: First, you have the right to have an attorney, not
10: an attorney here present with you, but an attorney outside
11: the grand jury room and, if you would like, you can consult
12: with that attorney on occasion insofar as it doesn't disrupt
13: the grand jury proceedings. Do you understand that right?

14: A Yes, I do.

15: Q Do you have an attorney with you?

16: A Yes, I do.

17: Q Who is that?

18: A William Martin.

19: Q All right. And is he outside at this time?

20: A Yes, he is.

21: Q All right. You also have a Fifth Amendment right.

22: That Fifth Amendment right is the right to remain silent in

23: response to a question the answer to which might incriminate

24: you. Do you understand that Fifth Amendment right?

25: A Yes, I do.

Page 6

1: BY MR. EMMICK:

2: Q Ms. Lewis, have you had a chance to consult with
3: your attorney about this order?

4: A Yes, I have.

5: Q Do you have any questions that you need to ask me
6: about the order?

7: A No, I do not.

8: Q Do you understand that because of this order, you

9: no longer have the right to invoke the Fifth Amendment and

10: refuse to answer any questions?

11: A Yes.

12: Q All right. I mentioned earlier that you have some

13: rights because you're a witness before a grand jury, but you

14: also have an obligation. That obligation is to tell the

15: truth. That obligation is imposed upon you by virtue of the

16: fact that you have been placed under oath.

17: Please be advised that if you were to intentionally

18: state something that is false while you are under oath, that

19: would be perjury. Perjury is a crime punishable by five

20: years in jail and a \$250,000 fine. Do you understand that?

21: A Yes, I do.

22: Q All right. Do you have any questions about any of
23: those rights or obligations that I have explained to you?

24: A No.

25: Q All right. I am going to be asking a number of

Page 7

[1] questions today. Others may be asking questions as well.
 [2] If you have any question about what I mean by my question.
 [3] If you have any unclarity, if you are confused at all,
 [4] please ask for a clarification. I don't want you to be
 [5] saying anything in response to a question that you regard
 [6] as somehow ambiguous, all right?
 [7] What I would like to do is start off by asking just
 [8] some background questions about yourself, about your
 [9] relationship with Monica, your daughter, and a little about
 [10] Monica herself.
 [11] Let me start off by asking about your marital
 [12] status, who you've been married to in the past. What is your
 [13] current marital status?
 [14] A I was married to Monica's father in 1969.
 [15] Q And his name is?
 [16] A Bernard Lewinsky.
 [17] Q How long were you married?
 [18] A About 18 years.
 [19] Q And how did that marriage come to end?
 [20] A It ended in divorce.
 [21] Q Was that your first marriage?
 [22] A Yes.
 [23] Q Have you been married since then?
 [24] A No.
 [25] Q And I take it that means you're not married now.

Page 8

[1] A Yes.
 [2] Q Are you engaged now?
 [3] A I am informally engaged.
 [4] Q All right. And who would you be informally engaged
 [5] to?
 [6] A Peter Straus.
 [7] Q All right. Do you have children other than Monica?
 [8] A Yes, I do.
 [9] Q How many?
 [10] A I have one son.
 [11] Q What's his name?
 [12] A Michael.
 [13] Q What about any siblings that you have?
 [14] A Yes, I have one sister.
 [15] Q What's her name?
 [16] A Debra Finnerman.
 [17] Q Where does she live?
 [18] A In Warrenton, Virginia.
 [19] Q And where does Michael live?
 [20] A Michael lives at home.
 [21] Q And I'm not sure where that would be.
 [22] A In Washington, D.C.
 [23] Q Do you have any parents living at this time?
 [24] A Yes, I do.
 [25] Q Who would they be?

Page 9

[1] A My mother.
 [2] Q All right. Let me ask you some questions about
 [3] your own educational background. Where have you gone to
 [4] school?
 [5] A I went to Santa Rosa Junior College and I went to
 [6] California State University at Northridge.
 [7] Q And what would be the time periods for those two
 [8] schools, as best you can recall?
 [9] A That's 1964.
 [10] Q That would be for Santa Rosa?
 [11] A Yes. And then I graduated with a Bachelor's degree
 [12] in 1968, I believe.
 [13] Q And that would be from Cal State?
 [14] A That's correct.
 [15] Q Any other educational background, formal
 [16] educational background?
 [17] A No.
 [18] Q Would you give us a similar kind of summary of your
 [19] employment history?
 [20] A Let's see. Going back how far?
 [21] Q Well, let's cover the last ten years or so.
 [22] A Last ten years. In the last ten years, I've been
 [23] writing. I wrote a column for a small newspaper called
 [24] Beverly Hills Today where we covered city council meetings.
 [25] Q And did you make an income as a result of that

Page 10

[1] writing?
 [2] A No.
 [3] Q I see. What about employment I would think of that
 [4] you would make income from?
 [5] A I wrote a column for The Hollywood Reporter
 [6] Magazine.
 [7] Q When was that?
 [8] A It was a monthly column. And I believe, I'm not
 [9] sure, I believe it was 1987. And that was a monthly column
 [10] in a monthly magazine.
 [11] Q Other employment from which you derived income?
 [12] A Following that, I wrote a book and I received an
 [13] advance on the book.
 [14] Q And when was that book written and when was the
 [15] advance paid?
 [16] A The advance was paid approximately two years ago or
 [17] it might have been one year ago and the book was published
 [18] one year ago.
 [19] Q The name of the book?
 [20] A The Private Lives of the Three Tenors.
 [21] Q Any other employment over the last ten years from
 [22] which you have derived income?
 [23] A No.
 [24] Q All right. Would you tell us where you have lived,
 [25] where your residences have been for the last -- let's use ten

Page 11

[1] years as a benchmark.
 [2] A Los Angeles, California.
 [3] Q And when did you live in Los Angeles?
 [4] A From 1974 until approximately three years ago.
 [5] Q That would be 1994 or '95, I suppose. Where did
 [6] you move to from Los Angeles?
 [7] A To McLean, Virginia.
 [8] Q And how long did you live in McLean?
 [9] A For one year.
 [10] Q When you were living in Los Angeles, is that the
 [11] time period you were living with your then husband Bernard?
 [12] A Yes.
 [13] Q Were you living with anyone in McLean, Virginia?
 [14] A Yes.
 [15] Q Who were you living with?
 [16] A My son Michael.
 [17] Q Anyone else?
 [18] A No.
 [19] Q All right. And what about since McLean, Virginia?
 [20] A I moved to Washington, D.C. approximately two years
 [21] ago.
 [22] Q And where did you live in Washington, D.C.?
 [23] A At 700 New Hampshire Avenue.
 [24] Q Is there a name for that place, The Watergate
 [25] Hotel? Is that the Watergate Hotel?

Page 12

[1] A No. It's Watergate South. It's apartments. It's
 [2] not a hotel.
 [3] Q My mistake. How long did you live there?
 [4] A Until now.
 [5] Q Who did you live there with?
 [6] A Michael until he went away to college.
 [7] Q When would that have been?
 [8] A Approximately two years ago. Excuse me. About a
 [9] year and a half ago.
 [10] Q So you lived a relatively short time with Michael,
 [11] perhaps six months?
 [12] A Yes.
 [13] Q Michael then moved out?
 [14] A He went away to school. Yes.
 [15] Q Went away to school? And then you had another --
 [16] approximately a year and a half there at the Watergate?
 [17] A Yes.
 [18] Q During that year and a half, who were you living
 [19] with?
 [20] A My daughter, Monica.
 [21] Q So that would have been the last year and a half.
 [22] Do you remember perhaps to the months when you started living
 [23] there with Monica or when Monica started living there?
 [24] A I believe it was in June, after she graduated from
 [25] college.

Page 13

1 Q That would have been June of what year?
 2 A Two years, approximately two years ago.
 3 Q That would have been, then, perhaps June of 1995?
 4 A Yes. I suppose so.
 5 Q Well, maybe we can try to bracket the timeframe by
 6 thinking about the fact that she started working as an intern
 7 at the White House in June of 1995.
 8 A That's correct. That's when she began living
 9 there.
 10 Q All right. And when did you move out of the
 11 Watergate?
 12 A I still live there now.
 13 Q All right. Have you lived in New York at any time?
 14 A Yes.
 15 Q When was that?
 16 A I began living in New York in September.
 17 Q That's September of '97, then?
 18 A Yes. And that was in conjunction with my plans to
 19 get married.
 20 Q I take it, then, that since September of '97 you
 21 have in a manner of speaking been living in both places.
 22 That is, in New York and here, or is it more the case that
 23 you've been living predominantly in New York?
 24 A Predominantly in New York.
 25 Q All right. I'd like to ask you some questions

Page 14

1 about what your telephone numbers or what telephones you had
 2 in your name for the last -- let's just say since June of
 3 '95. You've had a telephone, I take it, at the Watergate?
 4 A Yes.
 5 Q How many telephones or different telephone numbers
 6 did you have at the Watergate?
 7 A Three.
 8 Q Can you tell us what those numbers are, if you
 9 remember?
 10 A Yes. [REDACTED]
 11 Q All right. And those were all three phones in the
 12 one apartment that you had there?
 13 A Yes.
 14 Q Were there any other relatives living in that same
 15 building with you?
 16 A Well, in the apartment?
 17 Q Yes. Not in the same apartment, but in the same
 18 complex.
 19 A Yes.
 20 Q All right. And who would they be?
 21 A My sister has an apartment there.
 22 Q How long has she lived there, if you remember?
 23 A Less than a year. And she and her husband use that
 24 as a city apartment.
 25 Q You mentioned the three telephones that are

Page 15

1 associated with your apartment there. Did you also have a
 2 cell phone or cellular phone?
 3 A I do not.
 4 Q Did you also have a beeper?
 5 A I had one at one time years ago, but I don't have
 6 one now.
 7 Q Not for the last few years.
 8 A No.
 9 Q All right. Do you know whether Monica had a
 10 beeper?
 11 A I believe she does. Yes.
 12 Q All right. And do you know offhand what the number
 13 of that beeper is?
 14 A I do not.
 15 Q All right. Let me then turn to questions having to
 16 do with Monica herself and your relationship with her. How
 17 would you describe your relationship with Monica? And I hope
 18 you don't mind my referring to her as Monica, but since
 19 there's two Lewinskys involved, it just makes more sense to
 20 speak about her by her first name. Could you describe your
 21 relationship with Monica?
 22 A Very loving.
 23 Q Is it a close relationship?
 24 A It's as close as a mother and daughter should be,
 25 I think.

Page 16

1 Q Where did Monica live prior to moving in with you
 2 at the Watergate?
 3 A She lived off campus in Portland, Oregon.
 4 MR. WISENBERG: Can everybody hear the witness?
 5 MR. EMMICK: I'm seeing the nodding of heads.
 6 BY MR. EMMICK:
 7 Q While she was living away from you, and I take it
 8 at that time, you were living in Los Angeles or perhaps for a
 9 time in McLean?
 10 A Yes.
 11 Q Were you in frequent contact with her?
 12 A Yes.
 13 Q When you say frequent contact, frequent telephone
 14 calls?
 15 A Yes.
 16 Q From her to you?
 17 A Yes.
 18 Q From you to her as well?
 19 A Yes.
 20 Q Did you visit with her frequently?
 21 A No.
 22 Q All right. About how often did the two of you
 23 speak by telephone? And then I'm going to ask how often did
 24 the two of you visit with one another during that period
 25 while she was at school in Portland.

Page 17

1 A It would vary. There was not a schedule for
 2 telephone calls. There was not a scheduled time. And
 3 visiting, it was far and I think I was there once. I'm not
 4 sure.
 5 Q All right. Is it fair to say that it was roughly
 6 once a week or perhaps even more?
 7 A The telephone calls?
 8 Q Telephone calls. I'm sorry. I should be more
 9 specific.
 10 A It's hard to say. It would vary if she -- I'm
 11 sorry. I don't know the answer.
 12 Q That's fine. At times, it might be more than once
 13 a week?
 14 A Yes.
 15 Q At times, it might be less.
 16 A That's right.
 17 Q All right. That's fair. Would you describe
 18 Monica's relationship with her father?
 19 A I think -- I think it was probably typical of
 20 children from a divorce where the children are raised by the
 21 mother.
 22 Q I take it from that it's a less close relationship
 23 than you have with Monica.
 24 A Well, Monica -- I was the custodial parent, so I
 25 suppose physically we were closer. I don't know necessarily

Page 18

1 emotionally.
 2 Q Do you know how often Monica speaks with her
 3 father?
 4 A No, not really. I think about once a week, but I'm
 5 not sure.
 6 Q Do you know whether Monica confides in her father?
 7 A I don't know.
 8 Q Does Monica confide in you?
 9 A Yes.
 10 Q Do you confide in her?
 11 A No.
 12 Q All right. Let me then ask you some questions
 13 about Monica herself. How old is she, when's her birthday?
 14 A She is 24 years old. Her birthday is July 23,
 15 1973.
 16 Q Would you describe her educational background?
 17 A She has a Bachelor's degree in psychology from
 18 Lewis and Clark College in Portland, Oregon.
 19 Q Did she go to other schools after high school than
 20 Lewis and Clark?
 21 A No. She was taking a GRE course in anticipation of
 22 going on to graduate school.
 23 Q So she didn't go to any community colleges, for
 24 example, anything like that?
 25 A Oh, I'm sorry. Before Portland, Oregon?

Page 19

Q Mm-hmm.
 A Yes. She did.
 Q Where did she go?
 A She went to Santa Monica Junior College.
 Q And that would have been after high school, but before Lewis and Clark?
 A That's correct.
 Q And how long did she go to school there?
 A Two years.
 Q She majored in psychology, you said, at Lewis and Clark?
 A Yes.
 Q And you may have said this, but when did she graduate?
 A 1995.
 Q Let me ask you about places she has lived. I assume that she lived with the family for the period up to high school. Is that right?
 A Yes.
 Q And then at Lewis and Clark, she was in Portland?
 A Yes.
 Q And then after that, was she living with you at The Watergate?
 A Yes.
 Q Would you describe her employment history?

Page 20

A Monica had two part-time jobs concurrently. She worked in a store called The Knot Shop. She worked at a beauty salon behind the counter where they sold little hair ornaments and things like that.
 Q What time period would that have been?
 A That would have been while she was at Santa Monica Junior College. She worked in some kind of a mental health center in Portland.
 Q Also a part-time job, I take it?
 A Yes. I think she -- that was part of her psychology -- the psychology courses she was taking.
 Q And she worked in a toy store during high school. That's all I can think of right now.
 Q We haven't gotten there yet, but I take it she also worked at the White House and she worked at the Pentagon.
 A Yes. Yes. Correct.
 Q We'll get to that shortly. Can you tell me whether she still maintains friends in the Portland area where Lewis and Clark is?
 A I believe she does. Yes.
 Q Do you know any of those friends?
 A There's a young girl named Kelly who I met once.
 Q Do you know Kelly's last name?
 A I don't. I'm sorry.
 Q Who else in the Portland area?

Page 21

A Katherine.
 Q Okay. Do you know Katherine's last name?
 A No. She got married. Monica went to her wedding. Those are the only two I can think of right now.
 Q Do you know if she has friends here in the Washington, D.C. area that you would describe as close friends?
 A Very few.
 Q And who would they be, though?
 A She's friends with a young lady named Ashley. I think her last name is Raines. That's the only friend I've seen her with, going to the movies with or anything.
 Q Any friends back in the Los Angeles or Beverly Hills area?
 A That she still sees now?
 Q Mm-hmm.
 A I don't know.
 Q All right. Those are the questions that I was thinking of as the background questions. Let me turn our attention, then, to the time that she spent here in Washington, starting with the time she spent at the White House. She worked as an intern at the White House, is that right?
 A Yes.
 Q How did she come to have that internship?

Page 22

A There was an application process. She had to fill out an application. I think she had to write an essay.
 Q How did she learn that there was such a thing as an internship? How did it come up at all?
 A I had heard about it after I had moved here.
 Q And how had you heard about it?
 A I had met people who had either mentioned it in passing or --
 Q Can you think of who those people were?
 A No. Just I had heard about it.
 Q And I take it you mentioned it to her, then.
 A Yes.
 Q About when would that have been? Toward the end of the Lewis and Clark period or about when?
 A Yes, April. Around April, I think.
 Q And what was her reaction to that idea?
 A She thought it was a good idea.
 Q All right. There was an application process. Was there anyone in particular that she dealt with in that application process? Who did she give the application to?
 A I don't know.
 Q All right. Did she come for an interview?
 A I believe there was an FBI interview, but I'm not sure.

Page 23

Q Did she come and visit you when she came here in order to have that interview?
 A I think -- I think she was already here. I think she was already here.
 Q Already here living with you at the time she had the interview?
 A I believe the internship did not start in June.
 Q All right.
 A I think there was a second session of internships that began later in the summer. I don't quite recall.
 Q All right. But you believe there was an application, you believe there was an interview. At the time, did you know anyone in the White House?
 A No. Did I know anyone in the White House?
 Q Know them personally.
 A No.
 Q Did your former husband know anyone at the White House?
 A I don't know.
 Q Were you substantial donors to the Democratic Party or to the Clintons at all?
 A No.
 Q Did you donate at all to the Clintons? For example, elections, anything like that?
 A I believe -- but I'm not sure if it was before this

Page 24

period, I have attended one or two women's luncheons that I believe were Democratic Party connected.
 Q All right. Since then, have you come to know anyone at the White House?
 A I'm not sure exactly what you mean by "know." I've met some people but I'm not -- I'm not friendly with.
 Q Have you met socially with anyone at the White House?
 A I have seen people at the White House at a couple of functions I've been to, but I'm not on friendly terms with anyone. Or they're not regular friends of mine.
 Q Since the time that Monica started working there, have you been to the White House and met people at the White House?
 A I've been -- since Monica's working there -- I believe I've been only once.
 Q When was that, approximately?
 A It was an arrival ceremony for the Italian prime minister. I can't recall when it was.
 Q Do you remember the approximate year?
 A It was the summer. I believe it was the summer when she was interning.
 Q Okay. All right. I'm going to ask you some questions about the course of the internship. Now, at the time, she was living with you, right?

Page 25

[1] A Yes.
 [2] Q So you were in a position to talk with her quite
 [3] frequently, I take it.
 [4] A Well, I'm not sure what you mean because she worked
 [5] very long hours. We spoke frequently, but not necessarily
 [6] daily.
 [7] Q All right. Did she talk about her job?
 [8] A A little.
 [9] Q Did she talk about the people she had come to know
 [10] on her job?
 [11] A In passing, some.
 [12] Q Did she talk about her responsibilities as an
 [13] intern?
 [14] A Yes.
 [15] Q What were her responsibilities?
 [16] A Well, excuse me. No. Not her responsibilities,
 [17] no.
 [18] Q Well, let's ask it more generally. What did she do
 [19] as an intern?
 [20] A I don't know her specific duties, but I believe she
 [21] worked in the old office executive building.
 [22] Q Do you know who her boss was, for example? Who she
 [23] reported to, who her supervisor was?
 [24] A It was a lady named Tracy.
 [25] Q All right. And do you know what Monica's reaction

Page 28

[1] but I'm not sure what.
 [2] Q Do you know who she reported to?
 [3] A I don't know.
 [4] Q Do you know who her friends were at Legislative
 [5] Affairs?
 [6] A In the Office of Legislative Affairs?
 [7] Q Mm-hmm.
 [8] A I don't know.
 [9] Q Do you know who her friends were in the White
 [10] House?
 [11] A In the White House?
 [12] Q Mm-hmm.
 [13] A No.
 [14] Q All right. While she was working there at the
 [15] Legislative Affairs office, did she exhibit any interest in
 [16] President Clinton as far as you could tell?
 [17] A I think she -- I think -- yes, she -- yes, I would
 [18] say yes.
 [19] Q And would you tell us what you mean by that?
 [20] A Well, she seemed to admire him greatly.
 [21] Q Did she exhibit what you might regard as a loving
 [22] mother as more than mere admiration, what might be regarded
 [23] as a romantic interest?
 [24] A Sometimes I felt that it might be and sometimes
 [25] not. It wasn't so clear or clear cut.

Page 26

[1] was to that internship? Was she happy with the internship?
 [2] A I think so. Yes.
 [3] Q Was she happy with the job that she had?
 [4] A The intern job?
 [5] Q Mm-hmm.
 [6] A I think so.
 [7] Q At any time while she was an intern, did she show
 [8] any special interest in President Clinton?
 [9] A No.
 [10] Q Okay. Did she discuss any flirtatious moments with
 [11] Mr. Clinton, President Clinton?
 [12] A No.
 [13] Q Did she show any interest in him at all, as far as
 [14] you could see?
 [15] A Yes.
 [16] Q All right. Would you explain what you mean?
 [17] A She was -- I think she was proud that she worked
 [18] there and she seemed to be proud that she was there. I think
 [19] she admired him.
 [20] Q Did she describe occasions when she had met him?
 [21] A No.
 [22] Q Did she at least mention that she had met him?
 [23] A During the internship?
 [24] Q Mm-hmm.
 [25] A No.

Page 29

[1] Q She would say or do things that made you perhaps
 [2] suspect that she might be developing a romantic interest, is
 [3] that fair to say?
 [4] A At times.
 [5] Q Do you have in mind any particular things she said
 [6] or did that gave rise to that suspicion?
 [7] A Not specific, no.
 [8] Q Did you become concerned at all that your daughter
 [9] was exhibiting some level of romantic interest in the
 [10] President?
 [11] A At times.
 [12] Q What was the nature of that concern?
 [13] A She seemed very unhappy.
 [14] Q All right. Why was she unhappy, if you could tell?
 [15] A I don't know.
 [16] Q What made you think she was unhappy?
 [17] A She cried a lot. She stayed in her room a lot.
 [18] Q Did she confide in you what she was crying about?
 [19] A No.
 [20] Q Did you ask?
 [21] A Yes.
 [22] Q And she declined to tell you?
 [23] A Yes.
 [24] Q And what made you think that related to President
 [25] Clinton?

Page 27

[1] Q Did she ever say any what you might regard as
 [2] flattering comments about him? How nice he is, he's a
 [3] handsome man, anything like that?
 [4] A She may have, but I couldn't remember any specific
 [5] things.
 [6] Q Did she at any point discuss any rumors around the
 [7] office about her spending too much time with President
 [8] Clinton? Again, right now, I'm talking about the internship
 [9] period.
 [10] A No. I don't think so.
 [11] Q All right. While she was with this internship, at
 [12] any time did you think she had developed a crush or an
 [13] infatuation or a romantic interest with President Clinton?
 [14] A No.
 [15] Q Some time in December, she moved her position from
 [16] that of an intern to working for the Legislative Affairs
 [17] office. Do you recall that?
 [18] A Yes.
 [19] Q Can you tell us what that legislative affairs
 [20] position involved? What did she do there?
 [21] A I don't know.
 [22] Q Okay. Did she talk about the job at all?
 [23] A A little.
 [24] Q Okay. What did she say about the job?
 [25] A It had something to do with the people on the Hill,

Page 30

[1] A That's what I felt.
 [2] Q Based on other things that she had said about
 [3] President Clinton or what she had done?
 [4] A Not specifically, no.
 [5] Q Can you spell it out a little bit more? We're
 [6] trying to get a picture of what's the reason for your concern
 [7] and for your conclusion that you sensed some sort of romantic
 [8] interest.
 [9] A Well, I don't think I said I sensed it.
 [10] Q All right.
 [11] A There were times I felt it might be, but I have
 [12] no -- I had no knowledge of it.
 [13] Q I understand. And what were the things that made
 [14] you feel it might be?
 [15] A She seemed to admire him so much.
 [16] Q All right. Did you ever ask her about it in any
 [17] way, shape or form? Did you say, you know, "Is it about the
 [18] President?" Or, "Is it about President Clinton?" Or is
 [19] it --
 [20] A No.
 [21] Q All right. It's more just an inner feeling that
 [22] you had?
 [23] A Yes.
 [24] Q All right. Now, that inner feeling that you had
 [25] was cause for some concern, I think you said, because she on

Page 31

[1] occasion would cry about it. What was the thing you were
 [2] concerned about? Of course, you're concerned that your
 [3] daughter cries for whatever the reason might be, but what
 [4] were you concerned might be happening?
 [5] A I'm sorry, could you repeat that?
 [6] Q Yes. You said you were --
 [7] A Because you said that I was concerned that -- I'm
 [8] sorry. I didn't follow what you said.
 [9] Q Yes. I thought what you had said was you were
 [10] concerned because what you felt might be a romantic interest
 [11] by your daughter in the President had given rise to some of
 [12] the crying that you saw. If I'm misstating it, please
 [13] correct me. I thought that's what you had said.
 [14] A You know, because we're talking about feelings and
 [15] we're not talking about things, it's very -- it's hard to use
 [16] such specific words. I don't believe I said I thought she
 [17] was crying because of President Clinton. I think I said she
 [18] was unhappy and she was crying and there were times I thought
 [19] it might be because she had these feelings. I'm having
 [20] difficulty answering because --
 [21] Q Talking about feelings is not an easy thing.
 [22] A Right.
 [23] Q Let me go to a slightly different subject area or
 [24] actually go back in time a little bit. She was an intern for
 [25] approximately six months and then she worked in Legislative

Page 32

[1] Affairs for approximately four months. How long had she been
 [2] interested in the Legislative Affairs position before she
 [3] actually took that position?
 [4] A I don't know.
 [5] Q And had she discussed with you her interest in such
 [6] a position at Legislative Affairs?
 [7] A No.
 [8] Q Do you know whether she interviewed for that
 [9] position?
 [10] A I do not.
 [11] Q Now, this would have been at Legislative Affairs
 [12] the first full-time position of employment that she had ever
 [13] had, right?
 [14] A Other than summer jobs, yes.
 [15] Q Other than summer work. So it would have been
 [16] something of a big deal for her, I assume.
 [17] A I think so.
 [18] Q And I assume she would have talked to you about it.
 [19] A Yes.
 [20] Q Do you recall at all the application process or the
 [21] interview process, her coming home and saying, "Gosh, I may
 [22] be able to get a full-time paid position? Anything like
 [23] that?"
 [24] A This is not very clear to me, but I believe it had
 [25] something to do with the furlough.

Page 33

[1] Q All right. Do you recall whether it happened that
 [2] at some point she just came home and said, "Now I have a
 [3] job"? I mean, was it a surprise thing in a manner of
 [4] speaking to you?
 [5] A I don't remember.
 [6] Q All right. Do you know whether she applied for any
 [7] other positions within the White House or at all? Was she
 [8] looking for other jobs?
 [9] A Other jobs in the White House?
 [10] Q Well, let's ask first, other jobs in the White
 [11] House.
 [12] A I think she may have. Yes.
 [13] Q Where else did she apply, as far as you know?
 [14] A I don't know.
 [15] Q Was she looking for jobs outside the White House?
 [16] A I'm not sure, but I believe she was also
 [17] considering graduate school. I'm not sure.
 [18] Q All right. Did she ever discuss with you how she
 [19] got the job at Legislative Affairs?
 [20] A I think she was -- I think she -- she was suggested
 [21] for the position by someone, one of the -- I think one of the
 [22] ladies in Legislative Affairs itself, but I'm not sure.
 [23] Q All right. Do you know who that lady would have
 [24] been?
 [25] A I don't. No. I'm sorry.

Page 34

[1] Q All right. While she was at Legislative Affairs.
 [2] did you talk with her fairly often?
 [3] A Yes.
 [4] Q At some point while she was working at Legislative
 [5] Affairs, did she exhibit some concern that she was having too
 [6] much contact with the President or was hanging about the Oval
 [7] Office too much?
 [8] A Did she express a concern?
 [9] Q Yes. Did she --
 [10] A No.
 [11] Q Okay. Did she talk with you about that at all?
 [12] A No.
 [13] Q Did she say that anyone at the White House had
 [14] talked with her about that at all?
 [15] A No.
 [16] Q Okay. Some time in April, she was asked to leave
 [17] Legislative Affairs.
 [18] A Yes.
 [19] Q All right. Do you know why she was asked to leave?
 [20] A No, I don't exactly know.
 [21] Q Well, what did she explain was the reason she had
 [22] been asked to leave?
 [23] A Something about a lady named Mrs. Lieberman.
 [24] Q Okay. And what about a lady named Mrs. Lieberman?
 [25] A She said Mrs. Lieberman didn't like her. That's

Page 35

[1] how I remember it. I don't remember the exact words.
 [2] Q Okay. Are you familiar with the name Evelyn
 [3] Lieberman?
 [4] A Yes, I am.
 [5] Q Is that the person you're referring to?
 [6] A Yes.
 [7] Q And when you say she didn't like your daughter, did
 [8] you understand that your daughter had been dismissed just
 [9] because someone didn't like her?
 [10] A No, I didn't.
 [11] Q Okay. What did you think might be the reason?
 [12] A I didn't know.
 [13] Q Did you think it might have something to do with
 [14] her interest in President Clinton?
 [15] A Possibly.
 [16] Q Okay. Would you explain what you mean by that?
 [17] A Oh, did I think that then?
 [18] Q Mm-hmm.
 [19] A No.
 [20] Q You did not think that then?
 [21] A No.
 [22] Q All right. Didn't you ask her? I mean, here your
 [23] daughter's got a job for four months, it's her first job and
 [24] she's dismissed. I would think that you would want to know,
 [25] you'd want to ask, you'd say, "What's going on?"

Page 36

[1] A Ask my daughter?
 [2] Q Yes.
 [3] A Oh, yes.
 [4] Q Okay. What did she say?
 [5] A She said it had something to do with Mrs.
 [6] Lieberman.
 [7] Q Okay. Didn't that make you think that perhaps she
 [8] was being dismissed unfairly, maybe even illegally?
 [9] A She never used the word "dismissed."
 [10] Q I see. What did she say?
 [11] A Something about being moved to another area or
 [12] moved to the Pentagon. I don't -- I can't remember exactly,
 [13] but I don't think she ever used the word "dismissed."
 [14] Q Okay. I see. All right. So she never mentioned
 [15] to you any reprimands, any criticisms, anything like that
 [16] about the frequency of her contact with President Clinton.
 [17] A No, I don't think so.
 [18] Q Did she ever mention that she had actually met with
 [19] President Clinton?
 [20] A Yes.
 [21] Q All right. What did she say about that?
 [22] A I don't remember exactly, but I believe there
 [23] was -- all the interns got to go to a birthday -- I don't
 [24] think it was a party, I think it was some kind of ceremony.
 [25] I'm not sure.

Page 37

[1] Q And that's the only time that she mentioned that
 [2] she had met President Clinton?
 [3] A I think there were others. I believe -- I believe
 [4] there was a radio address, but I'm not sure.
 [5] Q All right. She left the White House and went to
 [6] the Pentagon.
 [7] A Yes.
 [8] Q Who did she work for at the Pentagon, if you know?
 [9] A Kenneth Bacon.
 [10] Q What were her job responsibilities there? What did
 [11] she do?
 [12] A I don't know.
 [13] Q I mean, you must know a little about what she did.
 [14] A A little. Yes.
 [15] Q Why don't you tell us what you know?
 [16] A I think she worked in an office called Press
 [17] Affairs.
 [18] Q Okay.
 [19] A And I believe she had to do transcribing of some of
 [20] the speeches that they were giving and answer phones and
 [21] things like that.
 [22] Q Did she have any particular skills that would
 [23] qualify her to do transcription?
 [24] A I don't know.
 [25] Q All right. Did she like the job at the Pentagon?

Page 38

[1] A I think so.
 [2] Q All right. Now, while she was at the Pentagon, did
 [3] she mention occasions when she went to the White House?
 [4] A Yes. I think so.
 [5] Q Did she mention occasions that she went to the
 [6] White House and saw President Clinton?
 [7] A Not specifically. No.
 [8] Q Who did she say she was visiting at the White
 [9] House?
 [10] A She never said she was specifically visiting
 [11] anyone.
 [12] Q She just said, "I went to the White House today"?
 [13] A No, it wasn't exactly like that.
 [14] Q All right. How was it?
 [15] A I think she said at one point that she went back
 [16] for a radio address. She went there -- I believe there were
 [17] some other White House ceremonies that she went to.
 [18] Q And do you know who she went to those ceremonies or
 [19] addresses with?
 [20] A I think once she had invited -- I don't know how
 [21] she knows this person, but she invited someone who is
 [22] handicapped or something to accompany her. I think she went
 [23] to a ball there once with a date. Various things like that.
 [24] Q You had mentioned that while she was at Legislative
 [25] Affairs at the White House, you felt that she might be

Page 39

[1] developing some sort of a romantic interest in the President.
 [2] Did you have that same feeling while she was at the Pentagon?
 [3] A Sometimes.
 [4] Q She continued to exhibit some sort of romantic
 [5] interest?
 [6] A I think so. I think that's what it was.
 [7] Q And as a loving mother, what was your reaction to
 [8] that?
 [9] A I was very concerned and not happy.
 [10] Q Okay. Why not? What's the nature of the concern
 [11] that you had?
 [12] A Because I would like my daughter to find a nice
 [13] young man and get married and I would like grandchildren.
 [14] Q Okay. And in some way your daughter's interest in
 [15] the President might get in the way of that.
 [16] A No, I didn't say that exactly.
 [17] Q I'm asking the question.
 [18] A No.
 [19] Q Okay. Then would you spell out what the nature of
 [20] your concern, then, was? You mentioned that you were
 [21] concerned about that.
 [22] A Well, she admired him so much and she didn't seem
 [23] to be making any friends and I was concerned about all those
 [24] things.
 [25] Q All right. While she was working there at the

Page 40

[1] Pentagon, did she indicate that she wanted to go back to the
 [2] White House?
 [3] A Yes.
 [4] Q All right. Did it appear to you that she wanted
 [5] badly to go back to the White House?
 [6] A I think she did want to back. Yes.
 [7] Q All right. Did she mention to you anything about
 [8] the importance of the election, that she might have a better
 [9] chance of going back to the White House after the election,
 [10] rather than before the election?
 [11] A I don't remember that. No.
 [12] Q No special significance to the election from your
 [13] point of view?
 [14] A I don't think so. I don't remember that.
 [15] Q All right. Up until this point, then, had you
 [16] heard anything about she being regarded as a stalker or
 [17] anything like that at the White House?
 [18] A No. No.
 [19] Q All right. Now, at some point, as I understand it,
 [20] you were at some sort of ceremony for the Voice of America?
 [21] A Yes.
 [22] Q And you saw Evelyn Lieberman there.
 [23] A Yes.
 [24] Q Would you tell us when that was and what happened
 [25] that would have been in the fall of this year.

Page 41

[1] Q Can you specify a month?
 [2] A I can tell you the occasion. I think it's probably
 [3] public record. It was an anniversary of a certain milestone
 [4] at Voice of America, so it would either be 25 years or
 [5] something of that nature. So it was a ceremony.
 [6] Q Okay. And what happened with respect to Ms.
 [7] Lieberman?
 [8] A Oh. Someone -- I had not met her previously, and
 [9] someone pointed her out, and I introduced myself to her
 [10] because we had not met before. And I said something to the
 [11] effect that as Monica's mother, I had seen how sad Monica was
 [12] when she had been transferred out of the White House, asked
 [13] to leave.
 [14] Q So she was sad when she was transferred out of the
 [15] White House.
 [16] A I think so. I think so.
 [17] Q And when you say you had seen how sad she was, h
 [18] sad was she?
 [19] A She was crying.
 [20] Q All right. So you told this to Ms. Lieberman.
 [21] A Yes.
 [22] Q What else did you say to her?
 [23] A That's about it. I don't remember the exact
 [24] conversation.
 [25] Q Did you say anything about why she had been

Page 42

[1] transferred out?
 [2] A I think I might have. Yes.
 [3] Q What did you say, as best you can recall?
 [4] A I think that's what I asked, why.
 [5] Q Okay. And what did Ms. Lieberman say?
 [6] A I don't remember exactly what she said before that,
 [7] but she ended it by saying something about a curse to be born
 [8] beautiful or something like that.
 [9] Q Did you think she was trying to tell you why your
 [10] daughter had been transferred?
 [11] A Was she trying to tell me?
 [12] Q Mm-hmm.
 [13] A I don't know. I don't know what she was saying.
 [14] I don't know why she said what she said.
 [15] Q But it was in response to your question why she was
 [16] transferred.
 [17] A Yes. That's correct.
 [18] Q Okay. Now, let's go back. You had mentioned that
 [19] she felt badly about being transferred from the White House
 [20] to the Pentagon. Do you know whether she had any interest at
 [21] all in working at the Pentagon?
 [22] A I don't know.
 [23] Q Before she was transferred, had she expressed any
 [24] interest in going to the Pentagon?
 [25] A I don't think so. I don't know.

Page 43

[1] Q Do you know how much money she made at the
 [2] Pentagon?
 [3] A I think \$34,000, but I'm not sure.
 [4] Q Is that more or less than she was making at
 [5] Legislative Affairs?
 [6] A I don't know.
 [7] Q All right. Did you ever talk with your daughter
 [8] about running into George Stephanopoulos at a Starbucks
 [9] coffee shop?
 [10] A I don't know. I don't remember.
 [11] Q You mentioned that she was interested in coming
 [12] back to the White House?
 [13] A Yes. I think so.
 [14] Q And would that have been throughout all of '96 when
 [15] she was at the Pentagon and throughout all of '97?
 [16] A I don't know.
 [17] Q Just for the first part of the time she was at the
 [18] Pentagon? Was it a continuing interest?
 [19] A I think it -- I don't know.
 [20] Q All right.
 [21] A I don't know.
 [22] Q All right.
 [23] A I don't know what she was feeling.
 [24] Q All right.
 [25] A She mentioned it to me a few times.

Page 44

[1] Q Mm-hmm. Did you think that part of the reason she
 [2] wanted to go back to the White House was to be in more
 [3] frequent contact with the President?
 [4] A I don't know.
 [5] Q Were you concerned about that?
 [6] A No. I think -- I think everyone thought the White
 [7] House was a very special place to work and I think it was --
 [8] I don't know.
 [9] Q All right. So far we've been trying to proceed
 [10] somewhat chronologically through things. What I'd like to do
 [11] now is sort of jump to a subject area and we'll talk about
 [12] that subject area for a bit.
 [13] A At some point, did your daughter confide in you
 [14] that she had had some kind of sexual contact with the
 [15] President?
 [16] A No.
 [17] Q Did she say anything about having any sort of a
 [18] special relationship with the President?
 [19] A At times.
 [20] Q Okay. What did she say about that?
 [21] A That she felt they had a special relationship.
 [22] That -- I think she felt that they could confide in each
 [23] other or something like that. It wasn't clear. It was never
 [24] clear. It was very -- there was not one day that she would
 [25] say something clearly that way.

Page 45

[1] Q If I recall, you had mentioned that while she was
 [2] at Legislative Affairs you began to feel that she may have a
 [3] romantic interest in the President. When I just asked you
 [4] whether she felt she had a special relationship, when did it
 [5] go from a romantic relationship to a special relationship, as
 [6] best you can recall?
 [7] A There was not one definition, one day. This is
 [8] over the course of an emotional two-year period or
 [9] two-and-a-half-year period. I can't -- I can't say
 [10] specifically or exactly or describe specifically or exactly
 [11] my daughter's feelings. It's not possible.
 [12] Q What made the two-year period so emotional?
 [13] A She was very unhappy.
 [14] Q And what was she unhappy about?
 [15] A I think she -- I don't know exactly what she was
 [16] unhappy about.
 [17] Q What do you think she was unhappy about?
 [18] A I think she didn't have friends and she was new in
 [19] town.
 [20] Q Do you think she was unhappy she wasn't seeing the
 [21] President as much as she wanted to?
 [22] A I don't know.
 [23] Q Did she ever say that she wanted to see the
 [24] President more than she was?
 [25] A Say that she wanted to see him more than she was?

Page 46

[1] Q Mm-hmm.
 [2] A I think she might have. She might have.
 [3] Q Now, you mentioned that she said she had sort of a
 [4] special relationship with the President. Could you spell out
 [5] more what you mean by that?
 [6] A I don't know. I don't know what she meant.
 [7] Q Right. But what do you think she meant in view of
 [8] the fact -- I mean, this is the President of the United
 [9] States. Didn't you have concerns about what that might mean?
 [10] A I didn't know what it meant and I didn't know if it
 [11] was -- I didn't know what she meant by that.
 [12] Q All right. Were you concerned about the fact that
 [13] your daughter who was 22 or 23 was talking to you about a
 [14] special relationship with the President of the United States?
 [15] A Yes.
 [16] Q And what was the nature of that concern?
 [17] A That it sounded so -- it didn't sound right. It
 [18] didn't sound -- I don't know.
 [19] Q Did she mention -- "When you say it didn't sound
 [20] right," what do you mean?
 [21] A Well, it didn't make sense.
 [22] Q Okay.
 [23] A It didn't make sense to me.
 [24] Q At some point, did you begin to suspect that she
 [25] had a sexual relationship of some kind with the President?

Page 47

[1] A There were times -- there were times I suspected
 [2] it. Yes.
 [3] Q Why did you suspect that?
 [4] A Just -- nothing -- nothing concrete, just began to
 [5] suspect it, that it could be.
 [6] Q Okay. And did you ask her about that?
 [7] A No.
 [8] Q Why not?
 [9] A Well, it just wouldn't have been something I would
 [10] ask directly.
 [11] Q All right. When did you start to suspect that she
 [12] had some kind of sexual relationship with the President?
 [13] A There were times on and off during this period when
 [14] I thought it might be. I had no way to know if it was or it
 [15] wasn't.
 [16] Q Did you discuss these concerns with anyone else?
 [17] For example, her father?
 [18] A No. Well, not in those terms. No.
 [19] Q Okay. What do you mean? It sounds like you have
 [20] something in mind.
 [21] A Well, no. I never directly discussed it with him.
 [22] Q Did you indirectly discuss it with him?
 [23] A Only that -- I don't speak to him often, but I
 [24] believe he and his current wife were invited or Monica
 [25] arranged -- I'm not quite sure how it happened, they went to

Page 48

[1] the White House for a radio address and I think he said that
 [2] Monica seems to like President Clinton so much. I would
 [3] never say to him I think -- what you said before.
 [4] Q Because of how he would react?
 [5] A Yes.
 [6] Q All right. How would he react?
 [7] A I think he wouldn't believe it.
 [8] Q All right. You mentioned that you suspected
 [9] that she had some kind of a sexual relationship with
 [10] the President and I think you used the term "during
 [11] this period" and I was going to come back and ask you
 [12] what period you had in mind. Was this the period -- the
 [13] internship period?
 [14] A No.
 [15] Q The Legislative Affairs period?
 [16] A No.
 [17] Q The Pentagon period?
 [18] A Yes.
 [19] MR. EMMICK: All right.
 [20] MR. WISEBERG: Mike, I think it's break time.
 [21] THE FOREPERSON: Yes, I think it's time for
 [22] everybody to take a 10-minute break.
 [23] MR. EMMICK: Okay. That sounds fine. I have 10
 [24] minutes 'til three?
 [25] THE FOREPERSON: Yes.

Page 49

MR. EMMICK: All right. Let's take a break
 until 3:00. Will that be enough?
 All right. Thanks.
 (A brief recess was taken.)
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q I'd like to return to your comment that you
 suspected that your daughter might have a sexual relationship
 with the President and you suspected it while she was at the
 Pentagon. Do you remember that?
 A Yes.
 Q All right. You mentioned that you did not mention
 it directly to her father. Did you talk about that concern
 of yours with anyone else?
 A I don't think so. No.
 Q Did you talk about it with your sister?
 A No, I don't think so.
 Q Did you talk about it with Mr. Straus?
 A No.
 Q All right. Did she mention the President? You saw
 her every day, just about, during the year and a half roughly
 that she worked at the Pentagon. Did she mention the
 President often?
 A I'm sorry. I didn't see her every day.
 Q You lived with her, right?
 A During part of that time, yes.

Page 50

Q You lived with her for the period approximately
 from April of '96 until September of '97, right?
 A Yes.
 Q All right. And so that would be roughly a year and
 a half, right?
 A Yes.
 Q Now, during that year and a half, she mentioned the
 President, didn't she?
 A Yes.
 Q All right. And she talked about the President in a
 way that gave rise in you to a suspicion that she had a
 sexual relationship with him, correct?
 A Yes. Well, there were times I suspected it. Yes.
 Q All right. What did she say about the President
 that made you suspect that?
 A Her -- she -- she would speak about him in glowing
 terms, things like that.
 Q She might speak about a lot of people in glowing
 terms, you don't regard her as having a suspected romantic
 relationship with everyone she admires?
 A No. Of course not.
 Q All right. What did she say about the President
 that made you suspect he might have a sexual relationship
 with her?
 A It was in her attitude. She never -- she did not

Page 51

use those words. She did not use the words "sexual
 relationship" or anything like that.
 Q What words did she use?
 A "He's so handsome." Things of that nature.
 Q Did she refer to any gifts that she might have
 given him?
 A No.
 Q Did she say that she ever gave him any gifts at
 all?
 A To me, no.
 Q Did she ever mention any gifts that he had given to
 her?
 A Yes, she did. Yes.
 Q What did she say?
 A I don't know specifically what she said, but she
 mentioned that he had given her gifts.
 Q All right. Did she mention, for example, a tie
 that she had given him?
 A I think she did. Yes.
 Q All right. Did she mention sunglasses that she had
 given him?
 A No.
 Q Did she mention any specific items that he had
 given her at all?
 A I believe there was a book.

Page 52

Q Okay. What was the book?
 A I think it was a book of poetry.
 Q Was the name of the book Leaves of Grass?
 A I think so. Yes.
 Q What else did she say about the President that made
 you think they might have a sexual relationship?
 A They were not specific words. I'm sorry. I --
 Q Did she mention the fact that she spoke with him
 sometimes on the telephone?
 A Yes.
 Q All right. Did she say that she called him or did
 she say that he called her?
 A I don't know. I don't remember.
 Q What did she say about those telephone
 conversations?
 A She was happy. If he called her, she was happy.
 Q How many times, if you recall, did she talk about
 the fact that the two of them had talked on the telephone?
 A A couple of times. Not more than a couple of
 times.
 Q Did it strike you as unusual that the President of
 the United States was speaking on the telephone with your
 daughter?
 A In a way.
 Q What do you mean?

Page 53

A In a way, it seemed unusual, but then -- I really
 didn't know. I really didn't know. To me, it seemed very
 unusual.
 Q All right. All right. One of the things that we
 know about is we know about a number of discussions that
 Linda Tripp had with your daughter. In those discussions,
 your daughter says repeatedly and in 20 or 30 different ways
 that she has discussed with you the sexual contact that she
 has had with the President. You know that, don't you? Do
 you understand that?
 A I understand it, but I don't know it.
 Q Okay. Now, you understand that she has also told
 other people that you and she are quite close and that she
 has confided in you that she has had sexual contact with the
 President. Do you understand that?
 A I do. Yes.
 Q Okay. Has she told you about any sexual contact
 that she's had with the President?
 A No sexual contact.
 Q Tell us what she has told you about contact that
 she has had with the President.
 A That she would go and see him, that she wanted to
 see him. Things like that. That's what she said.
 Q Well, now, here's --
 A I wasn't -- I have no -- but I wasn't there.

Page 54

don't --
 Q You weren't there during the conversations with
 her?
 A Yes. Yes. As long as -- I'm sorry. I just want
 to make it clear, as long as you're talking about what she's
 told me --
 Q Yes. I don't think that you were there watching
 any contact between her and the President.
 A Yes.
 Q What I'm trying to ask you is what has she told you
 about that contact? What has she told you about that
 contact?
 A She would call it "seeing him."
 Q Okay.
 A That she would go to see him. I -- I -- you
 know --
 Q Okay. And you know that when young people talk,
 frequently the phrase "seeing him" is a way of saying that
 you're having sexual relations with somebody. "I'm seeing my
 boyfriend." "I've been seeing him for five months." "We've
 been seeing each other for a couple of years." Are you
 familiar with that phrase?
 A Yes.
 Q All right. Was her reference to "seeing him" one
 of the reasons that you started to suspect that she might

Page 55

[1] have a sexual relationship with him?
 [2] A I don't know. I couldn't answer that.
 [3] Q But she did refer to it as "seeing him."
 [4] A Yes.
 [5] Q All right. Did she talk about any sort of contact
 [6] with him at all of a personal nature? Sitting down with him
 [7] alone, for example?
 [8] A No.
 [9] Q Well, why is that she would tell Ashley Raines
 [10] that she had told you about the sexual contact and why is
 [11] it that she had told Linda Tripp that she had told you
 [12] about the sexual contact repeatedly, time and again, and
 [13] they completely believe her, they assume that you know.
 [14] Why is she telling these people that and you're balking at
 [15] it?
 [16] A I think that it's possible that one of the reasons
 [17] she told those people that is because she and I do not
 [18] discuss sexual matters.
 [19] Q Well, we'll get to this in a second, but there
 [20] certainly came a time when you realized that she was going to
 [21] be drawn into the Paula Jones lawsuit, right?
 [22] A I never quite understood what -- she did not tell
 [23] me specifically she was being drawn into the Paula Jones
 [24] lawsuit.
 [25] Q Well, what did she tell you? She did tell you that

Page 56

[1] she was named on a witness list, didn't she?
 [2] A Not exactly. Not in those words.
 [3] Q She indicated to you that she might be a witness in
 [4] the Paula Jones lawsuit, right?
 [5] A She told me at one point -- at this time, I was in
 [6] New York and she told me at one point something about her and
 [7] the Paula Jones lawsuit, but it wasn't clear to me exactly
 [8] what.
 [9] Q Okay. Well, she got a subpoena at some point,
 [10] right?
 [11] A I didn't know that. No. I didn't specifically
 [12] know she had been subpoenaed.
 [13] Q You did not know that she had been subpoenaed?
 [14] A I didn't know it in those words. I knew that
 [15] she was somehow involved with it. This is -- you have
 [16] to understand that these -- I'm not familiar with these
 [17] legal terms and I didn't hear the word "subpoena" but
 [18] I knew that there was something with Paula Jones and
 [19] Monica.
 [20] Q You have a suspicion that your daughter has a
 [21] sexual relationship with the President, the Paula Jones
 [22] lawsuit is a lawsuit having to do with a woman who claims
 [23] to have been sexually harassed by the President, your
 [24] daughter is being called as a witness in this lawsuit, what
 [25] is it that you have in mind?

Page 57

[1] Are you thinking to yourself, "Gosh, I hope
 [2] everything goes well with this daughter of mine that I'm
 [3] quite close to?"
 [4] What are you thinking? Are you thinking -- don't
 [5] you talk with her, don't you get together with her? Don't
 [6] you ask "What's going on?" Don't you ask "What are they
 [7] going to ask you questions about?"
 [8] A At the time that this happened, I was almost
 [9] exclusively living in New York at that time and did not see
 [10] Monica as regularly as I had before September.
 [11] Q Well, you spoke to her nearly every day, isn't that
 [12] right?
 [13] A Yes, but not about this necessarily.
 [14] Q You spoke to her on the telephone nearly every day.
 [15] A Yes.
 [16] Q She was extremely distraught about the Paula Jones
 [17] lawsuit, right?
 [18] A Not to me. She didn't -- she didn't tell me she
 [19] was distraught about it.
 [20] Q I see. She was carefree about the fact that she
 [21] was going to be a witness in the Paula Jones lawsuit?
 [22] A She wasn't carefree and she wasn't distraught. She
 [23] seemed to know what she was doing. She seemed to be handling
 [24] it.
 [25] Q Did you ever have discussions with your daughter

Page 58

[1] about any courier packages of gifts that were sent by her to
 [2] President Clinton?
 [3] A Discussions?
 [4] Q Did you know that she was sending gifts by courier
 [5] to the President?
 [6] A I believe so, but I'm not sure.
 [7] Q And you know that based on conversations with her,
 [8] right?
 [9] A Yes.
 [10] Q All right. What did she tell you about courier
 [11] packages that she sent to the President?
 [12] A I think she mentioned that she had couriered
 [13] packages there, but she didn't say what was in them or what
 [14] they were for.
 [15] I'm sorry. I just want to say something. From
 [16] September on, the contact was very different than it had been
 [17] when we were living together. It wasn't -- it was very
 [18] different. Once I was not home in Washington on a regular
 [19] basis.
 [20] Q It was less frequent or more frequent?
 [21] A Contact?
 [22] Q Mm-hmm.
 [23] A Much, much less frequent. Much less.
 [24] Q Well, the phone records will reflect nearly daily
 [25] contact by telephone.

Page 59

[1] A Yes. Yes. But not sit-down conversations and
 [2] things like that.
 [3] Q Did you have any discussions with your daughter
 [4] about a Valentine's Day message that she left for the
 [5] President?
 [6] A Yes.
 [7] Q All right. Would you tell us what your daughter
 [8] said about that and then we'll talk about what Valentine's
 [9] Day message was sent.
 [10] A She showed me a newspaper clipping of a Valentine's
 [11] Day message.
 [12] Q All right. And what did the Valentine's Day
 [13] message say, the best you can recall?
 [14] A I think it was a quote from Romeo and Juliet, but I
 [15] don't remember the exact words.
 [16] Q And that would have been Valentine's Day, then, of
 [17] 1997.
 [18] A Yes.
 [19] Q And it referred to the President as "Handsome,"
 [20] right?
 [21] A I don't remember.
 [22] Did it strike you as unusual that your daughter,
 [23] a 23-year-old, was writing Valentine's Day messages to the
 [24] President and referring to him as "Handsome"?
 [25] A Yes.

Page 60

[1] Q And did you ask her about that?
 [2] A At that time, no.
 [3] Q At some time, did you ask her about that?
 [4] A I'm sorry. When you say asked her, "Why did you do
 [5] that?"
 [6] Q Or anything about it. Did you discuss it?
 [7] A Did not discuss it afterwards. No.
 [8] Q Did you discuss it before?
 [9] A No.
 [10] Q Well, you just said you discussed it at some time.
 [11] You can't say it's not after and it's not before.
 [12] A I'm sorry. I don't know what you mean by
 [13] "discussed." I didn't advise her to do it and I don't know
 [14] why she did it.
 [15] Q Did the subject come up in a conversation between
 [16] the two of you?
 [17] A She showed me the advertisement afterwards. Yes.
 [18] Q Okay. Did you discuss it beforehand at all?
 [19] A No.
 [20] Q All right. She showed you afterwards. How long
 [21] afterwards did she show it to you?
 [22] A I think the week it came out.
 [23] Q And what did she say when she showed it to you?
 [24] A She said, "Look at the message I put in the
 [25] Valentine's column."

Page 61

[1] Q And that struck you as quite unusual, I take it.
 [2] A Inappropriate. Yes.
 [3] Q And what did you say to her as a mother to a
 [4] daughter who is writing messages like this to the President
 [5] of the United States?
 [6] A I don't remember. I didn't - I don't remember
 [7] what I said.
 [8] Q Well, you said something, right?
 [9] A I'm assuming I did. Yes.
 [10] Q Weren't you concerned at the time about what's
 [11] going on between your daughter and the President of the
 [12] United States?
 [13] A Yes, I was concerned. Yes.
 [14] Q You were concerned that your daughter had some sort
 [15] of sexual relationship with the President of United States,
 [16] right?
 [17] A There were times I did. Yes. I - I'm not sure
 [18] what I - what - what - what could I have done at that
 [19] point? I don't understand.
 [20] Q I'm not asking you what you could have done. I'm
 [21] asking you what you discussed with your daughter about it.
 [22] A I don't know specifically. I can't remember
 [23] specifically what we discussed.
 [24] Q Can you give us in essence what you talked about
 [25] with your daughter?

Page 62

[1] A I felt it was inappropriate.
 [2] Q And did you say you felt it was inappropriate?
 [3] A I may have said that or in so many words, but that
 [4] was the message.
 [5] Q In so many words, then.
 [6] A Yes.
 [7] Q All right. And what did she say?
 [8] A I don't remember. I mean, she clearly didn't
 [9] listen. Wasn't listening.
 [10] Q Okay. When you say "She clearly didn't listen" or
 [11] "Wasn't listening," what do you mean?
 [12] A She didn't say, "You're right, Mom. I shouldn't
 [13] have done it."
 [14] Q Okay. What did she say?
 [15] A I don't remember the exact words.
 [16] Q I'm not asking for the exact words. I'm asking in
 [17] essence. In sum or substance, what did she say?
 [18] A She seemed - she seemed comfortable with it. She
 [19] seemed comfortable with placing the ad.
 [20] Q Did she tell you that she asked other people to
 [21] gather together many copies of that ad?
 [22] A I don't remember that.
 [23] Q Did you ever see that ad on other occasions? Did
 [24] any friends point out an ad like that to you?
 [25] A No.

Page 63

[1] Q Any family members point out an ad like that to
 [2] you?
 [3] A I don't think so.
 [4] Q Did she ever say that the President had left
 [5] messages on her phone machine?
 [6] A No.
 [7] Q Did you ever hear any messages on her phone machine
 [8] from the President?
 [9] A I did not.
 [10] Q On some occasion, did she ever say that she was in
 [11] love with the President?
 [12] A Yes, I think she did, but I can't say when.
 [13] Q Give us your best estimate of when she would have
 [14] said that.
 [15] A At some time when she was working at the Pentagon.
 [16] Q Well, would it have been - let's try at least to
 [17] box it in terms of a year. She was there for '96 and she was
 [18] there for '97. Would it have been '96 or -
 [19] A It was early - early when she worked there.
 [20] Earlier in the period when she was working there.
 [21] Q And didn't she say to you that on one occasion the
 [22] President said to her that he loved her.
 [23] A No.
 [24] Q Didn't she say to you that she had met with the
 [25] President on July 4, 1996 and that the President said to her

Page 64

[1] that he loved her?
 [2] A I don't remember that. No.
 [3] Q You mentioned that there were some gifts that the
 [4] President had given her. Do you know whether the President
 [5] ever gave her a hat pin of any kind?
 [6] A I do not know. No.
 [7] Q Has there ever been any discussion of a hat pin
 [8] between you and your daughter?
 [9] A I don't think so. No.
 [10] Q Do you know whether your daughter has a hat pin?
 [11] A I do not. No.
 [12] Q Do you know whether the President's ever given your
 [13] daughter any gifts from what's called The Black Dog Saloon?
 [14] A I don't know. I don't think so.
 [15] Q Do you know why on one occasion Monica would have
 [16] said to one of her friends that the President probably fooled
 [17] around with Monica because some other girl must have gotten
 [18] furloughed? That's attributed to you by your daughter.
 [19] A Absolutely not. Absolutely not.
 [20] Q Do you know why she would say that to one of her
 [21] friends?
 [22] A I have no idea.
 [23] Q Let's talk about efforts that she took to get a job
 [24] at the White House.
 [25] A Yes.

Page 65

[1] Q How did she try to get a job back at the White
 [2] House?
 [3] A When she wanted to return?
 [4] Q Yes.
 [5] A I don't know.
 [6] Q Did she say anything about her efforts to get back
 [7] to the White House? Did she say, you know, "I've talked to
 [8] people back there." "I've been promised a job." "I'm
 [9] interviewing for a job." Anything like that?
 [10] A In the course of this period, she said almost all
 [11] those things.
 [12] Q All right. Did she ever mention the name Bob Nash?
 [13] A No.
 [14] Q Did she ever mention the name Marsha Scott?
 [15] A Yes.
 [16] Q All right. She mentioned that she was trying to
 [17] get a job at the White House and how did Marsha Scott come
 [18] in?
 [19] A I believe Marsha Scott interviewed her for a
 [20] position.
 [21] Q And what did she say was her reaction to the Marsha
 [22] Scott interview?
 [23] A I think she said she didn't think it went well. I
 [24] don't remember exactly.
 [25] Q Did she say at some point that she was expecting to

Page 66

[1] go back to the White House?
 [2] A I think hoping, not necessarily expecting.
 [3] Q Didn't she say at some point that the President had
 [4] told her that he would try to bring her back to the White
 [5] House?
 [6] A I think she did say that. Yes. I'm not sure if
 [7] she said the President was hoping, but I think she said that
 [8] the President -
 [9] Q Had said something about trying to bring -
 [10] A Something about her returning. Yes.
 [11] Q About her returning.
 [12] A Yes. I think so.
 [13] Q All right. Do you remember about what time she
 [14] started to try to have another job at the White House?
 [15] A I think it was in - earnestly in 1997.
 [16] Q Now, at that time, do you know whether she was
 [17] looking for other jobs?
 [18] A I don't know.
 [19] Q Do you have any reason to think that she was
 [20] looking for other jobs?
 [21] A I don't think so. No.
 [22] Q All right. So she was only interested in going
 [23] back to the White House at that time.
 [24] A As far as I know, yes.
 [25] MR. EMMICK: Just a minute.

Page 67

(1) (Pause.)
 (2) BY MR. EMMICK:
 (3) Q Let's talk a little bit about her efforts to get a
 (4) job at the U.N.
 (5) A Yes.
 (6) Q Do you know when that started?
 (7) A I believe in October.
 (8) Q October of '97?
 (9) A I think so.
 (10) Q Have you heard the name John Podesta in connection
 (11) with that?
 (12) A No.
 (13) Q Do you know who John Podesta is?
 (14) A No.
 (15) Q Have you ever heard that person's name before?
 (16) A Only after - only recently in the news.
 (17) Q Okay. She talked to you about getting a job at the
 (18) U.N.?
 (19) A Yes.
 (20) Q And did she say that she was interested in the job
 (21) at the U.N.?
 (22) A Originally, yes.
 (23) Q Did she say that the President was trying to get
 (24) her a job at the U.N.?
 (25) A No.

Page 68

(1) Q Did she say that the President at least knew about
 (2) her interest in the U.N.?
 (3) A I think she did. Yes.
 (4) Q All right. When did she tell you that the
 (5) President knew about her interest in the job at the U.N.?
 (6) A I think in October.
 (7) Q And what did she say, that she had told the
 (8) President of her interest in the U.N.
 (9) A I don't know. I don't think so.
 (10) Q Okay. What did she say about that?
 (11) A I think somebody at the White House had recommended
 (12) her for a position at the U.N.
 (13) Q Yes. And what did that have to do with the
 (14) President? You said that the President knew about this
 (15) effort.
 (16) A I think she said that. I'm not certain. These -
 (17) these events are - I was living in New York and these events
 (18) are not clear cut, step by step. I very much wanted Monica
 (19) to leave Washington, D.C.
 (20) Q And the reason was?
 (21) A She was so unhappy here.
 (22) Q Yes. And, in part, the reason was that you
 (23) suspected that she had a sexual relationship with the
 (24) President, right?
 (25) A At times, I did. Yes.

Page 69

(1) Q At some point, she had an interview for this job at
 (2) the U.N., right?
 (3) A Yes. I think so.
 (4) Q Now, the interview was with the ambassador to the
 (5) United Nations, correct?
 (6) A I know that now, but I didn't know that then.
 (7) Q Your daughter has an interview with the ambassador
 (8) to the United Nations and she doesn't call and tell you about
 (9) that at all?
 (10) A Yes, she told me she had an interview.
 (11) Q All right. Did she tell you before the interview
 (12) that she was going to have that interview?
 (13) A Yes.
 (14) Q All right. What did she say about that?
 (15) A She was very excited.
 (16) Q Did it strike you as unusual that your daughter, a
 (17) 23-year-old, who had spent four months in a paid full-time
 (18) position was interviewing the ambassador to the United
 (19) Nations?
 (20) A Yes. When I found out afterwards that that's who
 (21) had interviewed her, yes, I was surprised.
 (22) Q And did you ask her, "How in the world did you have
 (23) the pull to have an interview with the ambassador to the
 (24) United Nations?"
 (25) A No.

Page 70

(1) Q Well, isn't that what struck you as unusual?
 (2) What's a 23-year-old doing with the ambassador to the United
 (3) Nations?
 (4) A Yes. I didn't ask her "How did you have the pull."
 (5) Q Did you ask in effect "How did that come about?"
 (6) A No.
 (7) Q Were you curious how that came about?
 (8) A No. I don't think so.
 (9) Q You weren't even curious how your daughter had come
 (10) to have a first job interview with the ambassador to the
 (11) United Nations?
 (12) A I assumed that somebody had recommended her,
 (13) somebody at a high level.
 (14) Q Did you think the President had recommended her?
 (15) A I think one of his - I didn't know who
 (16) specifically, but I assumed somebody very high up had
 (17) recommended her.
 (18) Q And what's the basis of that assumption?
 (19) A Because of his position. Because of the
 (20) ambassador's position.
 (21) Q All right. After the interview, what did she say
 (22) about the interview?
 (23) A I think she thought it went well.
 (24) Q Did she want to have a job at the U.N.?
 (25) A I don't know.

Page 71

(1) Q Did you want her to have a job at the U.N.?
 (2) A No. I did not.
 (3) Q Why not?
 (4) A I had hoped that Monica would not work in the
 (5) government any more.
 (6) Q Was it in part because you didn't want her to see
 (7) Clinton any more?
 (8) A That might have been part of it. Yes.
 (9) Q Do you know whether the U.N. ever offered her a
 (10) job?
 (11) A I think they did. Yes.
 (12) Q Do you know what the job was?
 (13) A I believe it was public relations, but I'm not
 (14) sure.
 (15) Q Did you realize that they had created a job for
 (16) her?
 (17) A No.
 (18) Q Do you realize that they kept the job open for a
 (19) quite long period of time without even asking her or
 (20) insisting that she accept or decline the job?
 (21) A I didn't know that then. I've read that
 (22) subsequently since this began.
 (23) Q Didn't she talk with you about it and say, you
 (24) know, "I need to accept this job at some point"? Or, "I need
 (25) to decline this job at some point"?

Page 72

(1) A No. No.
 (2) Q What did she say about the U.N. job at all?
 (3) A She said that she'd been interviewed and that
 (4) she was interested in it initially and then I think she
 (5) said that she wanted to find something outside, outside
 (6) government.
 (7) Q Did you attend a function with Monica at which
 (8) the ambassador said to her words to the effect, "The ball's
 (9) in your court, we've offered you a job"?
 (10) A No. No.
 (11) Q Were you at any function where Monica and you and
 (12) the ambassador spoke with one another?
 (13) A We were actually in a restaurant having dinner and
 (14) he was in the same restaurant and stopped and said -
 (15) Q What did he say?
 (16) A Hello or good-bye on the way out. And then said
 (17) something like - I think he said what you just said, the
 (18) ball in the court.
 (19) Q At some point, did you and your daughter discuss
 (20) your dropping something off with President Clinton?
 (21) A No.
 (22) Q At some point, did you discuss with your daughter
 (23) dropping off a copy of your book with President Clinton?
 (24) A My dropping off a copy of my book?
 (25) Q Yes.

Page 73

[1] A No.
 [2] Q Was there a discussion of anybody dropping off a
 [3] copy of your book?
 [4] A Not that I know of.
 [5] Q Were you aware that Monica planned to drop off a
 [6] copy of your book?
 [7] A For President Clinton?
 [8] Q For President Clinton. Yes.
 [9] A No.
 [10] Q Did you ever have conversations with your daughter
 [11] about her interest in seeing a psychologist?
 [12] A Ever? Yes.
 [13] Q Over the last two years?
 [14] A Yes.
 [15] Q Why did she feel the need to see a psychologist?
 [16] A I think she was unhappy.
 [17] Q When did this conversation occur?
 [18] A Several times since we lived in Washington.
 [19] Q Approximately when, the best you can frame the
 [20] time?
 [21] A Approximately a year ago.
 [22] Q She was unhappy. Did say what she was unhappy
 [23] about?
 [24] A I think -- I had already mentioned to you she --
 [25] she didn't have any friends and she just didn't seem to be

Page 74

[1] happy in Washington.
 [2] Q Did she say that she was unhappy because she wasn't
 [3] seeing the President as much as she wanted?
 [4] A I believe she did at some point. Yes.
 [5] Q Did she ever see a psychologist?
 [6] A I don't know.
 [7] Q Did she ever tell you whether she saw a
 [8] psychologist?
 [9] A She did not.
 [10] Q Did she ever say that she was planning to see a
 [11] psychologist?
 [12] A No.
 [13] Q Was she seeing any sort of a counsellor similar to
 [14] a psychologist?
 [15] A I don't think so.
 [16] Q All right. Let's talk a little about Vernon
 [17] Jordan.
 [18] A Yes.
 [19] Q You know who Vernon Jordan is?
 [20] A I do. Yes.
 [21] Q He is a quite powerful lawyer here in the
 [22] Washington, D.C. area. Did your daughter discuss with you
 [23] any meetings that she had with Vernon Jordan?
 [24] A Yes.
 [25] Q Well, let's just start with the first one. When

Page 75

[1] did she first meet with Vernon Jordan?
 [2] A I believe it was in November.
 [3] Q She talked with you about that meeting?
 [4] A She told me she had had a meeting with him. Yes.
 [5] Q Did she talk with you before the meeting about
 [6] the fact that she was going to have a meeting with Vernon
 [7] Jordan?
 [8] A I don't think so. No. I think she told me about
 [9] it afterwards.
 [10] Q What did she tell you happened at the meeting?
 [11] A That she had asked him for help in finding a job
 [12] outside of -- you know, outside of Washington.
 [13] Q Now, was this the meeting that happened some time
 [14] in early November of '97?
 [15] A I don't remember. I thought it was in December.
 [16] It might have been in November.
 [17] Q What sort of jobs was she looking for help to find?
 [18] A I think public relations.
 [19] Q Do you know how it came about that she would be in
 [20] a position to be asking Vernon Jordan for assistance finding
 [21] a job?
 [22] A Some of this is not all that clear to me, how --
 [23] what -- could I step outside and ask my attorney something
 [24] for a moment? Do you mind?
 [25] MR. EMMICK: Sure.

Page 76

[1] THE WITNESS: Thank you.
 [2] (The witness was excused to confer with counsel.)
 [3] BY MR. EMMICK:
 [4] Q I just want to clarify a couple of things going
 [5] back. You had mentioned that she never told you that she had
 [6] actually seen a psychologist. Did she tell you that she was
 [7] going to a weight loss clinic at some point?
 [8] A Yes.
 [9] Q All right. And did she tell you that she was
 [10] seeing some sort of a counsellor there and giving that
 [11] counsellor some sort of information?
 [12] A Mr. Emmick, I believe that that's -- I think my
 [13] attorney told me that that's her privilege.
 [14] Q It is unless she told you about it. Did she tell
 [15] you about it?
 [16] A I believe there was a counsellor there, but I don't
 [17] know if she saw her.
 [18] Q Well, what do you know about the counsellor?
 [19] A That's all I know, that there is a counsellor at
 [20] the weight loss program.
 [21] Q All right. And did she say that she'd seen the
 [22] counsellor?
 [23] A I don't -- I don't remember. I don't think she
 [24] did. No.
 [25] Q Well, let me think about this. Now, she tells you

Page 77

[1] about the weight loss clinic.
 [2] A Yes.
 [3] Q She doesn't tell you that she's seen a counsellor
 [4] there.
 [5] A But she told me there is one there and I suggested
 [6] that she speak to her. I don't know if she did or she
 [7] didn't.
 [8] Q That's interesting. So your attorney told you that
 [9] that would be covered by a privilege?
 [10] A That if Monica had spoken to a counsellor, yes.
 [11] That that was her privilege. I believe that's what he said.
 [12] Yes.
 [13] Q Okay. All right. You mentioned earlier that
 [14] Monica said that she had been seeing the President, right?
 [15] A Yes.
 [16] Q All right. Did she tell you how often she had been
 [17] seeing the President?
 [18] A No.
 [19] Q Did she tell you where she had been seeing the
 [20] President?
 [21] A At the White House.
 [22] Q Did she say that she had been seeing the President
 [23] in the Oval Office?
 [24] A No.
 [25] Q Did she mention the Oval Office?

Page 78

[1] A In connection with seeing him?
 [2] Q Yes.
 [3] A I think she did. Yes. I think sometimes she said
 [4] she saw him in the Oval Office.
 [5] Q And did she say that she had been seeing him in the
 [6] study?
 [7] A No.
 [8] Q Do you know what the study is?
 [9] A I do now, but I didn't know about it then.
 [10] Q All right. Let's go back to Vernon Jordan.
 [11] A Yes.
 [12] Q She mentioned afterwards that she had had a meetin
 [13] with Vernon Jordan. Again, did it -- I just want to go back
 [14] to this. Did it strike you as unusual that she was in a
 [15] position to have a meeting with Vernon Jordan at which she'd
 [16] be asking Vernon Jordan to help her out, to find a job?
 [17] A Yes. It did seem unusual to me. Yes.
 [18] Q Unusual in the same way that it was unusual for her
 [19] to have an interview with Ambassador Richardson?
 [20] A Yes.
 [21] Q And that is what's a 23-year-old doing with these
 [22] extremely powerful people?
 [23] A Yes. Words to that effect. Yes.
 [24] Q All right. After you talked with her about her
 [25] meeting with Vernon Jordan about getting jobs, did she say or

Page 79

[1] did you discuss with her the fact that she was going to write
 [2] a letter to Vernon Jordan?
 [3] A I think I -- I think she did. I think she said she
 [4] was sending a thank you note.
 [5] Q All right. And did you talk with her about what
 [6] that letter would say?
 [7] A I don't remember.
 [8] Q Did she say that she was going to send along a
 [9] resume?
 [10] A I don't remember. I don't know.
 [11] Q Did she discuss with you what she ought to say to
 [12] Vernon Jordan at all?
 [13] A No.
 [14] Q Did you know that she was going to demand a salary
 [15] of \$65,000?
 [16] A No.
 [17] Q Did she talk with you about what sort of a salary
 [18] she wanted or would demand in a job in New York?
 [19] A We talked about the cost of living in New York.
 [20] Yes.
 [21] Q And did she say that she was going to insist on a
 [22] \$65,000 a year job?
 [23] A No.
 [24] Q Did she talk about the salary at all?
 [25] A Yes.

Page 80

[1] Q What did she say?
 [2] A That it would be more money to live in New York.
 [3] That she would need a higher salary in New York than in
 [4] Washington.
 [5] Q Was she planning to live with you?
 [6] A No.
 [7] Q Was she looking outside of New York for a job?
 [8] A No. Not that I know of.
 [9] Q All right. Some time later, she had another
 [10] meeting with Mr. Jordan. Do you know that?
 [11] A I think so. Yes.
 [12] Q All right. Did she talk with you before this
 [13] meeting?
 [14] A I -- I don't -- I don't remember. I think she did.
 [15] I'm not sure.
 [16] Q Well, at some point, did she express disappointment
 [17] that Vernon Jordan wasn't getting anything done.
 [18] A No.
 [19] Q At some point, did she tell you that Vernon Jordan
 [20] had provided her with the names of some companies to
 [21] interview?
 [22] A Yes.
 [23] Q All right. Do you remember what the companies
 [24] were?
 [25] A American Express, I believe. And Revlon. And

Page 81

[1] Burton -- Burton-Marsteller?
 [2] Q Okay. Now, all of that happened in December,
 [3] right?
 [4] A I think so. Yes.
 [5] Q Now, let's go back to the Paula Jones lawsuit.
 [6] Now, in general, I take it that you're aware of the Paula
 [7] Jones lawsuit.
 [8] A Yes.
 [9] Q And, in general, I take it that Monica is aware of
 [10] the Paula Jones lawsuit.
 [11] A I assume she is. Of course.
 [12] Q Have you talked with her about the Paula Jones
 [13] lawsuit?
 [14] A Occasionally, yes.
 [15] Q Prior to, say, November or December of '97, did you
 [16] talk with her about the Paula Jones lawsuit?
 [17] A No.
 [18] Q At all?
 [19] A I don't think so. No.
 [20] Q Okay. Did Monica ever express any attitude about
 [21] the Paula Jones lawsuit or about Paula Jones herself?
 [22] A I think that she -- I don't know specifically if
 [23] she expressed an attitude. I think the general attitude was
 [24] that it was sort of a private, civil -- not civil, but
 [25] private lawsuit of Paula Jones'.

Page 82

[1] Q Well, did she say in so many words that she didn't
 [2] like what Paula Jones was doing in the lawsuit?
 [3] A Not to me, no.
 [4] Q Okay. In connection with that lawsuit, did she
 [5] ever say she had concerns or express any concerns or exhibit
 [6] any concerns about her name coming up?
 [7] A No.
 [8] Q At all?
 [9] A She told me that -- when she told she was
 [10] subpoenaed, it was a shock to me. She did not talk about
 [11] it beforehand to me.
 [12] Q And when she said she was subpoenaed, what
 [13] did she say she was subpoenaed for? In connection with
 [14] what?
 [15] A She didn't say that. She said, "I'm being
 [16] called," or words to that effect. "I'm being called for
 [17] the Paula Jones case."
 [18] Q Okay. And what did you say?
 [19] A I was shocked.
 [20] Q All right.
 [21] A I was very upset and I was shocked.
 [22] Q Okay. And what were you upset about about?
 [23] A Because it was -- I don't know. It was an
 [24] unpleasant thought, that she would be called for this.
 [25] Q And was it unpleasant because you continued to have

Page 83

[1] a suspicion that the President had had a sexual relationship
 [2] with Monica?
 [3] A That was part of it, I think. I don't know.
 [4] I mean, just in general, it seemed -- it seemed -- I --
 [5] it -- it seemed not -- unsavory or unpleasant in some ways
 [6] to me.
 [7] Q What did Monica say about the reason she was being
 [8] called or subpoenaed in connection with the lawsuit?
 [9] A She didn't say the reason.
 [10] Q What did she -- I mean, you must have asked,
 [11] "What is this about?"
 [12] A I assumed it was because somebody thought there was
 [13] a sexual relationship with the President.
 [14] Q And did you say anything about it? You're her
 [15] mother and she tells you that she's subpoenaed in connection
 [16] with the Paula Jones case, you're extremely concerned about
 [17] that, what do you say?
 [18] A I don't remember my exact words, but my feelings
 [19] were that this was beyond me and that she would handle it
 [20] somehow.
 [21] Q Well, you didn't just shrug your shoulders and say,
 [22] "Good luck, Monica." You must have expressed some concern.
 [23] You must have said something.
 [24] A I was concerned. I was concerned.
 [25] Q All right. Well, how did you express that concern?

Page 84

[1] What did you say to her?
 [2] A That's terrible, that's awful, how awful, how
 [3] terrible.
 [4] Q Did you say, "How did this come up? What do they
 [5] want you for?"
 [6] A I assumed that that's what they wanted her for.
 [7] Q And did you ask that?
 [8] A I did not ask.
 [9] Q Why didn't you ask that? Did you not want to know?
 [10] A No. I wouldn't say that.
 [11] MR. EMMICK: All right.
 [12] (Pause.)
 [13] MR. EMMICK: We've got a lot of subject areas
 [14] that we have yet to get into and the grand jury has informed
 [15] us that they want to stop this particular session at about
 [16] 4:00.
 [17] The next couple of subject areas are going to be
 [18] very substantial, so what I'm going to ask is that we break
 [19] at this time.
 [20] THE WITNESS: All right.
 [21] MR. EMMICK: And that you come back tomorrow.
 [22] Nine-fifteen?
 [23] THE FOREPERSON: Nine-fifteen is fine.
 [24] MR. EMMICK: Nine-fifteen is fine.
 [25] And we'll continue at that time.

Page 85

[1] THE WITNESS: Thank you.
[2] (The witness was excused.)
[3] (Whereupon, at 4:00 p.m., the taking of testimony
[4] in the presence of a full quorum of the Grand Jury was
[5] concluded.).....
[6]
[7]
[8]
[9]
[10]
[11]
[12]
[13]
[14]
[15]
[16]
[17]
[18]
[19]
[20]
[21]
[22]
[23]
[24]
[25]

Marcia Lewis, 2/11/98

Grand Jury

Page 1 to Page 119

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

In re: GRAND JURY PROCEEDINGS

Grand Jury Room No. 4
United States District Court
for the District of Columbia
3rd & Constitution, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20001
Wednesday, February 11, 1998

The testimony of MARCIA LEWINSKY was taken in the presence of a full quorum of Grand Jury 97-2, impaneled on September 19, 1997, commencing at 10:00 a.m., before:

BRUCE UDOLF
MARY ANNE WIRTH
SOLOMON WISENBERG
STEPHEN BINHAK
ROBERT J. BITTMAN
MICHAEL EMMICK
Associate Independent Counsel
Office of Independent Counsel
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, Northwest
Suite 490 North
Washington, D.C. 20004

Page 2

PROCEEDINGS

Whereupon, MARCIA LEWINSKY was called as a witness and, after having been duly sworn by the Foreperson of the Grand Jury, was examined and testified as follows:

EXAMINATION
BY MR. EMMICK:

Q Ms. Lewis, the grand jurors asked me to try to get a more complete picture of your daughter Monica, so let me go back a bit in time. Your daughter went to high school, right?

A Yes.

Q And she was active in high school, right?

A Yes.

Q Are you doing all right?

A Yes.

Q She was successful in high school events, for example, the theater, right?

A I don't know what you mean by successful. She was in the theater group at school.

Q She was in the theater group.

A Yes.

Q She did well in the theater group, right?

A I thought so, yes.

Page 3

Q She graduated from high school, didn't she?

A Yes, she did.

Q She went on to community college, right?

A Yes.

Q She did well at community college, didn't she?

A Yes.

Q She did well enough at community college to go on to a four-year college, right?

A Yes.

Q And that was the college up at Lewis and Clark, right?

A Yes.

Q Now, Lewis and Clark is a well respected, private liberal arts college, right?

A Yes.

Q No one is embarrassed to have graduated from Lewis and Clark, right?

A I don't know.

Q She did well at Lewis and Clark, didn't she?

A Yes.

Q She wrote a senior thesis, right?

A I don't know specifically about that. No.

Q You felt she was responsible enough to let her go to college in another state, right?

A Yes.

Page 4

Q You felt that she was responsible enough to let her go on vacations out of the country, for example, to London, right?

A Yes.

Q You regard her as a bright young woman, don't you?

A Yes.

Q She has normal likeable friends, like Ashley Raines, for example?

A I don't know. I'm not -- I don't know Ashley very well, but she seems likable. Yes.

Q All right. She got one of the sought-after internships at the White House, didn't she?

A Yes.

Q That means that she did well with the application to the White House, she did well with the interview to the White House, correct?

A That's my understanding, yes.

Q And after just five or six months as an intern, she moved up to a paid position at the White House, right?

A Yes.

Q Presumably then she did pretty well at the internship, wouldn't that be fair to say?

A I don't know.

Q You don't know whether she might have done well at the internship?

Page 5

A I was proud of her. I don't know if they thought she did well.

Q Well, she got a paid position after she completed the internship, right?

A Yes.

Q You don't think they would have done that if she had done badly at the internship, do you?

A No.

Q At the Pentagon, she worked as the confidential assistant to the Assistant Secretary of Defense, right?

A Yes.

Q That's a position of some responsibility, right?

A I think so.

Q You raised her to be an honest woman, didn't you?

A I raised her the best I could.

Q Yes. And as part of that process, you raised her to be honest, didn't you?

A I don't know how to answer that question. I'm sorry. Yes, honesty was part of what I hoped to teach her.

Q All right. One of the things we asked of you yesterday was any information you might have about a conversation that Monica had with the President in early July having to do with whether President Clinton said anything like I love you or expressed any romantic interest in Monica.

Page 6

Q Do you remember that when we talked about it yesterday?

A I think so.

Q All right. Let me ask you again, did Monica ever say to you anything about President Clinton ever saying to her that he was in love with her?

A I don't think those words. No.

Q Okay. When you say you don't think those words, did she ever tell you words like that, in essence, things like that, words to that effect?

A She told me that she thought she was in love with him.

Q Right. And what did she say about what the President said to her about his feelings toward her?

A I don't know exactly what she said.

Q And I'm not asking --

A I'm sorry.

Q And I'm not asking you for exactly what she said. I am asking you in words or substance, in essence what she said about what the President had said to her. Tell us what she relayed to you about the President's feelings toward her.

A Mr. Emmick?

Q Yes?

A I'm trying to answer these questions. She said many different things at different times over the two years. If you ask me what she might have said on one particular day,

Page 7

... she might have said one thing on one day and something else a
 ... month later. I can't remember exactly or the essence what
 ... was in July and what the essence was in August.
 ... Q I'm not asking you for the exact words. If you
 ... know the exact words, we're entitled to know the exact words.
 ... A I do not.
 ... Q Then tell us in essence what happened. If you have
 ... in your memory several times when she talked on that subject,
 ... we want to know what she said in essence, in words or in
 ... effect on those occasions. Tell us what she said.
 ... A There were times she said that she thought he cared
 ... about her.
 ... Q Okay.
 ... A There were times she said she thought he didn't
 ... care at all about her and was using her. There were times
 ... she said she was in love with him. There were times she said
 ... she hated him.
 ... Q Again, we're focusing not so much on what she said
 ... about him, but what he said about her. She said to you that
 ... he had expressed that he cared about her. Tell us what you
 ... remember about that conversation. What was it that he said
 ... to her about him caring about her?
 ... A Something like -- these are not the exact words.
 ... Q I understand.
 ... A Something like she had been hurt a lot or something

Page 8

... by different men and that he would be her friend or he would
 ... help her, not hurt her. Things of that nature. Please
 ... understand these are not exact words.
 ... Q If I haven't made that clear, if you know the exact
 ... words, we want the exact words.
 ... A I do not.
 ... Q All right. All we want is the essence of the
 ... conversation as best you can remember. You mentioned that he
 ... said he cared about her and that he wouldn't hurt her. You
 ... also just said that she said that he had used her. Can you
 ... expand on that? What do you mean when she said that there
 ... were some conversations about whether he had used her?
 ... A I don't know what she meant when she said that.
 ... Q What did you understand her to mean?
 ... A That she was being used, the way women are used
 ... sometimes.
 ... Q Okay. What does that mean?
 ... A Women get hurt by men sometimes.
 ... Q And how does that happen?
 ... A I don't know. Men can hurt women sometimes.
 ... I don't --
 ... Q We're trying to --
 ... A I don't understand the question.
 ... Q You said that when she made a reference to the
 ... fact that the President was using her, you said that you

Page 9

... understood that to be a reference to the fact that the
 ... President may have used her in the way that men sometimes use
 ... women. I'm asking you to explain what you mean by that.
 ... What do you mean?
 ... A In my experience, what -- men use women all the
 ... time for different things. They use them --
 ... Q Do they use them sexually on occasion?
 ... A Yes.
 ... Q Okay. Now, you had mentioned earlier that you had
 ... begun to suspect, you felt, I think you said, that there
 ... might be a sexual relationship between the President and your
 ... daughter and when she made reference to the fact that she
 ... thought he was using her, didn't you think to yourself,
 ... "I've got to follow up on this, my daughter is being hurt by
 ... this man and I've got to find out what's going on"? Didn't
 ... you think that to yourself?
 ... A Mr. Emmick?
 ... Q Yes?
 ... A I had no way of finding out, but if you're asking
 ... me if I thought my daughter was being hurt and what I did
 ... about it, yes, I begged her leave Washington, I begged her to
 ... get another job, I begged her to date other people and start
 ... a different life. But there was no way and nothing I could
 ... have done at that time and no one I could have said this to,
 ... because it would have been unbelievable.

Page 10

... Q Do you know if the President used Monica sexually?
 ... A I do not.
 ... Q Do you believe the President used Monica sexually?
 ... A There have been times that I believed that. Yes.
 ... Q What other things has Monica told you about how the
 ... President expressed his feelings to her?
 ... A I think she said he gave her presents.
 ... Q All right. What did she say about those presents?
 ... A Did she what the President said when he gave those presents?
 ... A No.
 ... Q Did she say, "The President must like me because
 ... he's giving me these presents"?
 ... A No.
 ... Q What did she say about the President having given
 ... her these presents?
 ... A She didn't. The only one I remember is that she
 ... liked the book of poetry very much.
 ... Q And did you follow up on any of that? Did you say,
 ... "What's the President doing giving you a book of poetry,
 ... romantic poetry"? If you know the book, it's a quite
 ... romantic book.
 ... A I did not say it to her, but I thought it.
 ... Q Did you say it to anyone else? Did you raise the
 ... subject with anyone else?
 ... A No. The book?

Page 11

... Q You must have been agonizing about this.
 ... A Yes, I was.
 ... Q And who did you share that anxiety, that anguish
 ... with?
 ... A It was very hard to share it with anyone because I
 ... don't think anybody would have believed it anyway and it's
 ... also embarrassing and not very pleasant and not what you
 ... would like people to think about your daughter.
 ... Q We started again this morning asking about whether
 ... you recall any conversation in which your daughter told you
 ... that the President had on one occasion said that he loved
 ... her. Do you remember that?
 ... A I don't remember that, no.
 ... Q Do you remember my asking you about that?
 ... A Yes.
 ... MR. EMMICK: Bruce, do we have that passage?
 ... MR. UDOLF: For the record, I'm playing from
 ... ER-LRT-001. I believe it starts at page 99 of the
 ... transcript.
 ... (The audiotape was played.)
 ... THE WITNESS: Is that Linda Tripp?
 ... MR. EMMICK: Yes.
 ... (The audiotape was played.)
 ... BY MR. EMMICK:
 ... Q Okay. Do you recognize that to be your daughter's

Page 12

... voice?
 ... A Yes.
 ... Q And in that passage, she says, "I walked in and I
 ... said to my mom, 'He's in love with me.'"
 ... A I don't remember any such thing.
 ... Q Do you think your daughter was not telling the
 ... truth when she said that?
 ... A I -- I don't know. I don't know what kinds of
 ... things my daughter told this -- this lady. I do not remember
 ... my daughter saying "He's in love with me."
 ... Q Does that passage at all remind you of any other
 ... statements that your daughter made about how the President
 ... felt about her?
 ... A Other than the ones I mentioned?
 ... Q Yes.
 ... A Not right now. No.
 ... Q Did the President tell Monica that he cared about
 ... her on more than one occasion, as far as you know?
 ... A I don't know.
 ... Q Did Monica tell you on more than one occasion that
 ... the President had said that he cared about her?
 ... A I don't think she said he said it, but I think
 ... there were times she felt that he cared for her.
 ... Q So she was talking to you about her impressions of
 ... the President's feelings toward her.

Page 13

1 A That's correct.
 2 Q You mentioned earlier that there have been times
 3 when you believe the President used Monica sexually. Do you
 4 remember that?
 5 A Yes.
 6 Q What do you base those beliefs on? What makes you
 7 think that the President used Monica sexually?
 8 A Because there were times that I couldn't imagine
 9 what else was going on, why she was going there.
 10 Q So one of the facts on which you based that belief
 11 is the fact that she kept going to see the President, right?
 12 A Yes. Right.
 13 Q She kept going to see him fairly often, right?
 14 A I think so. Yes.
 15 Q And she would occasionally talk to you about those
 16 times that she saw the President, right?
 17 A Yes.
 18 Q And those are among the times when she mentioned to
 19 you that she had been seeing the President, right?
 20 A Yes. I wanted to say something about "seeing."
 21 Yesterday you said --
 22 Q Feel free.
 23 A Seeing, kids say "seeing" is the same as dating.
 24 Q Yes.
 25 A She didn't say it that way. She would say, "I want

Page 16

(The audiotape was played.)
 1 MR. EMMICK: Let me stop it right there.
 2 BY MR. EMMICK:
 3 Q That reference to "He would never see you enough,"
 4 that's a reference to the President, right?
 5 A That's true.
 6 MR. EMMICK: All right.
 7 Go ahead.
 8 (The audiotape was played.)
 9 MR. EMMICK: Let me stop it there.
 10 BY MR. EMMICK:
 11 Q She says "How could he forget who you were when y
 12 were seeing him." Do you understand that to be the
 13 euphemistic use of the word "seeing" him? Do you understand
 14 that?
 15 A No. I don't know.
 16 Q You don't think she was saying --
 17 A You mean Monica or Linda Tripp?
 18 Q That Linda Tripp was saying to Monica that he's not
 19 going to forget you because you're seeing him.
 20 A I don't know.
 21 Q You don't think that's just a reference to the fact
 22 that Monica's eyes are open and she has visual acuity, she's
 23 using seeing in a different way. Don't you understand that?
 24 A I understood "seeing" to mean going to see a

Page 14

1 to see him." Or "I'm going to see him." Or "I wish I could
 2 see him." She doesn't say "seeing" the way that you
 3 mentioned it yesterday.
 4 Q All right. You said you believe that the President
 5 was using Monica sexually and I guess now what you're saying
 6 is that you believe that not based on the fact that she said
 7 that she was seeing him, but rather on other things, right?
 8 The fact that she visited him, the fact that she gave him
 9 Valentine's Day messages, the fact that they sent messages to
 10 one another, the fact that she sent courier packages to him,
 11 the fact that she gave gifts to him, the fact that he gave
 12 gifts to her, those are the kinds of things that made you
 13 think that the President was using her sexually.
 14 A Yes.
 15 Q All right. I asked you yesterday whether you and
 16 your daughter had ever talked about why the President might
 17 have come to be interested in her romantically or sexually.
 18 Do you remember that?
 19 A No.
 20 Q Then let me just go back and ask those questions.
 21 Did you ever have any discussions with Monica about why the
 22 President might have become interested in her in any special
 23 way or any romantic way or any sexual way?
 24 A Well, the -- no. I'm sorry. No. That was not a
 25 sexual way. I think you asked me -- I don't know. I don't

Page 17

1 person. I'm going to see you this afternoon.
 2 MR. EMMICK: Well, let's back it up and play it
 3 again.
 4 THE WITNESS: But these are Linda Tripp's words
 5 that Monica is assenting to.
 6 MR. EMMICK: And listen to the passage, ma'am.
 7 Just listen to the passage.
 8 (The audiotape was played.)
 9 MR. EMMICK: Can I stop it right there?
 10 BY MR. EMMICK:
 11 Q - She made a reference to "the creep." Do you know
 12 who "the creep" is? Do you understand that "the creep" is a
 13 reference to the President?
 14 A Yes, I think so.
 15 Q And do you know whether Monica ever referred to him
 16 as "the creep" in her conversations with you?
 17 A I think she may have. Yes.
 18 MR. EMMICK: All right.
 19 Go ahead.
 20 MR. WISENBERG: Could I ask one question?
 21 THE WITNESS: Could I ask -- yes?
 22 MR. EMMICK: Yes.
 23 BY MR. WISENBERG:
 24 Q Ms. Lewis, when we were playing the tape earlier
 25 and the portion where Monica says something to the effect of

Page 15

1 understand.
 2 Q Let me go back and make sure. I'm asking about
 3 conversations that you had with Monica. I'm asking about
 4 conversations that you had with Monica having to do with her
 5 relationship with the President, conversations you had with
 6 Monica about her relationship with the President and how that
 7 relationship might have come about.
 8 A No.
 9 Q Any questions, any discussions like that at all?
 10 A How it came about? No.
 11 Q Did you ever have a conversation with her where you
 12 said to her words to the effect that it probably started
 13 because one of his other girlfriends wasn't around because of
 14 the furlough?
 15 A No.
 16 MR. EMMICK: Would you key up the next passage?
 17 (Pause.)
 18 THE FOREPERSON: Excuse me, Bruce. For the record,
 19 can we know which one?
 20 MR. EMMICK: The earlier tape that we played was --
 21 THE FOREPERSON: LRT-001
 22 MR. EMMICK: Yes. 001 at page 100.
 23 (Pause.)
 24 MR. UDOLF: This is from ER-LRT-009. It starts on
 25 page 9.

Page 18

1 my mother said if you stayed there, even if you went back to
 2 the White House, you would never see him enough, during that
 3 portion of the tape, you were shaking your head up and down
 4 as if you recognized that language. Is that correct?
 5 A I didn't want her to go back to the White House.
 6 That's correct.
 7 Q Is that something you said to her, something along
 8 those lines, even if you went back, you would never see him
 9 enough?
 10 A I don't think I used those words, no. But I did
 11 not want her to go back there.
 12 BY MR. EMMICK:
 13 Q Did you use words like that?
 14 A I don't remember. Could I be excused to speak to
 15 my attorney, please?
 16 MR. EMMICK: Sure.
 17 (The witness was excused to confer with counsel.)
 18 MR. EMMICK: Ms. Lewis, we were in the midst of a
 19 passage that was being played.
 20 Bruce, are you in a position to go through that
 21 passage again?
 22 (The audiotape was played.)
 23 BY MR. EMMICK:
 24 Q What do you understand that to be a reference to,
 25 the "investiture," "Walter's thing"?

Page 19

(1) A We have a friend who was appointed some special
(2) appointment with the Army and there was an investiture at
(3) West Point.
(4) Q Who is Walter?
(5) A He's a friend named Walter Kaye.
(6) Q How long have you known Walter Kaye?
(7) A I don't know. Twelve years.
(8) Q What is Walter Kaye's position?
(9) A I think he's retired now.
(10) Q Retired as what? From what?
(11) A Insurance company.
(12) Q You mean he worked as an insurance salesman?
(13) A No, he started an insurance company, I think.
(14) Q A rather large insurance company?
(15) A I think so.
(16) MR. EMMICK: Questions that any of you want to ask
(17) about Walter Kaye?
(18) BY MR. BITTMAN:
(19) Q Did Walter Kaye assist Monica in getting the job at
(20) the White House?
(21) A I think he either wrote a letter of recommendation
(22) or recommended her in some way.
(23) BY MR. EMMICK:
(24) Q Was that for the internship or was that for the
(25) Legislative Affairs position?

Page 20

(1) A Oh, I'm sorry. I'm sorry. I'm sorry. For the
(2) internship.
(3) Q Do you know if he played any other role in getting
(4) her an internship?
(5) A Any other role?
(6) Q Yes. Did he do anything other than write a letter
(7) of recommendation?
(8) A I'm not sure he wrote a letter. He may have just
(9) given a recommendation. I don't know.
(10) Q I see. Did he have anything to do with her getting
(11) a job at Legislative Affairs?
(12) A I don't believe so. No.
(13) Q Did he have anything to do with her getting a job
(14) at the Pentagon?
(15) A I don't think so. No.
(16) Q Did he have anything to do with her getting any of
(17) the interviews that were later conducted with Revlon or any
(18) of the other companies?
(19) A Not to my knowledge.
(20) BY MR. UDOLF:
(21) Q Ms. Lewis, what do you understand Mr. Kaye's
(22) relationship to be with the President, if any?
(23) A I think he's a supporter and a donor. I think - I
(24) don't know if there's anything beyond that.
(25) Q Do you know if he's personal friends with President

Page 21

(1) Clinton?
(2) A I don't think they're personal friends, but I think
(3) he's very active in supporting him.
(4) BY MR. EMMICK:
(5) Q Financially or otherwise?
(6) A I don't know the details, but I would guess
(7) financially.
(8) (The audiotape was played.)
(9) BY MR. EMMICK:
(10) Q When she makes a reference to getting over Andy,
(11) Andy was, you understand it, someone with whom she had a
(12) relationship, right?
(13) A Yes.
(14) Q All right. And so when she says that the President
(15) played a role in getting over Andy, she's talking about the
(16) President played a role in getting over her relationship, her
(17) sexual relationship, with Andy, right?
(18) A I don't know.
(19) MR. EMMICK: All right.
(20) Go ahead.
(21) (The audiotape was played.)
(22) BY MR. EMMICK:
(23) Q Did you hear that reference to a discussion between
(24) Monica and you there? There's a reference to mom there?
(25) A I thought you asked me if I ever said. That's what

Page 22

(1) I understood you to ask me.
(2) MR. EMMICK: Why don't we just play the passage
(3) again?
(4) THE WITNESS: I didn't say that.
(5) (The audiotape was played.)
(6) BY MR. EMMICK:
(7) Q All right. So in that passage it says, "I said to
(8) my mom." So maybe you're right. Maybe you didn't say that
(9) to her, but did she say that to you?
(10) A I don't remember that. It's possible.
(11) Q Wait a minute, now. You wouldn't remember if your
(12) daughter said to you that the President is only fooling
(13) around with me because other girlfriends were on a furlough?
(14) That's not something you would remember?
(15) A Mr. Emmick, my daughter talked about so many
(16) different things over this period. I don't remember her
(17) exactly telling me that. I don't remember.
(18) Q Did she say in words or effect those things?
(19) A I don't remember that. No.
(20) Q Isn't that - how could anyone forget something
(21) like that that their daughter has told them?
(22) A That's what I'm saying. I don't remember her ever
(23) saying that.
(24) Q Is that the kind of thing that if she had said it
(25) to you you would remember?

Page 23

(1) A She talks a lot. She says so many things. I guess
(2) I would remember. I don't know. I don't know.
(3) Q Has she had other conversations with you where the
(4) two of you talked about the President's other girlfriends at
(5) all?
(6) A The President's other girlfriends?
(7) Q Yes. Or the President's girlfriends or the
(8) President's other female friends, anything like that. Do
(9) you understand that's what that discussion was about?
(10) A I think she talked a lot about being jealous of
(11) other women. I don't recall any specific conversations.
(12) Q All right. Let me get clear, then. You are
(13) concerned that your daughter may be having a sexual
(14) relationship with the President and she says to you, one or
(15) more times, that she's jealous of other women being with the
(16) President. What is your reaction when she says that?
(17) A My reaction is that if this is happening, I
(18) wouldn't know what to do, where to go or what to say to
(19) anyone. That was my reaction.
(20) Q Don't you ask her about it? Don't you talk with
(21) her about it? Don't you say, "Baby, how can I help?" Don't
(22) you reach out to her? Don't you try to support her?
(23) A Yes. I tried to get her to join groups in
(24) Washington where they had charity groups for young
(25) professionals. I tried to get her to meet young men her own

Page 24

(1) age. I asked her all kinds of things. I did what mothers do
(2) when they're trying to get a grown-up child off a bad course.
(3) But I, myself, could not control this situation. I, myself,
(4) could not change what was happening. I tried to. I could
(5) not control it.
(6) MR. EMMICK: Other questions before we go to the
(7) next passage?
(8) BY MR. BITTMAN:
(9) Q You said, Ms. Lewis, you could not change what was
(10) happening. What, in your mind, was happening?
(11) A Something not appropriate, not normal, not your
(12) usual thing, was happening. I wasn't there, I don't know
(13) what.
(14) Q I know you weren't there, but was it your
(15) understanding that what was happening was a sexual
(16) relationship your daughter was having with the President?
(17) A Yes. At times, that's what I believed.
(18) BY MR. BINHAK:
(19) Q And Ms. Lewis, Mr. Emmick before asked you or read
(20) you a list of things that you agreed made you believe that
(21) there was a basis for your belief that there was a sexual
(22) relationship and you've just told Mr. Emmick that you had
(23) some discussions with Monica about when Monica would say that
(24) there were - would tell you about the President's other
(25) girlfriends or would allude to other women. Is that another

Page 25

1: indication for you? Was that another indication at the time
 2: that there might have been a sexual relationship between
 3: Monica and the President?
 4: A No.
 5: Q That was never an indication?
 6: A (No audible response.)
 7: BY MR. EMMICK:
 8: Q Well, didn't your daughter's jealousy make you
 9: think maybe there is a sexual relationship?
 10: A No. My daughter's jealousy made me think that she
 11: was -- just had a crush on him. Didn't necessarily mean sex
 12: to me, no.
 13: Q We're not asking what it necessarily meant. We're
 14: asking whether it contributed to your overall conclusion that
 15: an inappropriate sexual relationship might be going on.
 16: A No. Not that.
 17: Q All right. We're about to go to another passage.
 18: Yesterday I asked you about whether there were any plans for
 19: a copy of your book, *The Private Lives of the Three Tenors*, --
 20: to be delivered to the President. Do you remember that
 21: discussion yesterday?
 22: Q I remember you asked me, but I thought you asked me
 23: if I sent a book the President. I'm not sure.
 24: Q That was among the questions.
 25: A Okay.

Page 26

1: Q Let me ask it more generally, then.
 2: A Yes.
 3: Q Were there any plans or discussions or
 4: consideration at all of sending a copy of this book to the
 5: President?
 6: A Yes. Monica said she wanted to send a copy to him.
 7: Q All right. And she said that to you.
 8: A Yes.
 9: Q All right. When did that happen, as best you can
 10: recall?
 11: A I don't know. Two months ago.
 12: Q She said that to you? How many times did the
 13: subject come up?
 14: A I don't know.
 15: Q The two of you discussed it?
 16: A She said that's what she wanted to do. I'm not
 17: sure what you mean by "discussed." I didn't say not to.
 18: Q What did you say? Describe the conversation. Who
 19: said what to whom?
 20: A She said she wanted to either -- I don't know if
 21: she said send or give him a copy of this book. I think she
 22: felt that people were criticizing her mother. I think she
 23: felt people were saying it was a nasty book, which it is not.
 24: was not. I think that was what she was trying to do. Make
 25: him think -- you know, correct what she thought people were

Page 27

1: thinking about her mother.
 2: Q Do you want to take a few minutes? Do you want to
 3: take a break?
 4: A No, it's okay.
 5: Q All right. What makes you think she was trying to
 6: correct a bad impression that the President may have of you?
 7: A I don't know.
 8: Q Well, there must be some reason why you thought
 9: that.
 10: A No. You're asking me why she thought they had a
 11: bad impression of me. I don't know why.
 12: Q Did you have any discussions with her that might
 13: give you some indication why she thought that?
 14: A Did I have discussions with her? No.
 15: Q Did the topic come up in conversations?
 16: A Yes.
 17: Q All right. What did she say that made you think
 18: she had that concern?
 19: A I don't know the exact words she said.
 20: Q And I'm not asking for the exact words, I'm asking
 21: for in essence what she said.
 22: A I think she said she thought someone had said what
 23: they're saying now, that because I wrote a book, that makes
 24: my daughter some bad thing. I don't know who said it to her
 25: or where she might have heard it, but she seemed to believe

Page 28

1: that if she showed this book that whoever she was going to
 2: show it to would see it is not that kind of book.
 3: Q Was there also a discussion about sending along
 4: with the book a copy of a New York Times book review?
 5: A It's possible. I don't remember specifically
 6: that might have come up. That might have come up. I don't
 7: remember.
 8: MR. UDOLF: I'm playing now from ER-LRT-011. It
 9: should be on page 64 of the transcript.
 10: (The audiotape was played.)
 11: BY MR. EMMICK:
 12: Q Was there any plan for you to take a note to Betty?
 13: A Monica asked me to drop a note to Betty once at the
 14: OEOP, NEOP, whatever it's called. I didn't know what was in
 15: it. I don't know what note she's talking about here.
 16: Q Okay. So there was a time when she asked you to
 17: drop a note off to Betty.
 18: A Yes.
 19: Q All right. And Betty is Betty Currie?
 20: A Yes.
 21: Q Do you remember when that conversation occurred?
 22: A This conversation?
 23: Q No, the conversation that you had with your
 24: daughter about your dropping off a note to Betty.
 25: A It was quite a long time ago, maybe -- it was in

Page 29

1: the summer, I think.
 2: Q Summer of last year, then?
 3: A This past -- this last summer.
 4: Q Yes '97. Did it seem unusual that your daughter
 5: would be asking you to drop a note off with Betty?
 6: A No.
 7: Q Had you ever dropped anything off with Betty
 8: before?
 9: A Excuse me. I wasn't dropping it with Betty. You
 10: leave it in this building, in the lobby of a building with --
 11: I didn't go -- you know --
 12: Q All right. So you were going to drop a note off in
 13: some sort of a message box in a building and you just knew
 14: that it was going to be for Betty after you dropped it off.
 15: A Yes. It was addressed to Ms. Betty Currie.
 16: Q Addressed to her. All right. Did you take such a
 17: note to a building like that?
 18: A Well, it wasn't a note. It was a manilla envelope.
 19: Q Did you take a manilla envelope to a building like
 20: that?
 21: A Yes.
 22: Q And did you drop it off?
 23: A Yes.
 24: Q And was it addressed to Betty?
 25: A Yes, it was.

Page 30

1: Q All right. And who gave you the manilla envelope?
 2: A Monica did.
 3: Q And she gave that to you and what did she say about
 4: it?
 5: A Could you drop it off. She had to go to work early
 6: that morning and would I drop it -- I think it's the new
 7: office, New Executive Office Building.
 8: Q Did she say why she wasn't going to simply mail it
 9: or have it couriered or anything else?
 10: A No.
 11: Q Did it strike you as unusual that she was asking
 12: you to drop something off like that?
 13: A No.
 14: Q All right. But you had never done it before.
 15: A I'd never dropped something for Betty Currie. I
 16: did a lot of errands and things for her while she was
 17: working, but not a letter to Betty Currie. No.
 18: Q And had you dropped other things off at the White
 19: House or at the Old Executive Office Building before?
 20: A No.
 21: Q Did you do that since this particular occasion or
 22: is this the only time you ever dropped anything off?
 23: A I think that was the only time.
 24: Q Now, this is talking about a time when you dropped
 25: off a manilla envelope or planned to drop off a manilla

Page 31

envelope

A Yes

Q What does that have to do with the book?

A Nothing

MR. EMMICK: All right.

BY MR. UDOLF:

Q Do you know Betty Currie personally?

A I do not.

Q You've never met her?

A No

Q What do you understand her relationship to be with Monica?

A Monica loves Betty Currie. Monica went to - Betty Currie's brother was killed. Monica went to the funeral. Monica worries about her. Monica cried - Monica sent bagels to the hospital when Betty Currie's mother was sick. I know you don't believe any of this, but that's what my daughter is - like. That's - that's who she really is, not what you see on Hard Copy on T.V., that's my daughter. So she for some reason just loved - loved Betty.

MR. EMMICK: Other questions?

(No response.)

(The audiotape was played.)

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q Did you say that to Monica, that you wanted her to

Page 32

put a copy of the New York Times book review in there?

A I may have, yes.

Q Okay. And why did you say that to her?

A Because it was a respectable review in a venerable newspaper. It's not easy to get reviewed in the New York Times. And if people had been using this book somehow to malign us, it felt that was a pretty good indication that that's not what this book is about.

Q It would put you and your daughter in a better light.

A No. No. I'm not interested in putting my daughter and me in a better light. I'm interested in people not maligning us falsely.

MR. EMMICK: All right.

Do you want to go on?

(The audiotape was played.)

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q Now, that note that she's talking about, did she discuss that note with you?

A I'm sorry, I didn't hear that. Can you play it -

BY MR. UDOLF:

Q Do you want to hear it again?

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q Do you want to hear it again?

A Yes

Page 33

MR. EMMICK: Fine.

(The audiotape was played.)

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q Okay. So it sounds to me like, and you can judge for yourself, it sounds like there was a discussion about an initial plan for you to drop off a note and also to drop off a copy of the book and to drop off a copy of the New York Times book review - is that your understanding from the tape?

A I honestly don't remember what day this - I don't remember this, that we were having lunch or any of that. And I didn't even quite understand what they said after that, about someone calling, so I didn't understand that at all.

Q Okay. Do you want to listen to it again?

A No. I don't think I can understand what she says after - somebody called her?

Q Would you like to look at a transcript as we go along with it?

A Okay.

MR. EMMICK: Have you got a transcript?

MR. UDOLF: Do you want to use yours? It's 11. I think we have 11 over here.

This particular page, it's 64.

MR. EMMICK: All right. I'm showing the witness what has been marked as ER-LRT-011A. I'm opening it up to page 64.

Page 34

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q Are you looking for -

A I don't have my glasses.

Q Okay. Do you want to take a short break and get your glasses?

A JUROR: Are they reading glasses?

MR. EMMICK: If they're just reading glasses, we could lend you some.

THE WITNESS: Oh, thanks.

MR. EMMICK: Sure. We'll get them here. Here we are.

And I think if you'll look at the top of 64, you'll see that that's where the New York Times book review passage is placed. And if we could go back to approximately the top of page 64, I think we'll be able to follow along and you may be able to understand the tape.

THE WITNESS: Oh, I see. I see. I was supposed to take a note?

MR. EMMICK: Yes.

THE WITNESS: But also said - they said they were going to call me - I don't know anything about that. I don't know anything about the note at all. I do know she wanted to send the book.

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q And do you have any recollection of the lunch

Page 35

(1) meeting involving your aunt?

(2) A No.

(3) Q Excuse me. Her aunt at all?

(4) A No.

(5) Q All right. No discussion of the note at all?

(6) A No. I didn't know anything about a note.

(7) Q No discussion at the same time about her interest in talking with Betty in order to talk further with the President?

(8) A No.

(9) MR. EMMICK: All right.

(10) Any other questions about this?

(11) BY MR. UDOLF:

(12) Q Did you have any discussions with anyone else about sending a copy of your book or the book review with anyone else?

(13) A I don't think so. No.

(14) Q No other family members?

(15) A I don't remember. I may have mentioned it to my sister, but I don't remember.

(16) MR. UDOLF: If I may just play from ER-Search-004.

(17) (The audiotape was played.)

(18) BY MR. UDOLF:

(19) Q Does that refresh your recollection?

(20) A Yes. That's my sister.

Page 36

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q Now, she made a reference there to sending this to "the big creep."

A I don't think she said "big." I just think she said "the creep."

MR. BITTMAN: Replay it.

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q Replay it? "The big creep?"

A Maybe. I didn't hear that.

(The audiotape was played.)

THE WITNESS: Oh, she did.

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q Okay. "The big creep" is a reference to the President, right?

A Yes.

Q All right. And Monica has referred to him as "the creep" and "the big creep," right?

A There have been a lot of creeps in our lives.

Q Right. But this is a reference to -

A Yes.

Q - her "big creep" being the President.

A Yes. That's what Monica would call him. Yes.

Q All right. And that's also what your sister would call him.

A Because Monica called him that.

Page 37

1 creep?
 2 Q Right. And did you sometimes refer to him as "the
 3 A I may have. Yes.
 4 Could we take a break now, please?
 5 MR. EMMICK: Yes. Why don't we just take a full
 6 10-minute break, because I think everyone needs a break.
 7 Thanks.
 8 (A brief recess was taken.)
 9 BY MR. EMMICK:
 10 Q All right. We're still at the point where we're
 11 asking questions and playing some passages relating to some
 12 of the questions I asked yesterday. You remember yesterday I
 13 asked you about a time you met and had a conversation with
 14 Evelyn Lieberman? Do you remember that?
 15 A Yes.
 16 Q All right. Would you tell us again what the
 17 circumstances were when you spoke with Evelyn Lieberman?
 18 A The man that I am engaged to was director of the
 19 Voice of America during the Carter administration.
 20 Q And?
 21 A And so there was a ceremony of some kind there, I
 22 don't remember exactly what, and he invited me to go and we
 23 went. And they made an announcement or something that Evelyn
 24 Lieberman was the new director.
 25 Q And what did you do or say with respect to Evelyn

Page 40

1 sent out of the White House. I don't know what Evelyn
 2 Lieberman was thinking.
 3 Q And I'm not asking you if you know. I'm asking you
 4 what you understood, what you believed, what you interpreted.
 5 A That's how I interpreted it.
 6 Q That she was told she had to leave the White House
 7 because she was beautiful?
 8 A Evelyn Lieberman must -- now, this is just me
 9 imagining what Evelyn Lieberman may have thought, so I don't
 10 know --
 11 Q That's exactly what I'm asking you for. I'm asking
 12 for your understanding, for your beliefs, for your
 13 impressions, for what you feel about that conversation.
 14 A That Mrs. Lieberman in protecting the President
 15 would want to have pretty women moved out. That was my
 16 interpretation. I don't know that that's what Mrs. Lieberman
 17 did.
 18 Q And what do you mean by protecting the President?
 19 Protect the President from what?
 20 A I guess from rumors. I don't know.
 21 Q And how would moving a beautiful woman away from
 22 the President protect him from rumors?
 23 A There were always rumors about him.
 24 Q Rumors about him what?
 25 A With other women.

Page 38

1 Lieberman?
 2 A I remembered Monica saying that Evelyn Lieberman
 3 had either been the one or something like that who had made
 4 Monica transfer out of the White House. I think Monica said
 5 Evelyn Lieberman didn't like her or something like that.
 6 Q And so at the time you wanted to speak with Evelyn
 7 about that, correct?
 8 A I wasn't sure if I should or I shouldn't, but
 9 Monica had been so hurt and so upset and crying so much about
 10 it that -- I don't know, as her mother, I felt -- and Evelyn
 11 Lieberman looked like a mother to me, so I thought maybe I
 12 should say something. I don't know.
 13 Q All right. So you approached her.
 14 A Yes.
 15 Q And what happened?
 16 A I think I introduced myself and I think I either
 17 asked her or mentioned about Monica having had to leave the
 18 White House, that I was her mother. I don't remember the
 19 exact words after that. She said something, I don't know
 20 what she said.
 21 Q I understand you don't know the exact words after
 22 that, but you said something about why Monica had to leave
 23 the White House. In substance, what were you trying to
 24 convey? What were you trying to ask Evelyn Lieberman about?
 25 A I don't think I was trying to ask her so much as --

Page 41

1 Q All right. And the fact that you are aware of
 2 rumors about him with other women, is that one of the things
 3 that contributed to your suspicion or belief that there may
 4 be a sexual relationship between the President and Monica?
 5 A It may have played a small part. I don't know. It
 6 wasn't the main thing.
 7 Q It wasn't the main thing, but it may have played a
 8 role, right?
 9 A A small part.
 10 MR. EMMICK: All right. A small part. All right.
 11 Why don't we play that passage?
 12 MR. UDOLF: With Evelyn Lieberman?
 13 MR. EMMICK: Yes.
 14 MR. UDOLF: I don't have that passage cued up right
 15 now.
 16 MR. EMMICK: All right. That's fine.
 17 All right. What I'd like to do then is turn our
 18 attention to one of the subjects that we were discussing at
 19 the end of yesterday and that is a discussion of the Paula
 20 Jones lawsuit and a discussion of what things you and your
 21 daughter talked about in connection with that lawsuit. That
 22 is to say what about conversations that related to the
 23 subpoena, what about conversations that related to items that
 24 were called for her to produce in connection with the
 25 subpoena, what about conversations relating to whether she

Page 39

1 I don't know, just -- to let her know how hurt Monica was and
 2 how -- more like that than asked her.
 3 Q All right. So you spoke with her and tried to
 4 communicate how hurt Monica was because she had to leave the
 5 White House. And what was Evelyn Lieberman's reaction?
 6 A I don't remember exactly what she said, and I
 7 understand you just want the essence. I don't remember the
 8 essence because it wasn't that clear to me. But I remember
 9 because it sounded so cruel, she ended the conversation by
 10 saying something about Monica being cursed because she's
 11 beautiful. And I found that remark not very nice.
 12 Q And when you say you found that remark not to be
 13 nice, what do you mean? I mean, in a way, it's a complement.
 14 What's not nice about it? She called your daughter
 15 beautiful. What's not nice about it? What makes it cruel in
 16 your view?
 17 A She didn't say my daughter was beautiful, she said
 18 my daughter was cursed to be beautiful. That's quite
 19 different in my judgment.
 20 Q And what did you understand her to be saying? Why
 21 would that even come up in the course of the conversation?
 22 A Why would Monica be beautiful come up?
 23 Q Why would Monica be cursed with being beautiful
 24 come up in the course of the conversation?
 25 A I guess that was her explanation of why Monica was

Page 42

1 should deny the existence of any sexual relationship, any
 2 conversations about anything like that. That's the general
 3 subject I'm going to get into right now.
 4 BY MR. EMMICK:
 5 Q First, let's just start with the general topic of
 6 were there any conversations between you and Monica about
 7 whether she should deny the existence of any sexual
 8 relationship?
 9 A I don't know about conversations, but I think that
 10 she always planned, you know, not to tell people about it.
 11 Q Okay. What makes you think that she always planned
 12 that?
 13 A Well, she was acting like it was a secret and now I
 14 find out she -- seems from what I read in the paper that she
 15 told everybody. From what I understood, Monica would not
 16 talk about these things.
 17 Q What had she said by that time that made you think
 18 that she planned to deny it? Did the subject come up, "What
 19 are you going to say?"
 20 A No. The subject didn't come up like that. No.
 21 Q The subject didn't come up "like that." How did
 22 the subject come up, then?
 23 A I don't remember the exact -- how it all went. The
 24 first I heard about this, she came to New York, I was living
 25 in New York at the time, and we were in a taxi, I think. We

Page 43

1 were in the back seat. And she whispered to me, "I'm going
2 to be" either "I'm going to be" or "I have been," I don't
3 remember what "called for the Paula Jones --" and I don't
4 know what word she used, case or words to that effect.
5 Q And when you say the first that you heard about
6 "this," when you say "this," you mean her connection to the
7 Paula Jones lawsuit.
8 A Right.
9 Q Just the two of you were in the taxi?
10 A That's right.
11 Q She whispered this to you. Any reason she would be
12 whispering it?
13 A I don't know.
14 Q She said she was going to be called as a witness in
15 the Paula Jones lawsuit?
16 A No, she didn't use -- I do not remember the word
17 "witness."
18 Q All right. She's going to be called in connection
19 with the Paula Jones lawsuit.
20 A That's correct.
21 Q All right. And what did you interpret -- you don't
22 think that was a telephone call, do you?
23 A No, I did not.
24 Q All right. You interpreted called as called as a
25 witness.

Page 44

1 A (Shaking head.)
2 Q Well, then, let me just ask you. What did you
3 interpret "called" to refer to?
4 A You have to understand, I am not familiar with
5 these terms. I've never been in a lawsuit, I've never been a
6 witness, so these are not words that I can understand as
7 clearly as you do.
8 Q I'm not asking you to understand them clearly. I'm
9 just asking what you interpreted. Your daughter tells you
10 that she's going to be called in connection with the Paula
11 Jones lawsuit. You have some level of understanding,
12 presumably if you don't have a complete level of
13 understanding, you'd ask her, "What do you mean?"
14 A I didn't say, "What do you mean?"
15 Q What happened? She said she's going to be called
16 in connection with the Paula Jones lawsuit. What did you
17 understand her to mean?
18 A That they were going to ask her questions.
19 Q All right. Now, at that time, you indicated
20 earlier that you said you had a suspicion or a belief that
21 she might have had a sexual relationship with the President.
22 When she said she was going to be called in connection with
23 the Paula Jones lawsuit, did you think it might have
24 something to do with this sexual relationship?
25 A Yes.

Page 45

1 Q All right. I take it that might have been a matter
2 of grave concern for you.
3 A Yes.
4 Q All right. Tell us how the conversation then
5 proceeded.
6 A That was all that was said right then.
7 Q Okay. What was your reaction then when she said
8 that? Your heart must have fallen out of your chest.
9 A I felt at that point that this -- this was -- I was
10 out of my league. This had now entered something that I
11 couldn't cope with or understand or in any way help her or
12 anything like that. This was beyond what had happened up
13 until then.
14 Q All right. Now, you made an earlier reference to
15 that's all that you talked about "at that time."
16 A Yes.
17 Q And when you were talking about "at that time,"
18 I assume you mean there in the taxi.
19 A That's correct.
20 Q At some later time, did you have further
21 conversation with her about this?
22 A Yes.
23 Q All right. I assume it's later that day or some
24 time shortly thereafter?
25 A It was not that day. This was at night, when she

Page 46

1 was on her way back to Washington.
2 A Okay. That night.
3 Q Yes.
4 Q Going back to Washington. What was the setting?
5 A I was riding with her to the airport.
6 Q Okay. What was said?
7 A What I said, she whispered, are you talking about
8 that stuff?
9 Q No, I'm talking about the next time you talked
10 about the subject.
11 A The next time? I don't remember the exact next
12 time, but after that point, she just -- she seemed to have --
13 she was -- I don't know. I think I felt now she has to
14 handle this. It was not something I could help her or handle
15 for her or anything like that.
16 Q Didn't you have a number of conversations with her
17 later about the Paula Jones lawsuit, about the subpoena,
18 about what she was going to say, about what she was going to
19 do?
20 A She told me that she was going to speak to an
21 attorney about it.
22 Q Okay. And did she talk with you about what she was
23 going to say to any attorney about it?
24 A No.
25 Q Did she talk with you about any concerns for her

Page 47

1 safety?
2 A Her safety?
3 Q Yes. Her safety. Did the subject of her safety
4 come up? She's involved in a lawsuit in which the President
5 is accused of sexual harassment, she's a possible witness in
6 that lawsuit. Was there any discussion between the two of
7 you at all about safety concerns?
8 A I don't remember.
9 BY MR. UDOLF:
10 Q Did you ever indicate to your daughter, Ms. Lewis,
11 that you were concerned about her safety as a possible
12 witness in the Jones lawsuit?
13 A You mean that night?
14 MR. UDOLF: Any time.
15 MR. EMMICK: No. Any time.
16 BY MR. EMMICK:
17 Q Between the time when you first heard about her
18 involvement in the Paula Jones lawsuit and the time --
19 A I may have. Yes. I may have.
20 Q Okay. When you say you "may have" what do you
21 mean?
22 A Well, I think it would have been something I might
23 have said, although I don't remember saying it. But, yes.
24 Q When you say you "may have," I assume you have in
25 your mind some concerns about her safety.

Page 48

1 A Yes, I do.
2 Q What are those concerns that you have in your mind?
3 A Well, these are -- we are now talking about a much,
4 much more serious thing than what we were talking about
5 before, which was just my daughter and her own emotional
6 problems with this situation and her unhappiness at the White
7 House. We're now talking about something entirely different.
8 Q Yes.
9 A So, yes, I had concerns.
10 Q And what were the nature of those concerns? It's a
11 different situation. How does it apply to her safety? Were
12 you concerned about retaliation?
13 A I can't remember feeling that way now, but I'm not
14 going to say it's impossible that I thought that. I was very
15 confused by this time with lots of different feelings and
16 fears. That might have been one of them. I don't know.
17 Q Were you concerned that she might be in trouble if
18 she admitted a sexual relationship with the President?
19 A I don't know. I don't understand the question. In
20 trouble with whom?
21 Q Safety. Were you concerned that if she admitted a
22 relationship with the President, powerful people might put
23 her in harm's way?
24 A I honestly don't know if I felt that way or not.
25 MR. UDOLF: I'm playing from ER-LRT-005 right now.

Page 49

And I believe it starts a little earlier, it starts on page 75.

(The audiotape was played.)

THE WITNESS: That's ridiculous.

BY MR. EMMICK: Q Well, that is your daughter's voice.

A Yes.

Q And your daughter did say that, right?

A I can't speak for what my daughter said to Linda Tripp in these conversations. Yes, I believe it's my daughter's voice. I did not say someone will kill you.

Q Did you have some discussions about what might happen if she admitted publicly that the President had had some sort of sexual relationship with her?

A No.

Q Did that subject come up at all?

A No.

Q Well, you admit that you had some kind of a concern.

A Yes.

Q All right. And the concern was a concern that if she made that kind of a public statement or was about to make some kind of a public statement, she might be in trouble, right?

A I never thought about it in terms of a public

Page 52

her best interests to deny any sexual relationship.

A I did not say that.

MR. EMMICK: All right. Are you ready to play the tape?

BY MR. UDOLF: Q Did you ever, Ms. Lewis, remind your daughter about what happened to Mary Jo Kopeckne?

A Oh, I may have said that. Yes.

BY MR. EMMICK: Q Okay. What did you mean by that? What did happen to Mary Jo Kopeckne?

A I don't know.

Q Then what do you mean when you reminded your daughter about Mary Jo Kopeckne?

A I thought that was very sad. I thought she died -- you know, I don't know anything about -- I don't want to say in court what I think happened to Mary Jo Kopeckne. I'm sorry. I can't -- see --

Q I'm not asking you what actually happened to Mary Jo Kopeckne. I'm asking you what you meant when you reminded your daughter what happened to Mary Jo Kopeckne. What did you mean?

A That it is dangerous for foolish young women to -- to -- to -- to get involved in things that are not -- not where they should be involved. That's what I meant.

Page 50

statement.

Q If she were to say in any setting, if she were to admit in any setting, that the President of the United States had had a sexual relationship with her, that might get her in trouble.

A Oh, yes.

Q All right. And you were concerned with your daughter's safety, right?

A Yes.

Q And it certainly would get her in less trouble from a safety point of view if she were to say nothing ever happened, right?

A In the lawsuit?

Q Yes.

A Or in general?

Q Both.

A Well, in general, of course she shouldn't say something happened, but that's -- I think you're confusing me a little. You're saying --

Q I'm not trying to.

A -- was I concerned about my daughter's safety in general?

Q Yes.

A Yes.

Q And as a mother, did you want to give her advice

Page 53

Q And that the better course would be to deny any sexual relationship.

A No, sir. The better course would be not to do it.

MR. EMMICK: Play the passage.

(The audiotape was played.)

MR. UDOLF: Maybe you should give her a copy of the transcript.

MR. EMMICK: Okay.

MR. UDOLF: I'm starting -- this is body wire 005.

(Pause.)

MR. WISENBERG: It's on 100.

MR. EMMICK: Yes. I don't have a clean copy of body wire 005.

MR. WISENBERG: I might. Hold on a second.

(Pause.)

(The audiotape was played.)

MR. UDOLF: Do you want to show her?

MR. WISENBERG: Just help follow along.

MR. UDOLF: It's on page 23, starting at line 19.

MR. WISENBERG: You have a different version.

MR. EMMICK: Oh, wait. I have a version, too.

MR. UDOLF: He has a version, too.

MR. EMMICK: And it's 67.

MR. UDOLF: It's BW-005, page 23, it's going to start at line 19.

Page 51

about whether she should tell the truth or not about the sexual relationship?

A In general or in connection with Paula Jones? They're two very separate things.

Q And you know exactly what I'm going to ask. I'm going to ask about both of those very separate things.

A Right.

Q In general, did you give her advice about whether she should tell anyone about the sexual relationship?

A I don't recall giving her specific advice, but I certainly would have said "Don't talk" or "Don't say these things," or "Don't talk to people about it." Yes. That would -- I think any mother would -- the alternative would be to tell your daughter to what, go and tell people this is happening? I don't think so.

Q And you had, because you're a mother concerned with your daughter, you had those conversations with her, right?

A I don't know if we specifically -- I don't think -- I think it was understood that you don't go and say these things to people.

Q Understood based on what?

A Common decency.

Q All right. And let's turn to the Paula Jones lawsuit and whether or not in connection with the Paula Jones lawsuit you said anything to her about whether it would be in

Page 54

MR. EMMICK: You've got your glasses?

THE WITNESS: Yes.

MR. EMMICK: All right. What I'm placing before the witness is a book that has a number of transcripts in it and I'm opening it to a page that at the top says "Body Wire-005" and it has six pages referred to. I'm putting my finger on a page 23 reference and I believe there's a reference to "Ms. Lewinsky, you know." We're going to be starting at that line, I believe.

(The audiotape was played.)

MR. UDOLF: I'm going to skip over this thing here, this next paragraph.

MR. EMMICK: Do you think it would be a good idea for --

MR. BINHAK: -- to read it. There are several of the grand jurors who can't hear the tape, so I think we should read the transcript so that they can follow along.

MR. EMMICK: Do you want to do it sort of like a reading with one of us playing Monica and one of us playing Linda Tripp and then we could walk through the transcript and then all the grand jurors would have the benefit --

MR. UDOLF: We could do that. Why don't we let her listen to it first?

MR. EMMICK: Okay. Is that all right with the grand jurors? We'll go through this -- I think it's about a

Page 55

(1) three-page series of the transcripts in the part of the tapes
 (2) and then we'll walk through it so the grand jurors have had a
 (3) chance to hear and understand.
 (4) MR. UDOLF: I'll just skip the big paragraph.
 (5) MR. EMMICK: All right.
 (6) (The audiotape was played.)
 (7) MR. EMMICK: All right. For the benefit of the
 (8) grand jurors who haven't got the transcript in front, I think
 (9) it will make sense for us to read those two passages.
 (10) (Pause)
 (11) MR. EMMICK: Does everyone understand what we're
 (12) doing?
 (13) MR. WISENBERG: Yes. Let me just say we are in
 (14) our ministerial capacity, Ms. Wirth and I will read portions
 (15) of a transcript of the consensual monitoring tape we've been
 (16) listening to and I am Ms. Trupp and Ms. Wirth is Ms.
 (17) Lewnsky.
 (18) MS. WIRTH: And we're on page 23, line 19.
 (19) (A portion of the transcript of Body Wire Tape-005
 (20) was read to the Grand Jury by Ms. Wirth and Mr. Wisenberg.)
 (21) BY MR. EMMICK:
 (22) Q All right. Let's turn our attention back to page
 (23) 23 and we'll go through this. Okay. I at page 23, at the
 (24) bottom, there's a question, "What does your mother think
 (25) about the security issue?" And then there's reference to

Page 56

(1) "Security? Safety issue?" And what Monica says is, "She
 (2) said, oh, she - if she had - she said, "If you on your own
 (3) had not decided to do this, I would force you."
 (4) Now, you understand what that appears to mean is if
 (5) you on your own had not decided to deny the sexual
 (6) relationship, I would force you. That's what that appears to
 (7) me, right?
 (8) A Yes.
 (9) Q All right. Did you have any discussion with her
 (10) like that at all?
 (11) A I did not. And I don't understand why Ms. Trupp,
 (12) who I never met and don't know, is asking Monica what her
 (13) mother thinks and how - how can I -
 (14) Q Well, what difference does it make?
 (15) A It's so strange.
 (16) Q Well, you can make whatever strange observations
 (17) you want to, but what we want to find out is what did you and
 (18) Monica talk about on the safety issue and what Monica says is
 (19) that you said "If, Monica, you on your own hadn't decided to
 (20) deny this relationship, I would force you." Did you convey
 (21) any ideas like that at all?
 (22) A I did not - I did not about Paula Jones. Now, she
 (23) may - that's all.
 (24) Q You did not about Paula Jones, but you did say
 (25) something like that about her denial of the relationship in

Page 57

(1) general. Is that what you're saying?
 (2) A Mr. Emmick, not the denial. I think we talked
 (3) about that I would not have wanted her to talk to people
 (4) about this relationship.
 (5) Q Right.
 (6) Q But when you use the word "denial" -
 (7) Q Right.
 (8) A - if sounds as if something different.
 (9) Q Okay. So you would want her not to talk about the
 (10) relationship at all, right?
 (11) A That's correct.
 (12) Q And you would want, if she were asked about any
 (13) relationship to say nothing happened, right?
 (14) A I'm sorry?
 (15) Q You would want, if she were asked about any
 (16) relationship, for her to say nothing happened.
 (17) A And just so I'm clear, you mean in general.
 (18) Q In general.
 (19) A Not in court. That's correct.
 (20) Q All right. And that would be - I don't want to
 (21) put words in your mouth, but if she's saying that nothing
 (22) happened and something did happen, that's a denial that
 (23) something happened, right?
 (24) A I wouldn't call it a denial.
 (25) Q What would you call it?

Page 58

(1) A Keeping your business private. Not talking to
 (2) people about such things.
 (3) Q All right. Did you say anything to her like "If
 (4) you on your own hadn't decided to keep it private, I would
 (5) force you?"
 (6) A Absolutely not.
 (7) Q Did you say anything like that at all? Did you
 (8) convey to her in any way at all how strongly you felt that it
 (9) was in her best interests not to admit anything about a
 (10) sexual relationship?
 (11) A Again, this is with Paula Jones. Not in general.
 (12) Q Okay. And I'm talking about even including in
 (13) general.
 (14) A I'm sorry, could you ask the question again?
 (15) Q Sure. Didn't you -
 (16) A I feel as if - okay.
 (17) Q Go ahead.
 (18) A That's all right. Never mind.
 (19) Q What we're trying to get at is whether or not you
 (20) had discussions with her, whether you had conversations with
 (21) her where you conveyed to her the idea that it's in her best
 (22) interests to say that nothing happened.
 (23) A In general.
 (24) Q In general.
 (25) A Yes. But we never had such a conversation.

Page 59

(1) Q Okay.
 (2) A I never had a conversation where I said "It is in
 (3) your best interests -" whatever you just said.
 (4) Q You didn't use those words, you used other words to
 (5) convey that same idea.
 (6) A I think it was understood that this would not be
 (7) something that you would go and talk to people about.
 (8) Q Okay. But that understanding must have been based
 (9) on something. It must have been based - you talked with her
 (10) every day. You lived with her.
 (11) A But I don't talk to her about this every day.
 (12) Q Well, what does she mean, then, when she says
 (13) "Whether it's an general or whether it's in connection with
 (14) the Paula Jones, if you on your own had not decided to do
 (15) this, I would force you?"
 (16) A I have no idea.
 (17) Q You don't have any idea what that comes from at
 (18) all?
 (19) A None.
 (20) Q So you think she's just making this up.
 (21) A Well, I see a lot in here that's been made up.
 (22) Yes. About me. I can't speak for Ms. Trupp or Monica, but I
 (23) can certainly speak for myself.
 (24) Q Okay. All right. How strongly do you feel that
 (25) what she should do is keep her mouth shut about a sexual

Page 60

(1) relationship?
 (2) A In general?
 (3) Q In general. How strongly?
 (4) A Completely. Very strongly.
 (5) Q Okay. So for her to say "She would twist my arm,
 (6) she'd put a gun to my head," you didn't say those words
 (7) expressly, but that might reflect how strongly you feel that
 (8) she should keep her mouth shut.
 (9) A Mr. Emmick, I'm very sorry. I feel as if you're
 (10) trying to make me say that I said that about Paula Jones.
 (11) Q I'm not trying to do that and I can tell you that I
 (12) am not trying to do that five, ten times if you'd like. But
 (13) what I am asking is whether or not you in any way conveyed to
 (14) her the strength of your feeling that she should deny any
 (15) sexual relationship, not in connection with the Paula Jones
 (16) case.
 (17) A I don't know how to answer that. I'm sorry.
 (18) MR. WISENBERG: I apologize for interrupting.
 (19) BY MR. WISENBERG:
 (20) Q Ms. Lewis, I believe you testified a few minutes
 (21) ago before we heard that tape excerpt that you did have
 (22) concerns about your daughter's safety related to the
 (23) relationship with the President. Is that correct?
 (24) A Yes.
 (25) Q And you heard on the tape your daughter

Page 61

acknowledging that you had safety concerns. Is that correct?
 A Yes.
 Q All right. And I believe you testified before we heard the tape that you might have said something about -- mentioned Mary Jo Kopeczne or Chappaquiddick to your daughter at some point. Do you remember testifying to that?
 A At some point, yes.
 Q And you've heard a reference to that on the tape, is that correct?
 A Yes.
 Q All right. And we also heard on the tape your daughter say, referring to you, "She said -- she said, oh she had -- she said, "If you on your own had not decided to do this, I would force you." And my question to you is can you think of any reason why your daughter would say that on the tape if it weren't true?
 A No.
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q Have you talked with her about Mary Jo Kopeczne?
 A I think I said that I may -- I may have mentioned Mary Jo Kopeczne as an example.
 Q Of what?
 A I already said this, of what happens to young women in politics who get involved where they shouldn't be involved. That's just my personal opinion. I don't have any

Page 62

real knowledge about Mary Jo Kopeczne.
 Q We're only asking about what you and Monica talked about. We're not asking about whether you have any special knowledge about Mary Jo Kopeczne. What's your best recollection of when you talked with Monica about Mary Jo Kopeczne and Chappaquiddick? Could it have been in the middle of '97? Would it have been closer to the end of '97? Would it have been early '97 at about the time of the Valentine's Day advertisement?
 A I don't remember.
 Q Okay. There's a reference here to "She's afraid for your safety," a reference to you, and Monica saying, "She's as paranoid as I am, sometimes a little more so." Is that a fair characterization, that you are as paranoid as Monica was about the situation?
 A I don't take it to mean that. I am, everyone knows, very fearful of -- I think she's talking about don't go out at night, don't go by yourself, don't take Metro at night, things like that. Yes.
 Q Well, let's put this in context. This is a discussion of if you had not decided to do this, that is, deny the relationship, that you, her mother would force her to do what?
 A I did not say that.
 Q I didn't say you did. I'm talking about the

Page 63

context of this. I'm talking about you would twist her arm, you would put a gun to her head because -- and then saying "Mary Jo, Chappaquiddick, Mary Jo Kopeczne, something like that, she's afraid for your safety, she's as paranoid as I am." You don't think that has anything to do with whether or not, as it says here, "To do what? Lie?" You don't think that has anything to do with lying? You think this has to do with walking to the Metro?
 A Okay.
 Q Okay.
 A If we go over it step by step --
 Q Yes?
 A I can tell you what I never said and what I said that may not have been in relation to this. So I never said that thing. I'll kill you.
 Q My question that started this last two minutes of discussion was were you paranoid for the situation she had gotten herself into?
 A No.
 Q You were not?
 A No.
 Q You were not concerned for her safety?
 A You asked me if I was paranoid.
 Q All right. Then let's ask the next question. Were you concerned for her safety?

Page 64

A Was I concerned for her safety in -- I'm -- I'm -- was I concerned for her safety in regard to the Paula Jones case or in general?
 Q Both. Were you concerned --
 A I'm known as a wary person.
 Q Were you concerned for her safety because of the situation she had gotten herself involved in? That situation being that she had a personal sexual relationship with the President and that put her safety at risk. Were you concerned about that?
 A Physical safety?
 Q Well, all right. Let's start with physical safety. Were you concerned for her physical safety?
 A I think perhaps there were moments I was, but that was not the overwhelming concern.
 Q Well, that would only make sense because Mary Jo Kopeczne, that was a personal safety situation.
 A Correct. That's correct.
 Q Okay. All right. So you were concerned with her personal, physical safety at times.
 A Yes.
 Q All right. And that would explain the references to Chappaquiddick and Mary Jo Kopeczne.
 A That's correct.
 Q All right. All right. Now, at the top of page 25,

Page 65

it says, "First of all, she," and that's a reference to you, "my mother." "First of all, my mother sees it as if I tell the truth I'd be helping Paula Jones." Now, that's obviously a reference to the Paula Jones lawsuit. Did you and Monica talk about this situation in connection with the Paula Jones lawsuit and did you express some view about whether this would help Paula Jones or not if she told the truth?
 A I don't remember ever saying that.
 Q Well, did you have a view about whether this would help the Paula Jones lawsuit?
 A -- Do I have a view?
 Q Yes. Did you ever talk with her about the Paula Jones lawsuit?
 A Yes. Yes.
 Q All right. So you did talk about the Paula Jones lawsuit.
 A Yes.
 Q All right. And you understand that in the Paula Jones lawsuit, Paula Jones is accusing the President of sexually harassing Paula Jones. You understand that.
 A I understand that now.
 Q All right. And that one of the things Paula Jones has been trying to do is to locate other women whom President Clinton had some sort of sexual relationship with, right?
 A I know that now. Yes.

Page 66

Q All right. And if some woman came forward like Monica --
 MR. UDOLF: Hold on a second.
 (A juror entered the grand jury room.)
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q And that if some other woman like Monica came forward and said that there had been a sexual relationship, that would help Paula Jones, right?
 A I don't know.
 Q You don't know if it would be or not?
 A No, I don't.
 Q All right. Okay. The next passage says, "She sees it," and that's a reference to you, mom, "sees it that, well, she sees it that more for my own sense because I got involved with him and that's what I signed up for." Let me ask you first, do you have a sense of that, that she got involved with this on her own and it's her responsibility? Do you think that?
 A I think she got involved in this on her own.
 Q Okay. And do you --
 A And it's her responsibility --
 Q All right.
 A -- but not in relation to a lawsuit.
 Q Okay.
 A In general, do I believe she has responsibility for

Page 67

her actions? Yes
 Q All right. And so is this the kind of thing that you might have said to her, "I got involved with him and that's what I signed up for?"
 A Never. Never.
 Q Okay.
 A I don't use terms like -- that is not something I said.
 Q Okay. All right. Did you convey that idea to her?
 A No. In relation to this lawsuit? No.
 Q Okay. Did you convey that idea to her in general, that you have to be responsible for the things that you got involved with yourself?
 A Yes.
 Q All right. And you think that's in a way part of her duty, that's what she ought to do.
 A No. No.
 Q The next passage says, "I mean, that's my duty."
 A No.
 Q Is it your view that she has an obligation?
 A Absolutely not. An obligation to testify or not testify?
 Q No, no. An obligation to deny it. Didn't you say just earlier that common decency would call upon someone to deny a relationship of this kind?

Page 68

A Again, in a public setting or in a social setting, I -- I have not used the word deny, you have.
 Q Yes, that's correct. To not state that there is a sexual relationship, is that more accurate?
 A Do I believe that she had a responsibility not to state it?
 Q Right.
 A I don't think -- I don't think of it as a responsibility. I think that would be --
 Q Use your own words.
 A I think it would be the right thing not to go and tell people this. Yes.
 Q All right. All right. The next passage says, "She has that weird thing about this patriotic -- Do you think that in some way because her coming forward and talking about the sexual relationship might hurt the presidency, that she has a patriotic duty to deny it?"
 A I do not.
 Q Okay. Have you ever talked about what sort of an impact her relationship with the President might have on the presidency?
 A No.
 Q At all?
 A Never.
 Q Well, now, you remember on January 16th when you

Page 69

came down from New York.
 A Yes.
 Q And you met with us.
 A Yes.
 Q And you remember when you went out in the hall and you had big arguments with your daughter.
 A Yes.
 Q Very loud arguments. And you remember your daughter said to you, "I'm not going to be the one who brings down this administration." And you said --
 MR. WISENBERG: Hold on. You have to answer yes or no. You're shaking your head.
 THE WITNESS: Oh, I'm sorry.
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q Yes. Do you remember that?
 A That she said she would not be the one to bring down this administration?
 Q Yes.
 A I remember her saying something like that. Yes.
 Q All right. And what you said was, "Look, there's lots of other people in the same situation," or something like "There's lots of other women in that same situation. You're not going to be doing this alone." Do you remember that?
 A No.

Page 70

Q When she said, "I'm not going to be the one who brings down this administration," what did you understand her to bring?
 A That she would be wired to talk to the President. That would seem to -- her -- what she was so upset about.
 Q Okay. Here's also a reference to "over her dead body would I talk about this" or would I get something. Did you ever say anything to her along the lines of "You'll talk about this relationship over my dead body?"
 A I did not.
 Q All right. Did you have any conversations with her about Vernon Jordan?
 A Yes.
 Q There's a reference here to -- well, did you have any conversations with her about whether or not Vernon Jordan bringing her an attorney of Vernon Jordan's choice, that somehow that would protect Monica?
 A I did not.
 Q So when she says, when there's a question here, "Do you, Monica, and does she," your mother, "feel that by Vernon Jordan bringing you to an attorney of Vernon Jordan's choice that you're protected?" You don't know what that refers to at all?
 A I don't know what half of this -- I don't know where half of this came from.

Page 71

Q Okay. At one point, Linda Tripp says, "Does she," that's a reference to you, "does your mother think that's enough protection for you?" And Monica says, "She did." Did you have any discussions with Monica at all about what sort of protection there is for her from Vernon Jordan or from her attorneys?
 A I don't -- protection against what? I don't understand the question.
 Q Protection against perjury.
 A No.
 Q Protection against retaliation.
 A No.
 Q Protection against anything like that.
 A No.
 BY MR. WISENBERG:
 Q Ms. Lewis, this is Sol Wisenberg. If I understood you correctly, you said you did discuss Vernon Jordan with your daughter. What did you all discuss about Vernon Jordan and his role?
 A She told me that she was going to meet with him, that he was going to either recommend her for a job or arrange interviews for her, something along those lines.
 Q Did you ever talk with her about Vernon Jordan bringing her to a lawyer?
 A Did I ever talk to her about it?

Page 72

Q Yes.
 A No.
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q Did the subject come up at all?
 A Yes.
 BY MR. WISENBERG:
 Q Tell us about it.
 A She told me that Vernon Jordan was going to recommend or refer her to a lawyer.
 Q In what context? Tell us about how the discussion came up.
 A That's all she said.
 Q In what case? Refer her to a lawyer in what case?
 A I think because she was being called for Paula Jones, but I don't know for sure.
 Q And what did she -- to the best of your recollection, what did she say about Vernon Jordan?
 A What did she say about him?
 Q What did she say about him in reference to this business of being called in the Paula Jones lawsuit?
 A She didn't say anything specifically about Paula Jones. She said he was wonderful and kind and things like that. She didn't mention specifically Paula Jones in connection with Vernon Jordan.
 Q When she said that Vernon Jordan -- when she

Page 73

... mentioned to you that Vernon Jordan was going to refer her to
 ... or recommend a lawyer, what did you think it was in reference
 ... to at that point?
 (4) A I thought it was in reference to Paula Jones.
 (5) Q What was your daughter's attitude when she said
 (6) that? Was she apprehensive? Was she happy? When she
 (7) conveyed this news to you.
 (8) A I don't know.
 (9) Q You don't recall?
 (10) A I don't recall.
 (11) Q What were you thinking when she said this to you?
 (12) A That she had to see a lawyer?
 (13) Q That Vernon Jordan was referring her to or
 (14) recommending a lawyer?
 (15) A I thought it was a good idea to see a lawyer.
 (16) Q Did it strike you as unusual that somebody of the
 (17) power of a Vernon Jordan would be recommending or referring a
 (18) lawyer to your daughter?
 (19) A Everything about -- everything that happened seemed
 (20) unusual to me. Yes. Everything about this is unusual for
 (21) me.
 (22) Q When you say "everything about this," you're
 (23) referring to both the relationship with the President --
 (24) A Yes.
 (25) Q -- Vernon Jordan helping your daughter get a job?

Page 74

(1) A Yes.
 (2) Q Bill Richardson holding a job open for her?
 (3) A I don't know about that. I don't know about
 (4) holding a job open. I didn't know that.
 (5) Q All right. All right. Well, then the relationship
 (6) with the President.
 (7) A Yes.
 (8) Q Vernon Jordan helping her get a job and Vernon
 (9) Jordan helping her get a lawyer.
 (10) A Yes.
 (11) MR. WISENBERG: That's all I have right now.
 (12) BY MR. UDOLF:
 (13) Q Ms. Lewis, you indicated that on the evening of
 (14) January 16th, when your daughter made this statement to the
 (15) effect that she was not going to be the one to bring down
 (16) this administration or this presidency, she was referring to
 (17) she would not wear a wire.
 (18) A That's what I understood. Yes.
 (19) Q And could you help us understand how that would
 (20) have the effect of bringing down the presidency?
 (21) A That's how she was seeing things. I don't know if
 (22) it would or wouldn't.
 (23) BY MR. EMMICK:
 (24) Q What did you understand her to mean?
 (25) A I didn't.

Page 75

BY MR. UDOLF:
 Q Well, did you understand it to mean that if she
 wore a wire and engaged in a conversation with Bill Clinton
 that it would confirm that they had a romantic relationship?
 A I don't know what I was thinking at that moment.
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q Well, you responded to her statement. You said,
 "It's not going to be you alone."
 A I don't remember saying that, sir. I really don't.
 I don't believe I said that and I don't remember saying it.
 Q Well, what do you think you said in response?
 A I don't know. That was a very -- I don't know.
 BY MR. UDOLF:
 Q After that evening or during that evening or any
 time since then, have you discussed with Monica her
 relationship with Bill Clinton?
 A No.
 Q You have not talked to Monica about her
 relationship with Bill Clinton?
 MR. WISENBERG: Since that evening.
 MR. UDOLF: Since that evening.
 THE WITNESS: I don't -- I don't think you could
 imagine what condition Monica has been in since that
 meeting, as you call it, in the hotel that night. So we
 did not have any discussions of any substance from that night

Page 76

...til today.
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q Well, when you say of any substance, I'm just not
 sure what you mean. You've been with her frequently, haven't
 you?
 A I've been with her sometimes 24 hours a day since
 then. Yes. I've been her only support and caretaker during
 this period until she went home to see her father.
 Q Did the subject of her relationship with the
 President come up during any of those 24 hours a day, seven
 days a week, for the last three weeks?
 A We were told that we were not allowed to discuss
 the case.
 Q And my question is did the subject come up?
 A She cried a lot about it and the subject came up in
 that respect, but I'm not sure what --
 Q And what did she say as she was crying about it?
 A She was upset and she hurt everyone. Things like
 that. I can't -- it's -- it's been three weeks and I cannot
 repeat everything she said during those three weeks. She was
 very, very upset.
 Q Did she acknowledge that she had had a sexual
 relationship with the President as she was crying, as she was
 concerned about what had happened?
 A She didn't use words like that. No.

Page 77

BY MR. UDOLF:
 Q How about an affair?
 A No, she did not us that word.
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q What words did she use?
 A She didn't talk about sex. She cried and said
 she'd hurt people. We both cried.
 Q Could I go outside and see my attorney, please?
 MR. EMMICK: Yes.
 (The witness was excused to confer with counsel.)
 (Whereupon, at 12:25 p.m., a luncheon recess was
 taken.)
 * * * * *

Page 78

AFTERNOON SESSION
 (2:08 p.m.)
 Whereupon,
 MARCIA LEWINSKY
 was recalled as a witness and, having been previously duly
 sworn by the Foreperson of the Grand Jury, was examined and
 testified further as follows:
 EXAMINATION (RESUMED)
 MR. EMMICK: Just a moment.
 (Audiotape ER-LRT-009 was played.)
 MR. EMMICK: Okay. What I'm going to do is place
 before you, again, the same notebook. It says Body Wire 005
 on it. There is a page 1, a page 2 and a page 3. We're
 going to be looking more at page 3, but it may take us going
 through page 2 to get there. And I'll ask you to take a look
 at that to satisfy yourself that what you hear on the tape is
 what you are reading as well.
 THE WITNESS: Do you want me to look at it now?
 MR. EMMICK: Well, you can if you'd like. There's
 no reason not to, but what we'd like you to do is follow
 along, reading as you hear it as well.
 THE WITNESS: Okay.
 (The audiotape was played.)
 MR. EMMICK: Okay. I think we owe it to the grand
 jurors to try to read that passage because --

Page 79

Have you got that passage in front of you so that the two of you – all right. Why don't the two of you read that passage so the grand jurors have the benefit of it as well and then I'll ask some questions of you having to do with that passage.

MR. BINHAK: Just for the record, in our ministerial capacity, Mary Anne Wirth and I will be reading from Body Wire Tape No. 5 and I will be reading the part of Ms. Tripp and Mary Anne will be reading the part of Monica Lewinsky.

(A portion of the transcript of Body Wire Tape-005 was read to the Grand Jury by Ms. Wirth and Mr. Binhak.)

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q What we want to start off asking questions about is the passage relating to Gwen. What it says here is "Who's Gwen? Why do you call Vernon Gwen?" And your daughter says "That's – my mother decided his nickname was – "Is what, "Gwen?" And then there's an inaudible passage. Where does Gwen come from?"

A I don't know what that means. I don't know what that means.

Q Have you given a nickname Gwen to Vernon Jordan?

A Have I given a nickname?

Q Yes.

A No, I have not.

Page 82

code name for anybody?

A No.

Q You have no idea what it means here?

A I do not.

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q Do you know anybody named Gwen?

A I don't think so. Offhand, I don't know.

Q Do you know if Monica knows anyone named Gwen?

A I do not.

Q Do you know of any reason why Monica might feel a need to give any sort of a nickname to Vernon Jordan at all?

A I do not.

Q Was there anything secretive about what she was doing with Vernon Jordan?

A I don't know.

MR. EMMICK: All right.

Any other questions that anyone has on that passage?

(No response.)

MR. EMMICK: Rather than playing the tape and then re-reading the passages from the transcript, what I'm going to suggest next is that we will simply read a portion of the transcript using the ministerial roles of our fellow prosecutors here. And I'm going to suggest that we start at the top of page 42 and, if you would like, you could flip to

Page 80

Q Do you know whether Monica has ever given a nickname like that to Vernon Jordan?

A I do not.

Q Does Monica give nicknames to anyone under any circumstances that you know of? Is this something she does? Does she give nicknames to people?

A I've heard her give nicknames to people.

A Like the nickname "the creep"?

A Yes.

Q Did she give any nickname to Vernon Jordan at all?

A Not that I know of.

Q When she spoke about Vernon Jordan with you, how did she refer to him?

A Either Vernon Jordan or Mr. Jordan. I don't remember exactly what she said.

Q Have you ever heard her use the nickname Kaye?

A No.

Q Have you ever heard her refer to Betty Currie as Kaye?

A No.

Q Have you ever heard her use any nickname or any code name for Betty Currie?

A No.

Q What other nicknames or code names do you know your daughter to have used at all or have you heard that she's

Page 83

page 42.

MR. BINHAK: And, folks, the reason I use the words "ministerial role" is because remember that what comes from our mouths is not evidence. You will all have a chance to hear these tapes and then you must decide for yourself what's on them and whether you give that any credibility. So I did want to distinguish between the evidence that you hear and what the lawyers say and everybody is nodding their head that they understand, so we'll proceed under that understanding.

MS. WIRTH: Page 42, Mike?

MR. EMMICK: Yes. And what we'll actually do is we'll get to 43, but it's 42 that provides some context for it.

Do you understand where we are?

MR. BINHAK: Where do you want us to start?

MR. EMMICK: Why don't we just start at the top because then the record will be clear.

MR. BINHAK: Okay. So I will continue to be reading Ms. Tripp and Mary Anne Wirth will continue to read Ms. Lewinsky.

(A portion of the transcript of Body Wire Tape-005 was read to the Grand Jury by Ms. Wirth and Mr. Wisenberg.)

MR. EMMICK: Let me stop you there.

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q That passage says, "My mom says you can always say

Page 81

used at all or that you understand that she has used at all?

A You're combining nickname and code name.

Q Right.

A I mean, nickname, I've heard my daughter give people nicknames.

Q I don't mean like my name is Michael but my nickname is Mike.

A Okay.

Q I mean a different sort of nickname, so let me make it broader. Any sort of a different, playful, joking kind of a name. At all.

A I think so. Yes.

Q Who has she referred to with nicknames of people either involved in the Paula Jones lawsuit or at the White House?

A I can't think of any right now. I know about "the creep" and "the big creep."

Q Have you ever heard her refer to Hillary Clinton as "Babba"?

A No.

Q Why do you think she would be referring here in this passage to Gwen?

A I have no idea.

BY MR. WISENBERG:

Q You've never used the name Gwen as a nickname or

Page 84

you misunderstood me." Did you ever have any discussions with Monica about this overall subject where there was some discussion that if somebody says that Monica – for example, if Linda Tripp says that Monica told her about the sexual relationship that Monica could just say that person misunderstood me?

A This does sound like a phrase I might use. I don't know if those exact words.

Q Okay. Which part of it sounds like a phrase that you might use?

A That you must have misunderstood. I say that sometimes.

Q All right. And in this context, what does it mean? I don't know exactly what it means in this context.

There was a – and, again, I know very few details about this, but according to Monica, there was something about Linda Tripp and a Newsweek reporter and a Newsweek article and Monica was very upset. Linda Tripp was going to betray someone. I don't know who. I didn't quite follow all this.

Q And part of what you said was that – and I'm going to try some words out, you tell me if it's right or not – and part of what you said or something that you might have said is something like, "Well, just say that you misunderstood." Or that "she" misunderstood.

A No. That's not what I said.

Page 85

Q Okay. Then tell me what you did say about this.
 A I don't recall saying anything about this. I believe you asked me does this sound familiar to me or words to that effect.
 Q Right. Yes.
 A And I'm telling you this sounds like a phrase I would use, but I don't know that I used it. I certainly didn't — I certainly didn't use it in connection to this, I don't think, but I may have said it in other areas.
 Q In what context would you have used it?
 A Ever? I don't know. It sounds like something I would say, you've misunderstood me or you misunderstood.
 Q Okay. Well, what was it that struck you about while you were reading it right then? Obviously, everyone has on occasion said "You misunderstood," but there is something that struck you about here that seemed more familiar.
 A Because there are words here that you've read to me today that I have never said, don't even look familiar to me, but this phrase strikes me as something that, yes, I could have and would have said and probably have.
 Q All right, then. Let's go back, then, to a phrase just a bit before that. One of things that Monica says is, she uses the phrase "As long as you say it didn't happen, it didn't happen." Is that a phrase that Monica has used

Page 86

before, as far as you know?
 A No.
 Q Has she ever said anything like that?
 A No.
 Q Has she ever said if two people do something and no one has seen them and they deny it, then it didn't happen?
 A No.
 Q Did she ever tell you that the President said to say, "Well, as long as you say it didn't happen, it didn't happen?"
 A I don't think so. No. I'm not sure.
 Q But you're not sure about that.
 A I don't think so. I've read so much since this thing started that sometimes I don't know what I heard and what I've read in the press.
 Q Well, if you had heard your daughter say something like that, wouldn't it strike you as memorable or unusual or noteworthy?
 A I don't know.
 MR. EMMICK: All right. Anything else you wanted to ask about that passage?
 (No response.)
 MR. EMMICK: All right. Let's take a look at the top of page 21 and we'll go through the same drill.
 MR. UDOLF: Twenty-one in wire what?

Page 87

MR. EMMICK: That same wire, 005.
 MS WIRTH: Mike, at the top of 21?
 MR. EMMICK: Yes.
 MS WIRTH: Okay.
 MR. BINHAK: Again, I'll be reading Ms. Tripp. (A portion of the transcript of Body Wire Tape 005 was read to the Grand Jury by Ms. Wirth and Mr. Binhak.)
 MR. EMMICK: Okay. I think that's enough for now.
 All right.
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q First, let's get clear on the context of this. You understand that Monica got a subpoena, right?
 A Did I understand that now?
 Q Yes.
 A Yes.
 Q I'm just trying to provide some context for all this. You understand she got a subpoena?
 A Yes.
 Q And you know what a subpoena is?
 A I do now. Yes.
 Q And a subpoena often calls for the production of certain pieces of evidence. Do you understand that?
 A Yes, I do.
 Q All right. And the subpoena in this case called for the production of hat pins, any hat pins that the

Page 88

President might have provided to anyone. I don't know if you know that or not. Do you know that?
 A No.
 MR. WISENBERG: Let me just cut in for a second. Just so the record is clear, we're referring in your questions to a subpoena in Jones v. Clinton, right?
 MR. EMMICK: Correct.
 MR. WISENBERG: Not from this Grand Jury correct?
 MR. EMMICK: Correct.
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q All right. Is that clear?
 A No. Now I'm completely confused.
 Q Okay. Let's start over again. In the Jones v. Clinton case, your daughter received a subpoena, right?
 A Yes. Yes.
 Q All right. Yes. And I don't know if you know it or not, but that subpoena made reference to hat pins that the President might have given to your daughter. The context of the passage we just read is a discussion of how anyone would know about those hat pins. So the question that I'm going to ask you with respect to the passage insofar as it refers to you is as follows. It says here, "You know my mom says maybe he bought 20 hat pins and they assumed, it's very possible, very possible that he had 20 hat pins. Look how he shopped. He had 20 hat pins and, well, that's --"

Page 89

So did you have any discussion with Monica about that hat pins?
 A I remember something about hat pins, but I do not remember saying this.
 Q All right. Let's go back then to what you remember about hat pins. The President gave Monica a hat pin. You know about that.
 A I've heard about that. Yes.
 Q All right. When you say you recall something about hat pins, what do you recall about hat pins?
 A That at one point he gave her a hat pin.
 Q All right. Then let's go back to when you discussed with Monica this hat pin. Can you place it in time, as best you can?
 A I don't remember discussing hat pins with Monica. I do think she told me at one point, quite a long time ago, that she got a hat pin.
 Q All right. When I say --
 A I have no personal knowledge of this hat pin. I'm telling you what I remember her saying to me.
 Q And I'm only asking you what she said to you.
 A Well, that's what makes it so difficult. If you ask me something I see or how tall was it or what color was it, it's much easier to answer.
 Q And all I'm asking is what she said to you about

Page 90

it.
 A I can't always remember exactly or even approximately over two years what she said.
 Q All we're asking is for your best recollection of what she said. Do you have a recollection that she said that he gave her a hat pin?
 A I remember knowing about a hat pin. I don't remember what she said about it.
 Q Okay. Well, you wouldn't have learned that from any other source, I take it.
 A No.
 Q All right. So you have a recollection of knowing about a hat pin. What about a hat pin? I mean, is it that the President gave her a hat pin? Can you place in time approximately when you came to know this?
 A It was quite a while ago, not recently.
 Q Okay. You remember from the other day we were talking about the internship period, the Legislative Affairs period and the Pentagon period. Could you place this in one of those three periods?
 A I think it was Pentagon, but I'm not sure. I am not sure.
 Q And when you say it was quite a while ago, since the Pentagon period lasted through '97 and about half of '96, can you place it within either '96 or '97, as best you can?

Page 91

1 A No.
 2 Q All right. Can you even say whether it would be
 3 more likely to be in '96 or '97? Which is another way of
 4 asking was it more than a year ago, do you think?
 5 A No, I don't think it was more than a year ago.
 6 Q So it could have been even in early '97.
 7 A Yes, it could have been.
 8 Q When you get the picture in your mind of the fact
 9 that the President gave her a hat pin, what is the picture
 10 that comes to your mind? Do you know anything about the
 11 appearance of the hat pin? Again, not based on what you know
 12 from your personal knowledge, based on what Monica has told
 13 you about the hat pin.
 14 Q The appearance of it?
 15 A Yes. Was it a gold hat pin, was it a jeweled hat
 16 pin?
 17 A Oh, I don't know. I have no idea.
 18 Q When she said it, what was her attitude? What was
 19 her tone?
 20 A I don't remember her saying. I cannot picture or
 21 replay in my head a moment she said, "Mom, look, a hat pin."
 22 I just know that at some point I heard that he gave her a hat
 23 pin. From her. I don't remember her attitude or her words.
 24 Q Okay. When you heard, presumably from her --
 25 A Yes.

Page 92

1 Q -- that he had given her a hat pin, did it make you
 2 concerned?
 3 A Yes.
 4 Q And the reason for the concern, I take it, is this
 5 was yet another reason to think that your daughter might be
 6 involved in a sexual relationship.
 7 A No.
 8 Q All right. What was the reason for the concern?
 9 A I felt it was inappropriate.
 10 Q And it was inappropriate because what?
 11 A I did not think it was sex. I just thought it was
 12 inappropriate.
 13 Q What's inappropriate about it?
 14 A I think it's inappropriate for the President of the
 15 United States to give my daughter a hat pin. I'm her mother
 16 and that's my right to feel that that's inappropriate.
 17 Q And I'm just asking why you think it's
 18 inappropriate. I'm not quarreling with whether you think it
 19 is at all. I'm just asking why.
 20 A I can't explain why. I just know it is.
 21 Q When you heard this, did you say anything to your
 22 daughter about it? Did you ask, "Why is he giving you a hat
 23 pin?" Did you say, "You should give it back"? Did you say,
 24 "Are there any more gifts that I should know about?" Did you
 25 pursue it at all?

Page 93

1 A I don't remember. I don't think so. I don't
 2 remember.
 3 Q Was there only the one reference to the hat pin
 4 from your daughter as best you can remember?
 5 A I think there was just one. Yes.
 6 Q Why is that your daughter would say there in the
 7 passage that my mom thinks that maybe they have reference to
 8 the hat pin here because there were 20 hat pins and they're
 9 fishing around and think maybe you have a hat pin? Why is
 10 that? Why is that attributed to you?
 11 A Mr. Emmick, I don't know why my daughter said that.
 12 BY MR. WISENBERG:
 13 Q Can you think of any reason in the world why she
 14 would make something up like that?
 15 A Well, now that I have seen some of these, it's
 16 possible that Ms. Trpp, that this was something Ms. Trpp --
 17 I don't know the right word to use. Not -- somehow -- I
 18 don't know. This sounds very strange to me. This is Ms.
 19 Trpp and Monica speaking.
 20 BY MR. EMMICK:
 21 Q Well, but it's Monica's words when she says that.
 22 When Monica says, "My mom said --"
 23 A But she seems to be -- Ms. Trpp seems to be
 24 unusually interested, first of all, in Monica's mom and,
 25 secondly -- I don't know. These are two -- this my daughter

Page 94

1 talking to someone I don't know and this seems now that I see
 2 this and now what I've seen on the news to be a little
 3 strange. And so I cannot explain why she said that.
 4 BY MR. WISENBERG:
 5 Q Assuming that the tape is genuine, that nobody has
 6 done anything to the tape --
 7 A I believe the tape is genuine, yes.
 8 Q Assuming that the tape is genuine and nobody's done
 9 any improper splicing to the tape, can you think of any
 10 reason why your daughter apparently somewhat casually drops
 11 the fact that, you know, my mom says this about the hat pin
 12 in the context of a discussion about a subpoena in a civil
 13 case that calls for hat pins, your daughter's been given that
 14 as a gift, why in the world would she make up a reference to
 15 you? Can you tell us any reason why you think she would?
 16 A I cannot.
 17 Q If you had discussed a hat pin issue with your
 18 daughter in connection with the Jones v. Clinton case, in
 19 connection with a subpoena in the Jones v. Clinton case,
 20 would you agree that that's something you'd be very likely to
 21 be able to remember?
 22 A I'm sorry?
 23 Q Let me rephrase that. Would you agree with me that
 24 if you had a discussion with your daughter about hat pins in
 25 the context of the Jones v. Clinton case, that that would be

Page 95

1 a conversation you would be likely to remember here today?
 2 A I don't know.
 3 Q Okay. You're very concerned about the fact -- I
 4 think you've said you're very concerned about your daughter's
 5 relationship with the President, your daughter then gets
 6 called in -- I believe you said she gets called in the Jones
 7 v. Clinton case, presumably heightening your concern, there
 8 is a subpoena that asks for hat pins and you know your
 9 daughter has gotten a hat pin, and you're telling us you
 10 don't know whether or not you would remember a fairly recent
 11 discussion with your daughter about that?
 12 A I'm sorry. You're confusing me a little. I didn't
 13 see a subpoena that asked for hat pins.
 14 Q It doesn't matter whether you saw a subpoena that
 15 asked for hat pins. The passage that was just read --
 16 A Right.
 17 Q -- indicates a discussion about people asking for
 18 hat pins, somebody asking for hat pins in the context of the
 19 Jones v. Clinton case.
 20 A Right.
 21 Q So whether or not you saw it, the question is don't
 22 you think a conversation that you had with your daughter
 23 about the reason attorneys might be asking for hat pins, a
 24 fairly recent conversation, is something that you would be
 25 able to remember today if you had it?

Page 96

1 A If I'd had a discussion about hat pins, concerning
 2 the Paula Jones case, would I remember it?
 3 Q Yes.
 4 A I don't know. I suppose so. I don't know.
 5 Q You don't think that would be a very important
 6 event in your daughter's life?
 7 A The whole situation or the hat pins?
 8 Q Both.
 9 A I don't think the hat pins would be a very
 10 important issue. No.
 11 Q Okay. If you know that your daughter has gotten a
 12 hat pin as a gift from the President of the United States and
 13 that somebody in a civil case where your daughter has been
 14 called is asking about hat pins, that wouldn't be an
 15 important event to you?
 16 A I'm sorry. You're combining two things. That she
 17 was called is a very important event. I'm not sure that the
 18 hat pin was the worst problem or the worst situation here. I
 19 don't know why you -- I'm sorry.
 20 Q Let me ask you this. If your daughter was called
 21 in the case of Jones v. Clinton, called as a witness or a
 22 potential witness, and in fact she had been given at some
 23 point in time a hat pin by President Clinton and if in Jones
 24 v. Clinton somebody is asking for hat pins from witnesses,
 25 that wouldn't be something that would concern you and your

Page 97

(1) daughter if you knew about it?
 (2) A I think I've already answered that. I'm sorry.
 (3) Could you break it into -- it's -- you said if, if, if.
 (4) And it's very hard to follow.
 (5) Q I'll be happy to try to break it down. I believe
 (6) you said, you've told us several times, you were concerned
 (7) about the relationship between President Clinton and your
 (8) daughter, is that correct?
 (9) A That's correct.
 (10) Q I believe you testified that you were also
 (11) concerned when you found out that your daughter had
 (12) been "called" in the case of Jones v. Clinton. Is that
 (13) correct?
 (14) A Yes.
 (15) Q Were you also concerned when you found out, if you
 (16) indeed did find out, that some party involved in that Jones
 (17) v. Clinton lawsuit was asking about hat pins, for witnesses
 (18) being called to produce hat pins?
 (19) A If I had heard that a witness was supposed to be
 (20) called to bring a hat pin, would I have been concerned? Yes.
 (21) Q Okay. But you're telling us that you weren't aware
 (22) of that?
 (23) A I don't think so. I don't remember -- I don't
 (24) remember what -- hat pins or a hat pin being important or
 (25) being an important issue.

Page 98

(1) BY MR. UDOLF:
 (2) Q What about dresses?
 (3) A I don't know. I know that there was a lot of talk
 (4) about dresses. I'm not sure if that was this time or
 (5) afterwards in the newspapers and everything, but I think she
 (6) did get a dress.
 (7) Q From the President?
 (8) A I think so.
 (9) Q Did she ever ask you to dispose of the dress?
 (10) A No.
 (11) Q You never talked to her about that at all?
 (12) A I did not.
 (13) MR. UDOLF: This is Grand Jury ER-BW-001. It
 (14) should be at page 44 of the transcript.
 (15) (The audiotape was played.)
 (16) MR. EMMICK: Hold on. I'll show you where we are.
 (17) MR. UDOLF: It's actually beginning on page 43.
 (18) MR. EMMICK: Let me just make sure we're on the
 (19) same page here.
 (20) MR. BINHAK: So we'll start at the top of 43?
 (21) MR. UDOLF: Yes. Midway on 43.
 (22) MR. BINHAK: We'll start midway on 43.
 (23) (The audiotape was played.)
 (24) MR. EMMICK: Why don't we read it back for the
 (25) grand jurors?

Page 99

(1) MR. BINHAK: Again, I'll be reading Ms. Tripp
 (2) (A portion of the transcript of Body Wire Tape-001
 (3) was read to the Grand Jury by Ms. Wirth and Mr. Binhak.)
 (4) BY MR. EMMICK:
 (5) Q Okay. Well, let's focus on the first of those
 (6) passages. She's talking about some things that might be
 (7) covered by the subpoena and what she's going to do with them
 (8) and whether she's going to have to produce them and she says
 (9) that she sends them to you. First, did you have any
 (10) discussions with her about things that she might have to
 (11) produce under the subpoena?
 (12) A Did we have discussions about what she might have
 (13) to produce under a subpoena?
 (14) Q Yes.
 (15) Q I don't think so. No.
 (16) Q Did the subject of producing things under the
 (17) subpoena come up at all?
 (18) A Not in relation to a subpoena, but I think that she
 (19) was concerned about some of the gifts she had received.
 (20) Q Okay. And what was the nature of her concern?
 (21) That it would show the relationship?
 (22) A She didn't say why.
 (23) Q What did you understand the nature of her concern
 (24) to be?
 (25) A I didn't know, but I knew she was concerned.

Page 100

(1) Q She was concerned that -- let me probe around a
 (2) little and find out what you mean by that. She was concerned
 (3) because she had too many items from the President? Is that a
 (4) way to put it?
 (5) A I don't know. I don't think so. No.
 (6) Q Okay. She was concerned that she had items from
 (7) the President?
 (8) A She seemed to be. Yes.
 (9) Q When did she exhibit that concern?
 (10) A I think in the last month.
 (11) BY MR. WISENBERG:
 (12) Q How did she exhibit it?
 (13) A She was talking about she got gifts or she had
 (14) gifts. She seemed concerned about it.
 (15) BY MR. EMMICK:
 (16) Q Did she talk about what gifts she had in mind?
 (17) A No.
 (18) Q Did she talk about the hat pin?
 (19) A Not at that time. I don't think so. No.
 (20) Q Did she talk about the dress?
 (21) A Well, I'm not sure what dress you mean.
 (22) Q Well, weren't we just talking about gifts from the
 (23) President?
 (24) A Yes.
 (25) Q Was there more than one dress that the President

Page 101

(1) gave to her?
 (2) A Not that I know of.
 (3) Q There's just the one dress that the President gave
 (4) to her.
 (5) A Well, this is a dress that's also been described as
 (6) a long T-shirt, so -- no.
 (7) Q All right. And she exhibited some concern about
 (8) that.
 (9) A It seemed to me that she was concerned. Yes.
 (10) Q Did it seem to you that she was concerned that she
 (11) might have to produce those in response to a subpoena since
 (12) the subpoena issued approximately a month ago?
 (13) A She didn't say that. No.
 (14) Q But did it seem to you that that was the nature of
 (15) her concern?
 (16) A Again, I didn't know about the subpoena. It seemed
 (17) that because of Paula Jones she was concerned about these
 (18) gifts. I didn't make any -- I don't know.
 (19) Q Did she seem to be concerned that she'd be found
 (20) with the gifts in her possession and that would be the
 (21) problem?
 (22) A I don't know.
 (23) BY MR. BINHAK:
 (24) Q How did she communicate that concern to you?
 (25) A I don't know how she communicated it, but I know

Page 102

(1) that that was my sense, that this was a concern. She
 (2) began -- I guess she was talking about the gifts, where were
 (3) they, I don't know. She was in Washington at that time and I
 (4) was in New York. It wasn't always that clear to me what was
 (5) going on.
 (6) Q You said that she talked about where they were.
 (7) What did she say about where the gifts were?
 (8) A I don't remember the exact words.
 (9) Q Just what you can remember.
 (10) A I know. Okay.
 (11) Q I'm not concerned with the exact words.
 (12) A Okay.
 (13) Q I'm concerned with how she communicated that to
 (14) you.
 (15) A I think she mentioned "I have gifts" or
 (16) "the gifts." I think she mentioned the book, a book. But
 (17) she didn't say why -- you know, as you can see, real life
 (18) conversations don't -- you know, they trail off or you change
 (19) the subject or the doorbell rings, so -- but I'm -- I'm just
 (20) telling you I know she was concerned, but I can't tell you
 (21) how I knew or why.
 (22) Q And you know she was concerned about a hat pin at
 (23) least at one time.
 (24) A I don't remember specifically the hat pin. No.
 (25) Q About a dress at one time?

Page 103

11: A I think so, yes.
 12: Q And what other gifts?
 13: A I think a book.
 14: Q A book?
 15: A Yes.
 16: Q Any pictures?
 17: A I don't think so.
 18: Q You said that when Mr. Emmick asked you about a
 19: dress, you said that "I don't know which one you're talking
 20: about."
 21: A Right.
 22: Q Were there other items of clothing including a
 23: dress?
 24: A I don't think so. There might have been a
 25: sweatshirt. I'm not sure.
 26: Q Did she ever communicate to you a particular reason
 27: why she was especially concerned about a dress?
 28: A Well, I didn't say she was especially concerned
 29: about a dress.
 30: Q Well, you said you remembered a dress.
 31: A Yes. But I also remember a book.
 32: Q Did she ever communicate to you why she was
 33: especially concerned about a dress and a book?
 34: A No.
 35: Q Do you know why you remember a dress and a book but

Page 106

11: A In reference to me?
 12: Q Yes.
 13: A No.
 14: Q Did she ever say that she had given these gifts to
 15: someone else for safekeeping?
 16: A No.
 17: Q Did she ever say that she had given these gifts to
 18: Betty Curme for safekeeping?
 19: A To me?
 20: Q Yes.
 21: A No.
 22: BY MR. BINHAK:
 23: Q Are you aware that she said that to someone else?
 24: A I've read it in the newspaper.
 25: BY MR. WISENBERG:
 26: Q Did she ever indicate that anybody said to her
 27: something along the lines of "if you don't have the gifts,
 28: then you don't have to provide them in answer to a subpoena?"
 29: Something along those lines?
 30: A I don't remember that. I don't remember that.
 31: Q And, again, that would be something you would be
 32: likely to remember, if your daughter told you that someone
 33: had told her that, wouldn't you?
 34: A I would think so.
 35: Q Did your daughter ever tell you that she asked the

Page 104

1: you're not sure about hat pins?
 2: A Because I think the dress and book were more recent
 3: gifts.
 4: BY MR. WISENBERG:
 5: Q Do you recall whether or not she asked you "Do you
 6: know where the dress is?"
 7: A Do I know where the dress is?
 8: Q Do you recall her asking you, if I understood you
 9: correctly, you said there was some concern on her part or
 10: questions about where certain gifts were, so now my question
 11: to you is did she ever say to you "Do you know where the
 12: dress is?"
 13: A No.
 14: Q Did she ever say to you "Do you know where the book
 15: is?"
 16: A No. Oh --
 17: Q Go ahead.
 18: A I was going to say I was not living in our
 19: apartment at that time.
 20: Q I mean personally or over the phone. When I say
 21: "say" --
 22: A She would not have asked me because I wasn't in a
 23: sense home then, I was away.
 24: Q Did she ever say to you "I'm concerned about where
 25: some of these gifts are?"

Page 107

1: President what she should do with the gifts?
 2: A No, I don't think so.
 3: Q Again, that would be something you would be likely
 4: to remember if she told you that, wouldn't you?
 5: A I think so.
 6: MR. EMMICK: Any other questions about the gifts?
 7: There's a later portion of that passage that I would like to
 8: ask about.
 9: MR. WISENBERG: I have one more about the gifts if
 10: we're about to go to something else.
 11: Mr. Emmick, is that okay?
 12: MR. EMMICK: Sure.
 13: BY MR. WISENBERG:
 14: Q Again, I want to just make sure before we leave
 15: this topic, other than what you have told us, which is that
 16: you sensed concern on her part about the gifts, based on some
 17: questions or statements or questions about where some of the
 18: gifts were, other than that, you have no memory of any other
 19: events that led you to your conclusion that your daughter was
 20: concerned about gifts called for in a subpoena that wasn't
 21: even issued until December 17th. In other words, we're
 22: talking about very recent history here. All you can tell us
 23: is that you sensed a concern on her part based on statements
 24: or questions about where the gifts were. That's it? You
 25: can't remember anything else on that topic?

Page 105

11: A I think I already said that I don't know what she
 12: said, I just had a sense that she was concerned. I didn't
 13: say that she said "I am concerned about these gifts."
 14: Q Okay. And I think we asked you something along the
 15: lines of how she manifested that concern or what made you
 16: sense this concern.
 17: A Right.
 18: Q I think one thing you said was because she was, and
 19: correct me if I'm wrong, something to the effect of she was
 20: unsure about where certain gifts were. Now, what else other
 21: than that that you can remember is a way in which she
 22: manifested behavior that led you to believe that she might be
 23: concerned?
 24: A I can't recall anything else other than that.
 25: Q Did she give you any dress during this time period?
 26: A Absolutely not.
 27: BY MR. EMMICK:
 28: Q Did she give you anything at all?
 29: A Absolutely not.
 30: Q In the passage, there's a reference to "the one
 31: thing." Was there any one gift that she seemed to be more
 32: interested in or more concerned about?
 33: A Not to me.
 34: Q Do you know whether she made any reference to these
 35: gifts being with someone else?

Page 108

11: A I don't remember -- are you asking me if I remember
 12: anything else about the gifts?
 13: Q I'm asking you --
 14: A I'm sorry.
 15: Q That's okay.
 16: A I can't understand the long questions. If you
 17: could make them shorter.
 18: Q I'll try to break it down. I believe you've
 19: testified that you sensed concern on your daughter's part
 20: about gifts she received from the President. Is that
 21: correct?
 22: A Yes.
 23: Q And that that's recent and it's connected in some
 24: way to the Jones v. Clinton case. Is that correct?
 25: A I don't think I said that. I don't know.
 26: Q Well, then, I'm asking you that. Is that a
 27: relatively recent concern that was expressed to you?
 28: A Recently did she express concern about gifts for
 29: the Paula Jones case?
 30: Q No, let me rephrase it. Again --
 31: A I thought I answered -- I can't answer so many
 32: times the same question. I feel as if you're trying to --
 33: trying to make me answer something. I think I answered this.
 34: Q The record will speak for itself about whether or
 35: not you've answered that, ma'am. If you want to take a

Page 109

1: break --
 2: A Yes. I would like to take a break.
 3: MR. WISENBERG: All right.
 4: THE WITNESS: Thank you.
 5: MR. WISENBERG: Why don't we all take a 10-minute
 6: break?
 7: MR. EMMICK: Okay. How about if we shoot for 15
 8: just because 10s always become 15, it seems.
 9: (A brief recess was taken.)
 10: BY MR. WISENBERG:
 11: Q Ms. Lewis, let me try to break some of these down
 12: for you and some of these questions might be things you've
 13: been asked before, but I'm going to try to break it down into
 14: as small questions as I can and I hope this won't take too
 15: long. You sensed that your daughter was concerned about
 16: gifts from the President. Is that correct?
 17: A Yes.
 18: Q Okay. Did this concern seem genuine to you? In
 19: other words, as opposed to something fake. Did it seem like
 20: a real concern to you?
 21: A I think so.
 22: Q When did you first sense this concern?
 23: A I think she was always -- she always seemed to be
 24: partly proud and partly wanted to keep it a secret, that he
 25: was sending her or giving her -- I don't know if actually he

Page 110

1: sent her -- I don't want to misspeak, that somehow she
 2: received gifts from him, I don't know how.
 3: Q Okay. So your testimony is she always was both
 4: proud but concerned?
 5: A She always seemed to be. Yes. She always seemed
 6: to be both concerned and proud at the same time.
 7: Q Now, is there a more recent time period where she
 8: seemed concerned to you about gifts?
 9: A Yes. I think since after I moved to New York,
 10: there were periods when she seemed more concerned about it.
 11: Yes.
 12: Q And if you could just tell me again, because my
 13: mind's a blank, when you moved to New York?
 14: A In September.
 15: Q Of 1997?
 16: A Yes.
 17: Q Okay. Was this more recent concern connected in
 18: your mind in any way with the Jones v. Clinton lawsuit?
 19: A Not at that time. No.
 20: Q And let me make it clear. When I say the Jones v.
 21: Clinton lawsuit, I'm not even necessarily meaning in
 22: connection with her being "called" but just in any way that
 23: it's connected with the Jones v. Clinton lawsuit. And I
 24: understand your answer to be not at that time.
 25: A Right.

Page 111

1: Q At a later time, did it appear to be in any way
 2: connected to that lawsuit?
 3: A No. Now it does. In hindsight.
 4: Q Okay. Is there anything that she said at the time,
 5: in addition to the fact that you just know more now and in
 6: hindsight it appears to be connected to that, presumably
 7: because of what you read in the papers or what you know, is
 8: there anything that now stands out, knowing what you know
 9: now, something that happened back in the September '97 period
 10: and afterwards, something that she said that then didn't make
 11: much sense to you but now in light of what you know does make
 12: sense?
 13: A I don't think so. No.
 14: Q Okay. Now, what made you sense, after this period
 15: that you moved to New York and it was a more recent concern,
 16: what was it that she said or did that made you sense this
 17: concern, that made you reach your conclusion?
 18: A I think, as I said, I can't remember a phrase or a
 19: situation. I just -- when you asked me the question, I
 20: answered that I believed that -- I had this feeling that she
 21: wasn't that concerned. I can't point to any specific phrase
 22: or incident or date or anything like that. I had a sense
 23: that she was concerned.
 24: Q And right now as we sit here, you don't recall any
 25: specific thing that she said, that she did, any way she acted

Page 112

1: whatsoever, that led you to your conclusion.
 2: A That's correct.
 3: MR. WISENBERG: That's all I have right now on
 4: that.
 5: BY MR. UDOLF:
 6: Q Ms. Lewis, in listening to these tapes, does it
 7: surprise you to hear your daughter characterizing all these
 8: discussions that she says she had with you?
 9: A Yes. Very much so.
 10: Q You're very close to your daughter?
 11: A In my way of thinking, I am very close. I'm not
 12: close the way they say in the newspapers. I'm not that kind
 13: of close. I think I'm close as a mother is to her daughter.
 14: Yes.
 15: Q I guess if you would allow me one editorial
 16: comment, in listening to some of the tapes that were obtained
 17: from your daughter's house, particularly the answering
 18: machine tapes, it would appear that the two of you had a very
 19: loving relationship.
 20: A Yes.
 21: Q And if something were hurting in her life, that
 22: would be a source of great concern for you. Is that a fair
 23: statement?
 24: A Yes.
 25: Q And you would want to do anything you could to find

Page 113

1: out what it was that was hurting her and to stop it. Is that
 2: a fair statement?
 3: A I'm sorry, could you repeat that?
 4: Q Would it be fair to say you would want to find out
 5: what the source of hurt was if you knew your daughter was
 6: hurting?
 7: A Yes.
 8: Q And yet you have told us that you didn't attempt to
 9: really find out the true nature of your daughter's
 10: relationship with the President. You never asked her point
 11: blank. Is that right?
 12: A I never asked her point blank if it was sexual.
 13: That's correct.
 14: MR. UDOLF: Let me play this for you. It's an
 15: excerpt from ER-LRT-001, for the record, starting at page 57.
 16: I don't think it needs a transcript.
 17: (The audiotape was played.)
 18: BY MR. UDOLF:
 19: Q Do you recognize the fact that your daughter is
 20: composing a letter?
 21: A No.
 22: (The audiotape was played.)
 23: BY MR. UDOLF:
 24: Q I guess my question is does it surprise that
 25: someone who has characterized themselves as your roommate and

Page 114

1: as your daughter would be confiding in another person and not
 2: confide in you that she was having an affair with the
 3: President of the United States?
 4: A Do I find it surprising? Yes.
 5: BY MR. WISENBERG:
 6: Q Did your daughter ever tell you those words, that
 7: she was having an affair with the President of the United
 8: States?
 9: A I don't think she ever used the word "affair." No.
 10: Q Okay. What word did she use?
 11: A She talked about a relationship. She talked about
 12: she thought she was in love with him. Things like that.
 13: BY MR. EMMICK:
 14: Q What other words? You said "Things like that."
 15: What other ways did she characterize it?
 16: A Now, also, it's important to understand that there
 17: was a period when she hated him. She said, "I hate him." So
 18: that's why these questions are very hard to answer. So if
 19: you say what did she say about her relationship with him,
 20: there was a time she thought she was in love with him, there
 21: was a time she thought she hated him. This was an emotional,
 22: tumultuous two or more than two years.
 23: BY MR. WISENBERG:
 24: Q Well, at any time -- let's talk about the span of
 25: the approximately two-year period. Understanding what you've

Page 115

Page 118

11 said, it depends on what time period you're talking about, so
 12 this question covers the entire two-year time period. I
 13 think you said she mentioned relationship. She didn't
 14 mention "affair" or the word "affair" to you.
 15 A That's correct.
 16 Q She mentioned relationship.
 17 A Yes.
 18 Q She mentioned that she loved him.
 19 Q That she was in love with him.
 20 Q In love with him. And I believe the question on
 21 the table from Mr. Emmick is what other words or phrases do
 22 you remember from within the two-year period other than what
 23 you've said?
 24 A I don't remember any right now.
 25 BY MR. EMMICK:
 26 Q I wanted to ask you a question, remember when we
 27 were talking about the nickname Gwen.
 28 A Yes.
 29 Q There is an actress from Broadway musicals of the
 30 thirties by the name of Gwen Verdon.
 31 Q Yes.
 32 Q I see you smiling.
 33 A I know who that is.
 34 Q You've had some familiarity with that.
 35 A I know who that is.

11 A But I'm not sure. I don't speak Yiddish.
 12 Q But it's a phrase with which you are somewhat
 13 familiar.
 14 A Yes.
 15 Q And it's a phrase with which Monica would be
 16 somewhat familiar.
 17 A Yes.
 18 MR. EMMICK: All right.
 19 BY MR. WISENBERG
 20 Q Have you ever referred to anybody to your knowledge
 21 as Babba or the Babba?
 22 A Yes.
 23 Q Okay. And who would that be?
 24 A Oh, it's just a silly family thing we say. It's
 25 not -- it has nothing to do with this. It's just -- like our
 26 grandmother, we used to call her Babba.
 27 Q Okay. But it's your family's -- different families
 28 have variations of Grandma, Grandmother, Granny, and, as I
 29 understand it, that was your family's variation of the
 30 grandmother? Is that correct?
 31 A I think so. Yes.
 32 MR. EMMICK: Anything you want to ask about that?
 33 MR. WISENBERG: I wanted to ask about a phrase used
 34 at the end of -- or a passage here starting from --
 35 Are you all right?

Page 116

Page 119

11 Q All right. And how is that you know who that is?
 12 Who do you know it to be?
 13 A I remember her from when I was a young girl in the
 14 movies.
 15 Q So that's a name that you're familiar with, right?
 16 A Yes.
 17 Q It's a -- let's call it -- she is a mature actress,
 18 at least looking at it from nowadays. She's from the
 19 thirties, forties, fifties time period?
 20 A I think the fifties.
 21 Q I'm trying to be as gracious as I can.
 22 BY MR. WISENBERG:
 23 Q Didn't she star in Damn Yankees?
 24 A I think so. That was the fifties, not the
 25 thirties. I'm not that old.
 26 Q And Can-Can, too, on Broadway. Do you know?
 27 A I don't know about that.
 28 MR. WISENBERG: Okay.
 29 BY MR. EMMICK:
 30 Q But it is a name that you're familiar with.
 31 A Now that you mention it. Yes.
 32 Q And does it occur to you, does it strike you that
 33 the name Vernon Jordan is somewhat similar to Verdon?
 34 A Yes.
 35 Q All right. Then I ask you again, have you ever

11 MR. EMMICK: Would you like -- do you need a few
 12 minutes?
 13 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry.
 14 MR. EMMICK: Why don't we take a break? Let's take
 15 a break. Go off for a couple of minutes.
 16 Let's be in recess.
 17 (The witness was excused.)
 18 (Whereupon, at 3:33 p.m., the taking of testimony
 19 in the presence of a full quorum of the Grand Jury was
 20 concluded.)
 21 * * *
 22
 23
 24
 25

Page 117

11 referred to Vernon Jordan as Gwen?
 12 A I don't think so. I mean, I don't think so.
 13 Q Is your daughter a student of the films of the
 14 fifties in a way that she would naturally be aware of Gwen
 15 Verdon?
 16 A I don't know.
 17 Q Has she ever mentioned Gwen Verdon to you?
 18 A I don't think so. I don't know.
 19 Q All right. We asked some questions earlier about
 20 a nickname of Babba for Hillary Clinton. Do you remember
 21 that?
 22 A No.
 23 Q All right. I asked you the question has your
 24 daughter ever referred to Hillary Clinton as Babba.
 25 A I don't remember that.
 26 Q Okay. You don't think she ever has referred to
 27 Hillary Clinton in that way?
 28 A I don't know. I don't remember that.
 29 Q All right. Then let me ask you this. Is there a
 30 Yiddish phrase for grandmother that sounds something like
 31 Babba or Bubah or something like that?
 32 A I think there is, yes.
 33 Q All right. What is that phrase?
 34 A I think it's Bubah.
 35 Q Bubah? All right.

- 1 -

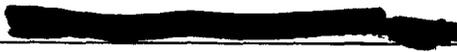
OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

Date of transcription 2/12/98

On February 11, 1998, at approximately 3:20 p.m., this writer was seated outside Grand Jury Room #4, 3rd Floor, U.S. District Courthouse, Washington, D.C. The writer was able to observe, at this time, Office of the Independent Counsel Attorneys exit Grand Jury Room and advise defense counsel that "the witness is breaking down, we're sending her out." This statement was immediately followed by the emergence of the witness out of the room, into the inner hallway, in a distraught state. This writer observed the witness (identified as MARCIA LEWIS) crying loudly and exclaiming, "I can't take it, I can't take any more, I can't stand it." The witness was immediately ushered into a small cloak room by her attorney, Mr. BILLY MARTIN, who also told the marshals to summon medical aid. The courthouse nurse arrived in about five minutes and briefly spoke to Ms. LEWIS, who declined to have her blood pressure taken, and was escorted out of the courthouse by her attorney, Mr. MARTIN.

Investigation on 2/11/98 at Washington, D.C. File # 29D-OIC-LR-35063

by [REDACTED] Date dictated 2/12/98



Marcia Lewis, 4/3/98

OIC Deposition

Page 2 to Page

**CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:**

**OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802**

Page 2

Page 5

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

DEPOSITION OF : Marcia Lewis : Friday, April 3, 1998

MARCIA LEWIS : Washington, D. C.

Deposition of : MARCIA LEWIS

before the Independent Counsel, held in the Conference Room

of the Office of the Independent Counsel, Suite 400-North,

1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N. W., Washington, D. C. 20004,

beginning at 1:04 p.m., when were present:

For the Independent Counsel:

MICHAEL EMMICK, ESQUIRE
Associate Independent Counsel

BRUCE UDOLF, ESQUIRE
Associate Independent Counsel

Court Reporter: Elizabeth A. Eastman

Q Yes.

A You did? I don't remember

Q Well, you may be confused because of the fact that you have immunity, so it doesn't apply. That is the second thing that I am going to say about that. But I did say last time that you have a Fifth Amendment right.

But I also said, as a result of the fact that you have been given immunity, you cannot invoke the Fifth Amendment right. But what I do is I ask you if you understand the right, and then you understand the immunity. So, I was just asking if you understood the right, and then we were going to move on to the immunity.

Do you understand those two concepts?

A Not exactly. Would it be all right if I went outside? I really don't understand what you've said.

Q That's fine.

A Would it be all right if I went outside?

Q Sure.

A So, you said I have Fifth -- if I know what Fifth Amendment is, and then if I know I don't have it because I have immunity?

Q I can explain it in a little more detail, but then you can feel free to talk with your attorney.

The Constitution contains a Bill of Rights. One of the rights is called a Fifth Amendment. What the Fifth

Page 3

Page 6

PROCEEDINGS

WHEREUPON,

MARCIA LEWIS

having been called for examination by the Office of the Independent Counsel, and having been first duly sworn by the notary, was examined and testified as follows:

EXAMINATION BY COUNSEL FOR THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL BY MR. EMMICK:

Q Good afternoon. Just for the record, my name is Mike Emmick. We've met before. This is Bruce Udolf. We are in the Office of the Independent Counsel.

What we are going to be doing here is conducting a deposition. There are certain introductory remarks that I routinely make at the beginning of either a deposition or a grand jury appearance. I have already mentioned what those are when your attorney was in the room, but I will repeat them now that we are on the record.

One is that you have been placed under oath. What that does is it places on you a legal obligation to tell the truth. If you do not tell the truth, that is to say if you intentionally lie, that may constitute perjury, and perjury is a felony that is punishable by five years in jail.

Do you understand that?

A Yes, I do.

Q The second point is that you have the right to

Amendment says is that you cannot be forced to answer questions that might show that you are involved in a crime.

So, ordinarily if I were to ask you a question and it showed that you were involved in a crime, you could say I refuse to answer on Fifth Amendment grounds. That's what you could ordinarily do.

In this case, what we have done is we have given you immunity. Do you remember that I showed you what is called a compulsion order that the judge had signed last time? What that does is it says that nothing that you say can be used against you. So, since nothing you can say can be used against you, you don't have the right to refuse to answer questions.

A Okay.

Q So, that's the long-winded version. If you would like to talk with your attorney about it, feel free.

A No. I think I understand what you just said.

Q Okay, good. We are now conducting a deposition. The understanding is that we are doing this deposition, but there is still a possibility that you may be called to testify before a grand jury at some later time. There is sort of an understanding that we are conducting this deposition in order to obtain information prior to any grand jury appearance. And, as I understand it, you may be hopeful that there won't be a grand jury appearance.

Page 4

Page 7

Speak with your attorney. As I understand it, you do have an attorney here with you? Is that right?

A Yes, I do.

Q Who is that?

A William Martin.

Q If you feel a need to speak with your attorney, you can stop the proceedings and you can step outside and you can speak with Mr. Martin.

Do you understand that?

A Yes, I do.

Q You also have a Fifth Amendment right, and that is the right to refuse to answer any questions that may tend to incriminate you.

Do you understand that right?

A Not exactly.

Q Then let me explain it in more detail. What that means is that if I ask you a question and the question calls for you to give an answer, and the answer shows that you have committed a crime, you would ordinarily have the right to say no, I refuse to answer that.

A I'm still sorry. I, I really don't understand that.

Q Okay.

A You didn't say that the last time when we were in the grand jury room.

But I want to make it clear that you understand there is no guarantee of that. Do you understand that?

A Yes.

Q As I understand it, you have a doctor outside, a psychiatrist. Is that right?

A Yes.

Q What is that doctor's name?

A Dr. Kleinman.

Q Do you understand that if you feel a need to speak with Dr. Kleinman in the course of these proceedings, just let us know. Just say, I would like to take a break and I would like to speak with Dr. Kleinman.

Do you understand that?

A Yes.

Q [REDACTED]

A [REDACTED]

Q [REDACTED]

A [REDACTED]

Q [REDACTED]

A [REDACTED]

Q [REDACTED]

Page 8

1 A [REDACTED]
 2 Q [REDACTED]
 3 [REDACTED]
 4 [REDACTED]
 5 A [REDACTED]
 6 Q Our plan for today is to try to ask questions over
 7 a period of 45 minutes, and then we will take a 15-minute
 8 break. Then we will come back and do another 45 minutes of
 9 questions and then we will take a 15-minute break. We will
 10 follow that plan for as long as it takes, and hopefully we
 11 will be able to conclude things after, I would guess, two or
 12 three hours. But I cannot make a guarantee of that either.
 13 Do you understand that to be the overall
 14 arrangement or plan?
 15 A Yes, I do.
 16 Q Finally, if I ask questions that you don't
 17 understand or that are unclear for some reason, what you
 18 should do is ask me to clarify, and explain to me that you
 19 don't understand the question. I will try to ask the
 20 question more clearly. Otherwise, if you try to answer a
 21 question that is unclear, I may misunderstand the answer.
 22 So, please feel free to ask me to clarify whatever
 23 questions you may have. Is that all right?
 24 A Yes.
 25 Q Okay.

Page 11

1 A No.
 2 Q Its operation, anything like that?
 3 A I do not.
 4 Q Is that an answering machine that Monica purchased
 5 or is it one that you purchased, or do you know?
 6 A I don't remember.
 7 Q When you were staying with Monica at that
 8 apartment, were you staying in the bedroom that you are
 9 describing as your son's bedroom, or is there a third bedroom
 10 that you would ordinarily stay in?
 11 A (No response.)
 12 Q Let me ask the question a different way then.
 13 A Well, I'll tell you why I don't understand your
 14 question. I don't, I don't stay there with Monica. It's my
 15 apartment, so.
 16 Q Right.
 17 A But I think what you are asking is, I sleep in the
 18 living room. That's a sofa bed.
 19 Q When you and Monica were living there together,
 20 what room did you sleep in?
 21 A Living room.
 22 Q Even though the son's bedroom was available?
 23 A Yes.
 24 Q I can't fight the temptation but to ask, why didn't
 25 you sleep in the son's bedroom?

Page 9

1 A Before you begin, could I enter a statement into
 2 the record? It's just an apology.
 3 Q Oh, sure.
 4 Q It will only take a second.
 5 A Sure.
 6 A I would like to apologize to the grand jury for the
 7 emotional breakdown I had at the last hearing, and I
 8 appreciate their understanding.
 9 Q That's fine. Anything else you would like to say
 10 or put on the record before we start?
 11 A No.
 12 Q All right then. Let me start off with some
 13 questions having to do with telephone numbers.
 14 A Okay.
 15 Q You had three telephones at your apartment at the
 16 Watergate, if I recall correctly. Is that right?
 17 A That's correct.
 18 Q What I would like to ask you is which telephone
 19 numbers were for which rooms. Let me just ask it that way.
 20 A [REDACTED]
 21 Q What room would that be in?
 22 A It's a living room/dining room combination.
 23 Q Is that a telephone that both you and Monica had
 24 access to?
 25 A Yes.

Page 12

1 A I've always -- since my divorce, we've always had a
 2 two-bedroom apartment, and I've always slept in the living
 3 room and the two children have had bedrooms. That's how it's
 4 always been.
 5 Q Okay.
 6 A Everyone who knows us, knows that's where I sleep.
 7 Q All right. Do you ever use the telephone that is
 8 in Monica's bedroom?
 9 A Rarely.
 10 Q Who tends to use the telephone that is in the son's
 11 bedroom? That is what I think is the 54 number.
 12 A If he's home from school he would, of course. If
 13 he's not there, it would be either somebody using the
 14 treadmill, which is in his room.
 15 Q I see. So, it just becomes almost an extra phone?
 16 A Yes.
 17 Q When a call comes in to Monica's phone and she is
 18 not there and the answering machine picks up the call, can
 19 you hear the answering machine being activated, and can you
 20 hear the voice?
 21 A No.
 22 Q Is that because the machine simply doesn't have the
 23 voice come over it, or is it because the machine is far
 24 enough away that you wouldn't ordinarily hear it?
 25 In other words, does it make voice-like sounds, but

Page 10

1 Q Was there an answering machine attached to that
 2 telephone?
 3 A Yes.
 4 Q Was it the kind of answering machine that is a
 5 small box that sits next to the telephone, or was it somehow
 6 part of the phone company's answering system?
 7 A It's a separate machine.
 8 Q Is it the kind of separate machine that has a
 9 computer chip in it, or is it the kind of machine that has
 10 those small micro cassettes in it?
 11 A I don't know.
 12 Q What about the second number?
 13 A The second number is [REDACTED]
 14 Q What room is the [REDACTED]
 15 A My son's bedroom.
 16 Q Does that have an answering machine for it?
 17 A I don't think so.
 18 Q And the third telephone number?
 19 A [REDACTED]
 20 Q What room is that phone in?
 21 A Monica's bedroom.
 22 Q Is there an answering machine for that phone?
 23 A I think so, yes.
 24 Q Do you know anything about that answering machine's
 25 parts?

Page 13

1 It's just too far away? Or does it not make voice-like
 2 sounds at all?
 3 A I don't know. I just don't hear it.
 4 Q When Monica is not there in the apartment or in the
 5 bedroom, does she keep her bedroom door closed?
 6 A Usually.
 7 Q Let me ask a related question. If a call were to
 8 come in to Monica's phone and she weren't there, would you be
 9 able to hear the telephone ringing?
 10 A Sometimes.
 11 Q Did you ever hear Monica getting phone calls in the
 12 middle of the night?
 13 A No.
 14 Q When Monica was there sleeping, did she sleep with
 15 her door closed?
 16 A Usually.
 17 Q All right. Let me ask some questions then about
 18 the computer that you kept there in your son's bedroom, I
 19 think. When was that computer purchased or placed into the
 20 bedroom?
 21 A I, I believe it was purchased about -- I -- if it's
 22 the computer I think it is, it was bought at Sears in Los
 23 Angeles about, I don't know, five, six years ago. I'm not
 24 sure. Anyway, when was it placed in that room? When we
 25 moved in.

Page 14

Q Was it one of the items that was moved from Los Angeles to your residence in McLean, and then would have been moved from your residence in McLean into the Watergate? Or was it not in the residence in McLean at all?

A I don't remember.

Q Did you regard it as your computer or was it Monica's computer, or was it the family computer?

A I think it began as my son's computer, but everyone used it. But I'm not sure.

Q How often did your son stay there at the Watergate?

A How often?

Q Yes.

A School vacations.

Q Was there a time when he stayed any longer duration than just the week or so of school vacations?

A Well, do you mean once he went away to college?

Q Yes, I mean actually --

A I don't understand the question.

Q Then let me make it clear. Before he went to college, did he stay there on a full-time basis?

A Yes.

Q Can you recall the years or months that he stayed there on a full-time basis? From when to when?

A I'm not very good with dates, but it would be his last year of high school, whenever that was.

Page 15

Q Let me ask the question a different way. As I understand it, you and Monica moved into the Watergate sometime around June of 1995. Does that sound right?

A No, that's not correct. We all three moved in. It wasn't just Monica and me.

Q So, it was at least the two of you, but it was also your son?

A That's correct.

Q And how long --

A Excuse me. I don't think it was June of 1995 that we moved in.

Q When do you think it was?

A I don't remember. I can look at the lease, but I don't think it was June, no.

Q Do you think it was before or after June?

A After.

Q Okay. Do you think it would have been July then?

A No, I think it was -- I don't, I don't know. I think it was August. I don't know.

Q Well, let me help bracket the time period for you. The information we have is that Monica started working as an intern in about July. So, one way of thinking about when you may have moved in is, how much longer before she started as an intern do you think you moved in?

A I, I don't remember.

Page 16

Q Okay.

A We, I, you -- I think you have a lot of my papers. You probably have my lease. I just don't remember.

Q If you don't remember, that's fine.

A Okay.

Q For what period did your son live there? Was it for a whole year, or was it for --

A I don't remember. It was during his senior year of high school.

Q So, do you think it would have been for the whole year, or do you know?

A I don't remember.

Q I guess another way of asking that same question is, when did he graduate from high school?

A (No response.)

Q Let me suggest --

A I don't, I don't remember dates very well.

Q Let me just suggest a possibility and you tell me whether this sounds right. If you had moved in in 1995, that would have been sometime in the summer, or late summer, and he spent his senior year, that year would have been from '95 to '96. Then it sounds like he would have been there until, I guess, May or June of '96. Does that sound right to you?

A That may be right.

Q Fine. When your son was there, was the computer

Page 17

1: available for all three of you to use?

2: A Oh. Was it available? I'm not sure I -- I'm

3: sorry. I don't understand the question.

4: Q Then let me ask it in different ways. One way of

5: asking it is, did you use the computer?

6: A Yes.

7: Q Did Monica use the computer during the time that

8: your son was actually living there?

9: A I think so.

10: Q So, even though it was your son's bedroom, he

11: didn't, for example, lock the bedroom door and not let people

12: in?

13: A No.

14: Q Do you know whether or not the computer was one

15: that permitted access to the Internet, if you know what the

16: Internet is?

17: A I think not.

18: Q Okay. Who tended to use the computer more,

19: yourself, Monica, or your son?

20: A It's hard to say. It varied.

21: Q Was there anyone else who used the computer?

22: A I don't know.

23: Q If there were other people who used the computer,

24: who would be the possibilities?

25: A Their friends.

Page 18

1: Q I see. Did you ever see any of the friends using

2: the computer?

3: A Yes.

4: Q All right. Were they Monica's friends or were they

5: your son's friends?

6: Q I saw my son's friends.

7: Q Did you ever see any of Monica's friends using the

8: computer?

9: A I don't remember.

10: Q What sort of experience or background do you have

11: in computers?

12: A Limited.

13: Q What sort of experience or background did Monica

14: have with computers?

15: A I don't know.

16: Q What about your son?

17: A I don't know.

18: Q Other than the friends of your son whom you saw

19: using the computer, do you remember anyone else using the

20: computer?

21: A I don't remember anyone else.

22: Q Just to throw out a possibility, for example, do

23: you remember your sister Debra ever using the computer?

24: A Oh, yes. Yes.

25: Q Anyone else, family members for example, using the

Page 19

1: computer?

2: A I don't remember anyone else.

3: Q Do you remember whether there were ever any

4: specialized purchases made in connection with the computer,

5: updates, software, anything like that?

6: A Yes.

7: Q Tell us about that.

8: A I bought -- no, not bought. I tried to get into

9: Erols Internet, so I could correct my son's -- could you

10: strike that? -- so I could communicate with my son in

11: college, but I couldn't get it to work.

12: Q That's so that you could use the E-mail?

13: A Yes, that's right. Yeah.

14: Q You couldn't get it to work. It never worked?

15: A It never worked for me.

16: Q Did Monica ever get it to work?

17: A I don't know.

18: Q I'm not sure I am much of a computer whiz either,

19: but let me ask this question anyway. Do you know whether the

20: computer that you had had a modem?

21: A I don't know.

22: Q All right.

23: A Will we get that computer back?

24: Q I'm sure, yes. What I would like to ask next are

25: some questions about credit cards.

Page 20

Page 23

1 A Okay.
 2 Q Did you share any credit cards, that is, have joint
 3 names on credit cards with Monica?
 4 A Yes.
 5 Q Can you tell us how many cards you had, if you
 6 remember, that you had jointly with Monica?
 7 A I believe only one.
 8 Q [REDACTED]
 9 [REDACTED]
 10 [REDACTED]
 11 [REDACTED]
 12 A Yes.
 13 Q It appears to have two cards. I don't know that
 14 you would know of them from the numbers. But there appear to
 15 be two cards that had different account numbers.
 16 A Yes. I have two cards.
 17 Q Are they both cards that you shared with Monica?
 18 A I know for a fact that she is an authorized
 19 signator on at least one.
 20 Q I see. Is there any way, other than from the
 21 numbers, that we could determine which card tends to be
 22 jointly used, or which card is used exclusively by you?
 23 A Do you understand that question?
 24 A I'm sorry. I do understand the question. But I
 25 don't, I don't think we could know from looking at the

1 may have? What do you know about where she does her banking?
 2 A I think she banks at the NationsBank, but I'm not
 3 sure.
 4 Q Do you know what sort of accounts she may have?
 5 A I do not.
 6 Q Do you know whether she has a checking account?
 7 A I don't know.
 8 Q Have you ever seen her write a check?
 9 Yes.
 10 Q So, she may have a checking account somewhere?
 11 That's right.
 12 Q Do you know if she has a savings account?
 13 A I don't know.
 14 Q Do you know whether she has any safe deposit boxes?
 15 A I don't know.
 16 Q Do you have any safe deposit boxes?
 17 A I do not.
 18 Q Where do you do your banking?
 19 A First Union.
 20 Q Let me just ask, how are you doing? Are you doing
 21 okay?
 22 A I'm doing my best.
 23 Q Okay. Let me ask you some questions about what
 24 kinds of items Monica kept around the apartment, for example,
 25 on the walls. Do you know whether she kept photographs of

Page 21

Page 24

1 numbers which it is.
 2 Q Let me see if there is a quick way of trying to
 3 determine this. There is one card, and let's just for ease
 4 refer to it as the 4128 one, just because that's the first
 5 four numbers. I've just opened to a particular page, and it
 6 has a reference to Rancho Park Golf Shop. That makes me
 7 think that perhaps that's the card that you shared with
 8 Monica, but I'm just trying to jog your memory. Do you
 9 remember going to Rancho Park Golf Shop?
 10 A That sounds more like my son.
 11 Q All right. Well, then, let me go back a bit. Who
 12 else shared any of these cards?
 13 A I think my son is an authorized signator on one of
 14 them.
 15 Q I see. Is that a card then that has three
 16 signators on it?
 17 A I believe so.
 18 Q And is the second card one that is used exclusively
 19 by you then?
 20 A I think so. But they may be authorized on both. I
 21 don't remember.
 22 Q I see. And you think as a result, for example, of
 23 the golf purchase, that that's one that at least your son
 24 would have been a signator on?
 25 A That would be my guess.

1 the President anywhere in the apartment?
 2 A Yes.
 3 Q Can you tell us what you remember about any
 4 photographs that are either of the President, or somehow
 5 relate to the President?
 6 A There was, I think, a photograph of him in front of
 7 some troops. I don't think there were any on the wall. And
 8 I think there were photographs kind of piled up on a desk.
 9 Q The desk in her bedroom then?
 10 A Yes.
 11 Q When a search was conducted of the apartment there,
 12 there were not many items on the walls.
 13 A Right.
 14 Q As far as you know, why was that?
 15 A I don't know.
 16 Q Do you know whether she had taken those
 17 photographs, or whatever there was on the wall, off the wall
 18 fairly near in time to the search?
 19 A First of all, I don't know. But second of all,
 20 there weren't a lot of photographs on the walls.
 21 Q All right.
 22 A That's what I was saying. Even the picture of the
 23 troops was leaning. It wasn't mounted on the wall.
 24 Q I see. Let's focus then first of all on Monica's
 25 bedroom.

Page 22

Page 25

1 Q Let me see if there is any other reference that I
 2 can make to help us track this down. There are several
 3 charges to the Watergate Salon. Would that have been either
 4 of you?
 5 A Yes.
 6 Q All right. It may be that we will want to work our
 7 way through some of these records so that we can figure out
 8 which card is which, but I think we can probably do that more
 9 efficiently at another time.
 10 A Okay.
 11 Q How long were Michael and Monica signators on the
 12 one card that had multiple signators?
 13 A Well, again, Mr. Emmick, I'm not sure it's only the
 14 one.
 15 Q Yes.
 16 A It may be both. But, how long? I've done that for
 17 years. I don't know how long. For years.
 18 Q To your knowledge, does she have any other credit
 19 cards?
 20 A I don't know.
 21 Q When she makes charges on either one or both of the
 22 cards that she shares with you, I take it you pay the bills
 23 on that?
 24 A Yes, I do.
 25 Q All right. What about any bank accounts that she

1 A Yes.
 2 Q Did she have anything on the walls at all, if you
 3 can remember?
 4 A Relating to President Clinton?
 5 Q Let's first ask the question anything.
 6 A Yes.
 7 Q And then we will focus on President Clinton.
 8 First, did she have anything on the walls?
 9 A As far as I can remember, there was a mirror, a
 10 painting of roses, and then a sort of a collection of little
 11 mirrors and little paintings of roses on the wall.
 12 Q What about anything relating to the President on
 13 the walls?
 14 A As I say, I think there was this large, almost like
 15 a poster, that was leaning. And then there were photographs
 16 piled up, among other things on her desk.
 17 Q All right.
 18 A I don't remember any photographs mounted on the
 19 wall of the President.
 20 Q Let's then think about the living room or the
 21 dining room area, sort of a more general area. Were there
 22 any photographs relating to the President in that area?
 23 A There used to be a photograph that was not relating
 24 to the President exactly, but was of when I went to a, sort
 25 of like a lecture that the First Lady gave. This was before

Page 26

1 Monica was an intern. So, there was a photograph.
 2 Q I see.
 3 A Right.
 4 BY MR. UDOLF:
 5 Q The poster that you said was leaning in Monica's
 6 room, is that the photo of the President with the troops?
 7 A I believe so.
 8 BY MR. EMMICK:
 9 Q Have you ever placed a telephone call to Vernon
 10 Jordan?
 11 A I have not.
 12 Q Do you know Vernon Jordan?
 13 A I don't know him. So, I -- are you asking me if I
 14 know him or if I've ever met him?
 15 Q I'll ask it both ways, I guess.
 16 A Okay. It's important, because I never knew him,
 17 but I accidentally met him about two weeks ago. So, that
 18 would have been the first I ever would have met him.
 19 Q How did you come to meet him?
 20 A I was having, leaving the Jockey Club where we were
 21 having dinner and leaving, and he drove in with his wife.
 22 And the person I was with knew them and greeted them and
 23 introduced me.
 24 Q I can't resist asking, who were you with?
 25 A I was with Peter Strauss.

Page 29

1 I'm not sure.
 2 Q There are some references, subject matter wise, to
 3 I am protected by, and it looks like God, although there is a
 4 reference to G-dash-D. Does the use of that help you
 5 indicate who might have written that?
 6 A No. Does G-dash-D indicate who wrote it?
 7 Q What I am trying to figure out is who is likely to
 8 have written it. One way of doing this is to say based on
 9 the handwriting. Another way is to ask whether Monica, when
 10 she makes a reference to God, writes it in that way, which is
 11 G, with some sort of a dash symbol, and then D.
 12 A I've never seen, I've never seen something Monica
 13 has written that had the word "God" in it. I don't believe
 14 I don't remember seeing it. But some Jewish people spell God
 15 that way.
 16 Q I see.
 17 BY MR. UDOLF:
 18 Q Do you spell God that way?
 19 A No.
 20 BY MR. EMMICK:
 21 Q Do you know if Michael does or if your sister does?
 22 A I don't know.
 23 Q What I am going to show you next is a document that
 24 has numbers MSL-DC-00001166. It is a document that says at
 25 the top "Draft", and then it says "Affidavit of Jane Doe #".

Page 27

1 Q I see.
 2 A Who is an old family friend of theirs.
 3 Q I see. I also can't resist asking this. Did you
 4 discuss your daughter and her situation?
 5 A I did not.
 6 Q All right. I take it that any phone call records
 7 from the apartment to Vernon Jordan then would be calls that
 8 Monica would have placed?
 9 A They were not placed by me.
 10 Q Okay. Do you have any reason to think anyone else
 11 who had access to those phones would have placed those calls?
 12 A No.
 13 Q How do you feel?
 14 A Could we take a little break?
 15 Q Sure. That's exactly what I was just asking you
 16 for.
 17 A Thank you.
 18 MR. EMMICK: Let's take a 15-minute break. I have
 19 roughly quarter to, and we'll resume at roughly 2:00.
 20 (Whereupon, the deposition was recessed from 1:44 p.m.
 21 until 1:58 p.m.)
 22 BY MR. EMMICK:
 23 Q Are we ready to go back on the record?
 24 A Yes.
 25 Q We've taken a 15-minute break.

Page 30

1 It is a two-page document that has a signature line for
 2 Monica Lewinsky, but there is also handwriting in some of the
 3 margins, cross-outs and the like.
 4 What I would like to ask you is if you recognize
 5 whose handwriting this is?
 6 A This looks like Monica's handwriting, but I'm not
 7 sure.
 8 Q Turn the page. There appear to be a couple of
 9 other bits of handwriting, part of which is crossed out. In
 10 paragraph 8 here, there is a bit. It looks like an added-on
 11 sentence. Having in mind both of the pages, do you have a
 12 feeling whose handwriting it is?
 13 A I would guess Monica's, but I couldn't say for
 14 sure.
 15 Q All right. I am going to ask you next about a
 16 document whose number is MSL-DC-00001176. It says "Monica
 17 Lewinsky" at the top, and it looks like it's signed by Monica
 18 Lewinsky on the second page. Then there is a fair amount of
 19 cross-outs and edits, it looks like.
 20 So, I am going to ask you whether you recognize the
 21 handwriting that appears to be an edit of the document.
 22 A I don't recognize this handwriting at all.
 23 Q Now, as to the document that we just last looked
 24 at, you said possibly Monica's, looks a little like hers, but
 25 you couldn't say with certainty.

Page 28

1 A Yes.
 2 Q Let me ask you questions along some different lines
 3 then. What I am going to ask you to do is look at some
 4 documents that have been obtained through the search. You
 5 remember I made a reference earlier to the search of the
 6 apartment?
 7 A Yes.
 8 Q There are some things that we wanted you to take a
 9 look at and tell us if you recognize them, and if you
 10 recognize the handwriting.
 11 What I am going to show you first is two pages.
 12 The numbers, we call them Bates numbers, Bates --
 13 A I'm sorry. We call them?
 14 Q Bates, B-A-T-E-S.
 15 A Bates?
 16 Q Bates system. It's the name of a company that
 17 makes a stamp. Then the numbers continue along as you use
 18 the stamp. So, it's Bates numbers MSL-DC-00001164 and 1165.
 19 Let me show you that document and ask you if you
 20 recognize that handwriting at all?
 21 A I'm not sure.
 22 Q There is a second page to it. Let me flip the
 23 page.
 24 A I'm not sure. This (indicating) looks like
 25 Monica's handwriting, but this (indicating) does not. So,

Page 31

1 A That's correct.
 2 Q Now this, it sounds like you are saying with more
 3 certainty that it isn't Monica's.
 4 A No.
 5 Q But I don't want to put words in your mouth.
 6 A Right. No, I'm not saying that it isn't Monica's.
 7 I'm saying that it looks less like Monica's handwriting than
 8 the previous paper you showed me.
 9 Q Still possible, but less likely?
 10 A Correct.
 11 Q What about the signature on that same document?
 12 Does that look like Monica's signature?
 13 A Hmm.
 14 Q And it looks to me like this may be in a different
 15 pen --
 16 A Yes.
 17 Q -- perhaps. It's a little lighter pen than the
 18 signature.
 19 A Yeah.
 20 Q Do you know whether that looks like Monica's
 21 signature?
 22 A It might be.
 23 Q Roughly the same level of certainty as the previous
 24 document, that it looks like it, but --
 25 A That's correct.

Page 32

Q -- you can't say with certainty?
 A More certainty than this (indicating handwriting)
 Q And you are pointing to the lighter handwriting that is in the margin?
 A Uh-huh.
 Q I am next going to show you a document that is marked MSL-DC-00001171. It is a copy of a smaller piece of paper, perhaps five by eight, with what looks like it came from a ring binder. So, there is a line of tear, torn paper at the top. And the first line says, "Play Saxophone For Me."
 Can you tell me whether or not that looks like Monica's handwriting?
 A That could be Monica's handwriting.
 Q Again, are you indicating that it's likely to be but you are still not certain?
 A That's correct.
 Q I am going to ask the same question as to the next document, which is MSL-DC-00001227. It's a document that covers perhaps half a page. It starts, "Dear Handsome", and ends with "-M". Does that appear to be Monica's handwriting?
 A This is more difficult to say because it's printing.
 Q I see.
 A I couldn't say. I'm not sure. It could be.

Page 35

Q Is that about the right time?
 A Because that's, I think that's about when the order came.
 Q The reference to Monica Lewis, is that --
 A I don't know why that is.
 Q -- her handwriting?
 A It looks like her writing. I don't know. It may not be her handwriting. It may be that parcel post knows me as Lewis and knows her as Monica. I don't know.
 Q Same question. This looks like from a FedEx airbill 801772047851. It's something being sent to Stowe Mountain, Peter Strauss.
 A Uh-huh.
 Q And it's from M. Lewis.
 A Right.
 Q Is that from you?
 A Yes.
 Q All right. And this just relates to something you were sending to Peter, your fiance?
 A That's correct.
 Q I would like to turn to a couple of other subjects here. Next what I would like to talk about is whether or not you have had any contact with either of the President's attorneys; that is, either Mr. Kendall or Mr. Bennett?
 A I have not.

Page 33

Q All right. Next I am going to show you what appears to be a front and a back, and the document is MSL-DC-00000664. Tell me if you recognize that handwriting.
 A Yes. That's my handwriting.
 Q I am going to ask the same question as to the next document, which is MSL-DC-00001175. It looks like it's a large envelope from Cellular One addressed to Monica Lewinsky.
 A That's not my handwriting.
 Q Can you tell if it's Monica's handwriting?
 A I don't know.
 Q What I am going to ask you next is about three receipts, but I will do them one at a time. This one is a Parcel Plus receipt relating to a sweater, cash value \$70. It looks like it's from Monica L-E-VV-something. I just want to see whether you recognize that handwriting, and do you know what this relates to?
 A Can I touch it?
 Q Sure.
 A Hmm. This is sending one of Michael's sweaters to him at school. This is his address at school.
 Q All right. And this name at the top, it says Monica, and I can't tell if it's Lewis or if it's just a quick way of writing Lewinsky.
 A I believe it says Marcia Lewis. Oh, Monica Lewis.

Page 36

Q Have you had any contact with persons in their law firms?
 A No.
 Q Have you, or do you know --
 A Excuse me. I have never had contact with anyone I knew was in their law firm.
 Q I understand. Do you know whether your attorney has had any conversations with either Mr. Bennett, or Mr. Kendall, or people with their law firms?
 A I do not.
 Q Do you know whether there is any plan or intention for you, or your attorney on your behalf, to speak with those people?
 A I do not.
 Q Do you know if there is any intention for you not to speak with them?
 A I do not.
 Q All right. Can you tell us who is paying the lawyer's fees for Monica?
 A Her father.
 Q All right.
 A I believe her father.
 Q Have you had occasion to have discussions with your sister about Monica and about what you were concerned might be, and occasionally believed might be, a relationship with

Page 34

I don't know.
 Q Does Monica ever refer to herself as Monica Lewis?
 A No. I mean, I should take that back. I don't know.
 Q Not that you know of, okay.
 A She may have meant to write Marcia Lewis, because I sent him a sweater he forgot.
 Q I see. Although the number here is the 55 number. That's Monica's number?
 A Yes.
 Q Do you remember that sweater being sent?
 A I remember that we sent him some sweaters that he didn't take, yes.
 Q All right. Here's a FedEx airbill, and I'll read the number from the top. It is 801779719498, so that we will be able to identify it. It appears to be sending something from Monica Lewis to Mike Lewinsky. Do you know what that is, or what it relates to?
 A This may have been -- he ordered some fraternity, what do they call them? -- key chains. He's rush chairman, and he ordered some fraternity key chains with their thing stamped on it. And when they came in, she sent them. That's my guess, but it would depend on the date and so forth.
 Q There is a date on here of 1-15-98.
 A I believe that's when that is.

Page 37

the President?
 A Could you repeat the question?
 Q Sure. You may recall from the other two grand jury sessions that we had --
 A Yes.
 Q -- that you had said that you had believed on occasion --
 A Yes.
 Q -- that there was some sort of a sexual romantic relationship between your daughter and the President.
 A Yes.
 Q My question is, did you discuss that with your sister, Debra?
 A I may have.
 Q Can you tell us when you may have had those discussions with Debra?
 A Tell you when?
 Q Yes, as --
 A No.
 Q -- best you can?
 A No.
 Q Can you tell us about how often those discussions may have occurred?
 A How often?
 Q What I mean by that is, was it a frequent subject

Page 38

between the two of you?
 A I wouldn't say frequent.
 Q An occasional subject?
 A I don't know. It's hard to say.
 Q What caused you to want to talk about that subject with Debra?
 A I was concerned.
 Q Were you seeking Debra's advice or her help or just someone to listen to?
 A Hmm, I, I think -- not help, no. I think sharing, sharing my concern.
 Q Do you remember whether this was during the time Monica was an intern, or whether it was during the time she was with Legislative Affairs, or whether this was during the time she worked for the Pentagon?
 A I think it was when she moved from the White House to the Pentagon. But it's not -- I can't say when in the course of two years we did or didn't discuss something like that.
 Q So, it's more likely to be between sometime around when she moved into the Pentagon and the present?
 A What I mean to say is I don't believe it was while she was an intern, but I don't remember.
 Q What did the two of you talk about, you and Debra?
 A I don't remember exactly. But I was concerned that

Page 41

Q In your conversations with Monica, did she ever talk about Betty Curme?
 A Yes.
 Q Did you have a lot of conversations with Monica where Betty Curme's name came up?
 A No.
 Q Can you tell us what Monica had to say about Betty Curme, as best you can recall now?
 A The main thing I remember is that Betty Curme's, I think it was her mother, was in the hospital. Monica went to take some cake or something. Something like that.
 Q You know that Betty Curme is the secretary to the President, or one of the secretaries?
 A Yes.
 Q Did Monica ever express any feelings about Betty Curme, whether they are feelings of love or anger or frustration or anything?
 A You say of love?
 Q Love or --
 A She seemed to like her very much.
 Q All right.
 A But I can't remember exactly what she expressed.
 Q And I have the feeling that she liked her, yes.
 Q Do you recall any negative feelings being expressed?

Page 39

Monica might, say, sort of have a crush on the President. And that was a concern to me.
 Q You and Debra discussed it. Did Debra give you any information that she might have known on that subject?
 A Information?
 Q Yes. Did she --
 A No.
 Q -- say, gosh, I've talked to Monica and let me give you some information about that?
 A She did not. But I asked her to talk to Monica.
 Q Did Debra say she would?
 A Yes.
 Q Why did you ask Debra to do that?
 A Well, she's my family. And sometimes it's easier for someone to talk to not the mother but the aunt. I was very concerned about Monica.
 Q Did Debra report back to you about any conversations she had with Monica?
 A No. Well, did she report back what they talked about?
 Q Yes.
 A No.
 Q Isn't that what you were interested in though?
 A No.
 Q Okay. What were you interested in?

Page 42

A I don't remember, no.
 Q One of the things that you had mentioned when we did the other two grand jury sessions --
 A Uh-huh.
 Q -- was that there came a time when Monica was concerned about a number of items the President had given her. Do you remember that?
 A I'm sorry. Could you say it again?
 Q Sure. I'm trying to remind you of one of the things that you had said in the grand jury, and that was that at some point Monica came to be concerned because she had a number of items that the President had given her. Do you remember that?
 A I don't.
 Q All right. Do you remember that Monica had told you that the President had given her some gifts?
 A Yes. There were times that she said she had -- he had given her a gift at different times in the couple of years, whatever it was.
 Q Do you now have a recollection of Monica being concerned about the fact that she had these gifts?
 A I honestly don't.
 Q Did you ever have any discussions with Monica about Monica giving any items to someone else, items from the President?

Page 40

A I wanted her to hear Monica out and see if she could help her, or even just maybe listen to her. Or I wanted Monica to go out more and I thought maybe Debbie would go out with her some. That kind of thing.
 Q All right.
 A And I want to say, this is why I always have trouble with these questions. You asked me -- what did you ask me about three questions ago? You said did Debbie tell me what they talked about?
 Q Yes.
 A Okay. So, she didn't tell me anything confidential. She would say, if it's confidential I won't tell you or Monica won't be able to trust me.
 Q I see.
 A So, I don't know how to answer you.
 Q I see. Did she tell you things that were not confidential though?
 A Yes. That's what I meant to say. It isn't that she wouldn't say a word. She might say, Monica and I are going to the movies; she said she'll go to a movie with me. Things of that nature.
 Q Did she express to you concern about Monica's situation?
 A Yes. Monica was very unhappy. We were all concerned that Monica was so unhappy.

Page 43

A I don't remember that, no.
 Q Do you remember Monica ever saying anything about giving some items to Betty that were items from the President?
 A Did Monica say that to me?
 Q Yes.
 A I don't remember that, no.
 Q Did she say that she was going to give items to anyone to hold?
 A I don't think so. Not to me, no.
 Q If I recall your testimony from the last grand jury sessions, you have a recollection of Monica at some point saying to you that she was going to be called.
 A Uh-huh.
 Q And you had indicated then that you didn't associate that necessarily with a subpoena, but it was somehow court-related, but you weren't sure. I am going to ask you --
 A Yes.
 Q -- what you think she meant. What did you understand her to mean when she was talking about being called?
 A I really didn't understand, but I thought maybe questioned or interviewed.
 Q In connection with what, did you think at the time?

Page 44

1 A I know you won't believe this, but I saw no
 2 connection between Paula Jones and Monica Lewinsky at that
 3 time. Now, we've all heard about this for every day for
 4 three months. But at that time, this was all very remote to
 5 me.
 6 Q Did she ever express concern about signing
 7 something? Or did she ever say she was about to sign
 8 something?
 9 A Hmm. I don't think so.
 10 Q Have you ever heard the word "affidavit"?
 11 A I have heard the word, yes.
 12 Q Did she ever say that she was about to sign an
 13 affidavit?
 14 A I don't remember that, no.
 15 Q Do you remember her using the word "affidavit"
 16 sometime during --
 17 A I think so.
 18 Q Can you tell us all that you remember about her
 19 using the word "affidavit"?
 20 A That's all I remember, that she may have said the
 21 word. But, again, it's difficult because there's -- it's
 22 difficult. So, I'm not sure. The answer is I'm not sure.
 23 BY MR. UDOLF:
 24 Q Did you ever have any discussions with your sister,
 25 Debbie, about Monica executing an affidavit?

Page 45

1 A I don't think so.
 2 Q Did you ever discuss any conversations that she
 3 would have had with Vernon Jordan about signing an affidavit?
 4 A Did I discuss with Debbie?
 5 Q With Debbie?
 6 A I don't think so, no.
 7 Q Did Debbie ever tell you that Vernon Jordan wanted
 8 Monica to sign a particular document?
 9 A Did Debbie tell me that? No.
 10 Q And Monica never told you that?
 11 A No.
 12 Q Did you ever discuss with Monica that Frank Carter
 13 was preparing an affidavit for her to sign?
 14 A That he was preparing an affidavit? No, I don't
 15 think so.
 16 Q Well, did she ever tell you that Frank Carter was
 17 ever doing anything for her?
 18 A Yes.
 19 Q What was that?
 20 A That she was going to go see him.
 21 Q For what purpose?
 22 A Having to do with Paula Jones.
 23 Q What in particular having to do with Paula Jones?
 24 A She didn't say specifically.
 25 Q You didn't ask her?

Page 46

1 A No.
 2 Q You indicated earlier that it was your impression
 3 that her father was paying her attorney.
 4 A Yes.
 5 Q And by attorney, I assume you mean Mr. Ginsburg and
 6 Speights? Is that right?
 7 A Yes.
 8 Q All right. Did you mean to imply that her father
 9 was paying for Mr. Carter as well?
 10 A Mister?
 11 Q Mr. Carter, Frank Carter?
 12 A No.
 13 Q Did her father know that she was being represented
 14 by Frank Carter at all?
 15 A I don't know. I don't think so.
 16 Q Why do you say that?
 17 A I don't know why he would know. I don't think she
 18 would call him.
 19 Q So, he was not aware of the fact that she was
 20 possibly going to be interviewed in connection with the Paula
 21 Jones case? He, meaning her father?
 22 A Right. I don't think she told him, but I don't
 23 know.
 24 Q Why is it that you don't think she told her father?
 25 A I don't think she would have. You are going too

Page 47

fast. Okay.
 2 Q Well, do you want to take a break so that you can
 3 catch up?
 4 A No, it's okay. Just go a little slower, please.
 5 Okay. Did her father know? Okay. I don't think he knew.
 6 Q Did you discuss with her the fact that she should
 7 or should not tell her father?
 8 A No.
 9 BY MR. EMMICK:
 10 Q When you, in your mind, think of on the one hand
 11 Monica saying that she was going to be called in connection
 12 with some court proceeding, and on the other hand the fact
 13 that she was represented by Frank Carter in connection with
 14 the Paula Jones case, did you come to associate those two
 15 things together?
 16 A Did I associate her seeing Mr. Carter with the
 17 Jones case? Yes.
 18 Q Did you associate her seeing Mr. Carter on the
 19 Jones case with the fact that she told you that she was going
 20 to be called?
 21 A Yes.
 22 Q All right. When you think of her being called and
 23 Carter's representation of her and the affidavit, do you
 24 associate that with Carter exclusively, or do you associate
 25 that with Carter and Mr. Jordan?

Page 48

1 A I, I, I don't think so.
 2 Q Just with Carter exclusively then?
 3 A I don't, I've never thought about it in terms of
 4 associating it. But I --
 5 Q Let me ask the question a slightly different way.
 6 A I'm sorry.
 7 Q Maybe we will get at it easier. When you think of
 8 Carter and the Paula Jones lawsuit, did you think that Mr.
 9 Jordan had any role?
 10 A Did I think?
 11 Q Yes.
 12 A No.
 13 Q What did you think was the nature then of the
 14 relationship between Mr. Jordan and your daughter? What was
 15 Jordan doing for her?
 16 A Monica told me Mr. Jordan was going to try to help
 17 her find a job in New York.
 18 Q Did he ever say anything about finding her an
 19 attorney?
 20 A I don't know. To me?
 21 Q Yes, to you.
 22 A I've never spoken to him.
 23 Q I'm sorry. Did Monica ever say anything about Mr.
 24 Jordan helping finding an attorney for her?
 25 A I don't remember that.

Page 49

1 Q Do you remember Monica saying anything about havin
 2 any meals with Mr. Jordan, perhaps a breakfast meal, perhaps
 3 a lunch meal, perhaps a dinner meal?
 4 A It's possible.
 5 Q It sounds like something strikes a responsive chord
 6 about that. So, let me ask smaller questions. Is it the
 7 breakfast portion of it that sounds familiar?
 8 A I think she -- when she met with him, I think she
 9 said they had a sandwich at his desk, and I remembered that
 10 because I thought it was sort of nicely unpretentious. But,
 11 that's all. I don't know that for a fact.
 12 Q And you think of it as sandwich, so you tend to
 13 associate it with a lunch more --
 14 A Correct.
 15 Q -- than with breakfast or dinner?
 16 A That's correct.
 17 Q Does anything strike a familiar chord about having
 18 a breakfast with Mr. Jordan?
 19 A No.
 20 Q A dinner at all?
 21 A I don't remember that.
 22 Q What is your impression of how many meetings Monica
 23 had with Mr. Jordan?
 24 A I don't know.
 25 Q Do you think she had more than one?

Page 50

1 A I don't think so, but I don't know.
 2 Q When you had some discussions with Monica about the
 3 Paula Jones lawsuit and Frank Carter, do you know whether the
 4 subject of Linda Tripp came up?
 5 A When I had discussions with Monica about Paula
 6 Jones and Carter?
 7 Q Yes.
 8 A I don't think so.
 9 Q Did you have discussions with Monica in the last
 10 let's call it December and January, about Linda Tripp?
 11 A Yes.
 12 Q Can you tell us what those discussions were about?
 13 Monica was upset about Linda Tripp.
 14 Q What about?
 15 A I don't know. She was very upset and I think it
 16 was connected to her leaving, Monica leaving the Pentagon.
 17 Q Did it have any connection with the Paula Jones
 18 lawsuit?
 19 A I don't know for sure.
 20 Q Is it your impression that it had some connection
 21 to the Paula Jones lawsuit?
 22 A It's possible, but I don't know.
 23 Q When you used the word "upset" in describing
 24 Monica's reaction, that in my mind has a lot of different
 25 interpretations. Was it an anger, or was it a concern, or

Page 53

1 Tripp? Did she describe why she was feeling the way she was
 2 about Linda Tripp?
 3 A She said she was mean and she was -- she hated he
 4 and that she -- things like that.
 5 Q And why did she say she hated her?
 6 A I don't know. You see, now it sounds very
 7 important. But then, I don't know who she was. I didn't
 8 pay that much attention. So, I don't know what she was upset
 9 about or why. But I just said, if she's trouble, stay away
 10 from her. It's only now in this context that it all seems so
 11 important.
 12 BY MR. EMMICK:
 13 Q What I would like to do next, because I think it
 14 will help set the time and content of discussions that you
 15 had with Monica about Linda Tripp and to some extent about
 16 Paula Jones, is I am going to walk through a few references
 17 that are on some of the tape recordings.
 18 A Yes.
 19 Q And I will tell you what the dates are. And what
 20 we will do in this way is we will try to bracket whatever
 21 conversations you might have had with Monica and on what
 22 subjects, and try to refresh your memory a little bit.
 23 A I'll try my best.
 24 Q I understand. On one of the tapes, which is dated
 25 mid-November, Monica talks about an argument that she had

Page 51

1 was it some other emotion?
 2 A It was emotional.
 3 Q Strong emotion?
 4 A Medium. Medium to strong.
 5 Q Did she appear to be angry at Linda Tripp?
 6 A I don't, I don't know. I wouldn't know how to -- I
 7 can't describe it exactly.
 8 Q Did you understand that Linda Tripp was going to be
 9 called to testify as well?
 10 A I don't think so. I don't think she said that.
 11 No.
 12 Q Did you understand that Linda --
 13 A I didn't know that Monica was testifying in
 14 anything.
 15 Q Did you understand that Linda was going to be
 16 saying something that might be damaging to the President?
 17 A I -- something Linda Tripp. And also about Linda
 18 Tripp and saying something damaging to Newsweek. And this
 19 was before this. So, Monica was upset.
 20 Q There was a time in July and August of '97 when
 21 there was a Newsweek article that came out and it related to
 22 Kathleen Willey and Linda Tripp. Is that what you have in
 23 mind perhaps?
 24 A I think so. I heard Linda Tripp's name a few
 25 times.

Page 54

1 with you about a letter that she was going to send to
 2 President Clinton. And the letter had something to do with
 3 her job search.
 4 Q What do you remember about any discussion with
 5 Monica about a letter that was going to go to the President?
 6 A I don't remember that.
 7 Q Do you remember Monica wanting to give some
 8 information to the President about what sort of jobs she was
 9 interested in?
 10 A I don't remember that, no.
 11 Q Do you remember that Monica was under the
 12 impression the President was going to try to help her find a
 13 job?
 14 A I think so, yes.
 15 Q When I tell you that this tape that I am referring
 16 to is from mid-November, does it strike you that it was in
 17 about mid-November that Monica indicated the President was
 18 going to try to help her find a job? Or can you say it is
 19 about that period?
 20 A I don't, I don't know.
 21 Q When, as best you can place it, did Monica indicate
 22 to you that she felt the President was going to help her find
 23 a job?
 24 A I don't know that she ever said the words, "The
 25 President will help me find a job."

Page 52

1 Q Was there any discussion about Linda Tripp saying
 2 anything about Monica?
 3 A Yes. She -- I'm not sure if she thought she was
 4 going to say something at her job, and Monica was, I don't
 5 know, very, very upset about Linda Tripp. The whole big
 6 thing and about Linda Tripp. And I said, stay away then.
 7 BY MR. UDOLF:
 8 Q When you said very, very upset, could you amplify
 9 on that a little bit?
 10 A Well, it's a little difficult because I wasn't in
 11 Washington during this period. So, I heard stuff. Sometimes
 12 she'd call me on the phone and say, that Linda Tripp, that
 13 Linda Tripp, things like that. Upset.
 14 Q All right. But as Mr. Emmick said earlier, emotion
 15 has all sorts of manifestations. Was it anger? Was it hurt?
 16 Was it extreme worry? Was it that she was distraught? I
 17 mean, what sort of adjectives would you use to describe your
 18 daughter's emotion?
 19 A Well, all of them. And Monica is very emotional.
 20 So, she's frequently angry, distraught, all those things you
 21 just said. I don't listen to everything because a lot of it
 22 is very emotional like that.
 23 Q I'm trying to figure out the cause of it. So,
 24 maybe we can more accurately describe it than just emotional.
 25 Did she say anything at the time that she talked about Linda

Page 55

1 Q Right.
 2 A I know that she had hoped to return to the White
 3 House. She wanted very much to return to the White House.
 4 Q Did you understand that he was going to try to help
 5 her find a job even outside the White House?
 6 A No. She wanted to be in the White House. I'm not
 7 sure. Did I understand that?
 8 Q Yes.
 9 A No.
 10 Q All right. I think what I will try to do is just
 11 read you some passages and then see if any of this strikes a
 12 chord of memory for you.
 13 A Okay.
 14 Q And, again, this is one of the tapes that we
 15 believe is in mid-November.
 16 Your daughter says, it's a little unclear, and then
 17 it says something about "this huge thing with my mom."
 18 Linda says, "You did?"
 19 Monica says, "Like -- I was on the phone with her
 20 for 40 minutes." And, "she just went on and on --" --
 21 and she didn't think this was the right thing to do and --
 22 she gave me a million and a half reasons." Let me just stop
 23 there.
 24 Do you recall having a discussion with her that was
 25 possibly a huge thing in Monica's eyes, where you were on the

Page 56

phone for about 40 minutes and you were trying to convince her not to do something?

A I have no idea.

Q Okay. "She gave me a million and a half reasons and --" Then, "What we had eventually finally agreed upon was me sending him the list, but making it a much shorter letter that focused more on -- that made it more like look at what the people who were supposed to do that didn't do kind of a thing --"

Does that make you have any memory at all about a discussion about a list or a letter that was going to go to the President?

A I don't remember.

Q Monica goes on to say, "She said that -- she said that she thinks it's a big mistake to in any way, shape or form feel -- make him -- I don't know -- feel totally responsible."

That passage can be interpreted as a letter that made the President feel responsible for a situation, but you thought it shouldn't make him feel responsible. Does that strike any memory at all?

A That's not, it's not clear to me.

Q Okay. Does it strike any vague recollections, even if not a clear recollection?

A No.

Page 57

Q Okay. At one point Linda Tripp says, "Well, did you read it to her?"

And Monica says, "Yeah."

Do you remember some time in mid-November Monica reading you something that she was going to send?

A I don't remember it specifically.

Q It strikes me that if Monica were to read you a letter that she was going to send to the President, that would be the kind of thing you would remember.

A Yes.

Q Then she goes on and says, "She -- she sort of, um, um -- so she just really felt like -- she just felt like I should change it, you know? And she felt like I should send him the list and say, you know, I mentioned this to you and, you know, kind of keep trying to blame it on Marsha."

Do you remember any discussion like that where you were talking to Monica and talking a little bit about Marsha Scott? I think that's a reference to Marsha Scott. Has that struck any memory at all?

A Yes. I think Marsha Scott does personnel there. It's possible.

Q So, you have --

A I'm not sure what you are asking, if I remember that Monica asked me to write a letter or read a letter?

Q Right. Here's what I'm trying to do. This appears

Page 58

to be a conversation between Monica and Linda, where Monica is talking about a letter relating to the President that she has discussed with you.

I am trying to ask if you remember anything about a discussion with Monica about such a letter, trying to prod your memory with these references.

A About a job?

Q Yes. About a job or about a list of jobs, or a --

A I don't specifically remember this letter. We talked a lot in this time period about a job for Monica. I wanted Monica to move to New York.

Q Did she ever say that she was putting together some sort of a list of interests or companies that she was interested in?

A Yes. She made lists, yes. I think so.

Q And did she discuss with you those lists of companies?

A She may have.

Q Does it strike you that her discussions with you about those lists of companies might have been in the mid-November timeframe?

A Yes.

BY MR. UDOLF:

Q As a writer, have you helped your kids in the past when they had writing assignments for school?

Page 59

A Yes.

Q And outside of the context of school, would you help your kids if they were writing business letters?

A Yes.

Q This is one portion that Mr. Emmick skipped over that I wanted to read to you. She said at one point on page 53 of LRT-009 "So she said that by, you know, all" -- and "she" is referring to you --

A Yes.

Q "So she said that by, you know, all that stuff at the end about (sigh) the (sigh) whatever it was -- I can't even think anymore -- losing professionally and personally, all that stuff. She's like, 'Well, it dilutes your message.'"

Does that jog your memory as to --

A No.

Q -- a conversation that you might have had with Monica?

A (Witness shook her head indicating a negative response.)

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q Is that the kind of thing that you might say in --

A I didn't even understand that. I didn't understand what you read. I don't understand what she is saying. I mean, I heard your words, but I don't understand what she is

Page 60

saying.

BY MR. UDOLF:

Q Obviously what she is referring to is some verbiage contained at the end of the letter that --

A That dilutes it?

Q -- that diluted her message.

A I don't remember that.

Q Does that sound like a critique that you would make of --

A It's possible.

Q -- someone's writing?

A It's possible. I don't specifically remember that.

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q Is this a good time for a break since we were talking about 45 minutes at a time?

A Okay.

MR. EMMICK: Let's take a break here. (Whereupon, the deposition was recessed from 2:50 p.m. until 3:07 p.m.)

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q We are back on the record. We have taken a 15-minute break. What we had done last time was we were trying to go through in chronological order some of the tapes that we have and some other events, in order to try to help you remember some things. What we had just finished doing was

Page 61

talking about a tape recording in mid-November.

What I would like to do next is turn to another tape recording that is a bit later in November. This is a tape that is about November 21st. The number of the tape is 005.

Just to give you a general background, Monica is talking about some things that she has said to you. She says that, excuse my French here, but she says that what she said to you, "I think I scared the shit out of her", and that you want Monica to tell the President that Monica won't hurt him.

Does that strike any chords of recollection at all?

A That does not.

Q Did Monica have any discussion with you where she was concerned that the President might react to something Monica might say, like Monica being concerned that -- or that the President might be concerned that Monica might blab?

A I'm sorry. Could you say it again?

Q Sure. Did Monica ever indicate to you that the President was concerned that she might reveal their relationship?

A I don't think so.

BY MR. UDOLF:

Q When you said, I don't think so, that it didn't happen? Or you don't remember? Or it could have happened? What does that mean?

Page 62

1 A If I understood correctly, the question is, did
 2 Monica tell me that she thought that she could say something
 3 to the President that would scare him if she blabbed? No.
 4 She didn't say that.
 5 BY MR. EMMICK:
 6 Q Let me go back. Was it your impression that the
 7 President was concerned that Monica might talk?
 8 A No.
 9 Q Did Monica say anything suggesting any concern by
 10 the President about what Monica might say at all?
 11 A To say?
 12 Q For example, did Monica say to you, he's worried,
 13 he's worried that I might have told somebody about our
 14 relationship?
 15 A I don't remember that, no.
 16 BY MR. UDOLF:
 17 Q Let me just ask this followup question. Were you
 18 ever concerned that the President might think that Monica
 19 might say something that would hurt him in any way,
 20 politically or otherwise?
 21 A No. I, I was not concerned. I don't think I was
 22 concerned that the President thought Monica would say
 23 something that would hurt him. I don't know about here,
 24 November 21st.
 25 But I think I've already expressed to you that I

Page 65

1 we are talking about this thing that happened, and I've heard
 2 about it on the news every day, and I've seen videos on TV
 3 and all that.
 4 But if you put this back into this context, where
 5 I'm living in New York hoping my daughter will move there
 6 hoping to get her away from Washington where she is so
 7 miserable, and then you ask me to pin down what I thought, or
 8 what I was concerned about, it was a mixture of things and it
 9 ebbed and flowed, and this is all you're interested in. But
 10 maybe I was more concerned about whether Monica was going to
 11 visit my old mom, and was she lonely.
 12 I mean -- so, I can't answer -- you never asked me
 13 what I saw, what I did. You ask me what I thought or what I
 14 felt. It's very hard to testify about what you feel. I
 15 can't put it into words always.
 16 Q Yes, but a conversation about Mary Jo Kopeczne
 17 though would not evince a --
 18 A Why?
 19 Q -- a concern about her ability to visit with your
 20 mom or a concern about to have her own friends or to be
 21 happy. That's an entirely different --
 22 A I know this --
 23 Q -- type of concern, isn't it?
 24 A Yes, but you are asking me to remember this
 25 particular concern among many, and whether I have ever

Page 63

1 was not comfortable with whatever her feelings for him and
 2 that -- I wasn't comfortable with it. So -- but I never
 3 thought about it from his point of view, no. I didn't worry
 4 about him.
 5 Q Well, I think we talked, and I forget whether it
 6 was the first session or the second grand jury session, about
 7 the Mary Jo Kopeczne statement. Do you remember having some
 8 sort of conversation with Monica with some vague reference to
 9 Mary Jo Kopeczne?
 10 A I don't remember it. But I think, if I remember
 11 that day correctly, you asked me if I could have said
 12 something like that, and I know that that is something that I
 13 believed that, you know, that it's not good for young women
 14 working in Washington to get involved.
 15 Q And would it be a fair statement to say that you
 16 didn't want to see your daughter become any sort of
 17 statistic?
 18 A No. Those are your words.
 19 Q All right.
 20 A I don't want to say that.
 21 Q Use your own words.
 22 A What I just said. It seemed to me, from my
 23 perspective on things, that a young woman in Washington
 24 should be dating a nice young lawyer.
 25 Q Right.

Page 66

1 mentioned it. And I think I told you, I may have talked
 2 about Mary Jo Kopeczne as an example of what can happen to a
 3 young woman. I don't mean something -- that that would
 4 happen to Monica, but just --
 5 Q That's just one example --
 6 A -- I wanted her --
 7 Q -- of a parade of horrors that could happen to --
 8 A Well, that a young woman --
 9 Q -- a young woman.
 10 A -- her age should be dating young men her age and
 11 going to the Smithsonian Associates, and things like that,
 12 and meeting nice, young people, and not sitting in her room
 13 crying all the time. That's how a mother sees things. You
 14 have asked a mother to come here and testify. And that's how
 15 a mother thinks.
 16 BY MR. EMMICK:
 17 Q What I want to do is sort of go along here and try
 18 to bracket the time period a little bit. It was on December
 19 5th that a witness list came out with Monica's name on it.
 20 Shortly thereafter, sometime in mid-December -- let's go to a
 21 tape in mid-December, that is after the time that Monica was
 22 served with a subpoena.
 23 You have indicated that you didn't know about a
 24 subpoena. You just knew the phrase that she said she had
 25 been called.

Page 64

1 A And not get involved with anything out of that
 2 area.
 3 Q All right. And by a statistic, I didn't mean to
 4 imply I shouldn't imply, so let me correct it, that anything
 5 physical might happen to Monica. But I'm talking in much
 6 more broader terms than that, like any type of harm to your
 7 daughter, for instance, her becoming unemployable, for
 8 instance, or having trouble getting a job.
 9 For any reason, did you have concern, if it was
 10 physical concern, or concern in terms of her status in the
 11 community, in terms of her employability, or ways in which
 12 her career might be affected at all, did you have any concern
 13 as to how a relationship with the President might affect
 14 Monica somewhere down the road?
 15 A Yes.
 16 Q And did you consider it important that the
 17 President know that Monica would remain loyal to him or not
 18 do anything to hurt him?
 19 A Did I, did I consider that important?
 20 Q Yes.
 21 A I didn't think about it at the time, no.
 22 Q Did you ever communicate anything like that to
 23 Monica?
 24 A I don't think so. Again, you're, you are talking
 25 about -- this is hard to explain. When we are sitting here,

Page 67

1 Do you remember having discussions with Monica
 2 about how she might somehow avoid testifying, or avoid being
 3 called?
 4 A Did I have conversations with her about how to
 5 avoid being called?
 6 Q Yes.
 7 A I don't think so.
 8 Q Did you have conversations with her where she said
 9 she didn't want to be called; she expressed some unhappiness
 10 about being called?
 11 A I don't remember any specific conversations, but I
 12 certainly had the sense that she was not happy to be called.
 13 Q Was she talking with you about Linda Tripp at this
 14 time and whether Linda might be called?
 15 A I don't remember being told if Linda Tripp was
 16 called or not.
 17 Q Do you remember having any discussions about way
 18 that Linda Tripp might not be called, ways to avoid Linda
 19 Tripp being called?
 20 A Hmm.
 21 Q Does that ring a bell at all?
 22 A That Monica discussed with me?
 23 Q Yes.
 24 A I don't think so.
 25 Q What I would like to do is read for you a passage

Page 68

What I am looking at is tape LRT-006. It is on page 22. There is just a reference to Linda Tripp asking, "What's up?" And Monica Lewinsky starts talking. She uses the phrase, "My mother." There is a discussion about you and there is a discussion about the fact that Linda may be called as a witness, and what Linda and Monica can do about it. And what Linda says is, "Why don't you talk to your mom" because I -- that is, Linda -- am going "to go to Kirby" -- that's Linda Tripp's attorney -- "tomorrow."

Monica says, "Uh-huh."

And Linda says, "So you two are awfully smart" -- that is a reference to you and Monica --

A That's disgusting.

Q Hold on, hold on -- "you come up with things that I never would have" -- are you doing okay?

A (No response.)

Q I just don't want to upset you. Are you okay?

A Yes.

Q Okay. And what your daughter says is, "let me talk to her and, Linda, I'll talk to you in the morning."

Then there is a new phone conversation. This starts on page 24. At one point Linda says, "So, what'd she say?"

And Monica says, "She thinks your plan is brilliant."

Page 71

[1] understands -- she understands -- she understands more than I
[2] do about, you know, why, you know, feel it's necessary
[3] to, you know, to tell the truth, okay? So she understands
[4] that more than I do.

[5] Linda says, "Mmm-hmm."

[6] Monica says, "But -- you know, I mean, she's my
[7] mom."

[8] Linda says, "I know she's your mom."

[9] Monica says, "You know? So, I mean, like -- she
[10] thinks this is a great idea. She --"

[11] Linda says, "Does she think it would -- it would be
[12] effective?"

[13] Monica says, "Well, yeah, I mean, she said -- she
[14] said -- she said that's brilliant. She said, 'Did Linda's
[15] lawyer come up with that?' I said, 'No, she came up with
[16] that.' She goes, 'Well, it's brilliant!'"

[17] That's essentially the passage that goes on to page
[18] 27. And I guess it sounds to me like Monica is having a
[19] conversation with Linda about a conversation that Monica has
[20] had with you.

[21] A I don't remember any of this conversation.

[22] Q Does it strike any recollections at all?

[23] A I would not have paid much attention to
[24] conversations about Linda Tripp. This sounds so -- I don't
[25] know.

Page 69

Linda says, "To do --"

And Monica says, "To do -- to go on the trip."

Linda says, "To just get out of here."

Monica says, "Mmm-hmm."

Then they talk about a plan for Linda to go on a trip so that she doesn't have to testify.

The fact that one conversation ends by Monica saying, I'm going to talk to my mother, and the next conversation starts by saying, I just talked to my mother, makes me think that she's talked to her mother.

Do you have any recollection of a conversation --

A I do not.

Q Nothing at all?

A That's correct. I don't know why they are saying those things.

BY MR. UDOLF:

Q Well, this is Monica saying those things.

A Right.

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q This is Monica saying those things.

A That's right. And then you said she said something about her mother. Could I read that?

MR. UDOLF: Why don't you read it into the record and I'll have her follow along with this copy?

MR. EMMICK: I haven't gotten to that yet. Do you

Page 72

[1] Q Go ahead. Feel free. Sounds so what?

[2] A Strange?

[3] BY MR. UDOLF:

[4] Q Well, by saying that you would not have paid
[5] attention to many conversations about Linda Tripp, does that
[6] mean you could have had this conversation and not focused on
[7] it and not remembered it?

[8] A Well, the point is, if I understand this correctly,
[9] they are discussing Linda Tripp testifying?

[10] Q Yes.

[11] A I wouldn't have known about that. But did I hear
[12] about Linda Tripp? If this is that period I told you about,
[13] she was very concerned about Linda Tripp and upset about her.
[14] But all I remember telling her is, stay away.

[15] Q Could you --

[16] A But sometimes you humor Monica. You -- when you
[17] heard these tapes, you didn't hear how emotional this girl
[18] was? I mean, did it sound -- yeah. So, sometimes, anyway,
[19] you humor her when she's very upset and emotional.

[20] Q By saying that, does that mean you could have had a
[21] similar conversation to this and just not particularly
[22] focused on it?

[23] A At this time, she was -- I don't want to say
[24] blathering, but there was some Linda Tripp stuff. As I told
[25] you, she was upset about Linda Tripp. I don't know when this

Page 70

want her to just read from 26?

MR. UDOLF: Yes. Why don't you do that and I'll just let her read along.

MR. EMMICK: Okay.

BY MR. EMMICK:

Q This is actually about one page after what I had been reading, and I'll start at the top of page 26. Do you see where I am?

A Yes.

Q It says, "MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. But that's what I was thinking, because what I was thinking, the dilemma is -- uh -- is that -- uh -- what was I going to say? Oh. The dilemma is that let's just say they say, okay -- let's just say they say to you next week it's on the 20th of January."

"MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

"MS. LEWINSKY: Then if you find out -- well, I guess you could always find out a week before.

"MS. TRIPP: Uh -- uh -- well, yeah, except I don't want to give a lot of notice, either."

"MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

"MS. TRIPP: Well, what does your mom think? I mean, tell me the truth. I'm sure she's livid with me, so -- so just tell me the truth.

And Monica says, "She's not -- okay. She

Page 73

[1] was or -- I don't remember, and I don't remember anything
[2] about -- I don't remember this.

[3] Q So, you are saying that you never had any such a
[4] conversation with Monica, or are you saying that if you did
[5] it's something that you wouldn't have focused on, and it's
[6] quite possible it could have happened?

[7] A It's possible something similar to this happened.
[8] And -- but -- and it's possible that she talked or mentioned
[9] Linda Tripp emotionally with a lot of other stuff. But this
[10] -- there's one part here, she understands, she understands,
[11] she understands more than you know. I don't know. I don't
[12] know what that means and I don't -- I don't recognize this as
[13] a conversation I had with my daughter.

[14] Q Well, that particular comment could be interpreted
[15] as just Monica's attempt to placate Linda Tripp.

[16] A I don't know.

[17] Q Well, let me ask you this. What about this comment
[18] made that you thought this was a brilliant idea?

[19] A That's ridiculous. I don't remember saying that.
[20] No, now, it's possible I said a brilliant idea about
[21] something else. That's why this, in its context that you are
[22] placing it in, makes no sense to me, and I don't remember it.

[23] Q Well, could you have said something like that?

[24] A That Linda Tripp wants this or that and I'd say,
[25] yeah, yeah, brilliant, and now listen, I want to tell you

Page 74

1 something, did you clean the kitchen. It's possible. But
 2 not like this. Not in such a fashion the way this sounds.
 3 BY MR. EMMICK:
 4 Q Let's just take a look at page 29. Do you see a
 5 yellowed-in portion there?
 6 A (Witness nodded indicating an affirmative
 7 response.)
 8 Q There's a portion that says, Monica says, "Now,
 9 Kathleen" — that seems to be a reference to Kathleen Willey
 10 — "is tarnished — do you see what I mean?"
 11 Linda says, "Mmm-hmm. Mmm-hmm."
 12 Monica says, "So — but my mom — I mean, that was
 13 the first thing my mom said, is she goes, 'Why is Linda even
 14 dragged into this?' You know, she said, 'Whatever this woman
 15 said, Linda wasn't there. She doesn't know that it
 16 happened."
 17 Linda says, "That's right."
 18 So, Monica says, "Whether she believes it or not,
 19 that's her own prerogative. She can believe anything —"
 20 Do you remember having a conversation with Monica
 21 about Linda Tripp and why Linda Tripp is involved with the
 22 Paula Jones litigation, since Linda Tripp didn't actually see
 23 Kathleen Willey and the President together?
 24 A I, I, I don't. I believe that this refers to
 25 Newsweek. I think Linda Tripp was involved with Newsweek.

Page 75

1 Q Yes.
 2 A If this is Kathleen Willey. But I didn't know
 3 Kathleen Willey's name then. So, I don't think so.
 4 Q Okay.
 5 A I remember when Monica talked about Linda Tripp and
 6 Newsweek.
 7 Q Okay. Just dropping down then to page 30, Linda
 8 says, "I mean, what I believe is irrelevant. I don't have to
 9 say what I believe, that's not a question that has to be
 10 answered."
 11 And Monica says, "No. And, you know, so she just
 12 thinks — and it looks like the "she" is a reference to you
 13 — "I mean — she — you know, she sort of asked me the same
 14 thing that I had asked you, which was: Does it make — does
 15 it make it any more possible that you could go along with my
 16 story, knowing."
 17 A (Gasp)
 18 Q — "that that's what I'm saying under oath."
 19 Is that anything like what you talked with Monica
 20 about?
 21 A No. Who's Kirby?
 22 Q Kirby is Linda's attorney.
 23 Why don't you turn to pages 38 and 39. Let me
 24 first just describe generally what 38 is about, and then I'll
 25 focus on a line from 39. Page 38 is about a plan for Linda

Page 76

1 to avoid testifying by having an operation of some kind on
 2 her foot. So, there's a discussion about different ways to
 3 get Linda out of testifying.
 4 And at the bottom of 38, Monica says, "Right. And
 5 worry about that if it comes, right? If plan B doesn't
 6 work?"
 7 Linda says, "Yeah. Well, plan B should work."
 8 Monica says, "Yeah. Oh, and my mom says that, you
 9 know, she wants to help with the cost" —
 10 A (Gasp)
 11 Q — "of whatever it is, to help with it."
 12 A Uhn, uhn, uhn.
 13 Q Did you ever have any discussions with Monica about
 14 Linda Tripp's operation on a foot, anything that might cause
 15 Linda not to be able to testify?
 16 A I did not.
 17 Q Did you have any discussions with Monica at all
 18 about helping with some costs that Linda might be incurring?
 19 A I did not.
 20 Q Did Monica ask you for money that Monica might give
 21 to Linda in connection with some costs she might incur?
 22 A No.
 23 Q What is this passage about, do you think?
 24 A I don't know.
 25 Q All right.

Page 77

1 BY MR. UDOLF:
 2 Q Do you want to look at it for a minute?
 3 A Pardon? No. What? She needs a facelift? "My ass
 4 in California, it's no different than breaking my ass here.
 5 Doesn't matter. I just wish I could break my face and have a
 6 facelift."
 7 BY MR. EMMICK:
 8 Q Why don't we turn to a different tape.
 9 BY MR. UDOLF:
 10 Q Could I see that for a second?
 11 A Here.
 12 BY MR. EMMICK:
 13 Q I was actually going to go to one of the body wire
 14 tapes, 001.
 15 A These are Tripp tapes that you have been showing m
 16 up to here?
 17 Q Yes.
 18 A Tripp tapes?
 19 Q Yes. What I will have to do is just read you a
 20 portion because we haven't got another copy and mine is all
 21 marked-up.
 22 Here is the portion that I am going to read to you.
 23 A And these are from when you wired Linda Tripp?
 24 These tapes?
 25 Q Well, it's a conversation between the two of them.

Page 78

1 And I'm reading from the middle of page 44, and I'll drop
 2 down to about page 45.
 3 Monica says, "I — I put it — I gave it to my mom,
 4 and I said, 'Throw it away, you can burn it, you can do
 5 whatever you want with it, because I don't want to have
 6 anything to do with it.' And I didn't ask her what she did
 7 with it. I think she — she is more perturbed than I am, so
 8 I would imagine she threw it away."
 9 Linda says, "Is she okay?"
 10 Monica says, "Yeah, she's — because —"
 11 Linda says, "Is she — is she okay — you know —
 12 here's a mother — is she okay with that you are not being up
 13 front with your attorney?"
 14 And Monica says, "Yeah."
 15 Linda says, "She is."
 16 Monica says, "She's the one — she was the one who
 17 said" something inaudible.
 18 Was there any discussion between you and Monica
 19 about Monica not being up front with her attorney?
 20 A No. Could you read whatever happened, just a few
 21 sentences that came before — read it — if you don't mind,
 22 could I hear how I was brought into this conversation?
 23 Q Sure.
 24 A Could you read before you began reading?
 25 Q Sure. Sure. I'll read from the top of —

Page 79

1 A Could you read Linda Tripp's words as well, please?
 2 Q Sure. In fact, I think I was. But, okay.
 3 A Okay.
 4 Q I'll start actually at the bottom of page 43.
 5 It says, Linda says, "Okay. So what if — what if
 6 it doesn't work, and you have to go —"
 7 Monica says, "Fine."
 8 Linda says, "— and then you have to produce
 9 things?"
 10 And Monica says, "Yeah. So I said — it's unclear
 11 — "you know, I got rid of everything else."
 12 Linda says, "You got rid of the one thing?"
 13 Monica says, "What? Oh, I — like everything is
 14 just —"
 15 Linda says, "Away."
 16 Monica says, "I — I put it — I gave it to my mom,
 17 and I said, 'Throw it away, you can burn it, you can do
 18 whatever you want with it, because I don't want to have
 19 anything to do with it.' And I didn't ask her what she did
 20 with it. I think she — she is more perturbed than I am, so
 21 I would imagine she threw it away."
 22 So, it looks like the context of it, and it seems
 23 like that's what you were asking, what's the context, it's
 24 the two of them are talking about some items that Monica may
 25 have to produce, and Monica says that she got rid of it by

Page 80

1 giving the stuff to you.
 2 Let me just proceed down from that. "So I would
 3 imagine she threw it away."
 4 "Is she okay?" That's what Linda says. "Is she
 5 okay?"
 6 "Yeah, she's" -- "because" --
 7 Linda says, "Is she -- is she okay -- you know,
 8 there's a mother -- is she okay with that you are not being up
 9 front with your attorney?"
 10 Monica says, "Yeah."
 11 Linda says, "She is."
 12 Monica says, "She's the one -- she was the one who
 13 said" -- and then there's an inaudible portion.
 14 Does that strike you as memorable at all?
 15 A Did I do those things? No.
 16 Q Did you say anything like that?
 17 A No.
 18 Q Did she talk about what she was saying or wasn't
 19 saying to her attorney?
 20 A No. Well, I mean, she mentioned that she was going
 21 to an attorney, but she didn't tell me what she was saying or
 22 what she was going to say.
 23 Q Did she talk with you at all about what she could
 24 say to her attorney, whether she should be truthful with her
 25 attorney?

Page 83

1 comes up in this.
 2 Q Right.
 3 A I find that bizarre.
 4 Q Okay. I only have one more tape that I want to get
 5 into at all, and that is one that appears to be in -- it is
 6 number 22. That is a tape that happens in mid-January.
 7 A Mid-January?
 8 Q Yes.
 9 A Excuse me. I'm sorry. When was that last other
 10 tape that you referred to just before this?
 11 Q I think what I said -- I don't think I gave you a
 12 date, but it's also in mid-January.
 13 A So, mid-January?
 14 Q Yes.
 15 A Because you had us in the hotel room. That was
 16 January 15th, I think, or 16th.
 17 Q 16th.
 18 A So, that was before this?
 19 Q No.
 20 A After?
 21 Q Well, it depends on which "that" you are referring
 22 to. These tapes are before we were in the hotel room
 23 together.
 24 What I would like to do is start reading to you at
 25 the bottom of page 65. Monica says the following: "I know

Page 81

1 A No.
 2 Q Let me continue, because on that same page, 45.
 3 Monica says, "There's something like if you tell a lawyer --
 4 like a lawyer can't let you something or another -- I don't
 5 -- I don't quite know, I don't know. You know? I don't --"
 6 Linda says, "I don't know either, except that --"
 7 Then Linda says, " -- all I know is that down the
 8 pike, if something should happen, your lawyer can walk away
 9 and say, "I didn't know, so ethically I'm safe."
 10 Did you have any discussion like that relating to
 11 how truthful or untruthful a client should be with a lawyer?
 12 A I don't remember that, no.
 13 Q Okay. That's all that I wanted to ask about.
 14 BY MR. UDOLF:
 15 Q When you say you don't remember, is it that you
 16 have no recollection of it, or are you saying it didn't
 17 happen?
 18 A Well, I don't think it happened. I mean --
 19 Q Could it have happened?
 20 A Could I have discussed with her about her lawyer?
 21 Q Yes, her not being truthful with her lawyer and --
 22 A No.
 23 Q -- the consequences?
 24 BY MR. EMMICK:
 25 Q Let me ask it this way. There is a rule of law, if

Page 84

1 I don't call it stalking. To me, anyway, stalking is -- oh,
 2 I don't even want to talk about it, that word. It's so
 3 weird. When I talked to my dad yesterday, I'm like, oh, my
 4 God, I'm like, you have no clue what I'm going through, you
 5 know?"
 6 Linda Tripp says, "He has -- does he know that
 7 you've been subpoenaed?"
 8 And Monica says, "No."
 9 And Linda says, "Jesus."
 10 Then Monica says, "No, I did not tell him. I'll
 11 tell you why. My mom was a lot more ape-shit than I thought
 12 she'd be."
 13 "About what?"
 14 Monica says, "About me being subpoenaed. She was a
 15 lot angrier than I thought she'd be."
 16 What do you think that is a reference to?
 17 A Well, as I've tried to explain, I didn't know -- I
 18 didn't know the word "subpoena", and I didn't know Monica had
 19 been subpoenaed. But -- and I don't remember what words I
 20 used. But I was, I was upset that she was being, I don't
 21 know if "dragged" is the right word, into this.
 22 Q Right.
 23 A That's absolutely true.
 24 Q I think she used the word "angrier". Is anger the
 25 reaction that you had to her being subpoenaed in? Or would

Page 82

1 you will, that says that a lawyer can't let a client commit
 2 perjury. Are you aware of that rule?
 3 A No.
 4 BY MR. UDOLF:
 5 Q Can you think of any reason why Monica would make
 6 these statements about these conversations that she had with
 7 you to Linda Tripp if they didn't happen?
 8 A You are asking me to guess?
 9 Q Well, you know your daughter better than we do.
 10 A I can, I could probably guess, yes.
 11 Q What would be your guess?
 12 A But I wouldn't know for sure.
 13 Q Right. What would be your guess?
 14 A My guess would be this -- I don't know. I don't
 15 want to guess, because I really don't know.
 16 BY MR. EMMICK:
 17 Q Well, if it's an educated guess, maybe you can -- I
 18 mean, you know your daughter. We're trying to, we're just
 19 trying to make sense out of this. If you can give an
 20 educated guess, it might make some sense out of it.
 21 A Well, it sounds emotional, dramatic. I think
 22 there's something, some strange thing going on between the
 23 two of them, some -- I don't know. It sounds like they talk
 24 about lots of things and make plans and -- I don't know. And
 25 I was surprised the first time I heard how often my name

Page 85

1 you describe it differently?
 2 A I wouldn't say angry, but I, I wasn't, I wasn't
 3 pleased.
 4 Q Is Monica here talking about a single conversation
 5 that she had with you, or is this a couple of conversations
 6 that blend together? Or do you know?
 7 A I don't know.
 8 Q How many conversations did you have with Monica
 9 after learning that she had been called, if you will?
 10 A I wouldn't know how many.
 11 Q Do you think it was more than one?
 12 A Yes.
 13 Q Was it the kind of thing that you talked with her
 14 every day about because of your concern about it?
 15 A No.
 16 Q Do you think it was more than five conversations?
 17 A I don't know.
 18 Q Were these conversations that you had with her in
 19 person, or some in person, some phone calls?
 20 A I think -- I'm not sure. I think it would have
 21 been phone calls, but I'm not sure.
 22 Q Do you think any conversations after she told you
 23 that she was going to be called might have been in person?
 24 A I don't remember. I don't remember when we were
 25 together and when we were not together after that.

Page 86

Q All right.
 BY MR. UDOLF:
 Q Do you recall talking with Monica, Ms. Lewis, about attending the deposition with her?
 A (No response.)
 Q Let me refresh your recollection, or let me read from a later portion of the same transcript. We are still on page 66, and I am going to jump to line 22, where Ms. Trpp says, "And you can't tell your dad."
 And Monica Lewinsky says, "Exactly. So, you know -- but, I mean, she's just like" -- she, referring to you -- "she, she was so mad. Had she not been so mad, I was like, well, I was going to tell my dad, but she got so mad and then apparently -- well, then I was going to tell my dad because my mom had this really good idea that my parents should come sit in on the deposition."
 Then Monica says later on, "But then the lawyer said that that's not a good idea."
 Then Monica later says, "It's not because -- then really, because then they'll say, well, what did you know, what do your parents know about all this, and then they could be -- they could subpoena my parents."
 Do you recall --
 A Yes, but I didn't know it was a deposition. I really didn't.

Page 89

A Uh-huh.
 Q She met with her a couple of times. Did she say anything more than, I like her?
 A She had workbooks and some kind of -- I didn't read them, but some kind of -- I don't know what you would call them -- like manuals on career counseling.
 Q Did Monica have telephone conversations with her as well, followup calls?
 A I don't know.
 Q How did you know Marilyn Oldman?
 A I read her name in a -- the 92nd Street Y does lots of lectures and programs, which I attend. And I read her name in the catalogue, that she was teaching a course there.
 So, I thought maybe it would help Monica find a job.
 Q Was she teaching a course at --
 A The 92nd Street Y.
 Q Okay. Did Monica keep a diary?
 A I don't know.
 Q Did she ever say anything suggesting that she was considering keeping a diary, had kept a diary, anything like that?
 A I don't remember that, no.
 Q Was Walter Kaye involved in Monica's job search at all?
 A Job search? No.

Page 87

Q Okay.
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q What do you recall about that?
 A I said to her, if you have to go and talk to these people, we'll go with you. I, I, I -- that's absolutely true.
 Q Okay. Did she say something along the lines of, the lawyer said that it might not be such a --
 A No.
 Q -- good idea?
 A No.
 Q You don't remember that?
 A No.
 Q Okay.
 A All done?
 Q No. We are done with the tapes. There is a reference in one of these tapes to an employment counselor by the name of Marilyn Oldman. Who is Marilyn Oldman, and what do you know about her connection to Monica?
 A Yes. Marilyn Oldman, I found Marilyn Oldman in New York, and she's a career counselor.
 Q Did she meet with Monica?
 A Yes.
 Q About when?
 A I don't know. I don't know when. During, during

Page 90

Q Well, Monica was looking for a job, right?
 A Yes.
 Q And she was hoping to find a job in communications or public relations or something related to that?
 A Uh-huh.
 Q Do you know whether she ever spoke with Walter about that?
 A I don't believe so.
 Q Any idea why not?
 A We are not friendly any more.
 Q When did the change in friendliness occur?
 A Gradually over the years.
 Q What is the reason for the change?
 A Well, people drift apart.
 Q As I understand it, Walter Kaye recommended Monica for the internship.
 A Uh-huh.
 Q So, I assume your family and Walter Kaye were on good terms at that time?
 A That's correct.
 Q Were you on good terms at the time Monica got a job at Legislative Affairs at the White House?
 A I think we were seeing less of them at that time.
 Q Were you calling Walter Kaye less, or was he calling you less?

Page 88

this period when Monica was looking for a job.
 Q Do you think it would have been closer to December or November or can you place a month at all?
 A I can't.
 Q Did Monica meet with her in person?
 A I think so.
 Q Did Monica travel to New York to meet with Ms. Oldman, or did Ms. Oldman travel to Washington?
 A Monica met with her in New York, but she didn't travel to New York to meet with her.
 Q I see. So, she was in New York for some other purpose?
 A Exactly.
 Q Do you remember what the other purpose was?
 A I think she was visiting me.
 Q Did she meet with Ms. Oldman more than once?
 A I think so.
 Q What did Monica say was Ms. Oldman's advice?
 A She didn't say what her advice was.
 Q Did she describe what she and Ms. Oldman had talked about?
 A No. I don't remember that.
 Q What did she say about --
 A She liked her.
 Q She liked her?

Page 91

A I don't know.
 Q What is the reason for the distancing of the two?
 A Sometimes people do drift apart.
 A Uh-huh.
 Q But sometimes there are reasons that people drift apart.
 A I couldn't say.
 Q Well, why wouldn't you call him just as often?
 A Our interests waned. Walter Kaye is very, very interested in the White House and social activities, and I'm not. I think that was one of the reasons.
 Q So, that suggests that perhaps he was calling and inviting you to the White House, sort of social functions, and you weren't interested. So, you wouldn't go along?
 A No. It's not that he calls me. We're family friends with my brother-in-law and my sister. It's not like that. He doesn't call me and invite me places.
 Q I see. He's closer friends with your brother-in-law and sister?
 A I would say so.
 Q When you say that you drifted apart, did there come a time when he seemed to be less friendly with you?
 A Yes.
 Q What gave you the impression he was less friendly?
 A I can't point to any specific thing. It was

Page 92

1 mutual.
 2 Q Did you connect the fact that you were drifting
 3 apart and he was becoming less friendly, did you connect that
 4 with Monica at all?
 5 A Yes.
 6 Q In what way?
 7 A Well, I presumed that he was hearing unpleasant
 8 things about Monica from women who might, I believe, be
 9 jealous or speak ill of her.
 10 Q Who would these people be?
 11 A Well, I don't know for a fact, but I might guess
 12 Debbie Schiff, because I know Walter Kaye and Debbie Schiff
 13 are very good friends.
 14 Q What were you concerned that Debbie Schiff might be
 15 saying to Walter Kaye?
 16 A I didn't know what it was.
 17 Q What were you concerned they might be saying?
 18 A Well, there's -- I know Monica expressed to me a
 19 feeling that there were women in the White House who were
 20 saying unpleasant things about her. I don't know
 21 specifically what it was. But it hurt Monica's feeling a lot
 22 and I'm her mother. So, I would not want to be friends with
 23 anyone who would hurt my daughter's feelings.
 24 Q Did you think Walter Kaye had hurt your daughter's
 25 feelings?

Page 93

1 A No.
 2 BY MR. UDOLF:
 3 Q Did Mr. Kaye indicate to you that he had heard
 4 people with connections to the White House or at the White
 5 House making disparaging comments about Monica?
 6 A I don't remember if he said so specifically, no.
 7 Q Did you ever hear that from anyone else, from
 8 Debbie or anyone else?
 9 A I know I heard it, but I can't say from whom. But
 10 I -- we're talking about a while ago. But I know that I
 11 believed it was so.
 12 Q Did you ever confront him with --
 13 A No.
 14 Q -- that at all?
 15 A (Witness shook her head indicating a negative
 16 response.)
 17 Q Did you have the impression that he was lending
 18 credence to the disparaging things that were being said about
 19 Monica?
 20 A No. But I had the feeling that considering that we
 21 were all family friends, that he, that he perhaps, in my
 22 judgment, might have stood up for Monica, knowing that, what
 23 a good person she really is.
 24 Q You expected more loyalty than you perceived?
 25 A I suppose so.

Page 94

1 Q And is that the reason that your relationship has
 2 kind of chilled a bit?
 3 A That's my reason, yes.
 4 BY MR. EMMICK:
 5 Q What makes you think he didn't stand up for Monica
 6 more?
 7 A He continued to be friendly with the people who I
 8 believed were saying these unpleasant things about her.
 9 BY MR. UDOLF:
 10 Q Who, besides Debbie Schiff?
 11 A I think Evelyn Lieberman and -- I don't know.
 12 Several other women. I don't know who they are. I don't, I
 13 don't mix with these people.
 14 BY MR. EMMICK:
 15 Q Did you ever hear Walter Kaye say anything about
 16 telephone calls between the President and Monica?
 17 A No.
 18 Q Was it Walter Kaye's coldness that you were
 19 concerned about, or was it also Walter Kaye's wife's
 20 coldness?
 21 A I -- coldness? I don't think I said he was cold.
 22 Q All right. Lack of friendliness, less
 23 friendliness, drifting-apartness.
 24 A So, did I think his wife drifted apart, too?
 25 Q Yes.

Page 95

1 A Yes.
 2 BY MR. UDOLF:
 3 Q Do you need a drink?
 4 A No, thanks.
 5 BY MR. EMMICK:
 6 Q Do you want to take a break and then we will try to
 7 finish up at the other side of the break?
 8 A And then I won't have to come back?
 9 Q Well, I think we would be able to finish up for
 10 today.
 11 A Okay.
 12 Q Why don't we take a break and then we will finish
 13 up?
 14 A I mean, I don't have to come back after today?
 15 Q Right.
 16 A Okay.
 17 (Whereupon, the deposition was recessed from 3:57 p.m.
 18 until 4:08 p.m.)
 19 BY MR. EMMICK:
 20 Q We are back on the record. I did want to just
 21 place on the record the brief 15-second conversation we had
 22 as you walked out, just so that there is no implication that
 23 we are talking outside the record.
 24 That is, as you walked out the door, you asked me,
 25 "Are you going to indict my daughter?" And I said, "Can't

Page 96

1 say." Is that right?
 2 A (Witness nodded indicating an affirmative
 3 response.)
 4 Q You are nodding your head, meaning yes?
 5 A Oh, I'm sorry. Yes.
 6 Q A few more things we wanted to talk about here.
 7 There is a doctor by the name of Irene Kassoria. Does that
 8 ring a bell?
 9 A Yes.
 10 Q Do you know whether your daughter has had
 11 conversations with Irene Kassoria over the last couple of
 12 years?
 13 A I have to go out now.
 14 Q Sure.
 15 (Whereupon, the deposition was recessed from 4:10 p.m.
 16 until 4:13 p.m.)
 17 BY MR. EMMICK:
 18 Q We are back on the record.
 19 A I'm sorry. I know that she's a doctor, so I had to
 20 make sure that this wasn't -- okay.
 21 Q Right.
 22 A So, you asked me -- I'm sorry. What did you ask
 23 me?
 24 Q I think I asked, do you know whether your daughter
 25 has spoken with Dr. Irene Kassoria in the last couple of

Page 97

1 years?
 2 A Yes.
 3 Q What do you know about that?
 4 A That she, Dr. Kassoria, was her therapist.
 5 Q And what makes you think that Monica has had
 6 conversations with her over the last couple of years?
 7 A Mostly because of the phone bills.
 8 Q Okay. Has Monica ever said that she has spoken
 9 with Dr. Kassoria?
 10 A Yes.
 11 Q What has she said?
 12 A That she was going to call her, or that she was
 13 waiting to call her.
 14 Q Did she say whether she had actually called her?
 15 A On occasions, yes. She would say, I spoke to Dr.
 16 Kassoria.
 17 Q Why is Monica continuing to see Dr. Kassoria?
 18 A Well, she's not seeing her. She's having therapy
 19 -- she was having therapy over the phone, I believe.
 20 Q What sort of therapy?
 21 A Psychotherapy.
 22 Q When did Monica start seeing Dr. Kassoria?
 23 A I don't know. Years ago.
 24 Q Was Dr. Kassoria one of the doctors that saw Monica
 25 in connection with the divorce?

Page 98

1 A Yes. After the divorce, yes.
 2 Q After the divorce?
 3 A Uh-huh.
 4 Q What was the nature of the therapy or counseling
 5 that Dr. Kassoria was providing to Monica at the beginning?
 6 A I don't know.
 7 Q How long did that initial period of therapy last,
 8 if you know?
 9 A I don't know.
 10 Q Has Monica continued to see or talk to Dr. Kassoria
 11 consistently since the divorce?
 12 A I don't know.
 13 Q How often, as best you know, does Monica talk to
 14 Dr. Kassoria?
 15 A It seemed to vary. So, I couldn't say.
 16 Q What is Dr. Kassoria's specialty, if she has one,
 17 do you know?
 18 A I think she's a psychotherapist. I think, I know
 19 she's a therapist. I don't -- I'm not sure. I don't think
 20 she's an MD psychiatrist.
 21 Q I see. What has Monica said about the sort of
 22 counseling she gets from Dr. Kassoria?
 23 A What has she said about the sort of counseling?
 24 Q Right.
 25 A I don't, I don't know how to answer. I'm not sure

Page 101

1 A Yes.
 2 Q Do you know if any of the comments that she made
 3 about Monica or this particular situation was authorized?
 4 A I don't.
 5 Q Did you ever discuss that with Monica?
 6 A I didn't discuss it with her, but she certainly
 7 looked upset when she read the article, but I can't --
 8 Q Monica looked upset?
 9 A Yes. Yes. I was not pleased to see me called a
 10 banana.
 11 Q Have you taken any steps to determine why she made
 12 those statements in the media?
 13 A I have not.
 14 Q Have you made any complaints to any particular
 15 certifying board or anyone --
 16 A I have not, no.
 17 Q -- in California?
 18 A I have not.
 19 Q Do you know when the last consultation or the last
 20 conversation that Monica had with Dr. Kassoria was?
 21 A No.
 22 BY MR. EMMICK:
 23 Q Do you remember on January 16th when you came d
 24 from New York and you spoke with us?
 25 A Yes.

Page 99

1 what the question is.
 2 Q On what occasions does she call Dr. Kassoria? What
 3 prompts her to call Dr. Kassoria?
 4 A I don't know. I'm sure -- my guess is if she's
 5 upset, more upset, she might call. But I don't know.
 6 Q Is Dr. Kassoria's consultation with your daughter
 7 connected to President Clinton at all?
 8 A I don't know.
 9 Q For example, does your daughter say to Dr. Kassoria
 10 anything about the sessions that she's had with the
 11 President?
 12 A You are asking me what she talks to her therapist
 13 about?
 14 Q Well, or more specifically what she has told you
 15 that she talks to her therapist about.
 16 A I don't know.
 17 Q Have you ever talked to Dr. Kassoria?
 18 A Yes.
 19 Q In the last couple of years?
 20 A Yes.
 21 Q When your daughter sees Dr. Kassoria, does Dr.
 22 Kassoria bill someone for it?
 23 A Yes.
 24 Q Does she bill Monica's father?
 25 A No.

Page 102

1 Q And do you remember that one of the things that I
 2 asked you was whether Monica had ever seen a psychiatrist?
 3 Do you remember that?
 4 A No.
 5 Q Do you remember that you said to me, oh, well, she
 6 very briefly saw a psychiatrist in connection with your
 7 divorce? Do you remember that?
 8 A It's possible.
 9 Q I guess what I'm trying to get at here is were you
 10 at all trying to hide the fact that Monica was seeing Dr.
 11 Kassoria on an ongoing basis over the last couple of years?
 12 A That, that's, that's a question with a lot of
 13 things that you are putting in there. I mean, first of all,
 14 I don't remember much about that night. I was terrorized. I
 15 found my daughter weeping, surrounded by FBI agents and
 16 prosecutors, being told she might go to jail. I mean, this
 17 is -- I don't remember much about that evening, and I can't
 18 really vouch for what I did and didn't say.
 19 This also reminds me that in grand jury you asked
 20 me if I said something else that night, and I said, no, I
 21 didn't. But maybe I did. You asked me if I said something
 22 about a patriotic duty. So, I really -- I'm very sorry, but
 23 I can't firmly answer what I may have said that night, when
 24 you were sitting on that bed in the hotel room, and all the
 25 FBI agents and all the other strangers were there.

Page 100

1 Q Does she bill you?
 2 A Yes.
 3 BY MR. UDOLF:
 4 Q Does Monica consult with Dr. Kassoria regularly, or
 5 is it largely situational, if she is going through a crisis
 6 or a tough time that she will contact her?
 7 A I don't think it's that so much as it's been --
 8 it's had a lessening -- it's lessened as time goes past.
 9 Q What about the past few months?
 10 A No. Not that I know of.
 11 Q No consultation with her at all?
 12 A Not that I know of.
 13 Q You were getting the bills with some regularity?
 14 A Yes.
 15 Q And it was with decreasing regularity?
 16 A Well, I owed a lot of back fees. So, I kept
 17 getting the same bill over and over for a long time.
 18 Q It strikes me as unusual. I've never heard of
 19 having a phone consultation with a therapist. Is there a
 20 reason that Monica didn't use her local therapist?
 21 A I don't know. I think she trusted this woman
 22 because she had known her for so long and felt comfortable
 23 with her. But I wouldn't know.
 24 Q Have you seen any articles about Dr. Kassoria
 25 recently?

Page 103

1 So -- and if you are asking me, did I not tell you
 2 that day about Dr. Kassoria? I don't know.
 3 Q Okay.
 4 BY MR. UDOLF:
 5 Q Have you discussed your testimony here today, what
 6 you would testify here today, with your sister?
 7 A No. The specifics? No.
 8 Q Have you discussed with your sister any contacts
 9 that she may have had with this office?
 10 A Yes.
 11 Q Specifically, what?
 12 A Did you say why?
 13 Q What?
 14 A Oh, what?
 15 Q What have you talked about?
 16 A She told me when I think the FBI came to her house
 17 and she was questioned. I believe she was questioned twice.
 18 I'm not sure. Then I think she told me that you asked her to
 19 come here. You made arrangements, anyway, for her to come
 20 here. I think she came here twice. I'm not sure.
 21 Q Did she tell you what she said on those occasions?
 22 A No. She said that you asked a lot of questions
 23 about Monica and the President. But she didn't say what she
 24 said specifically or what you asked. We were told not to do
 25 that.

Page 104

Q Told by your attorney?
 A The attorneys.
 Q Mr. Emmick asked you earlier about any discussions that you might have had with either David Kendall or Williams and Connolly, or Mr. Bennett or members of his firm. Do you remember that line of questioning?
 A I do.
 Q Let me expand on that a little bit. Have you had any contact with any members of the White House Counsel's staff?
 A No.
 Q Or any lawyers that represent Mr. or Mrs. Clinton?
 A No.
 Q Or any attorneys that represent other members of the White House staff?
 A No. Not that I know of. Not that I know of.
 Q Have you entered into any agreement, or have you had discussions with anyone about any sort of book deal, or any sort of writing project regarding this matter that you are going through at the present time?
 A Well, you know, you get all these letters. So, we just file them away. The agent who sold The Three Tenors book did bring it up, but I have no interest in it. Well, never mind. I don't have any interest in it.
 Q Have you had any discussions with your sister about

Page 107

Q Okay. Was there a second phone call?
 A Yes.
 Q When was that first phone call?
 A I don't remember.
 Q Did she seem distraught?
 A No.
 Q Do you remember whether that was a phone conversation in the afternoon?
 A No. I don't know. I don't remember.
 Q Tell us about the second conversation.
 A The second conversation, she said, I don't know exactly the words, something like, you'd better sit down, mom. And she said she couldn't have, couldn't tell me before, when she said she was tied up that, that she was - I don't, I don't remember the words that she used.
 A Anyway, she said that the FBI got her, or something. I don't remember the words. You were there. You probably heard her side of the conversation. I don't know what she said. I was very upset. I don't know what she said.
 A Anyway, somehow I understood that this is what had happened. And then I talked to someone. I don't know who. Maybe you? And you said - I don't know. I don't remember. Somebody said I should come, or could come, or I asked if I could come. I don't remember.

Page 105

Q writing a book with -
 A Yes.
 Q - her?
 A Oh, no. With her? No. But I know my sister also has thought or talked about writing a book.
 Q Have you made any notes or -
 A No.
 Q - drafts or memos about -
 A Absolutely not.
 Q - any of these events?
 A No.
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q The last subject area that I would like to talk about is the night of the 16th, which is the night that you had a call from Monica and you came down on the train.
 A Uh-huh.
 Q The first question I would like to ask is when Monica called, where were you and who were you with?
 A I was in the apartment and - who was I with?
 Q Yes.
 A My mother and sister were there.
 Q When you say the apartment, what do you mean?
 A In New York.
 Q Monica called. Who did she speak with?
 A With me.

Page 108

Q Are you doing okay? Do you want to -
 A I don't know.
 Q Shall we take a -
 A I don't remember. Okay.
 Q I'm asking you if you need to -
 A Yes.
 Q - take a break.
 A No, thank you.
 Q You are getting -
 A No. I'm fine. Thank you.
 Q All right. You spoke with her and then you spoke with me, and arrangements were made for you to come down to Washington.
 A Yes.
 Q Did you come down to Washington?
 A Yes.
 Q Who did you come down to Washington with?
 A My mother and sister.
 Q When you got to Washington, what did you do?
 A I got in a taxi.
 Q Then what?
 A Then I went to the hotel.
 MR. EMMICK: Let's just take a break for a second here.
 (Whereupon, the deposition was recessed from 4:30 p.m.)

Page 106

Q How long did you speak?
 A I don't remember.
 Q Was it a lengthy conversation?
 A I don't think so. I don't remember. I think she said she was tied up. I don't know.
 Q She said she was tied up?
 A I don't know. I think you were there. She - I kept beeping her and then she called me and said, I haven't answered your beeps because you were all tied up.
 BY MR. UDOLF:
 Q Sorry. Tied up, meaning busy?
 A Right.
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q I thought you meant physically tied up.
 A No.
 Q So, you had been beeping her?
 A Yes.
 Q She hadn't returned the beeps?
 A That's correct.
 Q Finally she did return the beeps?
 A That's correct.
 Q What did she say?
 A I'm sorry I didn't call you, I've been tied up.
 Q Then what?
 A I don't remember. That was the end of it, I think.

Page 109

until 4:31 p.m.)
 BY MR. EMMICK:
 Q Let's go back to my conversation with you on the telephone. Tell me everything that you recall from that conversation.
 A Well, of course, I didn't know it was you. So, I don't - I don't remember. You said - I don't know. I'm sorry. I don't remember.
 Q All right. You mentioned that you took the train down. Did you and your sister Debra talk about the situation that Monica was in, on the way down?
 A No. I think I told her I was scared. I don't remember the conversation. I don't remember that.
 Q How long were you on the train coming down?
 A Three hours. I mean, I think a little more. I think the train was late. I mean, I think the train - not late, but -
 Q Delayed somehow?
 A Not delayed. I don't know. Slower than usual.
 Q Okay. What did you and Debra talk about with regard to Monica's situation?
 A I don't remember what we said. I was trying to phone her father and couldn't get through. So, I spent more than half the trip in the phone booth trying to reach him.
 Q After you got to the Ritz Carlton and came up to

Page 110

the 10th floor, tell us what happened.
 A I don't, I don't remember exactly. A whole bunch
 of people in all these different rooms that are all
 connected. And Monica was crying. And I don't know. I
 think you said you wanted to talk to me and we went into
 another room.
 Q Do you remember before that happened, I gave you
 and Monica some time to be alone together?
 A Maybe. I don't remember that.
 Q I spoke with you. Do you remember what I told you?
 What did we talk about?
 A I don't, I don't know if you said it then or later,
 but you said criminal charges. And you said that she'd lied
 or something, or that she had lied and told someone else to
 lie, I think is what you said. I really don't remember.
 And then there was a man sitting next to you. I
 said -- I don't remember the exact words. I was surprised
 that this is what had happened. And he was the first one --
 he has red hair -- who said, I don't know. I think he said
 she's going to jail. I don't remember. I'm sorry. I don't
 remember much about that night.
 Q Do you remember asking if you could call Bernard?
 A Yes.
 Q Do you remember that we let you call Bernard?
 A Yes.

Page 111

Q Do you remember that I spoke with Bernard?
 A Yes.
 Q Do you remember that you and Monica wanted to talk
 alone a couple of times?
 A I remember that you told me that she would have
 something. I don't know if you called it immunity. And I
 said I wanted one other person to hear it, and that's why I
 asked if you'd call her dad. Remember?
 Q Yes.
 A Okay.
 Q Do you remember that you wanted to speak with
 Monica privately on a couple of occasions?
 A I remember, yes, that we talked alone in the hall.
 Q Right. And you remember that in connection with
 that Monica was concerned that the room might be wired, or
 that people might somehow be listening in unless she went
 down the hall by the elevators?
 A I don't remember that.
 Q Do you remember that you did go down the hall by
 the elevators?
 A Yes.
 Q And you remember that you had a heated conversation
 with Monica?
 A I don't know what you mean by heated. I was very
 upset.

Page 112

Q Yes. And you had a conversation in which both of
 you were upset?
 A Who wouldn't be?
 Q That sounds like a yes?
 A (Witness nodded indicating an affirmative
 response.)
 Q And I had a later conversation with Mr. Ginsburg?
 A I -- yes.
 Q When I was speaking with Bernard, were you
 listening to what I was saying?
 A Partly.
 Q What's the most you can remember about what I was
 saying to Bernard?
 A Something about time-sensitive.
 Q Do you remember anything else?
 A Not much, no.
 Q Were you in the room when I was speaking with Mr.
 Ginsburg?
 A I don't know. I don't think so. I don't remember.
 Q Do you remember anything that I said to Mr.
 Ginsburg?
 A I don't remember. I don't know.
 Q All right. Do you remember anything that Monica
 said to you that night?
 A I don't remember anything specific.

Page 113

Q Do you remember that at the end of the evening,
 when we all parted company, Monica specifically thanked all
 of us for being so nice to her?
 A Yes.
 BY MR. UDOLF:
 Q Do you remember you thanking us for being so nice
 to her?
 A Yes. That's because I didn't understand what this
 was about. So, when you said we could go home, I thanked
 you, because I thought it was very nice of you to let us go
 home, even though we were allowed to go home. So, that's why
 I said thank you. I thought you were being nice to her.
 I didn't understand what this was about.
 Q Was there anyone that was ever rude to you that
 evening, amongst all the people in --
 A Only the red-haired man.
 Q In what respect?
 A Well, shouting.
 Q He was shouting?
 A Well, he was speaking loudly because I didn't
 understand what she had done wrong. He wasn't rude. I am
 not, I am not here to say that you were rude.
 Q Was everyone there on behalf of the Independent
 Counsel's Office, did they behave professionally and
 courteously?

Page 114

A I don't know about courteously, and I don't know --
 but I would say you behaved professionally. But I, I'll --
 you have to understand two things. Number one, I don't have
 a very good memory of that night. I don't think anybody
 would.
 Number two, I didn't understand.
 Q All right. Fair enough. One other thing. We
 noticed that you have been taking notes.
 A Yes.
 Q We are going to bring back your attorney and ask
 this on the record. We are not going to ask you for those
 notes now, but we are going to ask you to hold onto those
 notes. We may want them --
 A Okay.
 Q -- sometime in the future.
 A Sure.
 Q We are not going to ask for copies now.
 A Okay.
 MR. UDOLF: Let me get Mr. Martin in.
 (Whereupon, the deposition was recessed from 4:40 p.m.
 until 4:41 p.m.)
 (At 4:41 p.m., Mr. Martin
 entered the deposition room.)
 MR. EMMICK: Billy Martin has come into the room.
 We just wanted to get clear on the record what we

Page 115

mentioned to your client about the notes that she has been
 taking.
 MR. MARTIN: Yes.
 MR. EMMICK: We are not going to ask for copies of
 the notes at this time. But we would ask that you retain the
 originals, so that if at a later time we wanted to ask for
 them, you could get hold of them for us.
 In fact, it may even be better if you get a copy of
 them, and then we could ask for a copy of them from you.
 That might be one way to do it.
 But is that agreeable with you?
 MR. MARTIN: That I take --
 MR. EMMICK: I'm not saying that you have to take
 custody. I'm just letting you know that we don't want her to
 destroy or get rid of these notes at all.
 MR. MARTIN: That's fair. I won't say it's fair.
 We are on notice.
 MR. EMMICK: That's what I mean. All right.
 Any other questions or clarifications that we
 should make here before we part company for the day?
 MR. MARTIN: As I understand it, unless otherwise
 advised, you have completed your inquiry of her for now?
 MR. EMMICK: That's correct.
 MR. MARTIN: All right.
 MR. EMMICK: And if I have any other questions,

Page 0

I will give you a call and we will try and sort out how to obtain any additional information.

MR. MARTIN: That's fair.

MR. EMMICK: Thank you.

(Whereupon, at 4:42 p.m., the deposition was concluded.)

CERTIFICATE OF COURT REPORTER - NOTARY PUBLIC

I, Elizabeth A. Eastman, the officer before whom the foregoing deposition was taken, do hereby certify that the witness whose testimony appears in the foregoing deposition was duly sworn by me; that the testimony of said witness was taken by me electronically and thereafter reduced to typewriting by me; that said deposition is a true record of the testimony given by said witness; that I am neither counsel for, related to, nor employed by any of the parties to the action in which this deposition was taken; and, further, that I am not a relative or employee of any attorney or counsel employed by the parties hereto, nor financially or otherwise interested in the outcome of the action.

NOTARY PUBLIC FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

My Commission Expires: July 31, 2000

2326

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

Date of transcription 3/3/98

DAVID P. BANCROFT, SIDEMAN & BANCROFT, One Embarcadero Center, Eighth Floor, San Francisco, California 94111-3629, an attorney representing MAUREEN F. LEWIS, telephonically contacted writer to discuss the arrangements for an interview of LEWIS. BANCROFT offered a proffer of LEWIS's testimony, to allow the below listed Agent to assess the likelihood of LEWIS appearing before the Federal Grand Jury in Washington, D.C. BANCROFT was advised that the decision to subpoena LEWIS to testify would be made by attorneys in the Office of the Independent Counsel and not by the writer. BANCROFT advised and indicated he understood this arrangement.

BANCROFT indicated he would arrange for LEWIS to be interviewed telephonically on February 27, 1998. BANCROFT advised he had approval from LEWIS to provide the following proffer of LEWIS's:

LEWIS was an employee in the White House Office of Correspondence. LEWIS met MONICA LEWINSKY while LEWINSKY was working there. LEWIS and LEWINSKY and another person, whose name LEWIS can not recall, were having coffee one day and, out of the blue, LEWINSKY said that if she were ever to have sex with the President, she would want to have it in the Oval Office. Everyone laughed at LEWINSKY's comment.

LEWINSKY said she had a "Barbie doll" crush on NANCY HERNREICH and wanted to have sex with her.

LEWINSKY once said that she knew the President liked her, and that she became closer with him during the government shutdown. LEWINSKY said that there was a pizza party in the Chief of Staff's Office and LEWINSKY volunteered to take pizza to the President. LEWINSKY said that she gave the President a "blow job" on this occasion.

LEWIS did not believe LEWINSKY. LEWIS found LEWINSKY to be "over the top."

(telephonically)

Investigation on 2/26/98 at Washington, DC File # 29D-OIC-LR-35063

by SA [REDACTED] Date dictated 2/27/98

Evelyn Lieberman, 1/30/98

Grand Jury

Page 1 to Page 89

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

[3] In re:

[4] GRAND JURY PROCEEDINGS

[5] X
[6] Grand Jury Room No. 4
[7] United States District Court
[8] for the District of Columbia
[9] 3rd & Constitution, N.W.
[10] Washington, D.C. 20001
[11] Friday, January 30, 1998

[12] The testimony of EVELYN S. LIEBERMAN was taken in
[13] the presence of a full quorum of Grand Jury 97-2, impaneled
[14] on September 19, 1997, commencing at 1:52 p.m., before:

[15] SOLOMON WISENBERG
[16] MARY ANNE WIRTH
[17] PATRICK M. O'BRIEN
[18] DAVID BARGER
[19] STEPHEN BINHAK
[20] JULIE L. MYERS
[21] Associate Independent Counsel
[22] Office of Independent Counsel
[23] Suite 490 North
[24] 1001 Pennsylvania Avenue
[25] Washington, D.C., 20004

Page 5

[1] by the Independent Counsel Reauthorization Act of 1994
[2] whether Monica Lewinsky or others suborned perjury,
[3] obstructed justice, intimidated witnesses, or otherwise
[4] violated federal law, other than a Class B or a Class C
[5] misdemeanor or infraction, in dealing with a witnesses
[6] potential witnesses, attorneys or others concerning the
[7] civil case Jones versus Clinton."

[8] Did you understand what I just read?

[9] A Yes.

[10] Q I'm now going to read to you your rights and
[11] responsibilities as a witness before the Grand Jury, and
[12] occasionally, I will ask you to confirm that you've
[13] understood what I've said -- if you have. And if you
[14] haven't I'll try to do a better job.

[15] A All right.

[16] Q You have a privilege against self-incrimination.
[17] which means you may refuse to answer any question, if a
[18] truthful answer to the question would tend to incriminate
[19] you. Do you understand that?

[20] A Yes.

[21] Q Anything that you do say may be used against by the
[22] Grand Jury or in a subsequent legal proceeding. Do you
[23] understand that?

[24] A Yes.

[25] Q If you have retained counsel, you cannot have

Page 2

[1] [2] Whereupon,
[3] EVELYN S. LIEBERMAN
[4] was called as a witness and, after being first duly sworn by
[5] the Foreperson of the Grand Jury, was examined and testified
[6] as follows:

[7] EXAMINATION.

[8] THE WITNESS: This is pretty scary.

[9] BY MR. WISENBERG:

[10] Q Good afternoon. Would you state your name for the
[11] record, please.

[12] A My name is Evelyn S. Lieberman. May I know who all
[13] of you are, as well?

[14] Q Yes, ma'am.

[15] A Thank you.

[16] Q That's just what I was about to tell you.

[17] We are the -- my name is Sol Wisenberg with the
[18] Office of Independent Counsel, and these are my colleagues
[19] Mary Anne Wirth, Julie Myers, Steve Binhak, and in the far
[20] back of the room on the right, Pat O'Brien and David Barger.

[21] A Okay. Thank you.

[22] Q This is the court reporter, and these are the
[23] ladies and gentlemen of the Grand Jury (indicating).

[24] A Okay. Thank you.

[25] Q This is a federally-impaneled Grand Jury conducting

Page 6

[1] that counsel in with you while you're testifying, but the
[2] Grand Jury will permit you a reasonable opportunity to step
[3] outside the Grand Jury room to consult with counsel, if you
[4] so desire. Do you understand?

[5] A Yes.

[6] Q And I understand that you have counsel here today
[7] with you?

[8] A Yes.

[9] Q And his name is Mr. Both?

[10] A Charles Both, B-o-t-h.

[11] Q Okay. We are bound -- both myself and my
[12] colleagues, the grand jurors, and the court reporter -- by an
[13] oath of secrecy. Which means -- as a general matter, with
[14] certain recognized statutory exceptions -- we are not allowed
[15] to go out and blab what you testify to here today.

[16] There are exceptions to that. As an example, if
[17] there was ever a trial of anybody, let's say, as a result
[18] of this Grand Jury's proceedings, and you were to testify
[19] at trial differently than you do today, that would be an

[20] example where the Grand Jury secrecy could be breached. Do
[21] you understand?

[22] A Yes.

[23] Q And there are other examples. Certain federal
[24] agents are allowed to be on -- for instance, FBI agents are
[25] allowed to be on what we call the 6(e) list. They get to

Page 4

[1] an investigation of possible violations of federal criminal
[2] laws involving possible perjury, obstruction of justice, and
[3] subornation of perjury.

[4] A Am I permitted to have a pad -- to take notes?

[5] Q Let me -- I tell you what, let me confer for just a
[6] moment, please --

[7] A Okay.

[8] Q -- while I'm getting educated here. One moment.

[9] A That's fine.
[10] (Brief interruption to proceedings.)

[11] BY MR. WISENBERG:

[12] Q Ms. Lieberman, the advice I'm going to give you, or
[13] what I'm going to tell you is that you -- my understanding is
[14] that you cannot take notes --

[15] A Fine.

[16] Q -- but you can take notes outside, once you get
[17] outside. But the reason for that is that there's one
[18] official -- there has to be one official transcript.

[19] A Okay. So I shouldn't run out every 15 minutes and

[20] quick jot down everything you say. Okay.

[21] Q I'm going to read you now from a portion of

[22] the court order having to do with the authority of this
[23] Grand Jury:

[24] "The Independent Counsel shall have jurisdiction
[25] and authority to investigate to the maximum extent authorized

Page 7

[1] know about what goes on in the Grand Jury, but they can't
[2] blab it, either. Do you understand that?

[3] A Yes.

[4] Q In addition, there are special circumstances under
[5] which, with the appropriate court order, an independent
[6] counsel can release certain Grand Jury testimony. Do
[7] you understand that?

[8] A Yes.

[9] Q All right. There are different kinds of witnesses
[10] who appear before a Grand Jury. I'm going to read you from
[11] the Department of Justice manual what a target is:

[12] "A target is defined as a person as to whom the
[13] prosecutor or the Grand Jury has substantial evidence linking
[14] him or her to the commission of a crime and who, in the
[15] judgment of the prosecutor, is a putative defendant."

[16] Do you understand what I've just read to you?

[17] A Yes.

[18] Q You are not a target. Do you understand that?

[19] A Yes.

[20] Q A subject is defined as: A person whose conduct is
[21] within the scope of the Grand Jury's investigation -- anybody
[22] whose conduct of any kind is within the scope of Grand Jury's
[23] investigation. Do you understand that?

[24] A Yes.

[25] Q As you can probably tell from that definition, it's

Page 8

extremely broad and all-encompassing. And so, as a result of that, a more informal system has developed among prosecutors and some criminal defense attorneys which separates witnesses into targets -- under the definition I've just given you -- subjects, and witnesses, with witnesses, for want of a better term, being the least frightening designation.

Within that informal system, we would characterize you as a witness. Do you understand that?

A Yes.

Q However, it's important that you know that nobody -- no witness and no subject -- can be guaranteed that they will never be a target. Do you understand that?

A Yes.

Q We don't know how our investigation will develop. Do you understand that?

A Yes.

Q Now, if there's any question I ask that you are not clear on the meaning of, please ask me to rephrase, and I'll try to do a better job. Is that all right?

A All right. Yes.

Q You can't tell a lie, of course -- which is defined as an intentionally false statement about a material matter.

Do you understand that?

A Yes.

Q That's perjury, and that's a crime. Do you

Page 11

for the court reporter.

A First name, Evelyn. E-v-e-l-y-n; middle initial, S; Lieberman, L-i-e-b-e-r-m-a-n.

Q And what is your current position. Ms. Lieberman?

A I'm director of the Voice of America.

Q I understand that you're from Long Beach, New York.

A That's correct.

Q And attended Long Beach High School.

A That's correct.

Q But that you lived in the District since 1971.

A Correct.

Q And that you attended Buffalo State University?

A Correct -- Buffalo State College, right.

Q And graduating in 1966.

A Yes.

Q And have also done graduate work at St. John's; is that correct.

A Correct.

Q And from 1966 to '71, you were a senior high

English teacher at Hicksville High School on Long Island; is that correct?

A That's correct, until January '71.

Q All right. And then in '71, after you moved to

D.C., worked at the science library in Georgetown; is that

Page 9

understand that?

A Yes.

Q Are you testifying here pursuant to a subpoena?

A Yes.

Q Did that subpoena ask you to bring any documents?

A No, I don't believe so.

Q Okay. Do you understand your rights and responsibilities as a Grand Jury witness, as I've read them to you?

A Yes.

Q Any questions that you have before we get started?

A No.

Q All right. And again, if you need to take a break,

just for a drink of water --

A I just wish somebody would -- if you don't mind,

I'd like someone to bring me some water. Thanks.

Q We'll do that before we start. How is that?

A Okay. Thanks.

Q We'll not start until you get some water.

A Are you the only questioner -- oh, I know, I know.

Never mind.

Q I'll be the primary questioner, and may be the

only questioner.

A Right. And I know it will only last 15 minutes,

too.

Page 12

correct?

A Correct.

Q And from '72 to '76, the Housing Opportunities

Council?

A '71, '72, '73 to '76, the Housing Opportunities

Council, yes.

Q Okay. And then in 1976, you went to the

National Urban Coalition?

A That's correct.

Q And do you recall what you did after that?

A For a year, I did consulting work. I was a private

practice consultant.

Q Okay.

Q And then in 1981, I went to work at the Children's

Defense Fund as communications director. You want me to

keep going?

Q And that was '81 to '88; is that correct?

A That's correct.

Q And is that where you met the First Lady?

A Yes, that's correct.

Q And the President?

A Yes.

Q He wasn't the President then, but

President Clinton?

A Yes. I think I met him once there, yes.

Page 13

Q And she was affiliated with Children's

Defense Fund?

A She was chairman of the board.

Q And I understand from '88 to '93, you were press

secretary to Senator Biden?

A That's correct.

Q And January '93 to October '94, were you assistant

to Maggie Williams, who was the First Lady's chief of staff?

A That's correct.

Q And then in October '94, did you become deputy

press secretary for operations?

A I was deputy assistant to the President and deputy

press secretary for operations working in Mike McCurry's

office.

Q All right. And he's the -- what is he officially?

A He's the White House press secretary.

Q Okay. And how long did you hold that?

A I worked for McCurry -- well, McCurry didn't

come until January. I worked from October to December

for Dee Dee Myers, and from January to -- January '96 to

January -- I'm trying to think of what the last year of the

administration was -- to '95, I worked for McCurry. And

then in --

Q But the same job -- you had the same title?

A Yes, yeah. Two different bosses.

Page 10

(Brief interruption to proceedings.)

THE WITNESS: Thanks very much.

MS. WIRTH: You're welcome.

MR. WISENBERG: You don't have a cup yet.

MS. WIRTH: He's looking for a cup.

THE WITNESS: Okay. Why don't I just pour it down

my throat.

MS. WIRTH: As soon as we find one, we'll get

you one.

(Brief interruption to proceedings.)

THE WITNESS: Thank you.

MR. WISENBERG: Let the record reflect that

attorneys Binhak and Wirth have returned with a cup.

THE WITNESS: Thank you.

MR. BINHAK: Two cups.

THE WITNESS: Yes. Thank you. Because I know I

won't know how to work that (indicating).

MR. WISENBERG: Well, I'm barely ahead of you

there.

THE WITNESS: Okay. Thanks a lot. Okay. Let's

go.

BY MR. WISENBERG:

Q All rightie. Could you spell your name, please,

Page 14

Q Right. All right.
 A And then I worked for Panetta as deputy chief of staff -- assistant to the President and deputy chief of staff from January '96 to January '97.
 Q And since then, you've been at Voice of America?
 A I came to Voice of America March -- March 3.
 Q Okay.
 A I was -- I took six weeks off.
 Q All right. So about a year as deputy chief of staff?
 A Just a year, correct.
 Q Okay. And did you replace or precede Erskine Bowles in that job?
 A Replace.
 Q Okay. I am going to show you something and mark it -- and let the record reflect that I'm taking what appears to be a -- this appears to be a floor plan of the first floor of the West Wing of the White House. Have I gotten that right?
 A Yes. It's -- yes, even though I never knew the room numbers.
 Q Okay. And I'm going to mark this, and would you confirm for the grand jurors that I'm marking this as Grand Jury Exhibit EL-1; is that correct?
 A Yes.

Page 15

Q And let me ask you: I'm pointing to a room which is -- what appears to be a room on this floor plan that is just to the left of the Roosevelt Room; is that correct?
 A Yes.
 Q Would that have been your office?
 A Yes.
 Q Okay. And before you, it would have been Mr. Bowles' office?
 A That's correct.
 Q What I'm going to ask you do with my pen is, in the room where you worked, simply put the initials "EL."
 A (Witness complies.)
 Q And then -- you've put "ESL," which is fine. And then if you could put your dates by month and year. I guess 1/96 to 1/97.
 A (Witness complies.)
 Q Okay. And I'm just going to briefly -- pardon me. I didn't mean to yank that out of your hand.
 A Let me show this -- just hold it up briefly to the grand jurors. We don't have copies for them.
 Q This is the room that has been marked right to the left (indicating).
 A All right. So your office was within the West Wing; is that correct?
 A That's correct.

Page 16

Q Most of our questions today, I believe, will focus on the period that you were deputy chief of staff to Mr. Panetta.
 A You mentioned that you met the First Lady when she -- when you were with the Children's Defense Fund; is that correct?
 A Yes.
 Q And would you consider her to be a friend of yours, as well as a professional colleague?
 A Yes.
 Q Okay. And would that be true at this point in time of President Clinton?
 A Yes.
 Q And let me ask you if you know an individual by the name of Monica Lewinsky.
 A Yes.
 Q Can you tell us when you first met Ms. Lewinsky.
 A No. She was an intern, but I'm not sure exactly when I met her.
 Q Okay. Let me ask you where you were located, where your office was -- I don't know that's it's on this map -- when you were deputy press secretary for operations.
 A This is just the second floor -- that is, just the first floor?
 Q Yes.

Page 17

A (Examining document.) This is McCurry's office, this is the NSC. I think this was my office. If this is the front door coming into the building -- coming into the West Wing (indicating) --
 Q Yes, ma'am.
 A -- my -- this was -- (indicating).
 Q This first area here?
 A Yes.
 Q All right. I'm going to ask you to put your initials there also.
 A (Witness complies.)
 Q Was that your office the entire time you had that position?
 A Yes.
 Q All right. I'd ask you to put the --
 A What did I say -- 10/94 --
 Q Yes.
 A -- to 1/ --
 Q If there was no break in service, that would be up to 1/96?
 A 1/96. Okay.
 Q All right. So do you recall which of these positions you were in when you met Ms. Lewinsky and she was an intern? That is, were you already a deputy chief of staff for Mr. Panetta, or were you still working for Mr. McCurry?

Page 18

A I think I was working for McCurry. But the reason that I think I was working for Mr. McCurry is that that's when -- from accounts I've been reading. I can't tell you exactly when it was.
 Q Okay. All right. You're not sure from your own memory?
 A No.
 Q Okay. Now, obviously, assuming that she was an intern in 1995 sometime, you would have been working for Mr. McCurry at the time.
 A That's correct.
 Q Tell us a little bit about the White House intern system. How does it work? Did you have anything to do with running it and the input into it?
 A The White House interns program was run by a director. And no, I did not have any input into it, and I did not have any formal role in running it, no.
 Q When you became deputy to Mr. Panetta --
 A We had -- actually, let me back up for a second.
 Q Sure.
 A We had interns in the First Lady's office; we had interns in McCurry's office; and we had interns in chief of staff office.
 Q And when you say you had interns in the chief of staff's office, do you mean literally in Mr. Panetta's

Page 19

office -- which is Room 111 on this map -- or do you mean in this office in the OEOB?
 A Panetta didn't really like to have interns sitting outside. We had them outside to answer the phones occasionally.
 A I'm going through my mind's eye and trying to figure out -- there were interns at different places around chief of staff's office at different times, yes.
 Q Okay. And again, I just want to make clear for the record, when you say "chief of staff's office" do you mean the one that's in the corner here -- 111 on the map -- or you mean more in institutional sense?
 A More in the institutional sense. If Panetta needed an intern, he would bring somebody over to answer the phone, if the phones were busy.
 Q Okay. But you say he didn't like them hanging around in the West Wing, or around his office?
 A Yeah. Yeah. He liked regular staff doing those functions when it was possible. It wasn't always possible.
 Q Why was that? Do you know why he felt that way?
 A I think we all felt the same way. It's better to have regular staff, to the extent that we could. Sometimes we couldn't.
 Q When you became deputy chief of staff, were you the operational, or the political deputy?

Page 20

[1] A Operational. I was deputy chief of staff for
 [2] White House operations.
 [3] Q Would it be fair to say that you had more
 [4] authority, more power in that job than you had in your
 [5] previous job?
 [6] A Officially, yes. Unofficially, no.
 [7] Q All right. About the same, or less?
 [8] A More. I had -- oh, you mean in the deputy -- in
 [9] McCurry's office, or in Panetta's office?
 [10] Q In Panetta's.
 [11] A Well, obviously, I was deputy chief of staff. Of
 [12] course, I had more power. But authority -- yes. Job title
 [13] meant authority, yes.
 [14] Q Okay. Once you got to be deputy chief of staff for
 [15] Mr. Panetta, if you saw something that concerned you about an
 [16] intern or the intern program, would you be able to insert
 [17] yourself into that process and be listened to?
 [18] A Yes. Yes. Also before that, yes.
 [19] Q All right.
 [20] A That's why I was smiling.
 [21] Q Okay. All right. Even before then? How did you
 [22] come to have that say-so, let's say, even before you went to
 [23] work for Mr. Panetta?
 [24] A Let's just say self-imposed authority.
 [25] Q Okay.

Page 21

[1] A Let's put it that way.
 [2] Q And why did you feel you needed to exercise that?
 [3] A Because very often, the kids would hang around, and
 [4] I didn't like it.
 [5] Q Okay.
 [6] A And they weren't supposed to be there, and I made
 [7] them go away.
 [8] Q Hang around the West Wing?
 [9] A Anywhere in the White House -- wherever I saw them.
 [10] Q All right. You preferred that they be -- unless
 [11] they had a specific reason to be in the White House, that
 [12] they be over at the OEOB?
 [13] A That they be at their posts -- wherever that
 [14] may be.
 [15] Q Okay. How long is a person, if you know, typically
 [16] a White House intern?
 [17] A I think it's semester, semester, summer. And I
 [18] don't know exactly the dates. I think there are -- if I'm
 [19] not mistaken, I think there are three terms -- three shifts.
 [20] Q Is it fairly hard -- I'm sorry, I didn't mean to
 [21] cut you off.
 [22] A No, you didn't cut me off. I'm going through it in
 [23] my mind. I think that what it is -- three.
 [24] Q At what stage in life is a person typically a
 [25] White House intern?

Page 22

[1] A Usually, in the last couple of years, or as a
 [2] graduate of -- the last couple of years of college, or
 [3] after graduation.
 [4] Q Kind of a stepping stone between college and
 [5] grad school or professional school?
 [6] A Yeah. Even though we prefer -- at least I
 [7] preferred that they be college -- yeah, mostly -- they're
 [8] mostly of college age.
 [9] Q How typical was it for an intern -- a given
 [10] intern -- to go directly from an internship to another job in
 [11] the White House?
 [12] A Not atypical.
 [13] Q Not atypical?
 [14] A No.
 [15] Q Okay.
 [16] A I would say maybe -- I was thinking about this
 [17] before I was coming here. I would say maybe 25 percent of
 [18] them. It was -- probably about 25 percent.
 [19] Q And would it be just like anybody who wanted to
 [20] could do it, or would you have to have performed particularly
 [21] well to do it?
 [22] A I think the latter.
 [23] Q All right. Who would make that determination, if
 [24] you know, as a general matter, of whether or not an intern
 [25] got to stay on at the White House?

Page 23

[1] A If the intern were working for a senior staff
 [2] person, and he or she had done a good job, and there was a
 [3] low-level slot open. I think if all of those things came
 [4] into play, then an intern could apply for a job -- be
 [5] considered for a job.
 [6] Q How difficult was it to get to be a
 [7] White House intern?
 [8] A To get to be a White House intern?
 [9] Q Right.
 [10] A I'm not really sure of the process. I know there's
 [11] a long application process. I can't tell how it goes.
 [12] Q Is that any screening of interns to make sure that
 [13] they're not security risks, or anything like that?
 [14] A I believe there is, yeah.
 [15] Q Do you know what that is?
 [16] A No. I just think that there is a process, but I'm
 [17] not -- I don't know what the process is.
 [18] Q Monica Lewinsky went from being an intern to
 [19] being a staffer in office of legislative affairs; is
 [20] that correct?
 [21] A Yes.
 [22] Q Do you have any idea how she was able to make
 [23] that transition?
 [24] A No.
 [25] Q All right. You don't know who recommended her

Page 24

[1] for that?
 [2] A No, I don't.
 [3] Q Do you remember anything about her from the
 [4] time that she was an intern, before she went to work for
 [5] office of legislative affairs?
 [6] A I can't -- no. I can't tell you if I saw her
 [7] hanging around then or -- I can't tell you the exact time --
 [8] the exact period when I saw her hanging around. I can't.
 [9] Q Okay. And when you say you can't tell us the exact
 [10] time period you saw her hanging around -- tell us what you
 [11] mean by that.
 [12] A When the interns come to the White House --
 [13] when anybody comes to the White House, it's very exciting
 [14] initially, and even though the interns are given a briefing
 [15] about where they need to be, and where they're allowed to
 [16] stay, and what their roles are, and what they should be
 [17] wearing, and that they're not allowed to come to events,
 [18] there are always a few every term who are eager to be -- to
 [19] be around a little bit more. That's the best way I could
 [20] put it.
 [21] Q Now, is that to be around kind of where the action
 [22] is, or around to maybe get noticed by the President, or just
 [23] by other powerful people, or --
 [24] A Yes, yes, and yes.
 [25] Q Okay. And was Ms. Lewinsky one of these people?

Page 25

[1] A Yes.
 [2] Q All right. Is that your first memory of her? Is
 [3] that the first time you basically noticed her, is when you
 [4] noticed her hanging around?
 [5] A Yes.
 [6] Q All right. First, tell us everything that you
 [7] noticed and what conclusions you drew from it, or what you
 [8] thought about it or did about it.
 [9] A I saw her where she shouldn't be, and I told her to
 [10] get back to her post.
 [11] I saw her where she shouldn't be, and said, "What
 [12] are you doing here?" She would say occasionally, "Oh, I'm
 [13] making a delivery," or -- and I would say, "If you don't have
 [14] work here, go back to your post."
 [15] If she told me that she needed to wait someplace, I
 [16] said, "Wait someplace else."
 [17] Q Do you know where her post was?
 [18] A I'm not sure where -- I don't remember where
 [19] legislative affairs mail -- congressional mail was answered.
 [20] Legislative affairs -- the senior people in
 [21] leg. affairs had an office on the second floor of the
 [22] West Wing. The less senior members of that staff had an
 [23] office -- had offices in the East Wing, which is more where
 [24] the residential part of it was.
 [25] I don't know where correspondence was handled. It

Page 26

may have been in the Old Executive Office Building across the
 -- across the way, but I'm not sure. I don't remember.
 Q Or it could have been in the East Wing or the
 West Wing, one floor up?
 A I don't think that's where they handled mail. I
 think that's where just the senior people were.
 Q Okay. So more likely to be the East Wing --
 A Right.
 Q -- or OEOB.
 A Right. Now, let me stop you there, because I think
 if I understood you correctly, you said you can't remember
 whether she was still an intern or in office of legislative
 affairs when you first noticed this behavior.
 But let's assume she was in the office of
 legislative affairs and that her office was in the
 East Wing, okay?
 A Okay.
 Q I take it that even somebody who had White House
 security clearance, who regularly worked in the East Wing --
 you're telling us that you wouldn't want them hanging around
 the West Wing, if they weren't authorized to be there
 (indicating)?
 A You don't have to point to a room. I don't want
 them here (indicating).
 Q Okay. And your hand is covering the whole --

Page 29

A It also seemed as if she was being more creative
 about where she was, about where she would be.
 Q Okay.
 A If I would tell her to get out of the hall, I would
 see her -- then I would see her at an event. So there was
 always a different place that I would see her.
 Q You've said maybe 5, maybe 10 times. Do you
 recall, roughly, what time span? In other words, did you
 notice all this in a three-day period, or was it more like
 something -- three weeks or a month or --
 A No, it was definitely was not a three-day period.
 It was over a longer period than that. And I know from
 accounts, again, that I read, that she was moved in April
 of '95. That was something that I didn't remember, that
 I -- I've read.
 Q Moved from where to where?
 A When it said -- when she was moved out of the
 White House.
 Q Okay. All right. Is it possible that that could
 be April of '96 that you're talking about, rather than '95?
 A Yes, yes. Sorry. Yes.
 Q Okay. Now, if you could tell us, or show us on the
 map -- what were some of the places that you would see her?
 A How do you want me to indicate this? Just --
 (indicating)?

Page 27

A That's right.
 Q -- floor plan there of the West Wing.
 A That's right.
 Q Okay. Now, was that something that you
 came up with on your own, or was that in conformity
 with Mr. Panetta's wishes, or both?
 A What?
 Q This idea that you don't want people -- whether
 they're interns or anybody else -- people who don't belong
 here hanging around the West Wing?
 A I don't -- I think it's common sense. I don't
 think it was a discussion that needed to be had.
 Q All right. Do you know whether or not Mr. Panetta,
 when he became chief of staff, kind of toughened things up in
 that regard -- you know, whether or not -- there had been a
 little more laxity, in terms of who got to wander in and out?
 A You mean prior to Leon's coming?
 Q Right.
 A Yes. I would say that before Leon, it was not
 as -- yes.
 Q All right. Not as tight a run ship -- is
 that fair?
 A Yes.
 Q I guess tightly run would be grammatically
 correct.

Page 30

Q Well, let me give you my pen, and maybe --
 A What is this?
 Q This, according to this map, says "West Terrace
 Upper Level" and "West --"
 A This is outside?
 Q "-- Lower Level." I can't characterize what
 it is, but --
 A Okay. There was a -- I would see her in the lower
 press office, for example, that was right outside the
 briefing room.
 Q Okay. Could you put a "M" where --
 A No.
 Q Is it on the map?
 A I don't know. I -- that's why -- I don't know what
 this is.
 Q Okay.
 A McCurry's office -- if you -- if you walked out of
 McCurry's office from one door, and you walked out of the
 waiting area outside the Oval, and you came into a hallway,
 then there was a ramp. And that ramp led to what we call the
 lower press office through which the President would go into
 the briefing room. That's what you see on television when
 you're watching anybody in the White House give a briefing.
 So sometimes I would see her there.
 If you continue past -- and that's why I can't mark

Page 28

A Mm-hmm. You're remembering that I was an
 English teacher.
 Q Yeah. Well, you've thrown me for a loop there.
 Do you recall how long a period of time you
 witnessed these events before you said, "I'm going to do
 something about that person"?
 A You mean seeing her?
 Q Yeah. For instance, you've mentioned that you --
 you said, "I saw her there and told her to get back to her
 post," and you said it for us about three times.
 I mean, do you recall, first of all, how many times
 you had to say it, and over what period of time before you
 made a mental determination that person needs to move -- if
 you did -- that person needs to be moved?
 A I'm not sure of the question you're asking. Let me
 answer it this way: How many times did I see her before I
 spoke to her? I spoke to her the first time, as I would
 speak to any intern.
 Q Okay.
 A I mean, she didn't get any different treatment from
 anybody else -- intern or staff member.
 How many times did I see her before -- before I
 determined that she should be moved? (Shrugging.) I don't
 know -- 5, 10.
 Q Okay.

Page 31

it there. I don't know what this is.
 Q Sure. Well, let me ask you a question: That
 briefing room -- what level is that on?
 A Lower press -- lower -- it's not on the -- it's not
 on the first floor. It's a lower floor.
 Q Okay. All right. So you can't mark it here,
 because this is just --
 A No.
 Q Fine.
 A This is just the second floor.
 Q Okay.
 A Then if you continue past the briefing -- the lower
 press office, there is what we call the colonnade. That's
 what I'm asking you -- if that's what this is. Which is
 an outdoor area abutting the Rose Garden, which leads you
 outside into the East Wing. And occasionally, I would see
 her on the colonnade.
 Q Okay. And could this be the colonnade here,
 running right along the Oval Office and the cabinet room?
 A No, the colonnade is more that way (indicating).
 Q Okay. Across?
 A Mm-hmm.
 Q Okay.
 A Because if here's the West and here's the East, the
 colonnade was the -- was the connector that way (indicating).

Page 32

[1] Q Okay. So if I understand, the press briefing
 [2] room --
 [3] A It was the -- if you walk down the ramp, there was
 [4] a reception area. There were offices over here of the two
 [5] deputy press secretaries, other assistant press secretaries,
 [6] who would process paper (indicating).
 [7] Here was the briefing room. Here was that
 [8] reception area. Here was the briefing room (indicating).
 [9] Reporters hung around the briefing room, and they
 [10] had their offices in the back. And the reporters were
 [11] permitted to come into this reception area to ask the people
 [12] in the lower press office for papers or whatever press
 [13] releases we were handing out.
 [14] And reporters were allowed access up the ramp, up
 [15] until McCurry's office. They were allowed to come into
 [16] McCurry's office, to knock on the door and come in, or to
 [17] hang around the upper press office, which is where my --
 [18] they were allowed over here, which is where my office used
 [19] to be (indicating).
 [20] Q Okay. All right. And you saw her -- within that,
 [21] what you've just described, you would see her?
 [22] A Occasionally down there, yes.
 [23] Q Okay. And the colonnade also?
 [24] A Once in a while in the colonnade.
 [25] Q Where else did you see her?

Page 33

[1] A I saw her a couple of times hanging around the West
 [2] west lobby, which is where guests come in.
 [3] Q Okay.
 [4] A And once or -- probably once, after I saw her
 [5] outside the area where -- it was outside the -- right here,
 [6] outside the cabinet room area (indicating).
 [7] So it was not the oval reception area, but this
 [8] (indicating) -- before you went down to the ramp.
 [9] Q And when you say the -- I think you said the west
 [10] lobby you saw her once?
 [11] A Where is the front door?
 [12] Q This is the --
 [13] A Here is the front door.
 [14] Q All right.
 [15] A Right in here (indicating).
 [16] Q All right. And it says "Lobby" there.
 [17] A Right.
 [18] Q Okay. So -- all right. I'll ask you to put
 [19] an "M" -- could you just put an "M" there somewhere in the
 [20] lobby area.
 [21] A (Witness complies.)
 [22] Q And an "M" where you think you saw her near the
 [23] cabinet room.
 [24] A (Witness complies.)
 [25] Q All right. This is an area -- you've marked

Page 34

[1] your second "M" in kind of a waiting area off of the
 [2] cabinet room.
 [3] A Mm-hmm -- yes.
 [4] Q And this right over here that I'm pointing to
 [5] -- kind of at 1 o'clock off of the Oval Office -- is where
 [6] Betty Currie sits, correct?
 [7] A (Nodding.)
 [8] Q It's called the reception area?
 [9] A Yes. Yes.
 [10] Q Okay. All right. Where else did you see
 [11] Monica Lewinsky?
 [12] A I don't know where else. I don't remember
 [13] where else.
 [14] Q All right. Were there other places that you
 [15] saw her?
 [16] A I probably saw her at -- actually, I do remember.
 [17] I think I saw her at a reception. But I think she was gone
 [18] by then.
 [19] Q Okay. Gone from the White House?
 [20] A Yes.
 [21] Q When you would see her, if you recall, these 5 to
 [22] 10 times, would she typically be alone?
 [23] A Yes.
 [24] Q All right.
 [25] A Always.

Page 35

[1] Q As this pattern repeated itself, were you
 [2] harsher with her, or did you say anything like, "I've
 [3] told you this before?"
 [4] A No, I don't think so.
 [5] Q What do you recall her attitude was when you would
 [6] catch her?
 [7] A She scampered away.
 [8] Q Okay. Would that be typical for an intern who
 [9] was being caught where he or she knew she shouldn't be by
 [10] somebody of your stature?
 [11] A Yes. But an intern who was caught by me, I would
 [12] never see again.
 [13] Q Except for Monica Lewinsky?
 [14] A Yes. A couple of other -- actually, let me
 [15] amend that. A few exceptions. Most interns, I would
 [16] never see again.
 [17] Q All right. Meaning, that they simply didn't try
 [18] it again?
 [19] A Yes.
 [20] Q As far as you know.
 [21] A They didn't try it again with me, let's put it
 [22] that way.
 [23] Q Were you known as kind of the enforcer among
 [24] the interns?
 [25] A That was the more -- one of the more polite things

Page 36

[1] they called me.
 [2] MR. WISENBERG: Okay. Tell me when it's break
 [3] time.
 [4] FOREPERSON: A quarter till.
 [5] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [6] Q Okay. All right. Other than the fact that you saw
 [7] her these 5 to 10 times, what, if anything, else concerned
 [8] you about this individual?
 [9] A Her attire.
 [10] Q Describe what it was that concerned you about it.
 [11] A I don't know. Her skirts were probably too short.
 [12] It doesn't take much more than that to set me off.
 [13] Q All right. And why is that?
 [14] A Because I just think it's inappropriate attire in
 [15] the White House -- in any professional place.
 [16] Q All right. What else about what you saw? Right
 [17] now, I'm just talking about what you, yourself, saw. You saw
 [18] her hanging around several times, and you saw attire that you
 [19] didn't think was appropriate.
 [20] A Yes.
 [21] Q What else?
 [22] A I'm not sure there was much else.
 [23] Q All right. Now, what, if anything, did you hear
 [24] from anybody else? What, if anything, about this individual,
 [25] Monica Lewinsky?

Page 37

[1] A (Shrugging.) Mostly that she was a clutch, and she
 [2] -- what we used to call a "clutch." And that she was always
 [3] someplace she shouldn't be.
 [4] Q All right. Now, describe for us here what a
 [5] "clutch" means.
 [6] A It's a slightly derisive term for somebody
 [7] who, whenever he or she sees the President -- or any of
 [8] principals, let's put it that way; not even the President,
 [9] any of the principals -- would want to be around, or would
 [10] hover, or be close.
 [11] Q Okay. Now, this is not an unheard of phenomenon
 [12] with interns?
 [13] A No. I think it's fairly typical, even though
 [14] many of them are spoken to. It's very -- it's very -- it's
 [15] understandable for people to meet the President or Hillary or
 [16] the Vice President for the first time -- it's very -- it's
 [17] very hard for most people to behave normally around them
 [18] the first couple of times they meet them. It's perfectly
 [19] understandable.
 [20] Which is why we would try to talk to the
 [21] interns, when they came in, to tell them what was appropriate
 [22] behavior, because I think it was difficult to know, really,
 [23] what was appropriate behavior.
 [24] And I'm am not sure if I can explain it any better.
 [25] Q No, that --

Page 38

[1] A It's someone who shakes hands on a rope line, and
 [2] as the Presidents keep walking down the rope line, this
 [3] person keeps following along with them.
 [4] Q Okay. Do you recall who in particular might have
 [5] identified Monica Lewinsky to you as a clutch?
 [6] A No. I think I saw her myself.
 [7] Q Okay. Because I had switched over to the area
 [8] from --
 [9] A Oh, who told me?
 [10] Q -- from what you saw to what you heard.
 [11] A I don't remember. I don't remember.
 [12] Q Okay. Just generally --
 [13] A Yeah.
 [14] Q Is it fair to say she had that reputation?
 [15] A Yeah, mm-hmm.
 [16] Q Okay. Did you ever see her -- and forgive me if
 [17] I've asked this before, but did you ever see her any of the
 [18] times that you saw her these 5 to 10 times you're talking
 [19] about around the President?
 [20] A No.
 [21] Q Did you ever see her around anybody else who
 [22] you would call a clutch -- somebody that a clutch would
 [23] want to --
 [24] A No.
 [25] Q -- clutch onto?

Page 39

[1] A No.
 [2] Q Okay. Are you aware of the rumor and speculation
 [3] in the last week or so in the media about an incident that
 [4] might have been witnessed involving Ms. Lewinsky?
 [5] A Yes.
 [6] Q And I believe a denial was issued on your behalf
 [7] and on Mr. Panetta's behalf --
 [8] A That's correct.
 [9] Q -- by the White House?
 [10] A That's correct.
 [11] Q And I think it's fair to say this rumor has various
 [12] incarnations, so I'll just describe it as a rumor that
 [13] somebody witnessed Ms. Lewinsky and the President in a
 [14] compromising situation and that it somehow got reported to
 [15] you. Are you familiar with rumors along those lines?
 [16] A I'm familiar with the rumors, yes.
 [17] Q Okay. Did anything even remotely like that, as far
 [18] as you know, as far as was reported to you -- directly or
 [19] indirectly -- happen?
 [20] A No.
 [21] Q So what you're telling us is your concern about
 [22] this individual was based upon what you observed and that
 [23] it was primarily suggestive or inappropriate clothing and
 [24] hanging around the West Wing too much -- is that fair to say?
 [25] A Yes. And she was not the only one. I want to make

Page 40

[1] that clear. She was not that unusual. She was unusual in
 [2] that she was persistent, but there were many, many kids
 [3] like this.
 [4] Q Okay. I'm not trying to paint her as anything in
 [5] particular. I'm just trying to get at the basis of whatever
 [6] decision you made.
 [7] Plus, as I understand it, to those two things I've
 [8] mentioned, she had, if I understand you, a reputation as
 [9] being a clutch -- is that fair to say?
 [10] A Yes.
 [11] Q But other than that -- directly, indirectly,
 [12] rumor -- nothing else?
 [13] A No.
 [14] Q All right. You didn't hear anything about -- I'm
 [15] talking about the basis of any action you took. You've
 [16] identified them to us here today.
 [17] A Yes.
 [18] Q So nobody really brought this to your attention.
 [19] This is your discovery.
 [20] A Yes.
 [21] Q What did you do about it?
 [22] A Which part?
 [23] Q Well, what did you ultimately decide to do? Every
 [24] time you saw her, you told her to get back to her post --
 [25] A Right.

Page 41

[1] Q And she had a hard time doing that.
 [2] A Right.
 [3] Q So what did you ultimately decide to do about it?
 [4] A I decided to get rid of her. But I talked to her
 [5] supervisor -- don't ask me who. I've been -- I don't know
 [6] who I talked to.
 [7] And I said -- I think I asked about how she was
 [8] doing. And he or she -- I can't remember who I talked to --
 [9] said not very well, correspondence is not in great shape.
 [10] And I said, "Get her out of here."
 [11] Q Okay. Now, could that have been an individual by
 [12] the name of Jocelyn Jolley, if you know?
 [13] A To whom I spoke?
 [14] Q Right.
 [15] A No.
 [16] Q Okay. Somebody named Keating -- Tim Keating?
 [17] A It may have been Tim. I don't remember.
 [18] Q Was there an individual in the office of
 [19] legislative affairs named Tim Keating?
 [20] A Yes.
 [21] MR. WISENBERG: Okay. I don't want to go over
 [22] my limit.
 [23] FOREPERSON: Thank you. I appreciate it.
 [24] THE WITNESS: So this means I can go home?
 [25] MR. WISENBERG: No. But it does mean -- a

Page 42

[1] 10-minute break.
 [2] FOREPERSON: Yes, a 10-minute break.
 [3] MR. WISENBERG: All right. May the witness be
 [4] excused?
 [5] FOREPERSON: Yes, she may.
 [6] MR. WISENBERG: And we'll come and get you in about
 [7] 10 minutes.
 [8] THE WITNESS: I look forward to it.
 [9] JURORS: (Laughing.)
 [10] (A break was taken from 2:45 p.m. until 3:04 p.m.)
 [11] **
 [12] FOREPERSON: Ms. Lieberman, I'd like to remind you
 [13] that you're still under oath.
 [14] THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you.
 [15] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [16] Q Let the record reflect that the witness,
 [17] Evelyn Lieberman, has returned to the Grand Jury room.
 [18] And you're the same Evelyn Lieberman who's been
 [19] testifying for us this afternoon; is that correct?
 [20] A Yes.
 [21] Q All right. Could you recharacterize for us, or
 [22] tell us again, what is it you said to Mr. Panetta about
 [23] Monica Lewinsky when you finally made the decision?
 [24] Basically, that you wanted her out, or --
 [25] A To Panetta?

Page 43

[1] Q Yeah. I'm sorry, did you not --
 [2] A I don't think I said anything to Panetta.
 [3] Q Okay. I'm sorry. I'm sorry. Tell us what you
 [4] -- when you finally took the decision to get her out, as you
 [5] say -- who was it that you spoke to? I apologize if I've
 [6] asked it before and you've answered it.
 [7] A That's all right. I wasn't sir. I thought it may
 [8] have been -- you asked me if it were Keating. And I said it
 [9] may have been Keating. I'm not sure.
 [10] Q Okay. Now, do you think that this was in the time
 [11] period that you were deputy chief of staff -- when you made
 [12] the decision to transfer?
 [13] A To get her out of the White House?
 [14] Q Right.
 [15] A Yes.
 [16] Q Okay. Did you have any discussion with Mr. Panetta
 [17] about it?
 [18] A No. No.
 [19] Q Okay. Were you particularly sensitive to this
 [20] kind of situation? A young lady who was hanging around the
 [21] West Wing in what you consider inappropriate dress -- was
 [22] that a particular concern to you, given the rumors and
 [23] allegations about President Clinton that have floated
 [24] around over the years?
 [25] A Yes. But I also -- yes.

Page 44

Q Okay. And was that a reason that you even had a more heightened sensitivity to something like this -- what you've described to us that you witnessed?

A No, I wouldn't characterized it that way. I think I need -- the one thing I'm trying to explain is that Monica was not a singular case, as far as I was concerned. I mean, there had been many interns. I had moved other people. She was -- she was not someone who was an outstanding case to me. She -- as a matter of fact, I didn't know her name. Somebody reminded me of her name. So --

Q When was that?

A In the last months, when all of this started -- well, not -- obviously, not before I saw her picture. But she -- I would say that she was one of a number of people who we moved or -- who I moved or yelled at or --

Q Okay. And so was this something -- this particular concern you've discussed, given the reputational concerns, the rumors about the President -- was this something that Mr. Panetta was generally aware of and eager to -- also sensitive to?

A I'm not sure of the question. Are you asking me if Panetta and I talked about this or her or -- I'm not sure what the question is.

Q Well, no. Well, as I understand you testify, you did not talk to Panetta about Monica Lewinsky.

Page 45

A That's correct.

Q Okay. But you've stated -- correct me if I am wrong -- that one of the reasons this concerned you, what you witnessed with this young lady, was some of the rumors about President Clinton. So you were, I guess, especially sensitive when things like this happened. Is that a fair statement?

A I think I was concerned because the President was vulnerable to these kind of rumors, and I didn't need to -- yes, yes, that was one of the reasons.

Q Would it be fair to characterize it as an appearance problem?

A Yes, it would be fair.

Q Okay. You're not saying, are you, that you were afraid that something would happen between the President and one of these people, as opposed to you didn't want an appearance?

A That's correct.

Q Is that a fair characterization?

A Yes.

Q Okay. And is this appearance -- I'm going to call it the "appearance issue," if that's all right with you.

A Okay.

Q Is that appearance issue one that, as a general matter, you ever discussed -- not with respect Monica

Page 46

Lewinsky, per se, but just in general with Mr. Panetta?

A I guess I need to characterize this a little bit better. No, I don't think we would have had a discussion about this.

Q Okay. About this -- what I've called the appearance issue?

A Yeah.

Q Okay. Again, I want to make it clear, I'm not -- you've already testified you didn't discuss Monica Lewinsky with him. I just meant in general -- this general issue. Do you understand my question?

A The question is: Did I discuss appearances with Panetta?

Q Yeah, this appearance issue with Panetta.

A No, I don't think so.

Q Okay. We've talked about whether or not you had witnessed or heard any rumors about a particular incident involving the President and Ms. Lewinsky. Did you ever hear anything firsthand, secondhand, thirdhand at the White House -- or anywhere else, for that matter, during the period that you were there -- about a relationship between Ms. Lewinsky and the President?

A No.

Q Okay. Or since you've been at Voice of America, before the events of the last couple of weeks?

Page 47

A You mean, before reading about this in the paper?

Q Right.

A No.

Q Do you know an individual by the name of John Hilley?

A Yes.

Q Okay. What did he do?

A Hilley was chief of -- was assistant to the President for legislative affairs.

Q All right. Is it possible that he was the person you talked to about Monica Lewinsky?

A Possible. Possible.

MR. WISENBERG: Okay. Pat, did you have a question you wanted to ask about that -- about Mr. Hilley?

BY MR. O'BRIEN:

Q Are you aware of whether or not he ever gave any written recommendation for Ms. Lewinsky following her employment at the White House?

A No, I'm not.

BY MR. WISENBERG:

Q You told us earlier that, generally, about 25 percent -- you thought about 25 percent of the interns could hang on and get the White House jobs.

A I'm making up the number, but I think that's probably about right.

Page 48

Q Okay. And that it was standout performance or good performance that would allow that to happen. Is that --

A Yes.

Q Do you know anything about, of your own personal knowledge, what her performance was -- Monica Lewinsky's -- when she was an intern?

A No.

Q And I think you told us you don't know how she got her job originally --

A No.

Q -- in office of legislative affairs.

A No.

Q Okay. Our understanding is that Ms. Lewinsky was ultimately transferred to the Pentagon --

A Yes.

Q -- after perhaps a brief stay in Patsy Thomasson's area. Did you know anything about her working very briefly with Patsy Thomasson?

A No, I didn't.

Q Okay. Did you have anything to do with deciding exactly where she went?

A No.

Q Did you want her fired, or transferred?

A I didn't want her anything. I wanted her out of there.

Page 49

Q Okay. You don't recall whether you said just -- you gave a particular order to fire, as opposed to just get her out?

A I think the latter.

Q Okay. So you don't find it surprising that a place was found her for her somewhere else in government?

A No, I don't.

Q All right. Did you get any fallout or any flak from anybody about your decision to get Monica Lewinsky -- to get her out of there, as you say?

A No.

Q Did you know where she was ultimately sent?

A No.

Q What, if any, knowledge do you have about her revisiting the White House after you got her out of there?

A I saw her on a day that I was traveling. The -- either Panetta or one of his two deputies -- which was either Ickes or I -- would go on every trip with the President. And before a trip that we were taking, I saw her in the West Wing.

Q In the West Wing?

A (Nodding.)

Q Tell us where you saw her.

A I saw her in the west lobby.

Q Okay. And that's an area where you've already --

Page 50

[1] it's marked as just "Lobby" on our map, which is EL-1, and
 [2] you've already put an "M" there, correct?
 [3] A Yes.
 [4] Q Is that the time that you remember that you saw her
 [5] in the lobby?
 [6] A Yes.
 [7] Q All right. As opposed to when she had still worked
 [8] in the White House?
 [9] A I can't help you. I don't know.
 [10] Q Okay. You don't remember which. But you do recall
 [11] that -- you think this was the period after you had gotten
 [12] her out?
 [13] A Yes.
 [14] Q Okay. Now, what trip was that, if you recall?
 [15] A I don't remember.
 [16] Q All right. What did you do when you saw her?
 [17] A I went into the -- into Betty's office, and I
 [18] said --
 [19] Q That's Betty Currie?
 [20] A Yes. I said, "What is she doing here?" And she
 [21] said, "I told her that she could watch the departure."
 [22] Now, what that means is, when we would leave on a
 [23] trip, whichever -- either Panetta, Ickes, or I, whoever would
 [24] travel -- would be traveling that day -- would either meet
 [25] the President in the Oval and walk out to the helicopter, or

Page 51

[1] meet him in the dip. room -- the diplomatic reception area,
 [2] if he were coming down from the residence. And the chief of
 [3] staff person would walk with the President to the
 [4] helicopter.
 [5] We would go in the back door, and the President
 [6] would go in the front door and wave. And sometimes, we
 [7] would invite people to see the departure -- depending on what
 [8] it was.
 [9] And I -- I can't remember whether we were leaving
 [10] from the Oval or leaving from the dip. room, but Betty said
 [11] she was coming to watch the departure.
 [12] And there would be a roped off area on the lawn
 [13] where sometimes different groups of people would be invited
 [14] to see the President get on the helicopter, and sometimes he
 [15] would what we called work the rope line. He would walk
 [16] around -- people were standing behind a cordoned-off area,
 [17] and he would go over, if we had the time, and shake people's
 [18] hands and greet them.
 [19] Q Okay. When you said, "What is she doing there?"
 [20] did Ms. -- I mean, I notice, at least on the map, the lobby
 [21] isn't right close up to Betty Currie's reception area. It's
 [22] not like one room away.
 [23] Did she know who you were talking about, or did you
 [24] do more identification than say "she." or --
 [25] A I don't remember.

Page 52

[1] Q Okay. Did she seem to know who you were
 [2] talking about?
 [3] A Yes.
 [4] Q What did you say in response to Betty Currie?
 [5] A I'm trying to think if I said, "What are you --
 [6] nuts?" or, "I don't want her here," or -- (shaking head). I
 [7] expressed my displeasure.
 [8] Q All right. Do you if she had any response --
 [9] Ms. Currie -- to your displeasure?
 [10] A I think she was saying, "She's just here for a
 [11] departure."
 [12] Q Okay. Was there any line authority, chain of
 [13] command between you and Ms. Currie?
 [14] A Yes. I was the director of Oval Office
 [15] operations -- I oversaw Nancy Hemreich, who was the
 [16] director of Oval Office operations.
 [17] But Betty said, "You know what -- she's here for a
 [18] departure."
 [19] Q Okay.
 [20] A And then I just left it alone because we were -- we
 [21] were leaving.
 [22] Q Okay. Now, what do you mean. "What are you --
 [23] nuts?" Just because --
 [24] A I mean, "I kicked her out. What is she doing back
 [25] here again?"

Page 53

[1] Q Okay. So it bothered you to see her back, after
 [2] you'd kicked her out.
 [3] A Yeah, it did.
 [4] Q Any other occasions after you'd kicked her out that
 [5] you saw her back?
 [6] A Yes. I saw her once at a -- now, I don't remember
 [7] this. Somebody told me this. Whether I would have
 [8] remembered it on my own, I don't know.
 [9] I saw -- we have used to have Christmas parties all
 [10] during December. We would have sometimes two parties a day
 [11] -- receptions for different groups. And once -- and this
 [12] was on the occasion of one of the press parties.
 [13] We would have four press parties -- two on
 [14] consecutive days. And at one of these parties, I wanted
 [15] to know why she was there. And somebody said she came with
 [16] whomever she was working with at the Pentagon. It may have
 [17] been Willie Blacklow (phonetic), because he's somebody
 [18] I know.
 [19] And so clearly, she was invited by somebody else
 [20] because, although we invited members of the press, we also
 [21] invited cabinet press secretaries, as well, with guests.
 [22] Q And who did you talk to, if anybody, about it when
 [23] you saw her this other occasion?
 [24] A Oh, I'm sure I was just ranting. I don't know.
 [25] Q Okay. You would have complained about it?

Page 54

[1] A Who am I complaining to? I'm complaining to
 [2] myself. And someone said, "Please, she's here as -- this is
 [3] a press party. She works for a press secretary."
 [4] Q Okay.
 [5] A In other word, "Calm down, Evelyn. Mind your own
 [6] business," whatever.
 [7] Q Okay. But it bothered you when you saw it that
 [8] time also?
 [9] A Yes.
 [10] Q Okay. Any other times that you can remember that
 [11] somebody has reminded you when you would have seen her?
 [12] A No.
 [13] Q Did you ever see her in the Oval Office?
 [14] A No.
 [15] Q Did you ever see her in the President's study?
 [16] A No.
 [17] Q If you had walked in on her at any on one of those
 [18] places, I take it your concern would have been heightened?
 [19] A I don't understand.
 [20] In other words --
 [21] A If I would have walked in and saw anybody there, my
 [22] concern would have been heightened.
 [23] Q Okay. But I'm talking about particularly
 [24] Ms. Lewinsky. You've told us --
 [25] A No. Anybody. Anybody. What was an intern doing

Page 55

[1] in the oval? Anybody.
 [2] Q Okay. Or any low-level staffer?
 [3] A Not so much.
 [4] Q Okay.
 [5] A Not so much.
 [6] Q Because she went to office of legislative affairs
 [7] after she was an intern.
 [8] A Mm-hmm.
 [9] Q So when she's still at office of legislative
 [10] affairs, before you've had her kicked out, if you happened to
 [11] walk into the Oval Office and she was there, would that have
 [12] inherently been an unusual thing?
 [13] A It would have been an unusual thing, but
 [14] sometimes kids who were in there were in there because --
 [15] for example -- it's hard to explain. When the President did
 [16] his radio address on Saturday morning, he would do it in this
 [17] room (indicating) -- is this the Roosevelt Room?
 [18] Q Yes, ma'am.
 [19] A He would do it in the Roosevelt Room.
 [20] Q Okay.
 [21] A Let's say there were 50 or 60 invited guests -- 30
 [22] invited guests. There were chairs set up. Afterwards, we
 [23] would open this door, the President would go into the Oval,
 [24] he would stand in front of the desk. And there would be
 [25] photographers in there, and the people who attended the

Page 56

[1] radio address would be escorted in to take a photo with
 [2] the President.
 [3] Q Okay.
 [4] A So if there were interns or some staff members
 [5] whose families had been there, or people who were -- or
 [6] kids who were related to people he knew, it would not have
 [7] been unusual.
 [8] So there were different circumstances. If, for
 [9] example -- when I was in the press office, if the President
 [10] would be doing an interview in the Oval, and there would be
 [11] camera crews and all that, sometimes we would have interns
 [12] posted at certain places so they would know that people can't
 [13] come in because it was too -- because of the noise. And
 [14] sometimes, we would let them stand around the periphery,
 [15] so they could see what it was like -- how it worked.
 [16] Q So it would depend on the circumstances?
 [17] A Right. Absolutely.
 [18] Q Okay. But I want to focus on the period after
 [19] you've taken the step of making sure she's out of there --
 [20] A Okay.
 [21] Q -- because she's a persistent person with the
 [22] reputation of being a clutch.
 [23] And correct me if I am wrong, you've testified that
 [24] you saw her once in the west lobby before a departure -- a
 [25] presidential departure --

Page 57

[1] A Yes.
 [2] Q -- and once at a press party, is that correct?
 [3] A Yes. The press party, somebody told me I said
 [4] something about her.
 [5] Q So I guess what I'll ask you is: In that time
 [6] frame -- you've already gotten her out of there -- if
 [7] you had seen her even on more occasions and on areas closer
 [8] to the Oval Office -- Betty Currie's reception area, the
 [9] dining room, the study -- I take it that would have even been
 [10] much more of concern to you than having her over in the west
 [11] lobby -- is that a fair statement?
 [12] A Anywhere I would have seen her would have been of
 [13] concern to me. I want to know what she's doing back in
 [14] the building.
 [15] Q Okay. All right. You said you thought you
 [16] saw her on two occasions after you had gotten rid of her.
 [17] Have you heard that she might have been there even more than
 [18] two times?
 [19] A Yes, from press accounts.
 [20] Q Okay. But before the press accounts --
 [21] A No.
 [22] Q -- you had not heard that?
 [23] A No.
 [24] Q Did you hear back at the time, the general time
 [25] period that you saw her come back, on the two occasions

Page 58

[1] that you saw her after she had gone -- did you hear any
 [2] rumor that a particular person wanted her back, or wanted
 [3] her to come back?
 [4] A No.
 [5] Q Okay. I want you to assume that you're still
 [6] deputy chief of staff at this period, and let's say that you
 [7] find out -- this is a hypothetical question. Let's say you
 [8] had found out that somebody had let Ms. Lewinsky back in,
 [9] cleared her through the WAVE system, cleared her in maybe
 [10] 10 to 15 times over a six-month period, and -- let me just
 [11] stop there. Would that have caused you concern -- after the
 [12] period that you had gotten rid of her?
 [13] A I guess it would have.
 [14] Q Let's put it this way: Would it have been
 [15] something you would have wanted to investigate?
 [16] A Yes.
 [17] Q And again, is that for the same reasons you've
 [18] talked about?
 [19] A It would have been for the same reasons that I got
 [20] rid of anybody who was there -- boy or girl.
 [21] Q Are aware of anybody who you've gotten rid of
 [22] for these kind of concerns -- being a clutcher -- who was
 [23] allowed back into the West Wing area, cleared through
 [24] on 10, 15 occasions?
 [25] A I'm not aware that she had been, so I'm not aware

Page 59

[1] of anybody who had been, no.
 [2] Q Okay. If you were told that this Monica Lewinsky,
 [3] who we've been discussing, had been -- and I'm not saying
 [4] this happened, but if you had been told she actually --
 [5] after Evelyn Lieberman got her kicked out, she was actually
 [6] cleared in by somebody about 16 times -- 16 different times
 [7] let's say, in a year, and was often cleared into an area
 [8] fairly close to the Oval Office. Number one, would that
 [9] surprise you?
 [10] A (Pause) The reason I'm hesitating is because I'm
 [11] trying to think of some of the kids who had been through who
 [12] are sons or daughters of friends, who may have come back for
 [13] one or another occasion. So -- (shrugging.)
 [14] I know the answer you're looking for is yes, but --
 [15] I guess so (shrugging).
 [16] Q Okay. Now, I don't want you to give me the answer
 [17] I'm looking for.
 [18] A You're asking me to make this up. I can't. So I'm
 [19] trying to give you an answer, when I can't.
 [20] Q Well, for the record, I'm not asking you to
 [21] make it up.
 [22] A Okay.
 [23] Q I'm asking a hypothetical. If you're --
 [24] A Well, a hypothetical is making it up. You're
 [25] asking me to make it up. That's a response to a

Page 60

[1] hypothetical.
 [2] Q Well, you've told us that the two time you saw her,
 [3] you -- I think your words were you "ranted" -- the two
 [4] times you saw her after you kicked her out?
 [5] A Right.
 [6] Q As far as you knew, was she a politician's
 [7] daughter, or somebody as you've just mentioned -- somebody
 [8] like that?
 [9] A Yes.
 [10] Q Okay. She was?
 [11] A Yes. She wasn't a politician's daughter, but she
 [12] was a friend -- she was a friend of a friend and supporter of
 [13] the President's and Hillary's.
 [14] Q Ms. Lewinsky was --
 [15] A Yes.
 [16] Q -- or somebody she was the daughter of?
 [17] A No. She was -- she was recommended, I learned
 [18] later, to the White House intern program by Mr. Kaye,
 [19] who was a supporter of Hillary's -- a friend of Hillary's
 [20] and the President's.
 [21] Q Okay. And when did you learn of Mr. Kaye's
 [22] recommendation for her?
 [23] A I didn't learn of his recommendation for her.
 [24] I learned of his -- when I -- when I said get rid of her,
 [25] somebody -- don't ask me who; I don't know -- somebody came

Page 61

[1] back to me and said, Walter Kaye was going to call me about
 [2] this. Or she -- no. She was going to ask -- Monica was
 [3] going to ask Walter Kaye to call me.
 [4] Q And you just assumed from that that Walter Kaye was
 [5] the connection, or did you do some investigation?
 [6] A I didn't do anything. I said, "I'm delighted to
 [7] hear it. Have him call me. I'd love him to talk to him and
 [8] explain to him why I'm getting rid of her."
 [9] Q Okay. I guess what I'm asking you -- and I'll
 [10] try to ask it in a simpler way -- is, you yourself
 [11] told us you only saw her twice after you got rid of her.
 [12] And you've told us why you wanted to get rid of her. On
 [13] each of those occasions, you were not happy with seeing her.
 [14] Is that correct?
 [15] A That's correct.
 [16] Q And apparently, were more unhappy with seeing her
 [17] that anyone else around you at the times when you saw her --
 [18] is that a fair statement?
 [19] A Yes.
 [20] Q And my only question is: Since that happened twice
 [21] -- if it had happened to you 10 times or 20 times, I take
 [22] it you would have been even more concerned. Is that a
 [23] fair statement?
 [24] A I don't know. It didn't happen 10 or 20 times.
 [25] That's what I'm -- it didn't happen 10 or 20 times. It

Page 62

[1] happened twice.
 [2] Q Do you recall any conversation you've ever had with
 [3] Leon Panetta about Monica Lewinsky?
 [4] A No.
 [5] Q Do you recall any conversation you've had with
 [6] President Clinton about Monica Lewinsky?
 [7] A Yes.
 [8] Q Tell us about that.
 [9] A After I had gotten rid of her, when I was in there,
 [10] during the course of a conversation, he said, "I got a call
 [11] about --" I don't know if he said her name. He said maybe
 [12] " -- an intern you fired." And she was evidently very upset
 [13] about it.
 [14] He said, "Do you know anything about this?" I
 [15] said, "Yes." He said, "Who fired her?" I said, "I did."
 [16] And he said, "Oh, okay."
 [17] Q He didn't ask you why?
 [18] A No.
 [19] Q That was the full extent of the conversation?
 [20] A Yes.
 [21] Q Was that the only conversation you had with the
 [22] President about Monica Lewinsky?
 [23] A Yes.
 [24] Q Did you ever have a conversation with the
 [25] First Lady about Monica Lewinsky?

Page 63

[1] A No.
 [2] Q Did she have any role whatsoever -- direct or
 [3] indirect -- in your decision to get rid of Monica Lewinsky?
 [4] A No.
 [5] Q Did you inform anybody, other than the individual
 [6] you've mentioned in the office of legislative affairs, about
 [7] your decision to get rid of Monica -- at the time that you
 [8] did it?
 [9] A I don't think so.
 [10] Q I take it, you wouldn't know who advised
 [11] Ms. Lewinsky that she was being reassigned?
 [12] A No, I don't remember.
 [13] Q Do you know what, if any, reason was given to her
 [14] as to why she was reassigned?
 [15] A I don't.
 [16] Q What, if any, knowledge did you have or do you have
 [17] that Vernon Jordan, in 1997, assisted Monica Lewinsky in
 [18] getting a job, or trying to get a job in New York?
 [19] A None.
 [20] Q That's either first person or through hearsay?
 [21] A Correct.
 [22] Q Aside from Vernon Jordan, what, if anything, do you
 [23] know or did you know about -- just generally, in the 1997
 [24] time period; mid to late 1997 -- Ms. Lewinsky's efforts to
 [25] find a job outside the Pentagon, in the New York area?

Page 64

[1] A None. No knowledge.
 [2] Q I want to clarify something. Did you testify
 [3] that anybody reminded you recently, but before this
 [4] Monica Lewinsky became a household word in the last
 [5] couple of weeks -- before that time period, had anybody
 [6] reminded you recently of Monica Lewinsky in any way shape
 [7] or form?
 [8] A Yes.
 [9] Q Okay. Tell us about that.
 [10] A As director of the Voice of America, in
 [11] September, we were dedicating a new television studio to
 [12] John Chancellor, who was one of the former directors.
 [13] And we were having a reception for him,
 [14] and we invited some of the former directors of the
 [15] Voice of America to come to the reception and to come
 [16] to a meeting afterwards.
 [17] And a woman came up to me at the reception, and she
 [18] said, "My name is --" I didn't remember her name -- I didn't
 [19] know her name. And she said, "My daughter used to be an
 [20] intern at the White House." And I said, "Oh?" And I said,
 [21] "What's her name?"
 [22] And she said -- she told me her name. She said her
 [23] name is Monica Lewinsky. And I said -- I said, "I don't
 [24] remember her." And she said, "Yes, you do." She said, "You
 [25] fired my daughter," or "You kicked my daughter out."

Page 65

[1] I didn't say anything. And she said, "You --" I
 [2] think she said, "You ruined her life on the basis of
 [3] something that she never did."
 [4] And I didn't say anything. I was somewhat
 [5] taken aback. And I think she said, "She's -- it's only
 [6] now --" maybe she said a year later or a year and a half
 [7] later -- "that she's starting to get her life back together."
 [8] or -- figure out what she wants to do." And then -- that
 [9] was the end of the conversation.
 [10] And then she came back a few minutes later. And
 [11] she said, "I want you to understand that I understand what
 [12] you did and why you did it." And I said, "I appreciate your
 [13] saying that." And that was it.
 [14] Then she told me that -- she was with one of our
 [15] former directors, and she told me that the two of them were
 [16] engaged. And I congratulated them. And he said, "I'm sorry,
 [17] I can't stay for the meeting." And then they left.
 [18] Q When she made the first comment, before she came
 [19] back to you --
 [20] A Right.
 [21] Q -- to effect of, "You've ruined your daughter's
 [22] life," did you --
 [23] A Her daughter's life.
 [24] Q Her daughter's life. -- did you say anything
 [25] to her?

Page 66

[1] A No, I was -- first of all, I was trying to figure
 [2] out who this girl was. Remember, I was at the White House
 [3] for four years. If we have 200 or 250 per season, per shift,
 [4] and then -- no, I didn't say anything. I was kind of -- I
 [5] certainly wasn't going to start a scene or -- and I had
 [6] nothing else to say. It was one of the few times I didn't
 [7] have an answer to something.
 [8] Q Do you recall approximately when this was?
 [9] A Yes, September.
 [10] Q September of 1997?
 [11] A Mm-hmm -- yes.
 [12] Q Has --
 [13] A I looked it up. I asked somebody when this was. I
 [14] didn't remember -- when the event was.
 [15] Q You mentioned that conversation with President
 [16] Clinton. And you mentioned that was the only conversation
 [17] you had with him about Monica Lewinsky. Does that include up
 [18] to present?
 [19] A Yes.
 [20] Q To right now?
 [21] A Yes.
 [22] MR. WISENBERG: Do you all have some questions?
 [23] (No response.)
 [24] MR. WISENBERG: All right. Mr. Barger?
 [25] BY MR. BARGER:

Page 67

[1] Q Mrs. Lieberman, how many interns would you estimate
 [2] that you've had moved over the course of your time as deputy?
 [3] A You mean inside and outside? I don't know.
 [4] Q Let's limit it to those you had moved -- meaning,
 [5] having them removed from the White House.
 [6] A Several.
 [7] Q You can give us a range -- less than 10? More
 [8] than 10?
 [9] A Probably more than 10.
 [10] Q That you've had removed from the White House for
 [11] what you considered inappropriate --
 [12] A Oh, removed from the White House?
 [13] Q Correct?
 [14] A Four or five.
 [15] Q Okay. And of those four or five, how many of those
 [16] interns that you moved -- meaning, out the White House -- how
 [17] many of them came back?
 [18] A I have no idea.
 [19] Q Well, other than Monica Lewinsky, where you've gone
 [20] through the description of seeing her twice, how many others
 [21] that you had moved out of the White House came back, that
 [22] you recall?
 [23] A I think I saw one at a radio address -- a boy. And
 [24] there may have been others.
 [25] Q Okay. There may have been others, but you only

Page 68

Page 71

recall one --
 A Yes.
 Q -- besides Ms. Lewinsky?
 A Mm-hmm.
 Q Of the ones that you had moved or kicked out of the White House that came back, how many caused you -- when saw them again, caused you to become angry or annoyed, as you did with Ms. Lewinsky?
 A Every time.
 Q So how many times was that?
 A I don't know. I only remember this boy and her.
 MR. BARGER: Okay.
 BY MR. WISENBERG:
 Q How many came back 15 times?
 A I don't know that she came back 15 times. I wasn't there.
 Q But how many -- to your knowledge, how many that you've kicked out have come back 15 times -- that you're aware of?
 A I'm not aware of any.
 BY MR. BARGER:
 Q How many came back twice, besides Ms. Lewinsky -- to your knowledge?
 A I don't -- I don't know.
 Q The conversation you had with the President about

to Betty Currie's office?
 A Yes.
 Q Could you describe for us approximately how far away those two areas are -- in other words, where you saw Ms. Lewinsky, and where you went and talked to Betty Currie?
 A You mean spatially? No. I can show you, but I can't tell you how many feet.
 Q Okay.
 A It's from the lobby to -- where is Betty's office?
 Show him, please.
 MR. WISENBERG: I'm really not allowed to do that.
 THE WITNESS: Okay. Where is Betty's office?
 (Examining document.)
 MR. WISENBERG: Do you want to come around here, Mr. Barger?
 MR. BARGER: That's okay. I'll rephrase the question.
 MR. WISENBERG: Okay.
 BY MR. BARGER:
 Q I take from the fact that you have to look at the map to at least think about the question, that Betty's office in relationship to where you saw Monica Lewinsky was such that Betty was not in a position to see Monica Lewinsky where you saw her. Does that make sense?
 A You mean if she looked out her door?

Page 69

Page 72

Ms. Lewinsky -- approximately how long did that conversation last with him -- about Ms. Lewinsky?
 A Twenty seconds.
 Q Okay. And how long did the remainder of the conversation last, would you estimate?
 A Half an hour, 15 minutes.
 Q Was anyone else present with you with the President when you discussed Ms. Lewinsky?
 A No.
 Q During the entire conversation -- the half an hour conversation -- was it only the two of you -- the President and you?
 A Yeah. I think it was 15 minutes. I wouldn't say half an hour. It was probably about 15 minutes.
 Q And during that time period, it was only the two of in conversation?
 A Yes -- I think so.
 Q As best you recall?
 A I think so.
 Q Okay. And during the time that he discussed Ms. Lewinsky with you, was there anyone else there?
 A I don't think so.
 Q Has the President ever asked you about any other interns that you had moved or fired out of the White House?
 A No. I don't think so.

Q Right.
 A No. There was no -- there's no line between there and there.
 Q When you went to Betty Currie's office to -- for want of a better word -- complain about seeing Monica Lewinsky, was Betty in her office?
 A I think so.
 Q Okay. In other words, she was wasn't with you, and you --
 A No.
 Q -- didn't call her aside and say, "I want to go talk to you in your office."
 A No, no.
 Q All right. And I think you also testified earlier with Mr. Wisenberg that you don't recall -- as least as I recollect, you don't recall letting Betty Currie know the name of the individual you were talking about. Do you recollect that?
 Or let me ask it this way: Do you recall, did you tell Betty Currie who it was you were upset about being there?
 A I must have.
 Q Okay. And that's what I was going to ask you, because how would Betty know who it was you were concerned about? What did you do to let her know who it was you were

Page 70

Page 73

Q Now, you earlier testified that there were two occasions in which you saw Ms. Lewinsky after you had her moved out of the White House. And the second occasion, as I recollect, concerned a party.
 A Yes.
 Q Correct?
 A Now, somebody told me about that. That was my own -- that was not my own recollection. Somebody told me.
 Q That's what I was going to ask you. Do you recall who it was that prompted your recollection or jogged your memory about that? Who told you about the party, in other words?
 A I think it was Maryellen Glen, and the reason I remember this is that Maryellen Glen works with me now.
 Q Okay. Do you recall when it was that Maryellen Glen prompted your recollection? I mean, generally. Are we talking a year ago? Six months ago? A week ago?
 A Oh, probably a week ago.
 Q Okay. Now, the first occasion you saw her after you had her moved out of the White House, as I recollect, that was the situation where you went and talked to Betty Currie, correct?
 A Yes.
 Q Do you recall Mr. Wisenberg asking you some questions about where you saw Ms. Lewinsky in relationship

concerned about?
 A I must have identified her. I don't know.
 Q Now, let me go back to the four or five interns that you had removed from the White House. In general, who would you have given the instructions to to remove those individuals?
 A It depends.
 Q Okay. Well, just go through the possible universe.
 A Probably the intern director, maybe a colleague.
 Q Such as? I mean who would those colleagues be that you would feel sufficiently comfortable to say -- and that you did say -- in other words, go through the universe of people that you -- as best you recollect, you told, "I want you to get rid of that person. I want them moved out of the White House."
 A I would either say to the intern director or tell Jody Torkelson -- who was head of the office of management and administration -- to tell somebody. Maybe. I don't know. Maybe the person who was the supervisor in the division where that person worked.
 Q Okay. I may have described Ms. Lewinsky as an intern at the time you had her moved out of the White House. By that point, I think she might have been a staffer. So let me rephrase the question and ask it that way -- because I've

Page 74

[1] been saying "interns."
 [2] Would your answer be different if she was a staffer
 [3] that you wanted -- like Ms. Lewinsky, when you got rid of
 [4] Ms. Lewinsky, as a staffer, as opposed to an intern -- would
 [5] there be a different group of people you might go to have
 [6] that staffer removed?
 [7] A I'm not understanding the question.
 [8] Q All right. I called Ms. Lewinsky an intern, but in
 [9] fact, at the time you had her removed, she was --
 [10] A In what context?
 [11] Q She was on the staff, I believe, right?
 [12] A Yes.
 [13] Q Okay. Who would you have gone to, given her
 [14] position, to have her removed? I take it, you probably
 [15] wouldn't have gone to the intern director, since she was no
 [16] longer an intern.
 [17] A No, I would have talked to a supervisor.
 [18] Q Okay.
 [19] A Or whomever I talked on the particular staff.
 [20] Q And similarly, when I was asking you about
 [21] interns that you had had moved out of the White House
 [22] -- and you mentioned four or five -- I guess I need to
 [23] broaden the universe and say, of people in Ms. Lewinsky's
 [24] type of position -- in other words, staffers, as opposed to
 [25] interns -- how many staffers did you have removed from the

Page 75

[1] White House?
 [2] A A few.
 [3] Q Okay. And same -- I hate to go back all through
 [4] this, but --
 [5] A That's all right.
 [6] Q -- the same questions that would apply when I asked
 [7] you about the interns, or those staffers that you had moved,
 [8] how many came back that caused you to become angry, like you
 [9] did with Ms. Lewinsky?
 [10] A Of the staffers who came back? You know, it's not
 [11] a good question to ask. I mean, you're welcome to ask it,
 [12] but I'm rather intemperate, and I questions everybody's
 [13] moves there.
 [14] Q I assume you mean in connection with your job, and
 [15] not with being patient with me.
 [16] A No, no, no, no. That will come soon. I would have
 [17] been crabby about anybody.
 [18] Q Well -- okay. I guess I'm sort of beating around
 [19] the bush. Was there anyone that caused you to be become as
 [20] concerned as you were with Ms. Lewinsky, or was there anyone
 [21] that was in the same kind of circumstance as Ms. Lewinsky
 [22] that caused you to be as concerned as you were with her?
 [23] A And I'm trying to tell you that I was concerned
 [24] about everybody who was there or who was not there.
 [25] Q Okay. But I don't know if you answered

Page 76

[1] my question.
 [2] A Oh, I mean everybody who came back.
 [3] Q Was there anybody that caused you to be as
 [4] concerned as you were with her?
 [5] A And what I'm -- I guess my answer to you is yes.
 [6] MR. BARGER: Okay. Can I have just a second? Sol,
 [7] can I ask you --
 [8] MR. WISENBERG: Sure.
 [9] (Brief interruption to proceedings.)
 [10] MR. WISENBERG: Can I ask a couple while you're --
 [11] MR. BARGER: Yes.
 [12] MR. WISENBERG: Thank you.
 [13] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [14] Q Ms. Lieberman, was there a time during the day,
 [15] generally, when you were deputy chief of staff, when the
 [16] President was left alone -- a nap time or something like that
 [17] -- relaxation time?
 [18] A Nap time? No.
 [19] Q Well, just a time where he -- any time during the
 [20] day in his typical daily schedule where, assuming there
 [21] wasn't a world crisis or a leader visiting, that he could
 [22] have some time to be left alone?
 [23] A I used to be in charge of -- oversee the
 [24] scheduling. And what we tried to do was to give him what
 [25] we called euphemistically phone and office time. But the

Page 77

[1] rea ty -- we tried to give him a couple of hours every day.
 [2] It almost never worked out that way. There were
 [3] always things that came up. There were always people who
 [4] wanted to see him.
 [5] But it was usually the time that we wanted him to
 [6] make his -- that he needed to make phone calls or do some
 [7] notes or sign things.
 [8] But there was not regular time set aside
 [9] every day, no.
 [10] Q Did you consider Ms. Lewinsky to be -- at the time
 [11] that you made the decision to transfer her out -- a security
 [12] threat, in the sense of someone who might actually assault or
 [13] harm the President?
 [14] A Oh, no.
 [15] MR. WISENBERG: Other questions?
 [16] A JUROR: I have a question. On the day that you
 [17] were about to travel with the President, and Monica was in
 [18] the lobby, how many other people did you inquire about why
 [19] she was there before you got to the President's secretary?
 [20] Or did you go directly to the President's --
 [21] THE WITNESS: Oh, did I ask anybody else about
 [22] her?
 [23] A JUROR: Yes.
 [24] THE WITNESS: No, I don't think so. I think I went
 [25] directly into -- into Betty's office.

Page 78

[1] A JUROR: Can you tell me why you would immediately
 [2] go to Betty's office to inquire -- or would that be the first
 [3] source? Or why would you make that the first inquiry?
 [4] THE WITNESS: Betty and I lived -- worked close --
 [5] worked in proximity, our offices were in proximity. I would
 [6] go in because she was -- she and I were the people who had
 [7] control over the area. Control is a bad word, but there
 [8] were a few people who knew when guests would come.
 [9] And if she were sitting in the visitor's office --
 [10] if she were sitting in the west lobby, that meant she was a
 [11] visitor. So that's why I went in there.
 [12] A JUROR: Could other people have visitors in that
 [13] same lobby, but have been admitted through other sources?
 [14] THE WITNESS: Oh, yes, yes.
 [15] A JUROR: Thank you.
 [16] BY MS. MYERS:
 [17] Q Ms. Lieberman, I have one question about your
 [18] conversation with President Clinton about Monica Lewinsky's
 [19] departure. You had mentioned that President Clinton said he
 [20] got a call regarding Monica Lewinsky being fired. Did he say
 [21] who had called him?
 [22] A No, I don't think so. I was trying to think -- I
 [23] can't remember if he did.
 [24] Q Do you know who called him?
 [25] A No. I think that it was -- but I'm saying this

Page 79

[1] only in retrospect. I thought it was Mr. Kaye from the way
 [2] -- Walter Kaye, from the way he was describing it. But I
 [3] can't -- I can't attest to that. I'm not sure.
 [4] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [5] Q Do you know who Jocelyn Jolley was, or is?
 [6] A Yes.
 [7] Q Can you tell us who?
 [8] A She was also a staff person in leg. affairs --
 [9] legislative affairs.
 [10] Q Was she transferred out around the same time as
 [11] Monica Lewinsky?
 [12] A I think she was.
 [13] Q Do you know why?
 [14] A I think they were trying to redo correspondence --
 [15] legislative correspondence -- congressional correspondence.
 [16] Q Do you know any other reason than that?
 [17] A No.
 [18] BY MR. O'BRIEN:
 [19] Q To gain entrance into the White House --
 [20] Tell me again your name.
 [21] Pat O'Brien.
 [22] A Okay.
 [23] Q To gain entrance into the White House, a person has
 [24] to be waived in, correct?
 [25] A Correct.

Page 80

[1] Q And they provide date of birth.
 [2] Social Security number?
 [3] A Correct.
 [4] Q Are you aware of any mechanism by which the Secret
 [5] Service or somebody in the White House can place a
 [6] designation on somebody -- a do-not-admit designation?
 [7] A Yes. I think so, yes.
 [8] Q And basically, what would that mean?
 [9] A It happens so rarely, I'm not really sure of what
 [10] they did. I knew that there was a way to do it, but I can't
 [11] tell you the mechanics of it.
 [12] Q Okay. But would it mean that person would not be
 [13] able to gain access?
 [14] A To enter the complex, yes.
 [15] Q Are you aware of any attempt to place such a
 [16] do-not-admit designation on Monica Lewinsky?
 [17] A No, I'm not.
 [18] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [19] Q After you had her transferred out, you didn't ask
 [20] for that to happen?
 [21] A No.
 [22] Q Did you assume that would happen?
 [23] A No. Absolutely not.
 [24] MR. WISENBERG: Okay. I'm going to ask you to step
 [25] outside for just a few moments, and then we'll invite you in,

Page 83

[1] A Oh, yeah.
 [2] Q All right. Nobody was talking to you about
 [3] Monica Lewinsky in the period just before, a month or
 [4] two before --
 [5] A No.
 [6] Q -- she became a more well-known name?
 [7] A No.
 [8] Q Do you recall the reasons for -- you mentioned a
 [9] few other transfers that you accomplished of staffers when
 [10] you were in your position as deputy chief of staff. Do you
 [11] recall the reasons for those transfers?
 [12] A I asked -- one person went into, I think it was
 [13] Betty, and asked if -- and said he wanted to make an
 [14] appointment with the President.
 [15] Q And that was a no-no?
 [16] A Yes, that was a no-no. That was a big no-no
 [17] There was a -- there was one woman -- a young
 [18] woman, an intern, who was very disruptive and clearly
 [19] disturbed. I think we asked her -- we sent her home.
 [20] I can't remember.
 [21] Q Any others than that?
 [22] A Any others, no. I mean, I can sit and think about
 [23] it, but --
 [24] Q Do you know anything about a relationship -- and
 [25] I don't mean sexual -- I mean a relationship between -- a

Page 81

[1] hopefully one last brief time. Is that all right?
 [2] THE WITNESS: Mm-hmm. Thank you.
 [3] (The witness was excused and recalled.)
 [4] FOREPERSON: Ms. Lieberman, I'd like to remind you
 [5] you're still under oath.
 [6] THE WITNESS: Okay. Thank you.
 [7] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [8] Q Let the record reflect that the witness has
 [9] returned and been reminded that she's under oath.
 [10] You're the same Evelyn Lieberman who has been
 [11] testifying here this afternoon; is that correct?
 [12] A Yes.
 [13] Q The grand jurors have asked that I ask you some
 [14] other questions.
 [15] Let me ask you: After you made the decision to
 [16] transfer out Ms. Lewinsky, did you follow up at all on that
 [17] to see that it had been done?
 [18] A No.
 [19] Q Do you recall how long after you had her
 [20] transferred out, you saw her back over? You've mentioned
 [21] two incidents. Do you remember how long after you had her
 [22] transferred out?
 [23] A No. Because before, you asked me what trip it was,
 [24] and I didn't know.

Page 84

[1] social relationship between Ms. Lewinsky and a steward know-
 [2] by the name of Nel at the White House?
 [3] A A steward?
 [4] Q Yes.
 [5] A No.
 [6] Q [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] A [REDACTED]
 [10] Q Do you remember who she was with?
 [11] A Yes.
 [12] Q Who was that?
 [13] A She was with Peter Strauss, who was a former
 [14] director of the Voice of America.
 [15] Q Is that the --
 [16] A I think he was the former director other of Voice
 [17] of America -- yeah, former director of Voice of America.
 [18] Q Okay. Pardon my ignorance, but is that
 [19] Peter Strauss, the actor, too -- the same one who
 [20] was an actor?
 [21] A Maybe this is aging me, but I don't know an actor
 [22] named Peter Strauss.
 [23] Q Okay. Perhaps there isn't one.
 [24] Can you describe your relationship with
 [25] Betty Currie for the grand jurors.

Page 82

[1] Q Is there any particular reason that when you
 [2] saw Ms. Lewinsky in the West Wing lobby, you went to
 [3] Betty Currie, as opposed to somebody else?
 [4] A That was the question you just asked me
 [5] (indicating).
 [6] No. I just think that that's where I would always
 [7] go. Because as I said, we had -- Betty kind of monitored
 [8] that area, as well.
 [9] Q "That area," referring to --
 [10] A Lobby.
 [11] Q -- west lobby?
 [12] A West lobby, yes.
 [13] Q When you generally make a decision to fire
 [14] or transfer somebody, would you generally run that by
 [15] Mr. Panetta?
 [16] A No.
 [17] Q Do you know or have you heard anything about any
 [18] personal relationship between Ms. Lewinsky and Betty Currie?
 [19] A No.
 [20] Q In response to one of my questions, you mentioned
 [21] something to the effect of, since this matter has come up in
 [22] the last couple of "months." And in fact, this has been news
 [23] more or less in the last couple of weeks.
 [24] A Did I say "months"?
 [25] Q Yes. Was that just a misstatement?

Page 85

[1] A Yes. We worked together every day. I liked
 [2] her very much. I would sometimes come in, and -- she was
 [3] very polite, so when there were staffers -- senior staffers
 [4] included -- who would, after they did their briefing or while
 [5] they were waiting to brief the President, would be loitering
 [6] around. I would kick them out, and she would be grateful. I
 [7] liked her very much.
 [8] Q She would be --
 [9] A I like her very much.
 [10] Q She would not be forceful enough to be able to tell
 [11] them to get out?
 [12] A Yes.
 [13] Q Is she kind of a modest-type person?
 [14] A Yes.
 [15] Q Do you consider her to be truthful?
 [16] A Yes.
 [17] Q Honorable person?
 [18] A Betty?
 [19] Q Yes.
 [20] A Yes.
 [21] Q How did you originally get your job at the
 [22] White House?
 [23] A Maggie Williams, with whom I worked at the
 [24] Children's Defense Fund -- whose boss I was at the
 [25] Children's Defense Fund -- called me and said that Hillary

Page 86

[1] wanted her to be chief of staff -- she thought she was just
 [2] going to work during the campaign. And she said Hillary
 [3] wanted her to be chief of staff, and would I come and be her
 [4] assistant. And I said no. And she said, "Just give me a
 [5] year." And I said, "Okay."
 [6] Q All right. Why didn't you want to do that?
 [7] A It was a \$30,000 cut in salary. It was a
 [8] seven-day-a-week job. It was -- it was -- I knew it
 [9] was going to be a grueling -- a grueling life.
 [10] Q Do you know what, if any, role the First Lady had
 [11] in getting you to come to the White House?
 [12] A I'm not sure what you mean by that.
 [13] Q Do you know if she wanted you there?
 [14] A Oh, yes.
 [15] Q Did she ask Maggie to ask you to come on board?
 [16] A Maggie told her that she was going to ask me.
 [17] Q And the First Lady approved of that?
 [18] A Yes.
 [19] Q You mentioned at one point earlier on that you
 [20] had to be reminded, if I'm not mistaken, in the recent time
 [21] period of Monica Lewinsky's name. But some of the incidences
 [22] you've told us about -- particularly the incident in the west
 [23] lobby, where you went to Betty, and you said you must have
 [24] mentioned her name -- you testified to that also.
 [25] Would it be fair to say that, at least for some

Page 89

[1] CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER
 [2] I, Elizabeth J. Walker, the reporter for the
 [3] United States Attorney's Office, do hereby certify that the
 [4] witness(es) whose testimony appears in the foregoing pages
 [5] was first duly sworn by the foreperson or the deputy
 [6] foreperson of the Grand Jury when there was a full quorum of
 [7] the Grand Jury present; that the testimony of said
 [8] witness(es) was taken by me by stenotype and, thereafter,
 [9] reduced to typewritten form; and that the transcript is a
 [10] true record of the testimony given by said witness(es).

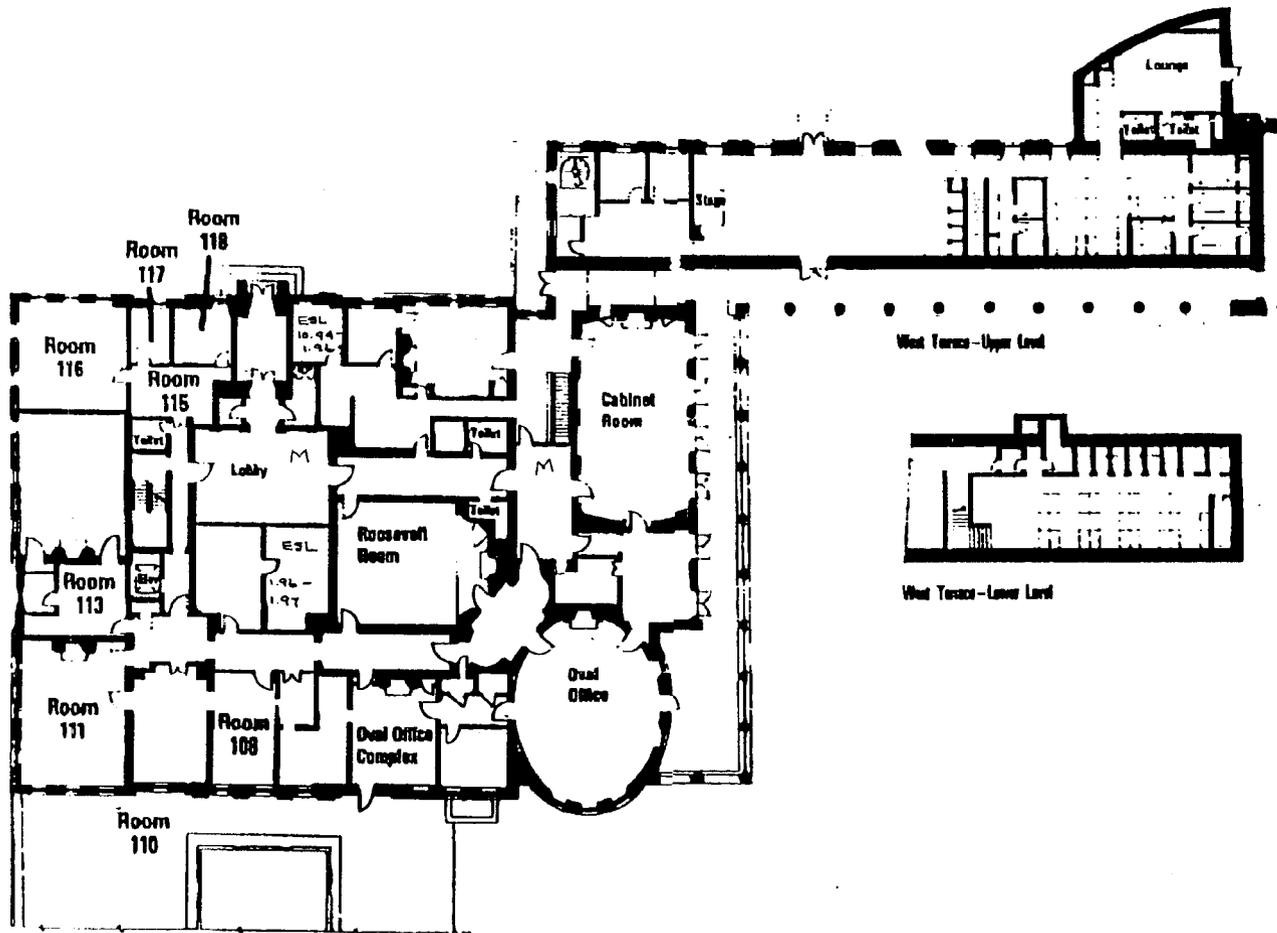
[11]
 [12] Elizabeth J. Walker
 [13] Official Reporter
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 87

[1] period of time after you kicked her out, you remembered her
 [2] name -- Monica Lewinsky's name?
 [3] A Oh, I'm sure.
 [4] Q But you did have to be reminded when it came to
 [5] light recently?
 [6] A Yeah, when her mom said to me -- yes.
 [7] Q When this incident became public a couple of weeks
 [8] ago, did you know right away who it was, based on that
 [9] experience you had had with her mother?
 [10] A Did I know right -- no. Based on her photo.
 [11] Q Okay. Do you have any information relevant to our
 [12] inquiry as I read to you at the beginning that you haven't
 [13] told us yet that you can think of?
 [14] A I don't think so.
 [15] MR. WISENBERG: Anything else before I make a final
 [16] statement -- statement/question?
 [17] (No response.)
 [18] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [19] Q Sometimes, Ms. Lieberman, people who come
 [20] before the Grand Jury -- even people who are questioned for
 [21] several hours, like you are -- when they leave, when they're
 [22] walking down the street, when they're driving in their car,
 [23] something just comes to light that they think of that might
 [24] be inconsistent with what they've said, or they might have
 [25] given an "I don't remember," and now they remember.

Page 88

[1] We would appreciate it, if that happens, if you --
 [2] through your attorney, of course -- would get in touch with
 [3] one of us. Would that be okay?
 [4] A That would be fine.
 [5] Q Has anybody at the White House -- other than
 [6] employees of the White House counsel's office -- spoken to
 [7] you about your testimony today?
 [8] A No.
 [9] MR. WISENBERG: All right. Are there any further
 [10] questions?
 [11] (No response.)
 [12] MR. WISENBERG: May the witness be excused?
 [13] FOREPERSON: Yes, she may.
 [14] THE WITNESS: Thank you.
 [15] MR. WISENBERG: Thank you very much.
 [16] THE WITNESS: Thanks.
 [17] (The witness was excused.)
 [18] (Whereupon, at 4:29 p.m., the taking of the
 [19] testimony in the presence of a full quorum of the Grand Jury
 [20] was concluded.)
 [21] *****
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]



2345

Bruce Lindsey, 2/18/98

Grand Jury

Page 1 to Page 155

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

Page 5

[1] UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
 [2] FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA
 [3] ----- X
 [4] In re:
 [5] GRAND JURY PROCEEDINGS
 [6] ----- X
 [7] Grand Jury Room No. 4
 [8] United States District Court
 [9] for the District of Columbia
 [10] 3rd & Constitution, N.W.
 [11] Washington, D.C. 20001
 [12] Wednesday, February 18, 1998
 [13] The testimony of BRUCE R. LINDSEY was taken in the
 [14] presence of a full quorum of Grand Jury 97-2, impeached on
 [15] September 19, 1997, commencing at 9:28 a.m., before:
 [16] SOLOMON WISENBERG
 [17] ROBERT BITTMAN
 [18] THOMAS BIENERT
 [19] JACKIE M. BENNETT, JR.
 [20] Associate Independent Counsel
 [21] Office of Independent Counsel
 [22] 1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, Northwest
 [23] Suite 490 North
 [24] Washington, D.C. 20004
 [25]

[1] and authority to investigate to the maximum extent authorized
 [2] by the Independent Counsel Reauthorization Act of 1994
 [3] whether Monica Lewinsky or others suborned perjury,
 [4] obstructed justice, intimidated witnesses or otherwise
 [5] violated federal law other than a Class B or Class C
 [6] misdemeanor or infraction in dealing with witnesses,
 [7] potential witnesses, attorneys or others concerning the
 [8] civil case Jones v. Clinton."
 [9] Do you understand what I just read to you?
 [10] A Yes, sir. I do.
 [11] Q All right. Now a little bit about your rights and
 [12] responsibilities. You understand the privilege against
 [13] self-incrimination.
 [14] A I do.
 [15] Q You may refuse to answer any question if a truthful
 [16] answer to the question would tend to incriminate you. You
 [17] understand that?
 [18] A Yes.
 [19] Q Anything you do say may be used against you by the
 [20] grand jury or in a subsequent legal proceeding. Do you
 [21] understand that?
 [22] A Yes, sir.
 [23] Q If you have retained counsel, you know that counsel
 [24] cannot be here in the grand jury room with you, but the grand
 [25] jury will permit you a reasonable opportunity to step outside

Page 2

Page 6

[1] Whereupon,
 [2] BRUCE R. LINDSEY
 [3] was called as a witness and, after having been duly sworn by
 [4] the Foreperson of the Grand Jury, was examined and testified
 [5] as follows:
 [6] EXAMINATION
 [7] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [8] Q Would you state your name for the record, please,
 [9] sir?
 [10] A Sure. Bruce Robert Lindsey, L-i-n-d-s-e-y.
 [11] Q And, Mr. Lindsey, my name is Sol Wisenberg.
 [12] I'm with the Office of Independent Counsel. I believe we
 [13] introduced ourselves to each other out in the hall. Is
 [14] that correct?
 [15] A Yes, sir.
 [16] Q To my right is Jack Bennett of the Office of
 [17] Independent Counsel. Behind us also of our office is Tom
 [18] Bienert on the left, Bob Bittman on the right. With us here
 [19] today also are the grand jurors and the grand jury court
 [20] reporter.
 [21] Before we start, I'm going to briefly go over what
 [22] this grand jury is doing and what your rights and
 [23] responsibilities are as a grand jury witness. And I'll ask
 [24] you in response to certain questions --
 [25]

[1] the grand jury room to consult with counsel if you so desire.
 [2] Do you understand that?
 [3] A I do.
 [4] Q And I understand you are represented by counsel
 [5] here today, is that correct?
 [6] A Correct.
 [7] Q And can you tell us who that is?
 [8] A Bill Murphy, M-u-r-p-h-y.
 [9] Q All right. I'm going to tell you a little bit
 [10] about the rules of secrecy of the grand jury. With certain
 [11] exceptions that I'll get into, examples of which I'll get
 [12] into, we are all bound by an oath of secrecy. That means
 [13] myself and my colleagues, the grand jurors and the grand jury
 [14] court reporter. Do you understand that?
 [15] A Yes.
 [16] Q We are not allowed to go and blab out on the
 [17] courthouse steps or anywhere else about what goes on here
 [18] today. Do you understand that?
 [19] A Yes.
 [20] Q Except, of course, with other people in our office
 [21] who are bound also by the rule of secrecy. Do you understand
 [22] that?
 [23] A Yes.
 [24] Q You, on the other hand, are not bound by the oath
 [25] of secrecy. Do you understand that?

Page 4

Page 7

[1] And let the record reflect another grand juror has
 [2] entered the grand jury room.
 [3] We do have a quorum, Madam Foreperson?
 [4] THE FOREPERSON: Yes, we do.
 [5] MR. WISENBERG: And no unauthorized persons are in
 [6] the grand jury room, is that correct?
 [7] THE FOREPERSON: No, sir, there are not.
 [8] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [9] Q I will occasionally ask you whether or not you
 [10] understand a question that I ask and I'll ask you to give me
 [11] a yes or a no or a maybe, something audible rather than an un-uh
 [12] or uh-huh or shake of the head. Do you understand?
 [13] A Yes.
 [14] Q Okay. This grand jury is a federal grand jury
 [15] empaneled by a United States district court judge in
 [16] Washington, D.C. and they're conducting an investigation of
 [17] possible violations of federal criminal law involving
 [18] possible perjury, obstruction of justice and subornation of
 [19] perjury. Do you understand?
 [20] A Yes, I do.
 [21] Q And I'm going to read you a portion of the order
 [22] from the United States Court of Appeals for the District of
 [23] Columbia Circuit, Special Division, giving us our authority
 [24] in the matter we're investigating today.
 [25] "The Independent Counsel shall have jurisdiction

[1] A Yes, sir.
 [2] Q You are free to talk about your testimony and what
 [3] you are asked to anybody you please or to not talk about
 [4] that. Do you understand?
 [5] A Yes.
 [6] Q Now, some of the exceptions to the rules of
 [7] secrecy. One I touched on. We have FBI agents who help us
 [8] in our investigation. We can tell them about what goes on at
 [9] the grand jury, but they, too, are bound by the oath of
 [10] secrecy. Do you understand that?
 [11] A I do.
 [12] Q Another example would be if there's ever a trial
 [13] that results from this investigation, you get up on the
 [14] witness stand at that trial and you say something different
 [15] than what you say here today, your transcript of your
 [16] testimony here today could be used against you when you're a
 [17] witness at that trial, to impeach you, as an example. Do you
 [18] understand that?
 [19] A Yes, sir.
 [20] Q And, actually, it would be more than impeachment,
 [21] it would actually be admissible as substantive evidence if it
 [22] was used to impeach you at a trial. Do you understand that?
 [23] A I think so, yes.
 [24] Q In other words, generally I think you know that
 [25] impeachment evidence is not considered substantive evidence,

Page 8

[1] but that there's actually an exception in the case of
 [2] inconsistent grand jury material.
 [3] A I was not aware of that, but fine.
 [4] Q Another example would be with Independent Counsels.
 [5] There are instances under which Independent Counsels when
 [6] they make a report as authorized under the statute and with
 [7] approval, with a court order, can disclose certain matters
 [8] occurring before the grand jury. Do you understand that?
 [9] A Yes.
 [10] Q All right. There are three categories of witnesses
 [11] appearing before a grand jury. There's a target, which is
 [12] somebody who the prosecutor and the grand jury feel that it's
 [13] more than likely that that person will be indicted. That's
 [14] an informal definition. Do you understand that?
 [15] A Yes, sir. I do.
 [16] Q Do you understand that you are not a target?
 [17] A Yes.
 [18] Q Okay. And a subject is somebody who would come
 [19] into the grand jury and they're not at target status, but
 [20] there are questions about them, serious questions about them,
 [21] that the grand jury has and wants answered. Do you
 [22] understand subject as I've defined it?
 [23] A Yes, sir. I do.
 [24] Q Do you understand that you are not a subject at
 [25] this time?

Page 9

[1] A Yes, sir.
 [2] Q A witness is just somebody who comes in and who has
 [3] testimony or documents within a subject matter that the grand
 [4] jury has a right to investigate. Do you understand that?
 [5] A Yes, I do.
 [6] Q Do you understand that you're a witness?
 [7] A Yes.
 [8] Q You understand that we cannot guarantee anybody
 [9] that they will never become a target?
 [10] A Yes.
 [11] Q We can't guarantee that you won't become a subject
 [12] or you won't become a target, so this is an ongoing
 [13] investigation.
 [14] A I understand.
 [15] Q But your status now is witness. Do you understand
 [16] that?
 [17] A Yes, sir.
 [18] Q Do you understand that you can't commit perjury
 [19] here?
 [20] A Yes, sir.
 [21] Q That means lying about a material matter. You
 [22] understand that?
 [23] A Yes, sir.
 [24] Q If there is any question that any of us ask, the
 [25] grand jurors, Mr. Bennett, myself, my colleagues, that you

Page 10

[1] don't understand, we would request that you ask us to re-ask
 [2] that question so that it's clear to you. Is that fair?
 [3] A Sure.
 [4] Q You are here pursuant to a grand jury subpoena, is
 [5] that correct?
 [6] A Correct.
 [7] Q That subpoena called for your person as well as
 [8] documents, is that correct?
 [9] A Correct.
 [10] Q I understand that you have some responsive
 [11] documents.
 [12] A These are actually White House documents, but I
 [13] brought them with me in response to a personal subpoena.
 [14] Yes.
 [15] Q Okay. It was a personal subpoena to you, but there
 [16] were some White House documents that were covered by it?
 [17] A Correct. That were my White House documents.
 [18] MR. WISENBERG: Do you want to mark these now or
 [19] later, Mr. Bennett?
 [20] MR. BENNETT: Sure. We can do it now.
 [21] THE WITNESS: Two sets of notes. If you want them
 [22] in order - do you want another set?
 [23] MR. BENNETT: If you have one.
 [24] THE WITNESS: I won't have one but there's another
 [25] one outside. The one with the telephone numbers on them, if

Page 11

[1] you want them in order of what I believe was the sequence
 [2] would be 1 and the one without telephone numbers would be 2.
 [3] MR. BENNETT: Okay. The telephone numbers being at
 [4] the top of the page?
 [5] THE WITNESS: Correct. Yes.
 [6] MR. BENNETT: All right. And we'll identify these
 [7] more particularly in just a moment.
 [8] All right. If I understand you, Mr. Lindsey, the
 [9] document - and these are multiple pages, it appears to be
 [10] seven pages for the first document, that is the one you've
 [11] described as bearing the telephone number at the top, that
 [12] number being [REDACTED], and bearing a Bates stamp
 [13] HB004746, we're marking that Grand Jury Exhibit BL-1 with
 [14] today's date, 2/18/98.
 [15] (Grand Jury Exhibit No. BL-1 was
 [16] marked for identification.)
 [17] MR. BENNETT: The second document you have produce
 [18] which appears to be in six pages -
 [19] THE WITNESS: Including one blank page. Page 4 is
 [20] a blank page.
 [21] MR. BENNETT: - with page 4 being blank, the
 [22] Bates stamp of the first document being HB004753, and I
 [23] should say for continuity, going through the last page
 [24] HB004758, that bears Grand Jury Exhibit BL-2 with today's
 [25] date.

Page 12

[1] (Grand Jury Exhibit No. BL-2 was
 [2] marked for identification.)
 [3] MR. BENNETT: To backtrack on Grand Jury Exhibit 1,
 [4] these are sequentially Bates stamped HB004746 through and
 [5] including HB004752.
 [6] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [7] Q Mr. Lindsey, tell us again what these documents are
 [8] that you've just produced.
 [9] A These are notes of what I believe were two
 [10] telephone conversations with Linda Tripp some time in the
 [11] summer of 1997, either in July or early August, I believe.
 [12] Q Okay. And did these roughly correspond with the
 [13] episode in which Newsweek Magazine published an article
 [14] reporting, if I recall, something about Kathleen Willey?
 [15] A They predate that. Yes.
 [16] Q They predated that. And Michael Isikoff was a
 [17] writer on that story. Is that correct?
 [18] A That is correct.
 [19] MR. BENNETT: All right. We'll come back to that
 [20] in a little bit.
 [21] MR. WISENBERG: Can I ask one question?
 [22] MR. BENNETT: Surely.
 [23] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [24] Q Is there anything about your rights and
 [25] responsibilities as a grand jury witness that you don't

Page 13

[1] understand?
 [2] A No. I'm sure there are, but not that I can think
 [3] of right now.
 [4] MR. WISENBERG: Okay.
 [5] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [6] Q Mr. Lindsey, what I'd like to do - you've appeared
 [7] before this grand jury before, is that correct?
 [8] A I've appeared before several grand juries. I'm not
 [9] sure -
 [10] THE FOREPERSON: Yes, you have.
 [11] THE WITNESS: Yes.
 [12] MR. BENNETT: If I told you that we have a
 [13] transcript indicating you reported before this grand jury on
 [14] November 20, 1997, just a few months ago -
 [15] THE WITNESS: You all were across the hall at that
 [16] time?
 [17] A JUROR: Yes.
 [18] THE WITNESS: Yes.
 [19] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [20] Q And at that time, I believe you were questioned
 [21] primarily about matters relating to Webster Hubbell. Is that
 [22] consistent with your recollection? Although there were other
 [23] areas that you covered.
 [24] A If you say so. I mean, I really - I can't
 [25] remember whether it was primarily campaign financing or

Page 14

[1] Webster Hubbell or a combination of the two.
 [2] Q Okay. Well, if we need to refresh your
 [3] recollection at some point, we have the transcript available
 [4] for that. But I will suggest to you that within that
 [5] transcript and during that testimony you were asked questions
 [6] about your position at the White House and your duties and I
 [7] believe you testified that your position was Assistant to the
 [8] President and Deputy White House Counsel. Is that consistent
 [9] with your recollection?
 [10] A Deputy Counsel to the President. Yes.
 [11] Q Deputy Counsel to the President? Were you also
 [12] described as Deputy White House Counsel?
 [13] A Yes. Oftentimes -- I think the actual, official
 [14] title is Assistant to the President and Deputy Counsel, but
 [15] it's oftentimes referred to as Deputy White House Counsel.
 [16] Q All right. And that, I guess, begs the question,
 [17] when we think of White House Counsel and the Office of White
 [18] House Counsel, the position of White House Counsel in the
 [19] Clinton administration has been held by a number of different
 [20] lawyers, is that correct?
 [21] A Correct.
 [22] Q Currently Charles F.C. Ruff, is that correct?
 [23] A Correct.
 [24] Q And his predecessors were Jack Quinn, Lloyd
 [25] Cutler --

Page 15

[1] A Ab Mickva.
 [2] Q Ab Mickva and --
 [3] A Bernie Nussbaum. Lloyd Cutler never held the
 [4] title, I don't believe, of Counsel to the President. He came
 [5] in on a limited basis and probably had the title of Special
 [6] Counsel.
 [7] Q But those are -- aside from that instance, those
 [8] were the individuals who have held the position of White
 [9] House Counsel, which is, I understand, a specific position in
 [10] the White House. Is that correct?
 [11] A That is correct.
 [12] Q All right. To the extent that you have been
 [13] described as Deputy White House Counsel, that would seem to
 [14] suggest that you report through the White House Counsel or
 [15] subordinate the White House Counsel. Is that correct or
 [16] incorrect?
 [17] A For reporting purposes, that would be correct.
 [18] Q All right. Well, why don't you just describe, do
 [19] you report to Chuck Ruff, Charles F.C. Ruff, now or do you
 [20] split your duties consistent with your other title, that is,
 [21] Assistant to the President?
 [22] A Well, there are certain matters -- I've held
 [23] several titles. I started out in 1993 as Assistant to the
 [24] President and Senior Advisor. I also at one time held the
 [25] title Director of the Office of Presidential Personnel. In

Page 16

[1] the Counsel's Office, with respect to matters that relate to
 [2] the Counsel's Office, I report through Mr. Ruff.
 [3] There are certain matters, some that he's recused
 [4] himself on, that I report directly either to the Chief of
 [5] Staff or to the President, one of those being tobacco.
 [6] Mr. Ruff's former law firm was involved in that matter and so
 [7] he is therefore recused, so I do not report through Mr. Ruff
 [8] on that.
 [9] There are other matters where I give general advice
 [10] to the President in connection with my role going back as
 [11] Senior Advisor and continuing today which are not reporting
 [12] sort of relationships where I would deal directly with the
 [13] President.
 [14] Q Well, is it safe to say that you wear a couple of
 [15] hats in your positions at the White House?
 [16] A Yes.
 [17] Q What we want to try and do is understand as clearly
 [18] as possible the distinction. For instance, it's been
 [19] reported over the years that -- you're widely described as
 [20] the President's closest aide or certainly one of the
 [21] President's closest aides and in that context you frequently
 [22] travel with the President and, indeed, usually travel with
 [23] the President. Is that correct?
 [24] A Correct. On out of city travel. Yes.
 [25] Q All right. And I assume that in that context,

Page 17

[1] although I don't know if you can clearly delineate it, but I
 [2] would assume that that would be in your capacity as Assistant
 [3] to the President?
 [4] A Yes.
 [5] Q And then because you also occasionally confront
 [6] legal issues that are more typically counsel type issues, you
 [7] also hold the position of Deputy White House Counsel.
 [8] A That's correct, except no one holds the title of
 [9] Assistant to the President sort of alone. There's always
 [10] something out there, it may be Assistant to the President for
 [11] National Security --
 [12] Q Domestic Policy --
 [13] A -- Domestic Policy or you have Assistant to the
 [14] President and Counsellor or Assistant to the President and --
 [15] what else -- I'm trying to think of somebody else's title.
 [16] So Assistant to the President -- we have Assistants to the
 [17] President, Deputy Assistants to the President and Special
 [18] Assistant to the President.
 [19] Those are sort of considered to be commissioned
 [20] positions within the White House and you get a commission
 [21] actually that you can put on your wall.
 [22] We have a lot of other people who work in the White
 [23] House who do not hold commissioned positions, but Assistant
 [24] to the President, Deputy Assistant to the President and
 [25] Special Assistant to the President doesn't really explain

Page 18

[1] what a person's responsibilities are, so that my original
 [2] title was Assistant to the President and Senior Advisor and
 [3] the Senior Advisor part was to describe more fully what my
 [4] functions were and what my role was.
 [5] My current title is Assistant to the President and
 [6] Deputy Counsel, as we said. So when you say that when I
 [7] advise the President that it's in my role as Assistant to the
 [8] President, that is partially correct. It would also be true
 [9] that it's almost a carryover also from my Senior Advisor role
 [10] that dates back to January of '93.
 [11] Q Okay. So it's not so much that there are two
 [12] separate titles, it's really one title, it's a commissioned
 [13] title and you're Assistant to the President, essentially it's
 [14] not for counsel matters but the specific subordinate title is
 [15] Deputy White House Counsel.
 [16] A Correct.
 [17] Q And I assume Mr. Ruff might have a title. Is he
 [18] regarded as Assistant to the President and White House
 [19] Counsel or just White House Counsel?
 [20] A Just Counsel to the President is a separate title
 [21] and it carries the same rank, if you will, as an Assistant to
 [22] the President. Chief of Staff would be the same thing.
 [23] Chief of Staff, I believe, is a specific title without
 [24] Assistant to the President and Chief of Staff, but carries
 [25] the same sort of ranking as an Assistant to the President.

Page 19

[1] Q A streamlining of the description, is that correct?
 [2] A Correct.
 [3] Q Okay. What is the chain of command between you a
 [4] the President? Obviously the President is the ultimate
 [5] commander. Who is in between you and the President on
 [6] various issues? And are there issues -- you just have
 [7] described tobacco where Mr. Ruff is recused, there is
 [8] a different chain as to certain issues, tell us about
 [9] those.
 [10] A Basically, the chain of command would be from
 [11] the President to the Chief of Staff, perhaps through a
 [12] Deputy Chief of Staff, to the Counsel's Office, though
 [13] oftentimes the Counsel's Office is sort of unique.
 [14] If it was public liaison, it would clearly be that
 [15] way, but because of the uniqueness of counsel type matters
 [16] and attorney-client type issues, these chain of command --
 [17] this is more structural than it is necessarily the way it
 [18] functions.
 [19] It's more of the way -- to the counsel, to -- we
 [20] have two Deputy Counsels to the -- Deputy Counsels to the
 [21] Associate Counsels in the Counsel's Office. But, again,
 [22] because of the nature of legal representation, there are
 [23] many matters in which the Counsel's Office deals directly
 [24] with the President and does not go through the Chief of Staff
 [25] or a Deputy Chief of Staff. If it was on a flow chart, it

Page 20

[1] would probably be a dotted line as opposed to a straight
 [2] line.
 [3] It would be the Counsel's Office here with probably
 [4] a straight line to the President and perhaps a dotted line to
 [5] the Chief of Staff's office, either the Chief of Staff or one
 [6] of the Deputy Chiefs of Staff.
 [7] Q Okay. Let's set aside for the moment that category
 [8] of duties in which there are recusals, tobacco, I understand
 [9] at some point you dealt with a Major League Baseball issue.
 [10] A Correct.
 [11] Q I don't know whether that was a special project for
 [12] you. But let's just consider the typical case. If I
 [13] understand you, you've described your line of reporting
 [14] authority to be -- the next line above you would be either
 [15] Chief of Staff or Deputy Chief of Staff in a typical
 [16] scenario?
 [17] A Well, a typical scenario would be counsel.
 [18] Q Counsel? This is what I'm trying to understand.
 [19] Does the counsel then take it to the Chief of Staff and then
 [20] to the President? Or are there sort of parallel tracks?
 [21] A There are a lot of parallel tracks. Most Deputy
 [22] Counsels are not Assistants to the President, partially
 [23] because of my 20-plus year relationship, my reporting
 [24] relationships are slightly different than the normal chain of
 [25] command, but normally it would go to the counsel.

Page 21

[1] Then depending upon if it's a -- we deal with a lot
 [2] of legislative matters as well as non-legislative matters, so
 [3] for example I do products liability issues, I do securities
 [4] reform issues, regulatory and litigation. I do international
 [5] aviation issues. So on those sorts of legislative issues,
 [6] the reporting is through the Chief of Staff's office for the
 [7] most part. Pretty much on tobacco, though, the reporting is
 [8] at least informationally through the Chief of Staff's office.
 [9] On other issues, for example, that are more legal
 [10] in nature, the reporting would be through the counsel and
 [11] ultimately directly to the President without going through
 [12] the Chief of Staff's office.
 [13] We also do judicial appointments. We also do
 [14] vetting on all appointments. Oftentimes those involve issues
 [15] that we go directly to the President on and do not go through
 [16] the Chief of Staff's office.
 [17] We have a committee that looks at judicial
 [18] nominations and one of the Deputy Chiefs of Staff sit on that
 [19] committee. When we make a recommendation, we make the
 [20] recommendation directly to the President and not through the
 [21] Chief of Staff's office.
 [22] So I cannot just tell you that there's sort of one
 [23] line. It depends on what the subject is and what role we're
 [24] playing as to how we report.
 [25] Q Okay. But based on your own 20-year history with

Page 22

[1] the President as you've described, you, perhaps uniquely
 [2] among White House staff, or certainly rarely, have the
 [3] ability to get the President's ear on any given issue with
 [4] very little delay. Is that accurate?
 [5] A Within reason, yes.
 [6] Q And then on large substantive issues, you go
 [7] through either the Chief of Staff's office or the Counsel's
 [8] Office, is that correct?
 [9] A Correct.
 [10] Q On routine matters.
 [11] A Correct.
 [12] Q And who is the Chief of Staff and who are the
 [13] Deputy Chiefs with whom you normally communicate on these
 [14] issues?
 [15] A Erskine Bowles is the Chief of Staff. He has two
 [16] deputies, John Podesta and Sylvia Mathews.
 [17] Q And so those are the people that when you're on
 [18] that track or that parallel you normally deal with?
 [19] A Correct. The Deputy Chiefs of Staff have divided
 [20] the various offices of the White House up, so John Podesta
 [21] tends to deal more with counsel related issues than Sylvia
 [22] does. But, again, I deal with a lot of issues unrelated to
 [23] that, partially because of my relationship and because I
 [24] travel, so I tend to deal with both of them, but the
 [25] Counsel's Office is in John Podesta's portfolio as the Deputy

Page 23

[1] Chief of Staff, not Sylvia's.
 [2] Q Is John Podesta a lawyer?
 [3] A Yes.
 [4] Q Okay. Who deals within the Chief of Staff's
 [5] office, deputy or Mr. Bowles, with legislative issues that
 [6] you have described?
 [7] A Mr. Bowles deals directly with some of them.
 [8] Mr. Podesta deals with most of the others. Securities
 [9] litigation, products litigation are both in Mr. Podesta's.
 [10] Q Let's set aside the Chief of Staff line of command,
 [11] if you will, that you've described between you, sometimes
 [12] deputies, sometimes Mr. Bowles and ultimately to the
 [13] President, although you can circumvent that and go directly
 [14] and focus on the Counsel's Office now. Tell us about the
 [15] line of reporting authority that you typically deal with
 [16] between you and the President on that parallel.
 [17] A On almost all counsel related issues, Chuck Ruff is
 [18] involved and most times, if not all times, Cheryl Mills, the
 [19] other deputy, is involved. So the three of us, to either a
 [20] greater or lesser extent, tend to be involved on almost all
 [21] sort of counsel related issues which involves almost all the
 [22] investigative issues, either Justice Department,
 [23] congressional, OIC.
 [24] So at least on those sort of related issues,
 [25] some to a greater extent depending upon what other

Page 24

[1] responsibilities and other things are going on, but we're
 [2] all three involved in that. Basically, we report through
 [3] Mr. Ruff.
 [4] Q All right. And we've heard other names in the
 [5] Counsel's Office from time to time. We've heard Lanny
 [6] Breuer, we've heard Shelley Peterson, we've heard Rob Weiner.
 [7] Where are they in the hierarchy?
 [8] A Okay. Lanny Breuer was brought on by Mr. Ruff to
 [9] replace Jane Sherburne. At some point during the Whitewater
 [10] matters, the Counsel Office decided that we needed to try to
 [11] segregate those sort of investigative issues over into a
 [12] separate group who would deal primarily with those so that
 [13] the rest of the Counsel's Office, and frankly, the rest of
 [14] the White House, could try to deal with everything else that
 [15] we had.
 [16] And so Jane Sherburne was brought on as a Special
 [17] Counsel to the President to handle that. When Jane left, I
 [18] guess in late '96, early '97 maybe, Lanny Breuer replaced
 [19] her. Shelley Peterson works in that group with Lanny.
 [20] Rob Weiner is sort of again separate. He serves as
 [21] sort of a counsel or counsellor to Chuck and handles sort of
 [22] special matters that Chuck assigns to him. So he is sort
 [23] of -- you have the Counsel to the President, two deputies and
 [24] a whole group of associates, Rob would be out here sort of as
 [25] a counsellor to the counsel.

Page 25

[1] Q Now, as I recall, I think I had read a report that
 [2] when Ms. Sherburne was Special Counsel to President it was
 [3] sort of overseeing Whitewater or Whitewater responses,
 [4] however you would describe that, that she had been brought in
 [5] by Harold Ickes. Is that correct?
 [6] A Jack Quinn was the counsel, but I think between
 [7] Harold and Jack. I don't know actually --
 [8] Q Who recruited her?
 [9] A -- who recruited her. Yes.
 [10] Q And to whom did she report?
 [11] A Probably a dual reporting.
 [12] Q Okay. And what was Mr. Ickes' position at the
 [13] time?
 [14] A Deputy Chief of Staff.
 [15] Q All right. Aside from the names we've just
 [16] discussed, who else is in the Counsel's Office who you work
 [17] with on these issues?
 [18] A On what issues?
 [19] Q Well, let's confine it to Whitewater and
 [20] Independent Counsel matters. When we say Whitewater, we're
 [21] not referring merely to the real estate transaction, but
 [22] everything that's within Judge Starr's jurisdiction.
 [23] A Okay. Lanny has five or six lawyers and if you ask
 [24] me to name them, I'm going to not be able to, that work under
 [25] Lanny. Lanny Davis used to do it, Lanny Davis was an

Page 26

[1] attorney that handled many of the press inquiries. Adam --
 [2] and I'm drawing a blank on Adam's last name. Shelley
 [3] Peterson. Dimitri and I'm drawing a blank on Dimitri's last
 [4] name.
 [5] Q Boutrous? Is it Boutrous?
 [6] A No, it's a long one. Anyway, those people all work
 [7] under and for Lanny in that sort of area and then Lanny works
 [8] with Cheryl Mills, myself and Chuck. So we work, again,
 [9] through -- they work up through Lanny and Lanny then comes up
 [10] through our structure.
 [11] Q You mentioned Cheryl Mills and I think she's in the
 [12] hallway outside.
 [13] A Yes.
 [14] Q Where does she fit in the hierarchy?
 [15] A She is the other Deputy White House Counsel, Deputy
 [16] Counsel to the President.
 [17] Q Holds the same position as you?
 [18] A Holds the position as I. She is, I believe, a
 [19] Deputy Assistant to the President and Deputy Counsel, so to
 [20] the extent -- if we're talking about positions in the
 [21] Counsel's Office, yes, we hold equivalent positions. If
 [22] you're back to our commission status, they would not be
 [23] equal.
 [24] Q If I understand you, you, Mr. Ruff and Ms. Mills
 [25] sort of work together on a variety of issues, is that

Page 27

[1] correct?
 [2] A Correct.
 [3] Q And is it, aside from Lanny Breuer being
 [4] responsible for some of the day-to-day work on OIC issues,
 [5] the three of you also are concerned with those issues?
 [6] A Yes.
 [7] Q Okay. In connection with those issues, tell us the
 [8] kinds of duties that you perform personally and I would also
 [9] like to ask about Mr. Ruff and Ms. Mills and what the others
 [10] do in connection with those.
 [11] A Again, it would be -- I'm not sure I could
 [12] distinguish between what I do, Cheryl does and Chuck does
 [13] because we all do to some extent the same or different -- I
 [14] mean, we all -- we all do the same thing. We usually talk to
 [15] each other about it.
 [16] We spend a lot of time responding to congressional
 [17] inquiries, OIC inquiries, Justice Department inquiries, we
 [18] get -- I don't want to say hundreds, but I think it probably
 [19] is hundreds, have received hundreds of subpoenas over the
 [20] last two and a half, three years, for documents.
 [21] We discuss whether or not there are privilege
 [22] matters within those documents, what our position is going to
 [23] be with respect to that. We then are involved in responding
 [24] to the congressional inquiries or the OIC inquiries or the
 [25] Justice Department inquiries both on the legal matters and

Page 28

[1] the other -- both on the privilege matters and the production
 [2] issues.
 [3] We get questions from the media that relate to the
 [4] various investigations. We will attempt to gather
 [5] information needed to respond and make a judgment as to
 [6] whether or not to respond to the media request or not.
 [7] Q Just on this point with the media, among the people
 [8] you've described, and I'll say Mr. Ruff, Ms. Mills and
 [9] yourself, is it fair to say that all of you deal with the
 [10] media?
 [11] A I don't deal with the media much.
 [12] Q All right. But you deal with them some?
 [13] A It's rare that I deal directly with the media.
 [14] Q Does Mr. Ruff deal with the media?
 [15] A It's actually rare that any of the three of us deal
 [16] directly with the media. If there's a media inquiry, again,
 [17] it would go through Lanny Davis when he was there, now
 [18] Jim Kennedy. We would be involved in formulating a response,
 [19] but that response would either be given by Mr. Kennedy or
 [20] Mr. Davis or sometimes Mr. McCurry. So it is rare that we
 [21] directly respond to media inquiries.
 [22] Q Okay. We'll come back to this in a little bit but
 [23] what I'd like to ask you about now is the extent to which --
 [24] well, the work that you've described on OIC matters, and when
 [25] I say OIC matters, I would confine that to the matters of our

Page 29

[1] office, that is Judge Starr, versus Mr. Barrett, Mr. Smaltz
 [2] or some other Independent Counsel.
 [3] Is it accurate that the three of you, Mr. Ruff,
 [4] yourself and Ms. Mills, are the ones who primarily deal with
 [5] the Starr OIC issues? Aside from Lanny Breuer again.
 [6] A That would be accurate now with respect to the
 [7] current OIC matters. It would be less accurate with respect
 [8] to the Whitewater, if you will, aspects of it.
 [9] Q Let's not tiptoe around this too much. We know
 [10] that a month ago the Attorney General expanded our
 [11] jurisdiction relating to, let's say, Monica Lewinsky issues.
 [12] And when you say until recently there were other people
 [13] involved in OIC matters, as to the Monica Lewinsky matters,
 [14] the recent expansion of jurisdiction, is it accurate that the
 [15] three of you are the ones, or the four of you including Mr.
 [16] Breuer, are the ones who primarily pull the laboring oar on
 [17] that? Is that correct?
 [18] A Yes.
 [19] Q Okay. Now, the Monica Lewinsky matter generally
 [20] relates to at least tangentially the Jones v. Clinton
 [21] litigation. I don't know how we describe this. We've got
 [22] our jurisdictional grant that Mr. Wisenberg referred to, but
 [23] you know what I'm referring to generally.
 [24] A Yes.
 [25] Q The President has private counsel on those issues

Page 30

[1] as well, does he not?
 [2] A He does.
 [3] Q He has Bob Bennett of Skadden Arps on the civil
 [4] part of the litigation, he has David Kendall -- how would you
 [5] describe David Kendall's representation of the President?
 [6] A With respect to the OIC investigation, he
 [7] represents the President in the non-official aspects of it,
 [8] the private aspects.
 [9] Q And the First Lady as well?
 [10] A Correct.
 [11] Q What are the non-official aspects? Well, I should
 [12] ask this question. What are the official aspects, if you
 [13] will, of the recent expansion?
 [14] A Well, among other things, I think that it
 [15] implicates impeachment issues and therefore those are clearly
 [16] official. There are other aspects of both the private
 [17] litigation and the OIC matter that relate to the President as
 [18] president.
 [19] We often use the example that even though Jones v.
 [20] Clinton is a private matter, it has public implications and
 [21] it has implications for his presidency, including decisions
 [22] as to whether you settle it or don't settle it. There are a
 [23] lot of matters.
 [24] There are matters related to scheduling, how do you
 [25] manage the President's time and the resources between his

Page 31

[1] private litigation, the private ongoing litigation that the
 [2] Supreme Court has allowed to go on during his presidency and
 [3] his presidency. And so there are many ways that both the
 [4] Jones v. Clinton and the OIC matter implicates his presidency
 [5] and Bill Clinton as president.
 [6] Q Mr. Lindsey, are there any constraints in your mind
 [7] on performing legal work as a publicly funded lawyer, you're
 [8] a government lawyer, on matters referring to the expansion of
 [9] jurisdiction, the Monica Lewinsky issue?
 [10] A I'm sorry, I'm not sure I understand the question.
 [11] Q Are there any constraints or limitations in your
 [12] mind on work that you can do?
 [13] A To the extent that the work that I do implicates
 [14] the presidency, no.
 [15] Q So it's your view that because the outcome of the
 [16] civil litigation or the investigation pursuant to the
 [17] Attorney General and special panel's expansion implicate the
 [18] presidency, and you mentioned impeachment possibilities --
 [19] A Impeachment, ability to pass his programs. There
 [20] are a lot of implications on his presidency short of
 [21] impeachment. Yes.
 [22] Q Because there's a possibility of harm, if you will,
 [23] to the presidency, it is your view, and I take it that of
 [24] your colleagues in the Counsel's Office, that there are few
 [25] constraints on legal work that you can perform in connection

Page 32

[1] with dealing with those issues. Is that correct?
 [2] A That is correct.
 [3] Q All right. Now, we've read in the papers in the
 [4] last few days reports seeming to emanate from the White House
 [5] acknowledging joint defense agreements with counsel, with
 [6] counsel for various witnesses that have appeared before this
 [7] grand jury. Do you want to comment on that?
 [8] A I am unaware of any.
 [9] Q You are unaware of any joint defense agreements?
 [10] A With the White House, yes.
 [11] Q Are you aware of any joint defense agreements with
 [12] the President personally?
 [13] A Can I visit with my lawyer for a second?
 [14] MR. BENNETT: Surely.
 [15] For the record, I've got, by my watch, 10:08.
 [16] THE WITNESS: Thank you.
 [17] (The witness was excused to confer with counsel.)
 [18] MR. BENNETT: Mr. Lindsey, if you don't mind, I
 [19] like to stand. You're welcome to stand, too, if you'd like.
 [20] THE WITNESS: I've got a spelling on Dimitri's last
 [21] name, if you want it.
 [22] MR. BENNETT: Yes, please.
 [23] THE WITNESS: Nionakis, N-i-o-n-a-k-i-s.
 [24] MR. BENNETT: Thank you, sir.
 [25] THE WITNESS: Go ahead.

Page 33

[1] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [2] Q When we broke a few moments ago, we were asking you
 [3] about the existence of formal or informal joint defense
 [4] agreements among the President personally and others.
 [5] A And I don't know.
 [6] Q Aside from whether you know about the existence of
 [7] formal or informal joint defense agreements, and we're going
 [8] to go into them in a moment, the grand jurors have questions
 [9] about just what a joint defense agreement is and I'm going to
 [10] actually utilize a couple of news clips from the last several
 [11] days to discuss this, but aside from whether there is a
 [12] formal or informal agreement to your knowledge, you've
 [13] indicated that you have no such knowledge, is that correct?
 [14] A Correct.
 [15] Q Is there a sharing of information that is
 [16] consistent with a joint defense agreement?
 [17] A Well, again, I'm not sure I know what a joint
 [18] defense agreement is in any sort of formal manner.
 [19] Q Let's do this, then. This may take a few minutes,
 [20] but I think it will be helpful for the grand jury. There are
 [21] two articles that I want to read at least excerpts from that
 [22] discuss joint defense agreements, privileges, et cetera. The
 [23] first is the February 16th, two days ago, the February 16th
 [24] Baltimore Sun. It appears to be a front page article and the
 [25] headline is "Attorney Network Keeps White House Right Behind

Page 34

[1] Starr." And then there is a sub-headline, "Information is
 [2] shared routinely and legally with Clinton lawyers." It's an
 [3] article by Carl Cannon who is on the Sun national staff,
 [4] dateline Washington.
 [5] "Defending President Clinton in the Monica Lewinsky
 [6] investigation, the White House has adopted an aggressive
 [7] legal strategy designed to ensure that the President and his
 [8] lawyers are not surprised by any more explosive developments.
 [9] To that end, the White House is working with a fraternity of
 [10] Democratic allied lawyers who routinely share information
 [11] with Clinton's lawyers. Clinton's attorneys cannot control
 [12] the direction of Whitewater independent Counsel Kenneth W.
 [13] Starr's inquiry. What they can do, one White House attorney
 [14] said, is make sure that when Starr develops new witnesses,
 [15] Clinton's side knows about them as soon as possible and can
 [16] help shape public perception of any new testimony."
 [17] Let me stop there. There is a reference to a White
 [18] House attorney having uttered this to Mr. Cannon. Did you
 [19] happen to speak with Mr. Cannon prefatory to the writing of
 [20] this article, Mr. Lindsey?
 [21] A No, sir.
 [22] Q You did acknowledge that you talk do talk to the
 [23] press and the media sometimes.
 [24] A No, I didn't. I rarely talk to the press or media.
 [25] Q Rarely would suggest sometimes.

Page 35

[1] A Well, okay. It is -- I could probably count on two
 [2] hands over the last five years the number of times I've
 [3] spoken to the media.
 [4] Q Do you know who at the White House, which White
 [5] House attorney, would have been the source of this
 [6] information to the writer, Carl Cannon?
 [7] A I do not.
 [8] Q You have no idea?
 [9] A No, sir.
 [10] Q Do you recall discussing in the White House
 [11] Counsel's Office this topic, which is joint defense
 [12] agreement, or a network of debriefing witnesses such that the
 [13] President and his staff are not surprised by what is learned
 [14] in the grand jury?
 [15] A Well, I think we have acknowledge, Mike McCurry and
 [16] others have acknowledged, that to the extent that witnesses
 [17] or their attorneys wish to share information with us that we
 [18] receive that information.
 [19] Q Well, you do more than that, don't you, sir? It's
 [20] more than their desire to share information with you, you
 [21] actually help find lawyers for witnesses. Isn't that
 [22] correct?
 [23] A For White House employees who -- the White House
 [24] asked whether or not the White House Counsel's Office could
 [25] represent White House employees. The OIC said no. We do

Page 36

[1] feel like it's part of our obligation to try to help those
 [2] people, many of whom are low level, not, you know, wealthy
 [3] people to find counsel. Yes.
 [4] Q And so what you do, Mr. Lindsey, is refer White
 [5] House employees to particular counsel whom you expect will
 [6] debrief you after their clients have testified.
 [7] A I'm not sure that there's that expectation at the
 [8] time of our referral. No.
 [9] Q Well, whether there's that expectation or not, has
 [10] that held true in practice so far?
 [11] A Again, some people who have testified, their
 [12] attorneys have indicated to us what their testimony has been.
 [13] Yes.
 [14] Q And they've done so immediately before and
 [15] immediately after their testimony. Is that not correct?
 [16] A I don't know the answer to that.
 [17] Q Well, who does know the answer to that,
 [18] Mr. Lindsey?
 [19] A I don't know.
 [20] Q Well, how do you have this information, then?
 [21] A I know because we have publicly stated that we,
 [22] one, provide lawyers and, two, have debriefed, if you will,
 [23] lawyers after people's grand jury testimony. So I know that
 [24] because those have been press questions that we have
 [25] responded to very openly.

Page 37

[1] Q So you have this generalized knowledge that
 [2] Mr. Mike McCurry has answered press questions saying, yes, we
 [3] do this, but you in the Counsel's Office, dealing with the
 [4] people who are charged with doing this, you have no personal
 [5] knowledge. Is that what you're telling us?
 [6] A No, I don't think that's what I'm telling you.
 [7] Again, I'm not sure I'm in a position to discuss what we
 [8] discuss in the Counsel's Office.
 [9] Q Well, that's a different problem for you. You
 [10] haven't raised that problem before now, but what I'm asking
 [11] you is have you participated -- we'll just break it down.
 [12] Have you participated in debriefing either witnesses who have
 [13] appeared before this grand jury or are going to appear before
 [14] this grand jury or their attorneys about their testimony?
 [15] You personally, sir.
 [16] A No.
 [17] Q Now, you took about -- pardon me noticing, but you
 [18] took about ten seconds to answer that question. You seemed
 [19] to have to think about it and that makes me wonder, did you
 [20] get that information if not personally indirectly?
 [21] A Again, to the extent that you're asking me to
 [22] discuss what we discuss in the White House Counsel's
 [23] Office --
 [24] Q I'm not, sir.
 [25] A Well, I think you are, sir. I think in order for

Page 38

me to respond to that question I would have to disclose what our internal discussions are.

Q My question is whether there were discussions, sir, and only whether there were discussions and with whom. I haven't yet asked, and I might, what those discussions were, but I am not asking what those discussions are yet.

A Okay. Could I talk to my lawyer?

MR. BENNETT: Certainly.

MR. WISENBERG: And if you would knock -- when you come back, just knock.

THE WITNESS: Yes. It shouldn't be long.
(The witness was excused to confer with counsel.)

MR. BENNETT: For the record, it's 10:25.

BY MR. BENNETT:

Q Mr. Lindsey, before we broke there for a few minutes, we were asking you about whether you had received information, directly or indirectly, from witnesses or their attorneys.

A Yes. Indirectly.

Q Indirectly, you have?

A Correct.

Q All right. I'll come back to this, but what I'd like to do is continue in sort of giving the grand jury and you for purposes of having a common vocabulary on this topic, I'm going to continue reading from the news clips for

Page 39

purposes of sort of explaining the notion of a joint defense agreement. I'll just re-read the last part.

"What they can do, one White House attorney said, is make sure that when Starr develops new witnesses, Clinton's side knows about them as soon as possible and can help shape public perception of any new testimony. 'It's the vast legal conspiracy,' quipped one of the lawyers involved. Here's how the network operates, according to interviews with White House attorneys."

And, again, you've told us you weren't one of the White House attorneys who were interviewed, is that correct?

A Correct.

Q Do you know any of the White House attorneys who were interviewed for this piece?

A No, sir.

Q "When a potential witness surfaces, such as a presidential secretary or a witness alleged to have seen Lewinsky and the President together, the White House Counsel's Office will steer that person to a private lawyer who has a close relationship with one of the principal Clinton attorneys: David E. Kendall, Robert S. Bennett or White House Counsel Charles F.C. Ruff. The lawyer chosen will debrief his new client and then share that information with the President's legal team. Later, when the client appears before the grand jury, the lawyer must wait outside,

Page 40

but after the client's testimony, the lawyer will again debrief the client on what the special prosecutor had asked about. The lawyer will then relay that information to the Kendall-Bennett-Ruff team. That is standard procedure in criminal defense practice," says Jane Sherburne, a Washington lawyer who served in the White House Counsel's Office at the onset of the Whitewater investigation."

Is that consistent, sir, the description I've just read, is that consistent with your understanding of a joint defense agreement, formal or informal?

A Again, I don't have any understanding of a joint defense agreement. It is consistent -- the fact that we debrief is consistent with what occurs, but, again, I don't practice criminal law, I don't know if I ever heard of a joint defense agreement before I came to Washington, so I'm not sure exactly in fact what a joint defense agreement is either formal or informal.

Q All right. Let's set that term aside. Is it consistent with the practice that you've observed and participated in, that there is a sharing of information consistent with what I have just described?

A Again, I think what you describe is -- I'm not sure it's necessarily consistent. Again, I will say what we do. If someone comes to us and indicates that they have been subpoenaed and they don't have a lawyer, we will try to help

Page 41

them find a lawyer. Again, I'm not a Washington lawyer, I don't know people in Washington. So you tend to ask people who are some lawyers here who do this kind of work that you can do. Now, if those are friends or not friends, you know --

Q Are David Kendall, Bob Bennett and Chuck Ruff?

A Well, other lawyers in our firm, in the White House Counsel's Office or maybe in their firms who know various lawyers who might be willing to do this.

Q Well, you wouldn't expect an enemy of David Kendall, Bob Bennett or Charles Ruff, some lawyer out there who is not friendly, to be as cooperative in sharing information as one who is friendly, would you?

A Again, the purpose is mostly to find these people competent lawyers, not to -- but, you know, obviously you tend -- the lawyers you know, the people you know, are the people that you have good relationships with, whether you're friendly with them or whether you -- you know.

Q Now, sir, there are competent lawyers who might be friendly and unfriendly. Your desire is to find lawyers who are competent and friendly to Mr. Kendall, Mr. Bennett and Mr. Ruff.

A Well, often we're trying to find lawyers who will do this on either a pro bono or a reduced rate because that's what these people can afford.

Page 42

Q And who will share the information.

A Again, you know, since I've never done one, I don't have any idea. I cannot respond to whether or not that is a condition of the representation. I doubt if it is, but I don't know that.

Q You doubt that it's a condition of the representation.

A Yes. But I don't know that.

Q Well, you said that this description I've just read isn't exactly what you have observed and participated in in the Counsel's Office. I'm still not sure how it is that it differs.

A Well, I've tried to describe what we do. Someone comes, we try to think of a lawyer that might be willing to represent them, we try to find whether they have a conflict, whether they will represent them. We then put them in touch with them, with the person, and suggest to the person that they give them a call. Now, that's the practice that I'm familiar with. Again, whether it comports to that article or not --

Q Well, let me ask this. To your knowledge, has anybody been referred to a particular lawyer who will represent the person pro bono or for a reduced rate who you understand to be hostile to Mr. Clinton or the Clinton administration or any of the counsel involved?

Page 43

A Again, I'm just simply the wrong person. I don't know these lawyers. I don't practice in this town, so I don't -- the only lawyer I know personally that anyone's been referred to that I know is Wendy White, because she used to work in the Counsel's Office. She is not hostile to the administration. But other than that, I don't have any personal knowledge about any of the people that we referred them to.

Q All right, sir. Let's just -- let me read from a different article and this is yesterday's Los Angeles Times. This was also a front page piece by David Wilmon, who is a Time staff writer. The headline is "Disputed Tactic Bolsters Defense Behind Clinton." Dateline Washington.

"President Clinton has publicly pledged to cooperate with the investigation of his dealings with a former White House intern, but that has not prevented him from utilizing one of the best tools available to those who find themselves the target of a criminal investigation. Lawyers representing Clinton have negotiated what are known as 'joint defense' agreements with others involved in the case. In effect, the lawyers for at least some of the subjects of independent Counsel Kenneth Starr's investigation have agreed to form what is akin to a joint defense team. The arrangements have provided Clinton with detailed knowledge of testimony Starr has gathered, helping the White

Page 44

(1) House anticipate and parry the prosecutor's moves, according
 (2) to people familiar with the matter. Already lawyers
 (3) representing the President are saying privately that they
 (4) expect Starr to challenge their deployment of the joint
 (5) defense agreements as he investigates whether Clinton had an
 (6) intimate relationship with Monica Lewinsky and encouraged the
 (7) former intern to cover it up. The joint agreements have
 (8) enabled the President's defense team to learn, for example,
 (9) what questions were posed and what answers were provided
 (10) during recent appearances by several Clinton aides before a
 (11) federal grand jury. Indeed, those witnesses including the
 (12) President's personal secretary, Betty Currie, and a long-time
 (13) White House steward, Bayani Nelvis, hired Washington lawyers
 (14) who were suggested to them by the President's legal team,
 (15) according to Clinton administration officials."

(16) Is there anything in this description I've read
 (17) that's inconsistent with your own knowledge on the matter?
 (18) A Who are the two people that you just said?
 (19) Q Betty Currie and steward Bayani Nelvis. And let me
 (20) help. For the record, Betty Currie represented by Larry
 (21) Wechsler of Janis, Schuelke & Wechsler firm.
 (22) A No, I don't know him.
 (23) Q You don't know him?
 (24) A I do not know him. No.
 (25) Q Do you know of him?

Page 45

(1) A I've read his name in the paper over the -- I don't
 (2) think I've ever met him.
 (3) Q Have you received information from him, sir?
 (4) A No, sir. Not directly.
 (5) Q Directly or indirectly?
 (6) A I don't believe I can respond to that one. I think
 (7) that would cover areas that are potentially privileged.
 (8) Q And what privilege might that be?
 (9) A Well, you know, as I indicated earlier -- in fact,
 (10) if I can, let me just read something.
 (11) Q You're reading from a note that appears to be
 (12) typed, from a distance here, is that correct?
 (13) A Yes. The question that you just asked and others
 (14) that you will probably ask or may ask today raise issues
 (15) relating to the Executive Branch's interest in the
 (16) confidentiality of communications among senior advisors to
 (17) the President and between senior advisors and the President
 (18) himself. You also have indicated that you could ask
 (19) questions or inquire into confidential communications
 (20) between the President and his private counsel in the Jones
 (21) matter or in the Independent Counsel matter. I therefore
 (22) want to take this opportunity to address the types of
 (23) questions that I am not in a position to answer.
 (24) As I indicated earlier, since 1993, I have been an
 (25) Assistant to the President and either a Senior Advisor to the

Page 46

(1) President or Deputy Counsel to the President. In both
 (2) capacities, I have been one of the President's principal
 (3) advisors on a full range of issues and decisions relating to
 (4) the President's duties and the effective functioning of the
 (5) Executive Branch. Thus, I have broad responsibility for
 (6) gathering and providing information and forming advice to
 (7) give to the President on many matters.
 (8) Typically, I gather information and advice from
 (9) White House staff, other federal employees and from private
 (10) presidential advisors.
 (11) In addition, the White House Counsel's Office
 (12) provide confidential counsel to the President in his official
 (13) capacity, to the White House as an institution and to senior
 (14) advisors in particular about matters that affect the White
 (15) House interests, including investigative matters.
 (16) To this end, the Counsel's Office which as I
 (17) indicated I served as a deputy, receives confidential
 (18) communications from individuals about matters of
 (19) institutional concern. People provide this information to
 (20) our office with the expectation and understanding that it
 (21) will remain confidential.
 (22) As to the Jones litigation, the Supreme Court's
 (23) decision requires the President to accommodate on the one
 (24) hand the obligations imposed on his time by the need to
 (25) defend that lawsuit and on the other hand the absolute

Page 47

(1) requirement that he devote his full time and attention to
 (2) performing his duties as President.
 (3) To assist the President in addressing those
 (4) competing demands, I often have acted as a confidential
 (5) intermediary between the President and his private attorneys,
 (6) conveying confidential communications between the President
 (7) and those attorneys for the purposes of assisting the
 (8) President in the defense of that lawsuit in a matter that is
 (9) least intrusive on the President's performance of his
 (10) official duties.
 (11) In light of these confidentiality interests, I am
 (12) not at liberty to answer questions regarding internal
 (13) discussions in the Counsel's Office relating to the Monica
 (14) Lewinsky matter. I am not liberty to disclose confidential
 (15) information relating to conversations I've had with the
 (16) President or with senior advisors to the President or
 (17) information that I have relating to conversations I've had
 (18) with the President or his private attorneys in connection
 (19) with the Jones matter.
 (20) It would seem to me that your question relating to
 (21) discussions within the Counsel's Office as to information
 (22) that we have gathered in the course of the Monica Lewinsky
 (23) matter falls within those confidentiality interests.
 (24) Q Mr. Lindsey, you've been reading from a prepared
 (25) statement. Is that correct?

Page 48

(1) A Yes.
 (2) Q And that was typed and you brought that with you
 (3) today in anticipation of these questions being asked, is that
 (4) correct?
 (5) A In anticipation of questions being asked that
 (6) intruded upon confidential communications. Yes.
 (7) Q And just so we can be precise, the interest in
 (8) confidentiality that you described, is that executive
 (9) privilege? Is that attorney-client privilege? Is that Fifth
 (10) Amendment privilege? Will you please identify with greater
 (11) clarity the interest that you're asserting here?
 (12) A Well, it depends on the question. It's not a Fifth
 (13) Amendment privilege. In some matters, it may be executive or
 (14) presidential communication privilege. Others, it may be
 (15) attorney-client privilege depending upon the questions.
 (16) Q You are reserving the right to invoke both, is that
 (17) correct?
 (18) A Correct.
 (19) Q May we have that statement you just read and mark
 (20) it as an exhibit, sir?
 (21) A No, sir.
 (22) Q You've read from that exhibit accurately?
 (23) A Yes, sir.
 (24) Q Who prepared that, sir?
 (25) A It was prepared -- I think that's probably covered

Page 49

(1) by a privilege. I can go ask --
 (2) MR. WISENBERG: Before you do that, can I butt in
 (3) for just a minute?
 (4) MR. BENNETT: Yes.
 (5) MR. WISENBERG: Let me direct you on behalf of the
 (6) grand jury not to do anything to in any way alter or
 (7) compromise the integrity of that document.
 (8) THE WITNESS: Okay.
 (9) MR. BENNETT: We'll wait. It's 20 'til 11.
 (10) In fact, Madam Foreperson, would we be advised now
 (11) to take a 15-minute break and resume at five 'til?
 (12) THE FOREPERSON: That would be good.
 (13) MR. WISENBERG: Before we do that, may I ask one
 (14) informational question of the witness while we're still on
 (15) the record?
 (16) MR. BENNETT: Sure.
 (17) BY MR. WISENBERG:
 (18) Q The last question asked by Mr. Bennett which
 (19) prompted what you just read, if I'm not mistaken, was whether
 (20) or not you had indirectly been briefed about a particular
 (21) witness, if I'm not mistaken. Is it your position that with
 (22) respect to witness A, as an example, the mere fact that you
 (23) have been directly or indirectly briefed without regard to
 (24) what you've been told, but the mere fact that you have been
 (25) directly or indirectly briefed about their testimony, that

Page 50

[1] that is covered by a privilege?
 [2] A I am not sure. My guess is I would say that the
 [3] fact of debriefing would not be. I actually thought the
 [4] question went to what I learned.
 [5] Q Okay. If you could clarify that when you speak to
 [6] your counsel, that position. Also, before you leave, I need
 [7] you to read your notes. You've been taking notes here during
 [8] the grand jury testimony.
 [9] A I think they're attorney-client, too, aren't they?
 [10] Q No, but if you want to discuss whether or not they
 [11] are with your attorney, you may do so, but I direct you again
 [12] not to do anything to alter the documentary integrity of
 [13] those notes.
 [14] A Okay. Let me ask him. I don't have any problems
 [15] unless it invades a privilege.
 [16] MR. WISENBERG: Let me just tell you what our
 [17] position is, which is you can take notes as long as they
 [18] don't disrupt the grand jury process, but we're entitled both
 [19] to have you read them and in fact to direct you to turn them
 [20] over if the grand jury so desires, so you might want to
 [21] convey that to your attorney.
 [22] THE WITNESS: Okay. If we're going to take a
 [23] break, I'll be happy for you to visit with him about that.
 [24] MR. WISENBERG: Yes. We might do that.
 [25] THE WITNESS: Okay. That's fine. I have no

Page 51

[1] problem.
 [2] MR. BENNETT: I show 18 'til 11. Let's just resume
 [3] at 11:00.
 [4] THE FOREPERSON: Thank you.
 [5] (The witness was excused to confer with counsel.)
 [6] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [7] Q Mr. Lindsey, when we broke, we were talking, I
 [8] think, about whether you were going to produce copies of the
 [9] notes, et cetera. Where are we on that issue?
 [10] A Yes. My attorney advises me that both my notes and
 [11] the notes I read from are attorney-client and therefore I
 [12] will not be producing them.
 [13] Q Well, who's the client and who's the client, Mr.
 [14] Lindsey?
 [15] A Well, I have different attorney-client
 [16] relationships. My notes here, Mr. Murphy is my attorney.
 [17] Q And you are the client?
 [18] A Correct.
 [19] Q All right. And yet you're asserting
 [20] attorney-client privilege on your, the client's, notes.
 [21] A Yes.
 [22] Q Privileges don't occur in a vacuum. We've got to
 [23] analyze that.
 [24] A You all can go speak to him, if you'd like.
 [25] MR. BENNETT: Well, the grand jury has limited

Page 52

[1] time, Mr. Lindsey, and we don't want to use it on this kind
 [2] of issue. We'll take that up over the lunch break.
 [3] MR. WISENBERG: Can I ask a question, an
 [4] informational question?
 [5] MR. BENNETT: Yes. Go ahead.
 [6] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [7] Q You as the client are asserting attorney-client on
 [8] notes that were written in the presence of grand jurors? I
 [9] just want to make -- your position is that's covered by
 [10] attorney-client?
 [11] A That's what I have been advised. Yes. With
 [12] respect to your question about the fact of debriefing as well
 [13] as the contents of the debriefing you asked?
 [14] Q Yes.
 [15] A Our position is that we've disclosed that we
 [16] received, if you will, debriefings. I think our position is
 [17] that both who debriefs us or who provides the information for
 [18] the debriefing, as well as what is said in the debriefing, is
 [19] potentially privileged.
 [20] Q The mere fact of who debriefed is privileged?
 [21] That's your position?
 [22] A Well, the only four people in the Counsel's Office
 [23] who are involved in this matter, as I indicated, are
 [24] Mr. Ruff, Ms. Mills, Mr. Breuer and myself. So those are the
 [25] lawyer's in the Counsel's Office. As to who one or more of

Page 53

[1] them speaks to I think it's potentially privileged, as well
 [2] as what is said. Yes.
 [3] Q So if we asked you did witness A, were you directly
 [4] or indirectly briefed about witness A's testimony before the
 [5] grand jury or interview with the FBI, your position is that
 [6] you will not answer that based upon what privilege?
 [7] A Well, again, both the presidential communication
 [8] privilege and perhaps the attorney-client privilege. One or
 [9] both.
 [10] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [11] Q You understand we don't necessarily accept any of
 [12] these privilege assertions on your part and in the event that
 [13] we're unable to resolve these questions to the satisfaction
 [14] of the grand jury, we have to go to the court and litigate
 [15] that. You understand that?
 [16] A Yes, sir. I do.
 [17] Q And to do so, there has to be an adequate record
 [18] made, so that the court can analyze the privileges you're
 [19] asserting based on that record. Do you understand that?
 [20] A Yes, sir.
 [21] Q And you're a lawyer.
 [22] A Yes.
 [23] Q And you're licensed in Arkansas, is that correct?
 [24] A Correct.
 [25] Q Are you licensed anywhere else?

Page 54

[1] A No, sir.
 [2] Q Are you active in your bar membership or are you
 [3] inactive?
 [4] A I am active in my bar membership.
 [5] Q And so you pay your fees and you get renewed every
 [6] year, is that correct?
 [7] A Correct. Because I'm out of state, I do not have
 [8] to do the CLE requirement, but I do have to pay my dues.
 [9] Q But you're an active lawyer, you're not on inactive
 [10] status.
 [11] A That is correct.
 [12] Q All right. And, again, you've studied at some
 [13] point in your career attorney-client privilege, have you not?
 [14] A Many years ago. Yes, sir.
 [15] Q All right. And you understand that attorney-client
 [16] privilege generally contemplates protection of a confidential
 [17] communication between an attorney and a client. You
 [18] understand there are at least two entities involved.
 [19] A Yes.
 [20] Q What you're telling us is that the notes you've
 [21] taken, and I assume the typed notes in your pocket, you're
 [22] asserting attorney-client privilege for, is that correct?
 [23] A Clearly the notes I'm taking --
 [24] Q Well, let's separate by notes. The notes you've
 [25] taken on the white legal pad in front of you, those are notes

Page 55

[1] that you have taken in the presence of this grand jury.
 [2] A Correct.
 [3] Q And without characterizing what they are, for
 [4] purposes of an attorney-client analysis, you're the client
 [5] here, are you not?
 [6] A Correct.
 [7] Q Are you claiming you're also the attorney here, Mr.
 [8] Lindsey?
 [9] A No, I'm claiming Mr. Murphy is my attorney.
 [10] Q All right.
 [11] A I'm not claiming, he is my attorney.
 [12] Q Well, since we're not asking for information from
 [13] Mr. Murphy, how is it that you can possibly contend that
 [14] these are protected by attorney-client privilege?
 [15] A Again, I don't want to limit the legal argument.
 [16] The legal argument, I believe, is that these notes are taken
 [17] for my purposes so that I can have conversations with him
 [18] about what I have testified to and otherwise and therefore
 [19] they are covered by the attorney-client privilege.
 [20] Q Well, if that logic extended, then anything you did
 [21] in any context you could cloak in attorney-client privilege
 [22] by saying you may want to talk to your attorney about them in
 [23] the future. Is that correct or not?
 [24] A I don't know the answer to that. I'm saying that
 [25] these notes were taken for the purposes of me discussing with

Page 56

[1] him matters that have gone here and therefore I am advised
 [2] they are covered by the attorney-client privilege.
 [3] Q Sir, just hypothetically, if you were forging a
 [4] check pursuant to a crime and a grand jury was investigating
 [5] that check forgery, in your analysis how could the grand jury
 [6] determine that that document is not something that you
 [7] intended to discuss with your client and therefore resist
 [8] production?
 [9] A Again, I think it is pretty clear that notes I take
 [10] in here the purpose -- I think you might have a difficult
 [11] time establishing that the purpose of that forgery was a
 [12] communication with your attorney. I don't believe that it's
 [13] necessarily that difficult for me to establish that in this
 [14] context. But, again, I'm not the expert on this. I raised
 [15] it with my attorney, he indicated to me that he believed they
 [16] were covered.
 [17] Q So it's your position that these notes that you've
 [18] taken in this grand jury outside the presence of your
 [19] attorney are a confidential communication between you and
 [20] your attorney.
 [21] A That is my understanding. Yes.
 [22] Q Okay. Well, I will tell you now that we strongly
 [23] disagree with that characterization and that analysis and we
 [24] will take that up with the court.
 [25] A I invited Mr. Bennett or Mr. Wisenberg to speak to

Page 57

[1] him directly about it. I have no problem with that.
 [2] Q Well, I'll tell you, if it's coming from your
 [3] lawyer, I disagree with his view, too.
 [4] A Well, you know, maybe you all can convince him.
 [5] I'm sitting here simply doing what my lawyer has advised me
 [6] that I should do.
 [7] Q Well, I think it's the court that needs convincing
 [8] on this.
 [9] A Okay.
 [10] Q And as to the notes in your pocket, those are typed
 [11] notes that you brought in anticipation of your testimony here
 [12] today, is that correct?
 [13] A Correct.
 [14] Q On two cards?
 [15] A Three, I believe.
 [16] Q Three cards. And did you read those cards
 [17] verbatim, sir?
 [18] A Almost verbatim. I mean, I may have changed a word
 [19] but, yes. I mean, I read them as much verbatim as if I had a
 [20] typed script and I was reading it, even though you might
 [21] change a word somewhere in there.
 [22] Q And despite having read them virtually if not
 [23] completely verbatim to this grand jury, you're now claiming
 [24] that the information on that is privileged. Is that correct?
 [25] A I have been advised that the cards themselves are

Page 58

[1] privileged documents. Yes. Though the statements on the
 [2] cards obviously are in the transcript and therefore the grand
 [3] jury has what the words are.
 [4] Q Very well, sir. Will you identify which privilege
 [5] it is that you're asserting for the cards? Executive
 [6] privilege, attorney-client privilege, some other privilege?
 [7] A Possibly both. Both attorney-client and executive
 [8] privilege.
 [9] Q And having read the card out loud to the grand
 [10] jury, you nonetheless maintain that the information is
 [11] confidential and therefore you need not turn over the cards?
 [12] A Again, I have been advised that that is our
 [13] position.
 [14] Q You've been advised that that's our position?
 [15] A Correct.
 [16] Q Who is we? Who is our?
 [17] A I have spoken with my attorney and have been
 [18] advised that both sets of notes, that the actual notes are
 [19] privileged.
 [20] Q Is there someone else that's party to this
 [21] agreement, sir?
 [22] A Well, the White House Counsel's Office had
 [23] something to do with the preparation of the statement of
 [24] privilege.
 [25] Q The one that you read.

Page 59

[1] A Correct.
 [2] Q That you're now refusing to turn over.
 [3] A That I've been advised not to turn over.
 [4] Q Who in the White House Counsel's Office did that,
 [5] sir?
 [6] A Let me go find out if I can even tell you who. Is
 [7] that okay?
 [8] Q Why don't you make a note of all the questions and
 [9] then we'll be more efficient?
 [10] A Okay.
 [11] Q Rather than going in and out. The question is who
 [12] at the White House Counsel's Office prepared the card, the
 [13] disclosure of which you're refusing?
 [14] A Well, you actually want to know who had input into
 [15] the cards, I guess.
 [16] Q Answer the question as broadly as possible.
 [17] A Okay.
 [18] Q Now, Mr. Lindsey, on these questions of privilege,
 [19] if I understand you, you've told us that you're really
 [20] reserving the right to assert both attorney-client and
 [21] executive privilege. Is that correct?
 [22] A Correct.
 [23] Q And that's your intention by having read the card
 [24] prepared -- that we're discussing, is that correct?
 [25] A Correct.

Page 60

[1] Q Or the cards plural.
 [2] A Correct.
 [3] Q Are there other privileges that we need to be
 [4] concerned about? Are there other privileges that you're
 [5] reserving the right, should it move you, to assert in the
 [6] future?
 [7] A To the extent -- again, and I'm not sure that work
 [8] product is a separate privilege, there is -- conceivably that
 [9] would be involved at some point.
 [10] Q Let me ask you, any other privilege?
 [11] A Not that I can think of, but I certainly don't want
 [12] to waive any by not being able to think of them right now.
 [13] Q Well, priest-penitent? Marital?
 [14] A Obviously you could ask me a question that might
 [15] involve a marital privilege. I doubt if you will.
 [16] Q Psychotherapist-client?
 [17] A I doubt it.
 [18] Q I want to know as specifically as possible, I want
 [19] you to make the best record possible because we're going to
 [20] have to go the court on this and the court's going to want to
 [21] know what it is you are calling this item.
 [22] A The questions that you have asked and, again, if
 [23] you ask a question that involves a different privilege, the
 [24] questions that you've asked to this point I believe are
 [25] either attorney-client or executive privilege, sometimes

Page 61

[1] called presidential communications privilege.
 [2] Q All right, sir. Have you done research on your own
 [3] about either of these privileges, executive privilege or
 [4] attorney-client, as it relates to government attorneys?
 [5] A Yes.
 [6] Q And what research have you done on that front?
 [7] A I'll have to ask whether I can --
 [8] Q You can't --
 [9] A I'll have to ask.
 [10] Q You have to ask what research you have performed?
 [11] A No, I know what research. Whether I can respond to
 [12] the question, I'll have to ask.
 [13] Q All right. Well, let me ask this question. Have
 [14] you read the seminal case on executive privilege, United
 [15] States v. Nixon?
 [16] A Yes.
 [17] Q And you understand what the Supreme Court held in
 [18] United States v. Nixon regarding the applicability of the
 [19] executive privilege.
 [20] A Yes.
 [21] Q All right, sir. Then let me direct your attention
 [22] to --
 [23] A Well, let me back up. What research I've done,
 [24] I've also read in re: Sealed Case, a case out of the D.C.
 [25] Circuit.

Page 62

[1] Q That's the Espy Independent Counsel matter?
 [2] A That is correct.
 [3] Q And that discusses the threshold that the
 [4] prosecutor or the grand jury must clear in order to obtain
 [5] documents, is that correct?
 [6] A And it also discusses in general what presidential
 [7] communications privilege covers. I've also read the 8th
 [8] Circuit case in the Whitewater matter.
 [9] Q Okay. Well, let's focus for a moment, and I
 [10] apologize to the grand jury for this, but is it consistent or
 [11] inconsistent with your understanding of the Nixon holding
 [12] that the executive privilege applies to matters concerning
 [13] military, diplomatic or sensitive national security secrets?
 [14] A I don't believe it's limited to that. No, sir.
 [15] Q Well, how would you describe it, then, based on
 [16] your research?
 [17] A This is probably a wasted exercise because I'm not
 [18] the authority on it. My understanding is that it relates to
 [19] presidential communications that go to a responsibility that
 [20] the President has. Again, I think you have to read Nixon and
 [21] in addition read In re: Sealed Case. I'm not sure you
 [22] can -- you know, if you're asking what the law of executive
 [23] privilege is, you know, in this circuit, I don't think that
 [24] Nixon alone will provide all the answers.
 [25] Q The responsibility that the President has --

Page 65

[1] White House, your response to the matter that is now under
 [2] investigation by the Independent Counsel, the Monica Lewinsky
 [3] matter, can you tell the grand jury how it is that the
 [4] question whether there was perjury, subornation of perjury,
 [5] obstruction of justice or intimidation of witnesses possibly
 [6] implicates military, diplomatic or national security
 [7] interests?
 [8] A Well, the answer to that is it doesn't. And, as
 [9] you know, as a government lawyer, if I knew any of that, I
 [10] would be under an obligation to disclose that information,
 [11] which I would. I do not know any of that.
 [12] Q So what you're telling us, for the record, is that
 [13] in your view, the matters relating to Monica Lewinsky in no
 [14] way implicate national security, diplomatic or military
 [15] issues?
 [16] A No, that's not the question you asked. You asked
 [17] whether or not subornation of perjury, perjury -- I don't
 [18] remember --
 [19] Q Obstruction of justice and witness intimidation.
 [20] A Obstruction of justice and witness tampering. If I
 [21] was aware of any of those, and if I was, whether or not that
 [22] would be covered by a privilege, I thought that was what your
 [23] question was. And my question is I do not believe if I was
 [24] aware of any of that it would be covered.
 [25] Q Well, let me re-ask, then, because I don't think

Page 63

[1] A A presidential responsibility, that goes to a
 [2] presidential responsibility. Yes.
 [3] Q And at least if we rely on the Supreme Court's
 [4] discussion of this, not the D.C. Court of Appeals in In re:
 [5] Sealed Case, but the U.S. Supreme Court, they said, they
 [6] wrote national security, diplomatic and military. Is that
 [7] correct?
 [8] A Again, I believe so. I mean, you have the case in
 [9] front of you.
 [10] Q Well, let me show you, sir. I don't want to -- I'm
 [11] referring to -- just for the record, this appears to be 94
 [12] Supreme Court 3090 at page 3107. Read the underlined part in
 [13] the red.
 [14] A You want me to read the whole paragraph?
 [15] Q Well, just read the part that's in red, sir.
 [16] A But this is talking about an absolute unqualified
 [17] presidential privilege, I believe.
 [18] If I could read, "Neither the doctrine of
 [19] separation of powers nor the need for confidentiality of high
 [20] level communications without more can sustain an absolute
 [21] unqualified presidential privilege of immunity from judicial
 [22] process under all circumstances. The President's need for
 [23] complete candor and objectivity from advisors calls for great
 [24] deference from the court. However, when the privilege
 [25] depends solely on the broad undifferentiated claim of public

Page 66

[1] you do understand my question.
 [2] Given the description that Mr. Wisenberg read to
 [3] you this morning when you first appeared about what our
 [4] jurisdiction is in this matter and about what this grand jury
 [5] is investigating, and that has been described as
 [6] investigating whether there was perjury, subornation of
 [7] perjury, obstruction of justice or witness intimidation, in
 [8] connection, I believe, with the Jones v. Clinton litigation,
 [9] how those matters under investigation can even theoretically
 [10] implicate consistent with the holding in Nixon national
 [11] security, military or diplomatic issues. Do you understand
 [12] my question?
 [13] A Yes, sir.
 [14] Q Can you tell us how the Monica Lewinsky
 [15] investigation implicates diplomatic, national security or
 [16] military matters? If you can.
 [17] A I don't believe I can.
 [18] Q Because it can't be done?
 [19] A Again, you know --
 [20] Q Or because there is an acknowledgment on your part
 [21] that it does not implicate those concerns?
 [22] A Again, I don't -- you know, this is a legal
 [23] argument that I'm not sure that I'm qualified to have.
 [24] Q But it's an argument we've got to take to the
 [25] court, Mr. Lindsey.

Page 64

[1] interest in the confidentiality of such conversation, a
 [2] confrontation with other values arises. Absent a claim of a
 [3] need to protect military, diplomatic or sensitive national
 [4] security secrets, we find it difficult to accept the argument
 [5] that even the very important interests of confidentiality of
 [6] presidential communications is significantly diminished by a
 [7] production of such material for an in camera inspection with
 [8] all the protection that a district court would be obliged to
 [9] provide."
 [10] Q And I understand your position is that's not the
 [11] full state of the law on executive privilege.
 [12] A That's correct. I believe that's simply saying
 [13] that in those areas, that there possibly is an absolute,
 [14] unqualified privilege that would not even allow for an in
 [15] camera, if you're talking about documents, an in camera
 [16] review.
 [17] Q Unqualified privilege. Indeed, Nixon held
 [18] differently. There may be a qualified privilege.
 [19] A Correct.
 [20] Q All right. But for purposes of making the record
 [21] for the court to consider this, Mr. Lindsey, will you tell
 [22] the grand jury how it is that these matters that we've been
 [23] inquiring of you about and, in particular, your response,
 [24] when I say you, I'm talking about you and your colleagues in
 [25] the Counsel's Office and, in fact, your colleagues in the

Page 67

[1] A I understand that. And there will be opportunities
 [2] to brief, I assume there would be an opportunity to brief
 [3] those issues and for me to try to tell you whether -- how the
 [4] court in Nixon defines national security, you know, I'm not
 [5] sure I'm capable of doing that.
 [6] So, again, I'm not sure that this is going to
 [7] advance the argument before the court because I am certainly
 [8] not an expert in this area and there will be others who will
 [9] obviously participate if this matter goes to a district
 [10] court.
 [11] Q Well, to the extent you've denied that those
 [12] matters are implicated, the matters discussed in Nixon are
 [13] implicated, it does inform the court.
 [14] A I have not denied it. I simply am not in a
 [15] position to be able to say whether or not -- whether national
 [16] security issues -- or how broad the Supreme Court intended
 [17] that term to be.
 [18] Q All right.
 [19] A If it means -- you know, if it's the same as
 [20] military matters, you know, it may be redundant. I just
 [21] don't know.
 [22] Q All right. Let's turn our attention, then, to the
 [23] attorney-client privilege and you've just indicated that you
 [24] have studied or researched the question of attorney-client
 [25] privilege as it relates to government attorneys. Is that

Page 68

[1] correct?
 [2] A I've read 503. Yes.
 [3] Q 503? The privilege rule.
 [4] A Right.
 [5] Q All right. Have you also read the highest opinion
 [6] in the land currently existing on this question? That is, in
 [7] re: Subpoena Duces Tecum, the 8th Circuit litigation out of
 [8] Arkansas that our office was involved in and your office was
 [9] involved in a year ago?
 [10] A Yes, I've read that.
 [11] Q Have you read that opinion?
 [12] A Yes.
 [13] Q And do you recall reading the --
 [14] A I'm not sure it's the highest -- well, never mind.
 [15] Q Well, do you have a higher opinion that relates to
 [16] attorney-client privilege on government attorneys?
 [17] A Well, you also have in re: Sealed Case. To the
 [18] extent that attorney-client privilege in a government setting
 [19] involves presidential communication or governmental lawyers,
 [20] attorney-client privilege may be subsumed within presidential
 [21] communications in certain governmental environments.
 [22] Q So if I understand you, it's your position that the
 [23] in re: Sealed Case opinion from the D.C. Circuit relates to
 [24] attorney-client privilege rather than executive privilege or
 [25] confidential presidential communications privilege?

Page 69

[1] A To the extent that attorney-client communications
 [2] are subsumed within presidential communications, as that term
 [3] is used in in re: Sealed Case, I think the answer to that
 [4] probably is yes.
 [5] Q And to the extent they are not subsumed, that
 [6] opinion is no authority at all for attorney-client privilege
 [7] analysis.
 [8] A Again, it dealt with presidential communications
 [9] privilege, not attorney-client privilege.
 [10] Q Well, does in re: Sealed Case offer any authority
 [11] in your research on the marital privilege?
 [12] A I don't believe so.
 [13] Q Priest-penitent privilege?
 [14] A I don't believe so.
 [15] Q Psychotherapist-client privilege? It doesn't
 [16] address those things, does it, Mr. Lindsey?
 [17] A It does not.
 [18] Q So you've told us you read the opinion.
 [19] A Yes, sir.
 [20] Q Let me read from an opinion, and we can quarrel
 [21] about whether this is the highest opinion in the land at the
 [22] present or not, but let me ask you if you're familiar with
 [23] this language from in re: Subpoena Duces Tecum, the 8th
 [24] Circuit litigation upon which the Supreme Court denied
 [25] certiorari.

Page 70

[1] "We believe the strong public interest in honest
 [2] government and in exposing wrongdoing by public officials
 [3] would be ill served by recognition of a governmental
 [4] attorney-client privilege applicable in criminal proceedings
 [5] inquiring into the actions of public officials."
 [6] Let's pause. Would you agree, Mr. Lindsey, that
 [7] this grand jury investigation is one involving a criminal
 [8] proceeding inquiring into the actions of public officials in
 [9] the White House? Or would you disagree with that?
 [10] A I don't know that to be a fact. No.
 [11] Q You don't know that.
 [12] A I mean, as I read the deal, it was Monica Lewinsky
 [13] and others. I don't know whether -- I mean --
 [14] Q But if the others are the President, include the
 [15] President, would you agree with that?
 [16] A Yes. If the others included the President.
 [17] Q All right. "We also believe that to allow any part
 [18] of the federal government to use its in-house attorneys as a
 [19] shield against the production of information relevant to a
 [20] federal criminal investigation would represent a gross misuse
 [21] of public assets." Are you familiar with that language?
 [22] A Again, you know, yes. I mean, I've read it, I've
 [23] read the case, I assume you're accurately quoting the case.
 [24] Q I'm accurately quoting the case.
 [25] A Okay. All right.

Page 71

[1] Q Now, do I understand you -- you disagree with this
 [2] holding, Mr. Lindsey?
 [3] A I don't know if that holding applies in the
 [4] District of Columbia. No, sir. I do not.
 [5] Q Well, is there a higher -- well, we'll talk about
 [6] that later. Let me refer --
 [7] MR. WISENBERG: Well, it doesn't apply here.
 [8] THE WITNESS: Correct. It does not apply here.
 [9] MR. BENNETT: But it's authority for a court that
 [10] may consider this issue.
 [11] THE WITNESS: Any court that has to consider it,
 [12] obviously it is some authority. That court's two to one
 [13] opinion.
 [14] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [15] Q I take it it's your hope that a D.C. court would
 [16] conclude that contrary to the 8th Circuit, there is not a
 [17] strong public interest in honest government and exposing
 [18] wrongdoing by public officials.
 [19] A No, sir. That's not my hope.
 [20] Q I take it that you hope that a D.C. court might
 [21] hold that it is appropriate for the federal government to use
 [22] in-house attorneys such as White House counsel to shield
 [23] against the production of information relevant to a federal
 [24] grand jury information.
 [25] A No, sir. That's not my hope.

Page 72

[1] Q Well, how is it that you're hoping that this is not
 [2] the authority upon which we can rely?
 [3] A You know, the attorney-client privilege is a
 [4] privilege that has been recognized for years that covers the
 [5] good and the bad and, you know, and therefore -- just like
 [6] the marital privilege or the other privileges, just because
 [7] someone invokes a privilege does not suggest as you are that
 [8] their purpose in invoking that privilege is to allow White
 [9] House counsel or government attorneys to act as a shield or
 [10] to -- whatever the quote was.
 [11] That's simply not the purpose of the privilege and
 [12] it's not -- in that case, you would never invoke the
 [13] privilege if you had exculpatory conduct, only do it if
 [14] somehow -- you know, was bad information. That is just not
 [15] the purpose of these privileges.
 [16] Q The purpose of the attorney-client privilege,
 [17] Mr. Lindsey, is it not, is to protect confidential
 [18] communications between an attorney and a client.
 [19] A Correct. All communications.
 [20] Q And the question is whether an entire staff of
 [21] government attorneys, paid for by the public, can refuse to
 [22] cooperate with a federal grand jury acting as an arm of the
 [23] public.
 [24] A Well, I am here cooperating. I'd be happy to
 [25] testify about matters that are not covered either by

Page 73

[1] presidential communications privilege or by the
 [2] attorney-client privilege. But with respect to
 [3] attorney-client privilege, to the extent that I'm the
 [4] attorney, you asked me whether I was a client for some
 [5] purposes, I am. I am the attorney for some purposes. It is
 [6] not my privilege to waive, sir.
 [7] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [8] Q Mr. Lindsey, correct me if I'm wrong, you said none
 [9] of your discussions, you said when you came in here that none
 [10] of your discussions with President Clinton with you about
 [11] this issue will you discuss with us. Isn't that correct?
 [12] A I don't know if I said that, you know, and I don't
 [13] know what the question would be that you would ask that
 [14] might, so I'm not prepared to make such -- I don't think I
 [15] can make such a broad statement.
 [16] MR. BENNETT: Let me try a question or two on this
 [17] line.
 [18] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [19] Q Tell the grand jury all conversations you had with
 [20] the President of the United States about Monica Lewinsky
 [21] since January 12, 1998. How's that?
 [22] A January --
 [23] Q 12, 1998. Well, let me cast broader. Tell the
 [24] grand jury about all conversations you had about Monica
 [25] Lewinsky at any time, including, say, since the first of the

Page 74

[1] year 1998.
 [2] A Other than in the context of the Jones v. Clinton
 [3] lawsuit or in the context of the Monica Lewinsky matter that
 [4] the OIG is investigating, I have had no communications with
 [5] the President about Monica Lewinsky and I believe my
 [6] communications with respect to either of those two matters
 [7] would be covered either by attorney-client or presidential
 [8] communication privileges.
 [9] BY MR. BIENERT:
 [10] Q Mr. Lindsey, do you understand that both of these
 [11] privileges are to be invoked by the client?
 [12] A Yes, sir. I'm not invoking them. I'll often say,
 [13] you know, that it's potentially privileged. That is correct.
 [14] I am not intending here to invoke either privilege. I am
 [15] simply raising the possibility that those privileges come
 [16] into play.
 [17] Q And you understand that in this case the client
 [18] would be the President or the presidency, correct?
 [19] A Correct.
 [20] Q And you understand that President Clinton is on
 [21] record as saying that he would fully cooperate in the
 [22] investigation, correct?
 [23] A Correct.
 [24] Q Is that an accurate statement, to your knowledge?
 [25] A Yes, sir. I'm here, I'm fully cooperating.

Page 75

[1] Q Let me get back to it. When President Clinton
 [2] publicly stated that he intended to fully cooperate in the
 [3] investigation, is it your understanding that that was an
 [4] accurate statement?
 [5] A Yes, sir.
 [6] Q Is it still your understanding --
 [7] A Yes, sir.
 [8] Q Let me finish.
 [9] A Okay.
 [10] Q Is it still your understanding that that is an
 [11] accurate statement?
 [12] A Yes, sir.
 [13] Q So --
 [14] A But, again, I don't think the President -- again,
 [15] he'll have to speak for himself. If you called Mr. Kendall
 [16] before this thing and asked him about his communications with
 [17] the President, I don't think you could sit here and say that
 [18] if the President indicated to Mr. Kendall that he shouldn't
 [19] tell you about his communication, that he wasn't fully
 [20] cooperating. And if you're suggesting that because I will
 [21] not tell you about either presidential communications or
 [22] potentially attorney-client privileged communications that I
 [23] am not cooperating, I would disagree with that. And I would
 [24] disagree that the President is not cooperating.
 [25] Q In the President's statement, did he put any

Page 76

[1] limitations on the disclosure of information? Yes or no.
 [2] A Again, I'm not even sure he said that statement, by
 [3] the way. I don't remember when he -- if you can show me a
 [4] press statement in this matter where he said he would fully
 [5] cooperate, you know, I can tell you whether he put any
 [6] qualifications on it. But, again, I don't believe most
 [7] people would believe that invading various privileges,
 [8] whether the marital privilege, attorney-client privilege or
 [9] presidential communication privileges constitutes not
 [10] cooperating.
 [11] Q Let me get back to my question again, sir. You
 [12] indicated a few moments ago that you were aware that the
 [13] President publicly announced he would cooperate in the
 [14] investigation. Correct?
 [15] A Again, I said that. Yes. You're now asking me if
 [16] I go back through every statement he's made since this matter
 [17] came up, whether he's ever actually made that statement, I'm
 [18] not sure I can point to a statement where I remember him
 [19] saying those words.
 [20] Q As counsel for the presidency or the President, are
 [21] you aware of any statements to you where the President has
 [22] indicated that he wanted to limit disclosure of information
 [23] in this matter, that being the Monica Lewinsky matter?
 [24] A Again, I'm not going to discuss my communications
 [25] with the President to me.

Page 77

[1] Q Do you agree, sir, that if the President hasn't put
 [2] any limitations and has in fact indicated that he would fully
 [3] cooperate, that that would constitute a waiver of any
 [4] attorney-client privilege?
 [5] A No, sir. No, sir. I would not agree with that.
 [6] Not for a second.
 [7] Q So in other words, is it accurate -- and then I'll
 [8] conclude my questions, is it accurate that you, sir, are
 [9] exerting the President's attorney-client privilege --
 [10] A No, sir. I --
 [11] Q Let me finish my question. When the President
 [12] himself has not indicated a desire to invoke it?
 [13] A Sir, I had indicated this earlier that obviously it
 [14] is either the client or the President's privilege to assert.
 [15] I am simply raising that these issues that you're asking me
 [16] to discuss are potentially covered by those privileges and
 [17] that I have not been instructed that I am in a position to
 [18] answer those questions.
 [19] BY MR. BITTMAN:
 [20] Q And you suspected, Mr. Lindsey, when you came in
 [21] here, before you came in here today, that we would ask you
 [22] questions answers to which may be covered by the
 [23] attorney-client privilege or executive privilege, is that
 [24] correct?
 [25] A Absolutely. We've had discussions with your office

Page 78

[1] in which we've tried to resolve these issues and you instead
 [2] of trying to resolve them have subpoenaed me to testify
 [3] today, knowing that -- you know, I assume knowing that I
 [4] would have to do what I did.
 [5] Q Knowing that we may ask you those questions, did
 [6] you go to the President and ask the President whether or not
 [7] he would waive attorney-client privilege or waive executive
 [8] privilege?
 [9] A Again, I believe that would be a covered
 [10] communication and that I cannot talk about my communications
 [11] with the President on these matters.
 [12] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [13] Q Are you telling us, are you telling the grand jury,
 [14] that knowing this issue would likely come up and knowing that
 [15] only the President can invoke executive privilege, that you
 [16] came here today not knowing whether or not he has invoked
 [17] executive privilege on these issues?
 [18] A He has not been asked to invoke executive privilege
 [19] because, again, no one knew what subjects -- you know, there
 [20] are subjects that I am capable of testifying about that might
 [21] assist in your investigation that are not covered,
 [22] potentially covered, by these privileges. So he has not --
 [23] he has stated publicly that he has not invoked either
 [24] privilege at this point and that he would await advice from
 [25] his counsel when the issue arose as to whether he should or

Page 79

[1] shouldn't.
 [2] BY MR. BITTMAN:
 [3] Q Why don't we take a break and why don't you contact
 [4] the President and see if he's going to invoke the executive
 [5] and attorney-client privilege?
 [6] A Again, I don't believe that's required today. I am
 [7] simply telling you that these conversations are potentially
 [8] privileged and therefore I am not in a position to respond to
 [9] them.
 [10] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [11] Q Let me just inform you that the position of this
 [12] office is that no witness can invoke executive privilege
 [13] unless the President has said they could invoke executive
 [14] privilege.
 [15] A Again --
 [16] Q Let me finish. Is it my understanding that you are
 [17] not agreeing to find out whether or not the President is
 [18] invoking this privilege?
 [19] A I am not going to go outside and call the President
 [20] of the United States, if that's your question. I am not
 [21] invoking the privilege. I have raised the issue that these
 [22] issues are potentially covered by privilege and therefore I
 [23] am not at liberty to speak to them.
 [24] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [25] Q How can the grand jury tell the difference? You're

Page 80

[1] not answering the question in either context. Whether you're
 [2] invoking the privilege or preserving the right to do so,
 [3] you're not answering the questions.
 [4] A If the President decides not to invoke the
 [5] privilege or if a court finds that the privilege does not
 [6] apply, I will, I assume, be back here and will respond to
 [7] these questions.
 [8] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [9] Q How soon do you believe that you can get an answer,
 [10] that the grand jury can get an answer, as to whether or not
 [11] the President is going to invoke executive privilege, about
 [12] this and other matters we might ask you?
 [13] A I don't know the answer to that. I think he would
 [14] seek advice from his counsel as to what he should do in that
 [15] case and I am not in a position to be able to tell you what
 [16] the timeframe for that is.
 [17] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [18] Q But you acknowledge he has the right to waive it if
 [19] he so chooses.
 [20] A Absolutely.
 [21] Q He could direct you to answer these questions if he
 [22] wanted to.
 [23] A They are the President's privileges. Yes.
 [24] Q On this point, let me read further from the Los
 [25] Angeles Times article of yesterday because I think it

Page 81

[1] potentially informs us and I want to question you about it.
 [2] "A related showdown," this is after the discussion
 [3] about whether executive privilege would be asserted. "A
 [4] related showdown between Starr and Clinton's defense is
 [5] expected to arise because of the President's use of
 [6] government paid White House lawyers to assist his private
 [7] lawyers, David Kendall and Robert Bennett." We're on this
 [8] topic now, sir.
 [9] "Last year, the St. Louis based U.S. 8th Circuit
 [10] Court of Appeals held that notes taken by government lawyers
 [11] in connection with one aspect of Starr's Whitewater
 [12] investigation could not be shielded by the attorney-client
 [13] privilege and the U.S. Supreme Court in a nine to zero
 [14] decision declined to hear the administration's appeal of the
 [15] 8th Circuit's ruling. Starr obtained the notes. Yet from
 [16] the outset of the controversy regarding the former intern,"
 [17] and we're talking about Monica Lewinsky, "Clinton has relied
 [18] on both his private and public lawyers, notably White House
 [19] Counsel Charles F.C. Ruff and his deputy, Lanny Breuer, to
 [20] carry out details of the joint defense strategy. Those
 [21] familiar with Clinton's defense said the President's lawyers
 [22] welcome a fight on this front and would hope for a favorable
 [23] decision from the Washington, D.C. Circuit Court of Appeals."
 [24] Is that correct, Mr. Lindsey? Is that consistent
 [25] with your knowledge? That the President's lawyers, of which

Page 82

[1] you are one, are hoping for a fight on this front?
 [2] A No, sir.
 [3] Q In hopes of getting a favorable ruling on the
 [4] existence of attorney-client privilege along the lines we
 [5] were discussing a moment ago when I was referring to the
 [6] 8th Circuit case?
 [7] A No, sir. I don't believe anybody in the Counsel's
 [8] Office welcomes this fight.
 [9] Q Let me read on. "Moreover, any delay the
 [10] President's lawyers can impose on Starr's investigation buys
 [11] Clinton important time. If Starr ultimately presents..."
 [12] Well, I won't read beyond there.
 [13] A Can you tell me what that article was? The Los
 [14] Angeles Times of yesterday?
 [15] Q Los Angeles Times, yesterday, front page, David
 [16] Wilmon. Discusses what appears to be, again, informed by
 [17] people in your office.
 [18] A Again, I don't have any knowledge of that.
 [19] Q In particular, the last paragraph of the story,
 [20] "White House officials speaking on condition of anonymity
 [21] said they are confident of prevailing on this issue." It
 [22] sounds as if, Mr. Lindsey, if the reporter got it right based
 [23] on his sources in your office, that you are seeking a
 [24] strategy of delaying in hopes of impeding the Starr
 [25] investigation.

Page 83

[1] A That is not correct.
 [2] Q So you disavow those sources speaking on condition
 [3] of anonymity who provided this information.
 [4] A The sources -- I thought you just said -- the White
 [5] House believed that they would prevail in the D.C. Circuit.
 [6] I don't know how much of that article is written from White
 [7] House sources, but to the extent that any White House source
 [8] says that our strategy is to delay this investigation, yes, I
 [9] would disavow that.
 [10] We believe that these are important governmental
 [11] issues that need to be resolved and that I'm certainly not in
 [12] a position of coming to you, to come here today and tell you,
 [13] you know -- and not raise the possibility of those
 [14] privileges.
 [15] Q Important governmental issues, needing to be
 [16] resolved, but not so important and not so necessary of
 [17] resolution that before your appearance here today you asked
 [18] the one person in government who has the ability and the
 [19] authority to waive them about whether he wanted them invoked.
 [20] Is that correct? And --
 [21] A Again --
 [22] Q Let me continue. And the effect of that failure to
 [23] ask the question on your part will necessarily delay this
 [24] investigation.
 [25] A Again, I don't believe I testified about my

Page 84

[1] conversations with the President one way or the other. You
 [2] just suggested that I had not asked the President. I thought
 [3] I indicated that I was not going to talk about any
 [4] conversations I had with the President.
 [5] Q I see. So we're to gather that either you didn't
 [6] talk to the President or, if you did, you're not going to
 [7] tell us the answer to the question whether he authorized you
 [8] to invoke these privileges.
 [9] A They are not my privileges to invoke.
 [10] Q Well, can we assume that if you had had that
 [11] conversation and he had directed you to answer the questions
 [12] and to waive the privileges, you'd be doing so today?
 [13] A I don't know if you can draw that inference or not
 [14] because I'm not going to talk about my conversations.
 [15] BY MR. BITTMAN:
 [16] Q Have you ever talked to the President about Paula
 [17] Jones? Matters involving the Paula Jones litigation?
 [18] A Yes.
 [19] Q Can you tell us about those?
 [20] A No, sir.
 [21] Q Why not?
 [22] A Because as I indicated in my statement, one of the
 [23] roles I played in the Paula Jones matter since the Supreme
 [24] Court held that it could be pursued while he was in office is
 [25] to serve as a confidential intermediary between his private

Page 85

[1] counsel and the President for the purposes of facilitating
 [2] information that was necessary in that matter.
 [3] Q And what privilege, then, would you be asserting?
 [4] A Attorney-client privilege, sir. And also, again, I
 [5] think it's presidential communication to the extent that,
 [6] again, you are dealing with a man whose responsibilities are
 [7] to be President of the United States. To the extent that you
 [8] have to go to different, if you will, reporting procedures
 [9] than would be expected in a normal private litigation matter,
 [10] I think that could also involve presidential communication
 [11] privilege as well. So, again, I don't want to limit it to
 [12] attorney-client or presidential communication.
 [13] Q How many times have you talked to the President
 [14] about the Paula Jones litigation?
 [15] A Many. I don't know if I could give you an accurate
 [16] number.
 [17] Q More than ten or less than ten?
 [18] A More than ten.
 [19] Q More than fifty or less than fifty?
 [20] A That's a number -- I don't know. I couldn't do
 [21] that. I don't know.
 [22] Q At any of the times that you've discussed the Paula
 [23] Jones litigation with the President, were non-attorney's
 [24] present?
 [25] A Yes.

Page 86

[1] Q How many times?
 [2] A Mostly around press conferences where we would be
 [3] briefing him on possible press questions.
 [4] Q Who were the non-attorneys who were present?
 [5] A Again, I can't draw you a picture. It would be
 [6] people from the press office, probably Mike McCurry, Joe
 [7] Lockhart perhaps, his deputy. Depending on when it came up,
 [8] he had other deputies. It would be senior advisors in the
 [9] White House. It could go from George Stephanopoulos at one
 [10] point to Rahm Emmanuel to Doug Sosnik.
 [11] Q Have you ever taken notes in any of your meetings
 [12] with the President where the Paula Jones litigation was
 [13] discussed?
 [14] A Probably not.
 [15] Q Has anyone during the meetings where the Paula
 [16] Jones litigation was discussed taken any notes, to your
 [17] knowledge?
 [18] A Any White House person?
 [19] Q Any person.
 [20] A Yes. I believe his lawyer took notes.
 [21] Q Which lawyer?
 [22] A Either Mr. Bennett or somebody connected with
 [23] Mr. Bennett's law firm.
 [24] Q Who from the White House has attended meetings the
 [25] Paula Jones litigation was discussed with the President?

Page 87

[1] A I just told you -- litigation?
 [2] Q Yes. Anyone. Including attorneys or
 [3] non-attorneys.
 [4] A Well, again, the only time non-attorneys I think
 [5] would be present would be in anticipation of press
 [6] statements. With respect to non-press related, the only
 [7] people would be, I believe, myself or Chuck Ruff.
 [8] Q And you indicated Rahm Emmanuel, Doug Sosnik. What
 [9] about Paul Begala?
 [10] A Yes. Those would be relating to press conferences
 [11] or press statements.
 [12] Q Anyone else that you know of from the White House
 [13] who attended a meeting with the President where the Paula
 [14] Jones litigation was discussed?
 [15] A Again, there would be other people at those -- Mike
 [16] McCurry, there would be other people at those press
 [17] conference type meetings. I can't think of anybody offhand,
 [18] but they would be people from our press office, people from
 [19] our sort of general policy advisors. It could well be -- if
 [20] that question came up and we were also talking about domestic
 [21] policy issues, national security issues, that those questions
 [22] would also come up at the press conference, that there would
 [23] be other advisors who represented those matters, would also
 [24] be present, but since I can't tell you exactly which press
 [25] conference and what the issues that were on the table were, I

Page 88

[1] can't tell you who would be at those press briefings.
 [2] Q With regard to the meetings that were held where
 [3] the Paula Jones litigation was discussed and one or more of
 [4] these non-attorneys were present, please tell us and the
 [5] grand jurors what occurred at those meetings and what was
 [6] said.
 [7] A Again, the only ones I can recall relate to press
 [8] conferences. I assume after the Supreme Court ruled that the
 [9] case could go forward, at the next press conference, we would
 [10] expect the President would get a question about the Paula
 [11] Jones matter. At various points there were discussions about
 [12] settlement that were in the press. I believe at a press
 [13] conference that was around those times, there would be a
 [14] question, we would be prepping him for a question on those
 [15] matters. Again, I'm not sure I can tell you what was
 [16] discussed.
 [17] They were all in connection with press statements
 [18] or press conferences and would have been around -- you know,
 [19] clearly back when the lawsuit was first brought, there would
 [20] have been press statements that he made or press statements
 [21] that his spokesperson made. Again, you know, what was
 [22] discussed was basically what was ultimately probably
 [23] reflected in his public statements.
 [24] Q Did you relay some of the information that you
 [25] discussed with the President to these press people, Rahm

Page 89

[1] Emmanuel, Doug Sosnik, Paul Begala and Mike McCurry?
 [2] A Did I -- do that again for me, please.
 [3] Q Did you discuss with Rahm Emmanuel, Doug Sosnik,
 [4] Paul Begala, Mike McCurry and other non-attorneys the
 [5] information and the matters that were discussed when you
 [6] discussed them with the President and Chuck Ruff?
 [7] In other words, you have a meeting with the
 [8] President and/or Chuck Ruff, you talk about the Paula Jones
 [9] litigation, do you talk about that meeting, do you then talk
 [10] about those matters with Rahm Emmanuel, Doug Sosnik, Paul
 [11] Begala, Mike McCurry or others?
 [12] A It is possible. I cannot recall an instance where
 [13] we would have. No. But, again, I don't want to make a
 [14] definitive statement under oath, because I cannot recall
 [15] every time we've had those meetings, but I do not believe we
 [16] would convey information that we learned from the President
 [17] to those individuals.
 [18] Q Did you learn facts from the President about the
 [19] Paula Jones litigation when you discussed it with him?
 [20] A In my role as an intermediary between his private
 [21] attorneys, Skadden Arps, Mr. Bennett, and him, yes, I would
 [22] assume I learned facts.
 [23] Q Will you tell the grand jurors what those facts
 [24] were?
 [25] A No, sir. I do not believe I can.

Page 90

[1] Q Why not?
 [2] A Again, I believe that those are confidential
 [3] communications that are covered either by attorney-client --
 [4] potentially covered by attorney-client privilege or the
 [5] presidential communications privilege.
 [6] Q Did you discuss with the President Monica Lewinsky
 [7] in regards to the Paula Jones litigation? Anything to do
 [8] with Monica Lewinsky?
 [9] A Yes.
 [10] Q Tell us what you discussed.
 [11] A Again, I don't believe I can
 [12] On what basis?
 [13] A The same basis that I just stated earlier. I mean,
 [14] I can repeat it if you would like every time or I can just
 [15] simply refer back to my statement and to what I just
 [16] indicated to you earlier.
 [17] Q Were you present at the President's deposition in
 [18] the Paula Jones case?
 [19] A Was I present --
 [20] Q For the deposition.
 [21] A I think the answer to that is no.
 [22] Q Did you talk to the President on the day of the
 [23] deposition, prior to the deposition?
 [24] A Yes.
 [25] Q And did you talk to the President after the

Page 91

[1] deposition?
 [2] A Yes.
 [3] Q Did you talk to the President about the deposition?
 [4] A Yes.
 [5] Q Have you read the deposition?
 [6] A Yes.
 [7] Q Then you know in the deposition the President has
 [8] identified you as having told him that Monica Lewinsky was
 [9] identified as a witness in the Paula Jones case.
 [10] A I don't recall that. No.
 [11] Q Did you tell the President that Monica Lewinsky was
 [12] identified as a witness in the Paula Jones case?
 [13] A Again, I don't know whether I can discuss my
 [14] conversation with the President about this.
 [15] Q The President has already discussed it, apparently.
 [16] A Again, you may have to show it to me, but I'm not
 [17] in a position to discuss it.
 [18] MR. BITTMAN: Sol, can you find that?
 [19] MR. WISENBERG: Do you have that? There's an
 [20] index.
 [21] THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, did you ask me if I read
 [22] it? I'm not sure I have read his deposition in its entirety.
 [23] It was a long deposition.
 [24] BY MR. BITTMAN:
 [25] Q Have you in fact been briefed on what occurred at

Page 92

[1] the deposition?
 [2] A I had conversations with the President before and
 [3] after the deposition.
 [4] Q Have you read portions of the deposition?
 [5] A Yes.
 [6] Q Has it been summarized to you?
 [7] A No.
 [8] Q Have you talked to the President's private
 [9] attorneys, that is, Mr. Bennett and anyone from his law firm
 [10] or Mr. Kendall and anyone from his law firm, about the Paula
 [11] Jones litigation?
 [12] A Clearly, yes.
 [13] Q Have you learned facts from Mr. Bennett or anyone
 [14] from his law firm about the Paula Jones litigation?
 [15] A Yes.
 [16] Q Have you given Mr. Bennett facts that you have
 [17] learned in talking to other people about the Paula Jones
 [18] litigation?
 [19] A Again, I'd be -- yes, I think so.
 [20] Q Have you given facts to Mr. Kendall about the Paula
 [21] Jones litigation?
 [22] A I'm less sure about that. I don't believe so.
 [23] Q Have you learned facts from Mr. Kendall about the
 [24] Paula Jones litigation?
 [25] A I don't believe so.

Page 93

[1] Q Have you spoken to any member of the media about
 [2] the Paula Jones litigation?
 [3] A No.
 [4] Q Directly or indirectly.
 [5] A I don't know what you mean by indirectly. I have
 [6] not spoken to any member of the media about the Paula Jones
 [7] litigation.
 [8] Q Have you caused anyone at the White House to talk
 [9] to any members of the media about the Paula Jones litigation?
 [10] A Again, to give a categorical no to that is
 [11] dangerous. I don't believe so. Again, when we get press
 [12] questions, I have told people in the White House that our
 [13] response is you should ask Mr. Bennett about those, so to the
 [14] extent that they then tell a member of the press, you know,
 [15] "We can't answer that or we won't answer that, you should ask
 [16] Mr. Bennett," then, yes, indirectly I have given information
 [17] to the press about the Paula Jones matter in its broadest
 [18] aspects.
 [19] Q You have indicated already through Mr. Jack
 [20] Bennett's question here today that the White House has talked
 [21] to attorneys who have represented witnesses in our
 [22] investigation, that is, the investigation involving Monica
 [23] Lewinsky.
 [24] A Yes.
 [25] Q Is that correct?

Page 94

[1] A Yes. And let me just for the record, I believe we
 [2] told you that we were going to do that and that you all had
 [3] been aware of that, as I believe we told you all that we were
 [4] going to try to find lawyers for some of these people who
 [5] didn't have lawyers and you all indicated, I believe, that
 [6] you thought that was helpful.
 [7] Q Have people at the White House similarly talked to
 [8] witnesses or attorneys for witnesses in the Paula Jones
 [9] litigation?
 [10] A I'm sorry, what's the question?
 [11] Q Has anyone at the White House talked to witnesses
 [12] in the Paula Jones case or attorneys for witnesses in the
 [13] Paula Jones case?
 [14] A Well, I spoke to Linda Tripp. Now, I don't know
 [15] whether Linda Tripp is a witness or potential witness in the
 [16] Paula Jones case.
 [17] Q She is a witness in the Paula Jones case.
 [18] A All right. Then the answer to that would be yes, I
 [19] spoke to Linda Tripp.
 [20] Q Has anyone else at the White House talked to
 [21] witnesses in the Paula Jones case or attorneys for witnesses
 [22] in the Paula Jones case as far as you know?
 [23] A Not that I'm aware.
 [24] Q Have you ever been told that?
 [25] A I don't believe so.

Page 95

[1] Q Why would you talk to witnesses in the Monica
 [2] Lewinsky case or attorneys for witnesses in the Monica
 [3] Lewinsky case and not talk to witnesses or attorneys for
 [4] witnesses in the Paula Jones case?
 [5] A Well, my belief is that the Monica Lewinsky case
 [6] goes to the issues of the President and the presidency, the
 [7] President as president and the presidency, whereas other than
 [8] facilitating communication between the President's private
 [9] attorneys and the President, the Paula Jones case did not
 [10] have the same broad implications.
 [11] So to the extent that we in the Counsel's Office
 [12] played a role in the Paula Jones case, it was mostly for the
 [13] purposes of facilitating communications after the Supreme
 [14] Court decision between the President and his counsel and to
 [15] facilitate the passage of information back and forth between
 [16] the two.
 [17] Again, it's because of the unique nature of the
 [18] presidency that he would have to try to litigate this private
 [19] matter at the same time that he was conducting his presidency
 [20] that I believe that that was justified and needed. Again,
 [21] the Monica Lewinsky matter in my view much more broadly
 [22] implicates the President and the presidency.
 [23] Q Let me read to you from the President's deposition
 [24] in the Paula Jones case. This is from page 69, lines 4 to 9.
 [25] "Question: Did you ever talk with Monica Lewinsky

Page 96

[1] about the possibility that she might be asked to testify in
 [2] this case?"
 [3] "Answer: Bruce Lindsey. I think Bruce Lindsey
 [4] told me that she was -- I think maybe that's the first person
 [5] who told me she was."
 [6] Does that refresh your recollection as to whether
 [7] you talked to the President about Monica Lewinsky being
 [8] identified as a witness in the Paula Jones case?
 [9] A No, it doesn't refresh my recollection.
 [10] Q When did you first know that Monica Lewinsky was a
 [11] witness in the Paula Jones case?
 [12] A Can I ask my lawyer whether I can respond to that
 [13] question?
 [14] Q Yes. Well, why don't you write that down? Why
 [15] don't you write that down with your questions?
 [16] From whom did you learn that Monica Lewinsky was
 [17] identified as a witness? Actually -- well --
 [18] A Let me answer it. Without -- well, I don't want to
 [19] waive any privileges here, I certainly don't want to walk
 [20] down this road. Monica Lewinsky's name appeared on a witness
 [21] list provided by the plaintiffs.
 [22] Q From whom did you receive the witness list?
 [23] A Again, you know, I -- I'm -- we're walking down
 [24] that road. You know, I don't know if I can respond to that.
 [25] Q When did you receive the witness list?

Page 97

[1] A I think I can -- well, let me see if I can answer
 [2] when.
 [3] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [4] Q For the record, what particular privileges are you
 [5] asserting in refusing to answer those questions?
 [6] A I'm going to find out whether they're covered by
 [7] the attorney-client privilege. Again, I'll be happy to ask.
 [8] BY MR. BIENERT:
 [9] Q Let's get a clarification. When Mr. Bittman asked
 [10] you about the distinction as to why you and the White House
 [11] Counsel are involved in getting information from witnesses on
 [12] the Monica Lewinsky matter but not on the Paula Jones matter,
 [13] am I accurate that you indicated the distinction is your view
 [14] is that the White House Counsel's view is the Monica Lewinsky
 [15] matter involves the presidency, your bailiwick, whereas the
 [16] Paula Jones matter does not?
 [17] A Well, there are aspects -- no. Again, there are
 [18] aspects of the Paula Jones matter, once the Supreme Court
 [19] held that it could go forward during the presidency that
 [20] implicates the presidency. And so that's why when he asked
 [21] me whether I was potentially asserting attorney-client or
 [22] executive privilege, presidential communications, I said
 [23] possibly both because there are aspects of the Paula Jones
 [24] case by the mere fact that it is being brought at the time
 [25] that he is a sitting president that implicates the

Page 98

1] presidency.
 2] Q Is it accurate, then, that to the degree you
 3] believe it implicates the presidency, it's more ministerial,
 4] namely the fact that because the President is being tied up
 5] for Paula Jones related matters he is not at that time able
 6] to do his presidential functions and that is the reason that
 7] you conclude it affects the presidency?
 8] A To some extent. Again, I don't want to be limited
 9] to that, but clearly scheduling, communications back and
 10] forth, a private attorney can call up his client, you know,
 11] and usually get through, you know, in a fairly routine manner
 12] and it doesn't happen at the White House, so there are
 13] ministerial aspects to it. There are, you know -- again, but
 14] I wouldn't want to be limited solely to that.
 15] Q Do you agree that the substantive issues and nature
 16] of the Paula Jones matter does not implicate the presidency?
 17] A No, sir. I do not. I gave an example --
 18] Q Why not?
 19] A Settlement, for example. You know, whether or not
 20] the Paula Jones matter should be or shouldn't be settled and
 21] on what terms I believe implicates the presidency as well as
 22] the President, as the President as Bill Clinton.
 23] Q Is there any legal matter, private legal matter,
 24] that the President could be involved in that you would say
 25] would not implicate the presidency?

Page 99

1] A To some degree, no. I mean, I think that's the
 2] whole problem with the Supreme Court decision is that to
 3] allow private litigation to go on against a president while
 4] he's sitting as president always implicates the presidency to
 5] some degree, even if the best efforts are to keep them
 6] separate.
 7] Q So as you sit here today, are you capable of giving
 8] us any example of anything that could occur to the President
 9] in his private capacity that you would not take the view that
 10] you and White House Counsel are allowed to be involved in in
 11] your capacity as White House lawyers?
 12] A Again, I can think of examples where we are
 13] involved. For example, his taxes are a private matter but
 14] because the public is interested in the President's tax
 15] returns, the White House Counsel's Office and the White House
 16] press secretary gets involved with understanding, reviewing,
 17] preparing for press questions about his taxes. So, you know,
 18] I'm sure there may be -- I mean, I guess my answer is there
 19] may be.
 20] If you're asking me to sit here right now and tell
 21] you what they are, I am not sure. It is very difficult when
 22] you are dealing with a sitting president to not have any
 23] matter implicate to one degree or another his presidency and
 24] he as president.
 25] Q How many hours would you estimate that you have

Page 100

1] spent working on matters in any way related to the Paula
 2] Jones litigation?
 3] A I don't have the answer to that.
 4] Q Well, you said you had at least fifty meetings,
 5] correct?
 6] A No, I didn't say that. I mean, he asked me whether
 7] I had fifty, I told him I couldn't respond to that, whether I
 8] did or didn't, so I didn't say I had at least fifty. I said
 9] more than ten.
 10] Q Is it accurate that you've spent hundreds of hours
 11] of your time as White House Counsel working on matters
 12] related to the civil lawsuit against the President in the
 13] Paula Jones matter?
 14] A Hundreds of hours I think is high.
 15] Q Close to a hundred?
 16] A Again, probably.
 17] Q That's all at taxpayer expense, correct?
 18] A You know, again, he's the President of the United
 19] States.
 20] Q Let me ask my question again. You're paid by the
 21] taxpayer, correct?
 22] A Yes, sir.
 23] Q And to the degree that you are spending hours,
 24] whether it's one hour or a hundred hours or hundreds of
 25] hours, working on the Paula Jones matter, you are doing that

Page 101

1] in your capacity as a person paid by the taxpayer, correct?
 2] A Correct.
 3] Q And is it also true that it is your position that
 4] while you're doing those hours, whatever they may be, that
 5] you are not able to reveal any of the subject matter of
 6] anything discussed with the President regarding the Paula
 7] Jones matter?
 8] A I don't know if I've ever said I couldn't discuss
 9] anything. You know, if you're asking me to discuss
 10] communications that I had with the President or
 11] communications I had with the private attorneys, my answer is
 12] I cannot discuss those. Yes.
 13] Q You do agree, sir, that things that you discuss
 14] with the press personnel either who work for the White House
 15] or people who work at the White House who then make press
 16] statements, that you can discuss that with us, correct?
 17] A I'm not sure I agree with that.
 18] Q Well, sir, you're aware that in the last several
 19] weeks there have been several spokespersons, whether they be
 20] White House employees, press personnel, et cetera, who have
 21] gone on national television and made various statements
 22] denouncing Kenneth Starr and this investigation, correct?
 23] A No, I don't believe that's true.
 24] Q Well, are you aware that --
 25] A There have certainly been White House press people

Page 102

1] who have been on national television programs. I don't know
 2] if I believe that any of them ever have denounced Kenneth
 3] Starr.
 4] Q Well, have there been press people who have been on
 5] national programs who have said word to the effect that the
 6] accusations involving Monica Lewinsky are false?
 7] A Again, you know, I don't -- you know -- I don't
 8] know the answer to that. I'm sorry.
 9] BY MR. BENNETT:
 10] Q Where does Paul Begala fit in the hierarchy of the
 11] White House? Is he a press guy? Is he a counsel guy? Where
 12] is he?
 13] A He is a policy guy. His title, I believe, is
 14] counsellor.
 15] Q But he's an official White House employee.
 16] A Correct. As is Rahm Emmanuel, as is Ann Lewis.
 17] Q And so when Paul Begala went on national television
 18] a couple of days ago, not as a representative of the press
 19] office, but as counsel in the White House --
 20] A Counsellor.
 21] Q Counsellor in the White House and stated that
 22] Kenneth Starr was "corrupt" --
 23] A Well, see, Mr. Bennett, I heard that quote. He
 24] said in the way that Lord Acton -- what Mr. Begala said is in
 25] the way Lord Acton meant that, that absolute power corrupts

Page 103

1] absolutely. So he didn't --
 2] Q So Judge Starr should be less insulted about being
 3] called corrupt.
 4] A You know -- if you're asking me to defend Paul
 5] Begala's statement, I won't and I can't.
 6] Q Let me ask this question. Has there been a
 7] concerted effort known to you, either conducted out of your
 8] office or in some other office in the White House, that is
 9] designed to criticize the Independent Counsel investigation
 10] and this grand jury's work?
 11] A Mr. Bennett, I'd like to answer your question. I
 12] do not believe I can discuss matters that go on in the White
 13] House related to our communication among senior staff about
 14] the Monica Lewinsky matter.
 15] Q So you're unwilling to answer the question whether
 16] there has been a concerted effort in the White House to
 17] discredit and criticize this investigation?
 18] A I am not going to answer questions about
 19] conversations and communications within the White House among
 20] senior staff or among senior staff and the President.
 21] Q You are aware, sir, that those senior staff and
 22] spokespersons for the administration have repeatedly accused
 23] the Independent Counsel's office of being the source of leaks
 24] of grand jury information. You're aware of that?
 25] A I'm aware that Mr. Kendall made that allegation.

Page 104

1 Yes.
 2 Q And you're aware that others in the White House
 3 have made that allegation, Mr. Lindsey.
 4 A I don't know if I'm aware of that or not.
 5 Q Well, did Rahm Emmanuel say it? Did Paul Begala
 6 say it? Did James Carville say it?
 7 A Well, James Carville is not in the White House.
 8 Q Did Mike McCurry say it? These are people in the
 9 White House. Are you denying having heard that those people
 10 as spokespersons for the White House have made allegations
 11 that leaks are coming from Kenneth Starr's office? Are you
 12 denying that under oath?
 13 A Well, first of all, James Carville is not in the
 14 White House.
 15 Q Strike him. What about the others? Is Paul Begala
 16 in the White House?
 17 A Yes.
 18 Q Is Mike McCurry in the White House?
 19 A Yes.
 20 Q Is Rahm Emmanuel in the White House?
 21 A Yes. You know, if you're telling me they made
 22 those statements, I don't have any -- I cannot sit here and
 23 remember a statement where they said that the Independent
 24 Counsel's office has leaked. I think they have said things
 25 like NBC news reported last night that based on sources in

Page 107

1 the Paula Jones litigation?
 2 A Oh, probably two or three.
 3 Q Okay. When was the first time?
 4 A I don't recall.
 5 Q Approximately when was it?
 6 A I don't -- you know, I mean, some time after the
 7 Supreme Court ruling, I would think. Again, you know --
 8 Q Okay. When was the last time you talked to him
 9 about it?
 10 A Sunday -- Monday, the 19th of January. I spoke to
 11 him both Sunday and Monday.
 12 Q So you talked to him Sunday, January 18th, and then
 13 Monday, January 19th?
 14 A Correct.
 15 Q And, just for the record, Saturday, the 17th, was
 16 the day of the President's deposition in the Paula Jones
 17 case.
 18 A Correct.
 19 Q All right. Tell us what you and -- how long was
 20 the conversation on Sunday, January 18th, with Vernon Jordan?
 21 A I had lunch with him.
 22 Q How long was the lunch?
 23 A An hour.
 24 Q Who else was present?
 25 A Just he and I.

Page 105

1 the Independent Counsel's office blah, blah, blah, whatever
 2 it was.
 3 And so to the extent that NBC news reports or The
 4 Wall Street Journal reports or New York Times reports that
 5 it's sources within the Independent Counsel's office, then,
 6 yes, I think they have gone out there and pointed out that
 7 those press people indicate that their sources are people
 8 within the Independent Counsel's staff.
 9 Q And that's the matter --
 10 I'm sorry, Mr. Wisenberg?
 11 MR. WISENBERG: Can I ask a few discrete questions
 12 on that topic?
 13 MR. BENNETT: Yes.
 14 BY MR. WISENBERG:
 15 Q First of all, do you know an individual by the name
 16 of Joe Lockhart?
 17 A Yes.
 18 Q He works for Mr. McCurry, is that correct?
 19 A Right. He is a Deputy White House Press Secretary.
 20 Q Are you aware that in the last couple of weeks he
 21 has both accused the Independent Counsel's office, Judge
 22 Starr's office of grand jury leaks and mentioned that it is
 23 unlawful to make those leaks? Just are you aware of that or
 24 not?
 25 A Again, I cannot recall a specific time when I heard

Page 108

1 Q When had the lunch been arranged?
 2 A Sunday morning.
 3 Q Who requested the lunch?
 4 A He did.
 5 Q When?
 6 A Sunday morning.
 7 Q Sunday morning. Tell us, where was the lunch?
 8 A The Park Hyatt.
 9 Q Who paid for it?
 10 A He did.
 11 Q What was discussed?
 12 A About the Paula Jones case?
 13 Q Yes.
 14 A I'm not in a position to be able to talk about it.
 15 Q Why not?
 16 A Well, because while Mr. Jordan is a private
 17 citizen, he also is an advisor to the President and so to the
 18 extent that what we talked about at that luncheon involved
 19 advice to the President, I think it's covered by the
 20 presidential communications privilege.
 21 Q So you did discuss with Mr. Jordan matters related
 22 to the Paula Jones case.
 23 A Aspects of the Paula Jones case, yes.
 24 Q Did you discuss Monica Lewinsky?
 25 A Yes.

Page 106

1 those words come from Joe's mouth. You know, I don't have
 2 any way of denying that he may have said it and you may have
 3 an article where he's quoted as saying that --
 4 Q I'm just asking if you're aware --
 5 A I don't think I've ever heard those words come from
 6 Joe's mouth, so I guess I have no firsthand knowledge of
 7 that.
 8 Q Those words or words to that effect.
 9 A Again, I don't even remember Joe being quoted on
 10 this that much. You know, I just -- you know --
 11 Q Let me ask you this. Do you know directly or
 12 indirectly, firsthand, secondhand, eighteenth hand, who
 13 revealed the news media the information, whether true or not,
 14 the information that Monica Lewinsky had made 37 visits to
 15 the White House after she went to the Pentagon?
 16 A No, I do not.
 17 BY MR. BITTMAN:
 18 Q Do you know Vernon Jordan?
 19 A Yes, I do.
 20 Q Have you ever talked to Vernon Jordan about the
 21 Paula Jones litigation?
 22 A Yes.
 23 Q What have you told Mr. Jordan?
 24 A What have I told Mr. Jordan?
 25 Q How many times have you talked to Mr. Jordan about

Page 109

1 Q What did you discuss about Monica Lewinsky with Mr.
 2 Jordan on the 18th?
 3 A Well, there had been a Drudge Report, I assume
 4 everybody knows now what the Drudge Report is, but there had
 5 been a Drudge Report that I learned about Sunday morning
 6 saying that a Newsweek story on Monica Lewinsky had been
 7 killed, I don't know -- by Newsweek the night before.
 8 Someone had advised me that morning of the Drudge
 9 Report. I mentioned the Drudge Report to him. He indicated
 10 to me during that conversation that he had set up an
 11 interview for Monica Lewinsky at Revlon and that they had
 12 offered her a job.
 13 Q What else did he say about Monica Lewinsky?
 14 A I think that's basically it.
 15 Q Did he say he had talked to Monica Lewinsky?
 16 A Probably. I mean, I think I knew -- I'm trying to
 17 remember whether he actually said that or whether that just
 18 flows from the fact that he -- you know, he probably did but
 19 I can't recall the words, but I certainly had the impression
 20 that he had talked to Monica Lewinsky.
 21 Q You mentioned the Drudge Report. The Drudge
 22 Report, the entire substance of the Drudge Report that day
 23 was about Monica Lewinsky and how she allegedly had a sexual
 24 relationship with the President and that she had lied in an
 25 affidavit that she submitted in the Paula Jones litigation.

Page 110

[1] A I don't know if I knew that.
 [2] Q Did you discuss that with Mr. Jordan?
 [3] A No. I'm not sure -- I had not seen the Drudge
 [4] Report by the time I had lunch with him. I had been told
 [5] that there was a Drudge Report. I think I was simply told at
 [6] the time that it talked -- and I'm not sure, you just
 [7] described the Drudge Report, but I'm not quite sure it was
 [8] all in the Sunday morning Drudge Report.
 [9] You may be correct, but there's like a Sunday
 [10] Drudge Report, a Monday Drudge Report, a Tuesday Drudge
 [11] Report, and I don't know whether you're combining all of that
 [12] or if you're solely dealing with what was known on Sunday
 [13] morning.
 [14] My remembrance is that he basically talked more
 [15] about the infernal back and forth within Newsweek over the
 [16] killing of this story. I don't know if he went into any -- I
 [17] don't remember if the report -- or at least what I knew of
 [18] the report, I had not seen the report at that time, actually
 [19] went into the details of what the testimony or the news
 [20] article would have been about.
 [21] So, again -- again, basically -- you know, I
 [22] mentioned the Drudge report and then he indicated to me that
 [23] he had helped set up an interview and that Revlon, one of his
 [24] clients, had offered her a job. I'm not sure he said one of
 [25] his clients, I knew Revlon was one of his clients.

Page 111

[1] Q How often do you go to lunch with Mr. Jordan?
 [2] A Oh, once every couple of months, but probably
 [3] not -- more so in the first part of the administration than
 [4] lately, but, you know, in the last six months, I've probably
 [5] had lunch with him four times.
 [6] Q Why did Mr. Jordan say that he wanted to have lunch
 [7] with you?
 [8] A He didn't.
 [9] Q He just said "I want to have lunch with you."
 [10] A Yes. "Are you free for lunch?" Yes.
 [11] BY MR. BIENERT:
 [12] Q Let me just make sure I understand. You had met
 [13] with him on Sunday as well?
 [14] A This is Sunday we're talking about.
 [15] MR. BITTMAN: This is Sunday?
 [16] BY MR. BIENERT:
 [17] Q I thought you had another meeting on Monday.
 [18] A Yes. We had a separate meeting on Monday.
 [19] Q Okay. So let's focus on Sunday. You met with him
 [20] on Sunday?
 [21] A Yes.
 [22] Q And was that a face-to-face meeting?
 [23] A Yes.
 [24] Q When was that scheduled?
 [25] A That was scheduled Sunday morning.

Page 112

[1] MR. BITTMAN: He said it was schedule Sunday
 [2] morning, it was at the Park Hyatt, it was just he and Mr.
 [3] Jordan.
 [4] THE WITNESS: Right.
 [5] BY MR. BITTMAN:
 [6] Q And you discussed the case?
 [7] A An aspect of the Paula Jones case.
 [8] Q What aspect?
 [9] A I'll have to ask my lawyer whether I can tell you.
 [10] Q Why don't you write that down? How long did you
 [11] discuss the Paula Jones case with Mr. Jordan, approximately?
 [12] A Well, we had lunch for probably an hour. It was
 [13] probably two-thirds of our conversation.
 [14] BY MR. BIENERT:
 [15] Q This was on Sunday, by the way?
 [16] A Yes, Sunday.
 [17] BY MR. BITTMAN:
 [18] Q And how much of the conversation related to Monica
 [19] Lewinsky?
 [20] A Two minutes, three minutes. I mean, again, it was
 [21] related more to the Drudge Report and he telling me that he
 [22] had helped find her a job or made a recommendation and got
 [23] her a job.
 [24] Q Did your discussions with Mr. Jordan relate to the
 [25] President's deposition Saturday, the 17th?

Page 113

[1] A Not directly.
 [2] Q Tell us about the meeting with Mr. Jordan on Monday
 [3] the 19th.
 [4] A He came to the White House.
 [5] Q About what time was this?
 [6] A Some time mid afternoon, I believe.
 [7] Q Was that a scheduled meeting?
 [8] A He called and we waved him in.
 [9] Q When did he call?
 [10] A I think -- again, I'm fuzzy about this. He either
 [11] called that morning or when we left the lunch on Sunday the
 [12] intent was for him to come by on Monday.
 [13] Q And who met on Monday and what time?
 [14] A It was some time in the afternoon. You would have
 [15] to find the waves record. I would think mid afternoon. I
 [16] was in my office and Cheryl Mills was in my office.
 [17] Q And what did you discuss?
 [18] A Again, I don't believe I can discuss what we
 [19] discussed.
 [20] Q How long did you meet with him?
 [21] A Probably ten minutes.
 [22] Q It was just you, Mr. Jordan and Cheryl Mills?
 [23] A Correct.
 [24] Q Did you take any notes?
 [25] A No.

Page 114

[1] Q Did Cheryl Mills take any notes?
 [2] A Not that I'm aware of.
 [3] Q Did Mr. Jordan take any notes?
 [4] A Not that I'm aware of.
 [5] Q Did Mr. Jordan bring any documents with him?
 [6] A No. Not that I'm aware of.
 [7] Q Did you guys show each other any documents?
 [8] A No.
 [9] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [10] Q Is Mr. Jordan -- you said he's an advisor to the
 [11] President. Does he have any official public position in the
 [12] White House?
 [13] A No.
 [14] BY MR. BITTMAN:
 [15] Q What is your phone number at the White House?
 [16] A [REDACTED]
 [17] Q Do you use any other phone number at the White
 [18] House?
 [19] A I have a private line that my family has.
 [20] Q What's the number?
 [21] A I don't know if I know it. I don't call it.
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] Q Do you have a beeper?
 [24] A I have two beepers.
 [25] Q What are those numbers?

Page 115

[1] A Well, one of them is White House Signal. Is that
 [2] what you're talking about, a pager?
 [3] Q Yes.
 [4] A Yes. I don't know if it has a -- does it have a
 [5] number on it? I don't know what the number is.
 [6] Q That's the number that they just call the main line
 [7] at the White House --
 [8] A Right.
 [9] Q And they --
 [10] A Right. Or you can do it through the -- people can
 [11] do it through their desk.
 [12] Q Okay.
 [13] A And then I carry a Sky Page and the number on that
 [14] is -- I don't have my Sky Page number. I don't know what it
 [15] is.
 [16] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [17] Q Is it on the back of it? They usually put the
 [18] numbers, the PIN number on the back.
 [19] A The PIN number is [REDACTED]
 [20] BY MR. BITTMAN:
 [21] Q At the meeting on Monday, January 19th, at the
 [22] White House with Cheryl Mills and Mr. Jordan, was Monica
 [23] Lewinsky referenced at all?
 [24] A I don't believe so. No.
 [25] Q The meeting was strictly about Paula Jones and the

Page 116

[1] Paula Jones litigation?
 [2] A Yes.
 [3] Q And you will not discuss that with the grand jury
 [4] today?
 [5] A Correct.
 [6] Q Because of attorney-client and executive privilege?
 [7] A I don't believe this is attorney-client, I believe
 [8] this goes to presidential communications.
 [9] Q So executive privilege.
 [10] A Right. Just so the record is clear, Mr. Jordan
 [11] left and at some point came back to my office just for three
 [12] minutes on his way out, so --
 [13] Q We're going to break for lunch very shortly, in a
 [14] matter of minutes. You have talked to the President about
 [15] the Paula Jones litigation, is that correct?
 [16] A Yes.
 [17] Q On many occasions.
 [18] A Yes.
 [19] Q And you will not discuss any of those
 [20] communications directly with the President with this grand
 [21] jury.
 [22] A Correct.
 [23] Q You have discussed the Paula Jones litigation with
 [24] others in the White House besides the White House.
 [25] A I don't know -- to the extent that they were press

Page 117

[1] questions, yes. I don't believe beyond that.
 [2] Q Not limiting the subject, what they were about, but
 [3] you've discussed the Paula Jones litigation with other
 [4] members of the White House besides the President.
 [5] A Again, I don't believe I've ever discussed the
 [6] substance of the Paula Jones with anybody else at the White
 [7] House other than Chuck Ruff, other than the President. I
 [8] have discussed press inquiries with others.
 [9] So if your -- you know, the answer is yes, but I
 [10] don't want that to be misleading to the grand jury that I'm
 [11] saying that that's more than mostly talking about responses
 [12] to press conferences and press statements. And to the extent
 [13] that I've been able to, I tried -- again, you know, without
 [14] having any clear memory, to talk about those communications.
 [15] It might be telling -- if there was a press inquiry about the
 [16] Paula Jones matter, it might be telling the press people that
 [17] our response is you need to talk to Bennett about that.
 [18] If it was in response to a press conference or a
 [19] press statement, I would almost have to know what sort of the
 [20] public issue was at the time. I mean, I'm sure, again, I
 [21] don't recall, but I'm sure we made a statement around the
 [22] time of the first press conference or press availability he
 [23] had after the Supreme Court ruling.
 [24] I know we -- you know, he was probably asked about
 [25] it after, you know, after the lawsuit was initially filed. I

Page 118

[1] don't know whether he was ever asked about it with respect to
 [2] when it became public that there were some sorts of
 [3] settlement discussion.
 [4] Q So you will discuss with us the communications you
 [5] had about the Paula Jones matters with people in the White
 [6] House except for Chuck Ruff and except for the President.
 [7] A Correct.
 [8] Q To the extent you remember.
 [9] A To the extent that I recall them. Yes. Or other
 [10] members of the Counsel's Office.
 [11] Q Will you discuss with us the communications you've
 [12] had about the Paula Jones case with other people, namely the
 [13] President's attorneys?
 [14] A No.
 [15] Q Have you discussed with the President matters
 [16] relating to Monica Lewinsky and the investigation of this
 [17] grand jury?
 [18] A Yes.
 [19] Q Will you discuss those with us?
 [20] A No, sir.
 [21] Q On the basis of attorney-client and executive
 [22] privilege?
 [23] A Correct.
 [24] Q Have you discussed the matters of Monica Lewinsky
 [25] and the investigation by this grand jury with other members

Page 119

[1] of the White House besides the President?
 [2] A Yes.
 [3] Q Who?
 [4] A Press people. The senior advisors we were talking
 [5] about. Paul Begala, Doug Sosnik, Rahm Emmanuel, John
 [6] Podesta, Ann Lewis, Joe Lockhart, Mike McCurry, Jim Kennedy.
 [7] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [8] Q Rahm Emmanuel?
 [9] A Yes. Did I not say Rahm Emmanuel? Rahm Emmanu
 [10] Q James Carville?
 [11] A No.
 [12] Q George Stephanopoulos?
 [13] A No.
 [14] Q Did you say Paul Begala?
 [15] A Yes. Paul Begala.
 [16] MR. BENNETT: That's all I have.
 [17] BY MR. BITTMAN:
 [18] Q Will you discuss with us the communications you've
 [19] had with those people?
 [20] A No, sir.
 [21] Q About Monica Lewinsky?
 [22] A No, sir.
 [23] Q And what privilege are you asserting there?
 [24] A Presidential communications.
 [25] Q These were not communications with the President,

Page 120

[1] though.
 [2] A These are communications between the President's
 [3] senior advisors on dealing with, relating with the Monica
 [4] Lewinsky matter and this grand jury's investigations and the
 [5] OIC investigation.
 [6] Q Have you discussed with the President's private
 [7] attorneys, that is, Bob Bennett or anyone from his firm and
 [8] David Kendall or anyone from his firm, about Monica Lewinsky?
 [9] A Yes.
 [10] Q With whom have discussed?
 [11] A Bob Bennett, lawyers in his firm, Katie Sexton, Amy
 [12] Sabrin, Mitch Ettinger, probably. David Kendall, Nicole
 [13] Seligman, Mickey Kantor, lawyers in his firm. I don't know
 [14] if I know the names of some of the lawyers in his firm.
 [15] Q And will you discuss the communications you had
 [16] with those people you just named, the attorneys?
 [17] A No, sir.
 [18] Q On the basis of attorney-client and executive
 [19] privilege?
 [20] A Yes.
 [21] Q Do you know a gentleman by the name of Frank
 [22] Carter?
 [23] A Do not.
 [24] Q As far as you know, you've never talked to Frank
 [25] Carter?

Page 121

[1] A As far as I know, no. Or Fred Carter.
 [2] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [3] Q Francis Carter?
 [4] A No, or Fred Carter. The subpoena had Fred Carter.
 [5] BY MR. BIENERT:
 [6] Q To follow up on this, you indicated that you did
 [7] speak with Vernon Jordan. Mr. Bittman asked you about who
 [8] you've spoken to as far as the lawyers representing the
 [9] President and as far as White House employees. You agree
 [10] that Vernon Jordan is neither of those, correct?
 [11] A That's correct.
 [12] Q Are there any other persons other than Vernon
 [13] Jordan who are neither lawyers officially representing the
 [14] President and White House personnel who you have spoken with
 [15] about the Paula Jones matter or anything related to Monica
 [16] Lewinsky?
 [17] A I am sure there are aspects of the Paula Jones
 [18] matter that I have spoken to other people about. Yes.
 [19] Q I assume that you do not contend that those are
 [20] areas that are off limits to discuss with us.
 [21] A No, I do contend those are off limits.
 [22] Q Can you tell us the basis again?
 [23] A Yes. Again, to the extent that we were gathering
 [24] information and talking to advisors, both staff advisors and
 [25] non-staff advisors for the purposes of making recommendations

Page 122

[1] or having discussions with the President about decisions that
 [2] impact on his presidency, I don't believe I can discuss those
 [3] whether they're internally within the White House or with
 [4] external advisors.
 [5] Q So it's your position that anyone who you seek
 [6] advice from or who gives you advice or any member of the
 [7] President's advisory team, White House employees, or the
 [8] President himself, that all of that would be covered by the
 [9] privilege?
 [10] A Depends on the purpose that I'm seeking the advice
 [11] or that they're giving the advice. If the purpose for
 [12] seeking or giving the advice goes to a decision that has an
 [13] impact on the presidency, yes, I believe those are covered by
 [14] the presidential communications privilege.
 [15] BY MR. BITTMAN:
 [16] Q And let me make it clear. You are not invoking any
 [17] privilege at this time?
 [18] A That's correct. And, again, I apologize, I should
 [19] always say potentially privileged or possibly privileged.
 [20] But, no, they are not my privileges to invoke.
 [21] Q But you refuse to answer any questions about the
 [22] subject matters we just discussed.
 [23] A Right. I believe that the subject matters are
 [24] covered by a privilege and I have not been advised that that
 [25] privilege has been waived.

Page 123

[1] Q How is this grand jury to know whether the
 [2] privilege is invoked or not?
 [3] A I assume there's some sort of formal process by
 [4] which that will occur.
 [5] MR. WISENBERG: Lunch is here, I'm going to be
 [6] brief.
 [7] First, I'm going to give you two grand jury
 [8] subpoenas. One is for all notes made or taken by Bruce
 [9] Lindsey in front of the grand jury 97-2 on February 18th.
 [10] THE WITNESS: Okay. What's the return date?
 [11] MR. WISENBERG: 1:30 today. And the other is full
 [12] and complete copy of preprinted or typed statement on
 [13] privilege read to the grand jury by Bruce Lindsey on February
 [14] 18, 1998, returnable at 1:30.
 [15] THE WITNESS: Okay.
 [16] MR. BENNETT: Let's make the return time at the
 [17] conclusion of his testimony.
 [18] MR. WISENBERG: Okay. Do we want to orally alter
 [19] the time on the grand jury to a later time today?
 [20] MR. BITTMAN: 2:00. Have him return at 2:00.
 [21] MR. WISENBERG: All right. I'll orally advise you
 [22] that you can --
 [23] THE WITNESS: Do you have to issue me a new
 [24] subpoena?
 [25] MR. WISENBERG: No. We don't. I'm giving you an

Page 124

[1] extra 30 minutes.
 [2] Now, Mr. Bittman asked you -- I told you about the
 [3] documentary -- to not to do anything to destroy the
 [4] documentary integrity of the notes you're taking here.
 [5] THE WITNESS: I've continued to take notes. Is
 [6] that --
 [7] MR. WISENBERG: That's up to you.
 [8] THE WITNESS: Okay.
 [9] BY MR. WISENBERG: Mr. Bittman on a few occasions
 [10] asked you to put down certain questions that you're going to
 [11] discuss with your attorney as to whether or not they're
 [12] covered by privilege. What I want to tell you in connection
 [13] with what I told you earlier about documentary integrity,
 [14] that means I do not want you going out and when your attorney
 [15] talks to you starting to take notes from talking with him and
 [16] putting them onto this document to create a privilege where
 [17] we believe none exists. Do you understand that?
 [18] A Got it.
 [19] MR. WISENBERG: On that point, that's all I have.
 [20] THE WITNESS: Well, the question that I have is you
 [21] read from the deposition and you said when did you first
 [22] learn, from whom, and then I wrote when. So I guess I wrote
 [23] when twice. Was that basically -- what did I first learn and
 [24] from whom? And the question I have --
 [25] MR. BITTMAN: I guess another question would be

Page 125

[1] what did you learn exactly. You already said you received a
 [2] list.
 [3] THE WITNESS: Can I write down his question on my
 [4] piece of paper?
 [5] MR. WISENBERG: You can do whatever you want with
 [6] that piece of paper.
 [7] THE WITNESS: But can I write --
 [8] MR. WISENBERG: Our position is that anything you
 [9] write in this grand jury room on those notes is not protected
 [10] and is subpoenaable by us. My point was not to outside of the
 [11] grand jury room do something on that to destroy the
 [12] documentary integrity or to try to make it into a privileged
 [13] document.
 [14] THE WITNESS: Okay. And then you asked me -- I
 [15] think what aspect of Paula Jones I discussed with Mr. Jordan?
 [16] Did you ask that question? Okay.
 [17] MR. WISENBERG: Very briefly before you go, because
 [18] this relates to something you might want to talk to your
 [19] lawyers about over lunch.
 [20] I'm reading from the D.C. case --
 [21] THE WITNESS: In re: Sealed Case?
 [22] MR. WISENBERG: In re: Sealed Case. The one from
 [23] the D.C. Circuit that I think you mentioned earlier and I'm
 [24] reading this to set up a question, a question that's going to
 [25] be asked you later today. It's from page 752 of that. I'm

Page 126

[1] reading a portion of it.
 [2] Of course, the privilege only applies to
 [3] communications that these advisors and their staff author or
 [4] solicit and receive in the course of performing their
 [5] function of advising the President on official government
 [6] matters."
 [7] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [8] Q And I take it your position is that giving and
 [9] receiving advice about Monica Lewinsky relates to an official
 [10] government matter?
 [11] A Clearly post-January 20th, yes.
 [12] Q And, of course, you've declined to answer post or
 [13] pre at this point, correct?
 [14] A Yes. But I wanted to make sure you understand pre
 [15] relates to the role I played and the Counsel's Office played
 [16] in connection with the Paula Jones lawsuit.
 [17] Q Mr. Bennett was asking you earlier about national
 [18] security issues, what about Monica Lewinsky related to
 [19] national security, and I didn't understand whether you were
 [20] refusing even to answer that based on a privilege or whether
 [21] you're not prepared to say how she relates -- discussions
 [22] about Monica Lewinsky relate to national security.
 [23] A No. I mean, we're having an argument about what
 [24] the law is.
 [25] Q Yes, but let me interrupt you for a second to say

Page 127

[1] I'm not asking this for an argument because we're setting up
 [2] a record for litigation and I think, as you know, the
 [3] privilege only relates to certain things. For instance,
 [4] official governmental matters; under Nixon, national
 [5] security. So I definitely don't want to have an argument
 [6] with you. That's why I'm saying -- I'm trying to get a
 [7] handle on it and we'll be asking this again after lunch, in
 [8] what way is it your position or the White House's position
 [9] that she impinges on -- that discussions about her either
 [10] impinge on national security, state secrets or official
 [11] governmental matters?
 [12] A Well, I think I've indicated about official
 [13] governmental matters.
 [14] Q Yes, you have.
 [15] A So --
 [16] Q Okay.
 [17] A You're asking me whether national security,
 [18] diplomatic or military matters, whether we're arguing that in
 [19] any way the Monica Lewinsky matter affects those three --
 [20] Q And let's just confine it to national security for
 [21] now.
 [22] A Okay.
 [23] MR. WISENBERG: All right. If there are no more
 [24] questions --
 [25] THE WITNESS: Mr. Bittman, we had one of these

Page 128

conversations in Little Rock one time when we had a statute book -- I think we had a statute book -- and we were passing it back and forth as to what the meanings of the words were in the statute.

MR. WISENBERG: Well, mine aren't to do that. Mine are, I think, very pointed. We're going to know in what way discussions about Monica Lewinsky pre or post January 20th affect national security.

THE WITNESS: Okay.

MR. WISENBERG: Are we in a position to say when the witness should be back?

Why don't we excuse the witness and we'll tell you very soon when we'll need you back.

THE WITNESS: Okay.

MR. WISENBERG: And if you'll take those subpoenas with you. And remember our instructions about the documentary integrity of both your notes and that preprinted statement.

THE WITNESS: Got it.

MR. WISENBERG: We'll tell you in a few minutes when we want you back after lunch.

THE WITNESS: Thank you.

(Whereupon, at 12:42 p.m., a luncheon recess was taken.)

Page 131

points and who might have participated in the preparation of the talking points?

A I saw the L.A. Times suggested that I had something to do with that.

Q Okay. Well, let me ask you directly, Mr. Lindsey. Did you help in any way, directly or indirectly, in the preparation of these talking points?

A No, sir.

Q Do you know of anyone who did?

A No, sir.

Q Do you know of anyone in the White House who did?

A No, sir.

Q Do you know whether Cheryl Mills did?

A I don't believe she did, although -- I do not have any belief that she did. No.

Q Did you ask her?

A We certainly talked about it. I don't believe -- you know, I don't believe she did.

Q You're sort of hesitating and that makes me wonder if I should pursue this.

A Well, no. I'm hesitating about your question about did I ask her and I'm not sure I'm going to be able to respond to that question. I have no reason to believe she did.

Q All right. Will you agree with me, sir, that one

Page 129

AFTERNOON SESSION

Whereupon (3:59 p.m.)

BRUCE R. LINDSEY

was recalled as a witness and, having been previously duly sworn by the Foreperson of the Grand Jury, was examined and testified further as follows:

EXAMINATION (RESUMED)

MR. BENNETT: We're back on the record. I show one minute to 4:00 and, for the record, we're not going to go beyond 4:30.

THE FOREPERSON: No, we are not.

BY MR. BENNETT:

Q Mr. Lindsey, in the context of your duties as Deputy White House Counsel and in the context of your monitoring, for lack of a better word, the course of the Independent Counsel investigation as it relates to the Monica Lewinsky matter, have you learned about an item of evidence that has been reported in the press referring to so-called talking points?

A I've seen a reference in the press to talking points. Yes.

Q And, in particular, I think maybe Newsweek Magazine and I'm sure some newspapers and probably television entities such as Nightline have referred to so-called talking points. Is that correct?

Page 132

of the matters discussed within the talking points is the Kathleen Willey episode, if you will?

A Yes.

Q And, in particular, the Kathleen Willey episode as reported in Newsweek in early August 1997. Are you familiar with that article?

A The Newsweek article, yes.

Q A Michael Isikoff article and I believe -- I don't have the date, but I believe it was in one of the early weeks of August 1997 in which Michael Isikoff of Newsweek reported that Kathleen Willey had been identified as a woman who, at least according to Linda Tripp, who was sourced in that article, had had some sort of encounter with the President. Is that consistent with your recollection?

A Yes. That was the basis of the Isikoff article.

Q All right. And I believe you had a conversation yourself with Linda Tripp around that time period about that matter. Is that not correct?

A That is correct.

Q And tell the grand jury about your recollection of your conversation or conversations with Linda Tripp in, let's say, July and August 1997 about this issue.

A At some point, in July, August, and I frankly don't know and I didn't unfortunately number or date my notes, Linda Tripp paged me with a message to call her. I returned

Page 130

A Yes.

Q And you're familiar with that item of evidence, if you will.

A Again, I have read -- The Washington Post and others have actually run what they say were three pages of talking points. I have read those. Yes.

Q You have seen the talking points?

A Yes.

Q When they've been published.

A Correct.

MR. BENNETT: Let me show you what we have marked as BL-3 bearing today's date.

(Grand Jury Exhibit No. BL-3 was marked for identification.)

BY MR. BENNETT:

Q And I ask if those do not appear to be the so-called talking points which is a document in three pages.

A They appear to be. Again, yes, they appear to be.

Q Do these appear to be a copy of what has been referred to and perhaps published in the news media?

A I'm more familiar with the front page because it's been published more often, but it does look like the three pages that I saw. Yes.

Q And are you familiar with the speculation, if you will, about who might have prepared these so-called talking

Page 133

the call. Basically, I can tell you generally what happened. I don't have a specific recollection. I can walk you through my notes that I took in the conversation.

Q Are these the notes -- pardon me, Mr. Lindsey. Are these the notes that you produced today and that have been marked as Grand Jury Exhibits BL-2 and BL-2?

A Yes, sir. They are.

Q I think right now would be a very good time, if you would, because your handwriting is --

A I apologize.

Q Well, that's fine, but if you would just go line by line through the two exhibits, let's begin with BL-1, and we'll go page 1, if you'll simply read your notes for the court reporter, we'll have a good record.

A Okay. At the top is [REDACTED]. Again, I believe that's her home phone number that she left for me. It then says Linda Tripp, [REDACTED]. I would believe that was a Defense Department number.

It then says "Drudge Report" and then it says "What I was told. No longer speaks to me because I wouldn't sub. I know she is lying. Harassment. Blatantly untrue. Made no bones about what her interest was." That's page 1. "In social office --"

Q This is beginning at the top of page 2, which is HB004747?

Page 134

[1] A Correct. "In social office volunteering. Claimed
 [2] to be a close friend of BC. Gregarious, nice woman.
 [3] Volunteer three times a week. Hated Ann Stock. A bitch.
 [4] Asked if we could use a volunteer. We brought her on."
 [5] Q Three?
 [6] A "Shortly before Bernie. Tunnel vision in her
 [7] attempt. Ongoing flirtation." Then it says "Richmond
 [8] debate. Chicken soup. Rehearsed speeches. Notes.
 [9] Everything was said with one attempt," the w with the slash
 [10] is with. "The day this incident occurred, claimed," CL, "it
 [11] was neat. This is what he did to me."
 [12] Q Page 4, I assume?
 [13] A Yes.
 [14] Q And this is HB004749.
 [15] A Right. And just for the record, what these are are
 [16] basically the front and back of cards like this.
 [17] Q I take it -- I'm holding up -- are these cards that
 [18] you typically use in note taking?
 [19] A Sometimes. Yes.
 [20] Q All right. And they appear to be approximately
 [21] three by seven or three by eight? Something like that?
 [22] A Right.
 [23] Q In terms of their configuration, rectangular cards
 [24] that you use in your note taking.
 [25] A Right. That is why on some pages there will be a

Page 137

[1] to show that the back of one of the cards had nothing written
 [2] on it.
 [3] Q The next page, page 5, HB004757?
 [4] A "Letter to Leon Panetta for later. Following the
 [5] inaugural, three months worked in NH BRL."
 [6] Q That would be Nancy Herrnreich, Bruce R. Lindsey?
 [7] A Right. "Warm welcomed" or "Warmly welcomed lady."
 [8] Bernie Nussbaum, political downfall. Bernie's fall from
 [9] grace."
 [10] Q The next page, which is the last page?
 [11] A "In any event, shortly after LC," I think that's
 [12] probably Lloyd Cutler.
 [13] Q Is that an exclamation mark after LC?
 [14] A No, there's nothing after it.
 [15] Q This appears to be -- I'm looking at my copy --
 [16] A Yes. I don't know what that is. It's not on my
 [17] copy. Do we have another copy? Anyway, "In any event,
 [18] shortly after LC indicated he planned no Joel." And then
 [19] "April 5, April 12. Equally disturbing. Ask Joel. One a
 [20] self-proclaimed intimate of the President, friend of Harolyn
 [21] Cardozo."
 [22] Q Who is Joel?
 [23] A Joel, I believe, is Joel Klein who at the time
 [24] under Lloyd Cutler was the Deputy White House Counsel.
 [25] Q Okay. I don't think we're going to have time to go

Page 135

[1] border and on other pages there will be no border.
 [2] Q Okay.
 [3] A "They were doing in study area. Don't believe that
 [4] she is stable. No words of sexual harassment. She claims
 [5] now it is harassment. Prior to her husband shooting himself,
 [6] days prior, she was in pursuit three times a week." That's
 [7] page 4.
 [8] Q That concludes page 4.
 [9] A Right. Page 5. "I think Isikoff leaked it." Then
 [10] there's a word, it was supposed to be, I think, Camaratti,
 [11] but it has an L sort of in it.
 [12] Q It looks to be something like Caliventuti or
 [13] something?
 [14] A Well, I believe that was an attempt to write
 [15] Camaratti. "Her lawyers called West Wing. She chose to
 [16] bring this out, now she is unsure. Not only will I not
 [17] confirm --
 [18] Q Next page, 6?
 [19] A Right. "You were happy, ecstatic, joyful.
 [20] Aggressively pushed. Marriage shakey. Asking for a divorce.
 [21] Told her husband supposedly. He was going to leave. I don't
 [22] know what happened. He's nowhere, frightened. Condolence
 [23] call from BC."
 [24] Q Page 7?
 [25] A "Tom Seavers talking about his home in Annapolis.

Page 138

[1] into these two documents. I wanted to make a record of your
 [2] reading them and we'll want to come back to those and perhaps
 [3] we can do that tomorrow. But these are notes that you took
 [4] at or near the time that the Newsweek piece would have been
 [5] published?
 [6] A Well, these are notes I took contemporaneous with
 [7] my conversations with Linda Tripp and they are my jottings as
 [8] I am talking to her and most of those references are what she
 [9] is saying to me. So as she is talking to me, I am sitting
 [10] there writing and that's what those reflect. Which predated
 [11] the Newsweek article.
 [12] Q All right. Whose language, and I'm referring to
 [13] Exhibit BL-2 at page 2, "I said 'You're lying.'"
 [14] A Yes. The I would be Linda Tripp and I think this
 [15] is a reference to a conversation she said she had -- if you
 [16] go down to the page before, "I called her," I think that's I
 [17] being Linda Tripp called her being Kathleen Willey. "What
 [18] are you doing and why?" Again, I think she was saying I
 [19] asked her what are you doing and why.
 [20] Q This is, according to your recollection and your
 [21] notes, this is Linda Tripp recounting to you her conversation
 [22] with Kathleen Willey in which she said "I told her she was
 [23] lying, why are you doing this?" Words to that effect?
 [24] A Right. Then we spoke for, I think, two hours.
 [25] "She believes her story." Meaning Kathleen Willey believes

Page 136

[1] Great rendezvous location. Gross distortion of the fact.
 [2] Narrowly questioned, I would be fine."
 [3] Q And this is a verbatim reading of Grand Jury
 [4] Exhibit BL-1, is that correct?
 [5] A Correct.
 [6] Q All right. Would you keep that there? And let's
 [7] move on to BL-2 and go through that as well. This is the
 [8] document that begins Bates number HB004753.
 [9] A "When Isikoff approached, she has given Isikoff
 [10] Tripp's name. March 24, 1997. Isikoff said she had talked
 [11] to other people. She has had hours of conversation with.
 [12] She is looking for a graceful way out. I called her."
 [13] Q Page 2?
 [14] A "What are you doing and why? Two hours. She
 [15] believes her story. I said 'You're lying.' I watched what
 [16] you did, I say. Promise her job DNC. Damsel in distress."
 [17] Q This is page 3 now.
 [18] A Yes. 755. "Damsel in distress. Reeks of
 [19] authenticity. Doesn't want anything from the administration.
 [20] Used and abused. Penniless. Isikoff, she's off her rocker."
 [21] Q The next page is, I think, page 4 and that's the
 [22] blank page you referred to?
 [23] A Yes. That's correct. That's because on the notes
 [24] there was nothing written on the back of the page, but when I
 [25] was numbering the pages, I numbered them 1, 3, 5 so I wanted

Page 139

[1] her story. "I said 'You're lying.'" Meaning, I, Linda
 [2] Tripp, said to her "You're lying."
 [3] "I watched what you did, I say." She's saying I
 [4] told her "I watched what you did," you being Kathleen Willey
 [5] did.
 [6] Q Mr. Lindsey, why is there no -- is it your practice
 [7] not to date notes?
 [8] A It's my practice not to take notes. I took these
 [9] notes for a reason. I don't know why I didn't date them.
 [10] Q What was the reason you took these notes?
 [11] A I did not believe that Linda Tripp was necessarily
 [12] a trustworthy person. We had had some experience with her
 [13] when she was in the Counsel's Office in which we believed, my
 [14] experience is secondhand, that she was talking to members of
 [15] the press around the time that Bernie Nussbaum was leaving
 [16] and therefore I felt because I wasn't confident of the person
 [17] I was talking to or whether they were talking to Michael
 [18] Isikoff, frankly, and what the purpose of this conversation
 [19] was, that I should take notes of it.
 [20] Q So you take notes of people who you're not sure you
 [21] trust.
 [22] A If I think there may be a question and I want some
 [23] record, yes, of what I said or didn't say or what was said or
 [24] wasn't said.
 [25] Q And you don't take notes of people you do trust.

Page 140

[1] A I tend not to take notes. My general habit is not
 [2] to take notes.
 [3] Q All right. In any event, these notes relate to the
 [4] Kathleen Willey episode.
 [5] A Correct.
 [6] Q As reported in Newsweek. Is that correct?
 [7] A Correct. It predates that. This is pre Newsweek.
 [8] but, yes.
 [9] Q So this would have been in approximately July 1997.
 [10] A Probably.
 [11] Q All right. Now, you'll agree that the talking
 [12] points --
 [13] A Excuse me. If I may, there's a reference to Drudge
 [14] Report and I don't know, that would seem to suggest that
 [15] there was -- at some time around the time of these notes
 [16] there was a Drudge report and that might help date it.
 [17] Q Does it refresh your recollection that the Kathleen
 [18] Willey story which was reported by Michael Isikoff in
 [19] Newsweek was first reported on the Drudge Internet page?
 [20] A Yes. I know that. I'm just trying to give you a
 [21] date because I don't know when.
 [22] Q Well, I suppose we could go back and look and
 [23] determine when the Drudge Report reported that, which would
 [24] have scooped Mr. Isikoff's story about Kathleen Willey, is
 [25] that correct?

Page 141

[1] A I thought Mr. Drudge's story was, again, more about
 [2] how Newsweek had killed a story. I don't know if it went
 [3] into the details of the story, it may have.
 [4] Q In August of 1997?
 [5] A No, in July of 1997. I thought Drudge wrote a
 [6] report which said that there was a big fight within Newsweek
 [7] and they killed a story that Michael Isikoff was working on.
 [8] And, again, that his story was more about the process than it
 [9] was about the substance. But, again, I'm doing it from
 [10] memory. If we could find the reports, we could tell.
 [11] Q Do you recall reading in the newspaper about an
 [12] exchange of sort of inflammatory correspondence between Mr.
 [13] Isikoff and Mr. Drudge where they were sort of calling each
 [14] other names over this episode?
 [15] A I don't remember that. I'm sure I did. I don't
 [16] recall that.
 [17] Q You will agree in any event that the so-called
 [18] talking points relate to this Kathleen Willey episode.
 [19] A Yes.
 [20] Q And do you agree that the reader of these talking
 [21] points, if the reader followed the advice contained therein,
 [22] would do things that would discredit the story as reported in
 [23] Newsweek. In other words, the talking points seem to suggest
 [24] to whomever they were directed that that person ought to say
 [25] things that would discredit the version of Kathleen Willey

Page 142

[1] that was reported in Newsweek, perhaps in the Drudge Report.
 [2] A The only reason I hesitated on your first time was
 [3] there actually were three different stories in the Newsweek
 [4] article. There was a Kathleen Willey story, there was a
 [5] Linda Tripp story and there was Julie Steele's story. So if
 [6] your question is would this tend to discredit Kathleen
 [7] Willey's version, I think the answer is probably yes.
 [8] Q Indeed, does it not appear that this is designed
 [9] for that purpose?
 [10] A Mr. Bennett, you know, I don't know anything about
 [11] these notes. For me to speculate as to what they're designed
 [12] to do is -- you know, is probably a worthless exercise
 [13] because I don't know who wrote them or why they wrote them or
 [14] what their purpose was in writing them.
 [15] MR. WISENBERG: Do you mind if I ask one or two
 [16] questions?
 [17] MR. BENNETT: Sure.
 [18] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [19] Q Mr. Lindsey, as I understand it, you correct me if
 [20] I'm wrong, the Kathleen Willey story was in essence that the
 [21] President engaged in a form of sexual harassment against me,
 [22] that is to say Kathleen Willey, by some kind of fondling type
 [23] activity. Is that correct based on your recollection?
 [24] A Kathleen Willey's story was that he engaged in
 [25] inappropriate conduct. I don't know if Kathleen Willey then

Page 143

[1] or at any point would describe it as sexual harassment. So
 [2] that's the part of the question I was hesitating on, but
 [3] factually, yes.
 [4] Q And Linda Tripp, her spin on it back in the summer
 [5] of 1997 was that this was welcomed behavior by Ms. Willey, is
 [6] that correct?
 [7] A Whatever happened was welcomed, yes.
 [8] Q Nevertheless, Linda Tripp's spin on it as reported
 [9] in Newsweek was seen as damaging to the President because
 [10] even under Linda Tripp's story that it wasn't harassment. It
 [11] appeared as if there were some kind of improper activity that
 [12] went on when Ms. Willey had been in the Oval Office. Is that
 [13] a fair statement?
 [14] A We can argue about improper, but some activity went
 [15] on. Yes.
 [16] Q Something to the effect that Ms. Willey came out
 [17] and she had her lipstick smeared and her clothes were
 [18] disheveled, something to that effect, right?
 [19] A I think Linda Tripp included those facts. Yes.
 [20] Q All right. And then you've mentioned a third --
 [21] yet a third spin on that which is somebody named Julie
 [22] Steele, is that correct?
 [23] A Correct.
 [24] Q All right. Who said what to your memory?
 [25] A My memory was that she told Michael Isikoff that

Page 144

[1] Kathleen Willey had asked her to confirm her story that
 [2] something had happened and that she had come to Julie Steele
 [3] that night and reported it and that initially Julie Steele
 [4] did confirm that to Michael Isikoff. When Michael Isikoff
 [5] came back and said he was going to write this story, Julie
 [6] Steele, I believe, told Michael Isikoff it's not true, she
 [7] didn't come to me, she didn't say that to me, she didn't
 [8] express that to me, I said it because she asked me to, but
 [9] it's not true.
 [10] Q Okay. Is it fair to say that the talking points,
 [11] BL-3 that Mr. Bennett's handed to you and you've seen version
 [12] of or portions of in the press, that if somebody were to
 [13] follow that -- if, for instance, if Linda Tripp were to
 [14] follow the advice of the talking points, the effect would be
 [15] to create the impression that even though Linda Tripp isn't
 [16] going back on her story from the summer of 1997, that she saw
 [17] Kathleen Willey come out and Kathleen Willey said certain
 [18] things to her, but that she now believes, Linda Tripp now
 [19] believes, that maybe Kathleen Willey wasn't telling her the
 [20] truth. Is that a fair --
 [21] A "You now find it completely plausible that she
 [22] herself smeared her lipstick, untucked her blouse," et
 [23] cetera. So, yes. I mean, the suggestion appears to be here
 [24] that without changing her story she puts a different slant on
 [25] it, if you will.

Page 145

[1] MR. WISENBERG: That's all I have. Sorry to
 [2] interrupt.
 [3] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [4] Q One of the pages also says, "You want Bennett's
 [5] people to see your affidavit before it's signed." Do you
 [6] understand that to be the President's lawyer, Bob Bennett?
 [7] A Either him or you.
 [8] Q Well, I assure you it's not me, sir.
 [9] A Okay. I assume that's who it is, but I don't have
 [10] any idea.
 [11] Q And also it says "You want to meet with Bennett.
 [12] You're upset about the comment he made." Mr. Bennett was
 [13] quoted in that Newsweek article as saying words to the effect
 [14] that Linda Tripp is not to be believed, correct?
 [15] A I think it was maybe in the Newsweek article or
 [16] maybe it was in a newspaper article subsequent to that. I
 [17] think Mr. Bennett was quoted as that.
 [18] Q "You're upset about the comment he made, but you'll
 [19] take the high road and do what's in your best interests."
 [20] A Right. That would eliminate you as the Bennett.
 [21] Q Correct. And, in any event, will you agree with me
 [22] that this document seems to be styled to persuade Linda Tripp
 [23] to alter in some way her version of the events, at least
 [24] insofar as they were accurately reported or as far as they
 [25] were reported in the Newsweek article?

Page 146

[1] A Again, I don't see -- again, from what I remember
 [2] reading and what I read here, I don't think there's anything
 [3] factually different. There's a different slant on it, yes.
 [4] Q All right, sir. And, again, do you have any
 [5] information at all about who would have either prepared or
 [6] helped prepare this document?
 [7] A No, sir. None.
 [8] Q None? You have no information at all about this?
 [9] A No, sir.
 [10] Q All right. Can you tell us who would have
 [11] benefitted by the successful implementation of the arguments
 [12] contained in the talking points? Do you understand my
 [13] question?
 [14] A Yes, sir. I understand your question.
 [15] Q Let me put it this way. Who benefitted by somebody
 [16] undermining what Linda Tripp had been reported as saying
 [17] about Kathleen Willey?
 [18] A I mean, theoretically, I guess the President would
 [19] have since Kathleen Willey was making allegations.
 [20] Q Well, theoretically, is there anyone else who would
 [21] have benefitted? Theoretically. Did anybody else stand to
 [22] benefit by the implementation of the suggestions in the
 [23] talking points?
 [24] A No. I can't think of anybody else.
 [25] Q Can't think of anybody else? Is it not fair, then,

Page 149

[1] A You know, I don't know if this is a useful
 [2] exercise. I think she feels badly for Webb, as I feel badly
 [3] for Webb, and for his family. Now, you know, does she have
 [4] some feelings because she was a part of the law firm that he
 [5] apparently embezzled from? I'm sure she has some feelings
 [6] about that. We've not discussed it with them, so I don't
 [7] know what they are.
 [8] Whether or not the administration considers him to
 [9] be an embarrassment, obviously you would prefer that the
 [10] number three person at the Justice Department not have done
 [11] something in his past that would cause him to have to plead
 [12] guilty to a felony, but it was very personal, it was
 [13] something he did before he came into government, so I'm not
 [14] sure -- I think we're quibbling over the word is he an
 [15] embarrassment to the administration.
 [16] Q Let me ask it this way. Are the news accounts that
 [17] have reported that Mr. Hubbell is not a welcome member of the
 [18] Arkansas family, if you will, is no longer a welcome member,
 [19] are those false or are they true?
 [20] A Again, I still consider Webb Hubbell to be my
 [21] friend.
 [22] Q That wasn't my question.
 [23] A Well, a member of the Arkansas family. I mean, I
 [24] don't know what the Arkansas family is.
 [25] Q Is Mr. Hubbell still welcome at the White House?

Page 147

[1] to ask whether somebody in the President's camp, if you will,
 [2] would have been behind the preparation of this document?
 [3] A Sure. I think it's a fair question.
 [4] Q Okay. We're almost out of time here and I think
 [5] we're going to have to -- we're going to be returning in any
 [6] even tomorrow, but I want to use the remaining six minutes on
 [7] a different area.
 [8] A Can I just ask about that? Because I was supposed
 [9] to go out of town tomorrow. Do you expect me to come back
 [10] tomorrow?
 [11] Q Absolutely.
 [12] A Okay.
 [13] Q And I think the judge, did, too.
 [14] A Well, I understood the judge said something like
 [15] you and my lawyer would both come. I didn't have the sense
 [16] that she -- in fact, by saying Mr. Murphy and Mr. Bennett or
 [17] Mr. Bittman that she necessarily was expecting me to be there
 [18] tomorrow for that.
 [19] Q Where are you planning on going tomorrow?
 [20] A The President is traveling tomorrow to New Jersey.
 [21] I was going to travel with him.
 [22] Q We'll talk about it afterwards here, but I think
 [23] you should plan on being here.
 [24] A Okay.
 [25] Q Mr. Lindsey, you are acquainted with Webster

Page 150

[1] A I don't believe he's been to the White House.
 [2] Q When was the last time he was at the White House?
 [3] A My guess is it was some time prior to the time he
 [4] pled guilty.
 [5] Q Is it fair to say that because of his criminal
 [6] conviction, he's something of -- for lack of a better word,
 [7] radioactive and can't be seen going into the White House?
 [8] A It would obviously create a press issue.
 [9] Q And, indeed, as press issues go, do you recall
 [10] reading last fall when the President and the First Lady
 [11] vacationed in Martha's Vineyard, rumors being reported that
 [12] Webb Hubbell had attended the President's birthday party and
 [13] there were denials and Mr. McCurry said we'd have to be crazy
 [14] to invite Webb Hubbell to a birthday party? Do you recall
 [15] that?
 [16] A I recall the rumors. I recall the denials. I
 [17] don't recall Mr. McCurry's comments.
 [18] Q Well, do you recall the discussion on that? And
 [19] does that discussion suggest that indeed he would not be
 [20] welcome with open arms at the White House or among the
 [21] Arkansas family at this time?
 [22] A Again, I was asked, and I was at Martha's Vineyard,
 [23] whether Webb was there and I said no.
 [24] Q Was that the truth?
 [25] A Yes.

Page 148

[1] Hubbell?
 [2] A Yes, sir.
 [3] Q And, indeed, is it fair to say you're good friends
 [4] with Webster Hubbell?
 [5] A I haven't seen him much lately, but, yes.
 [6] Q Not much lately. But is it fair to say, I
 [7] don't want to overstate this, but is it fair to say that
 [8] Mr. Hubbell has become something of an embarrassment to
 [9] the administration based on his criminal convictions?
 [10] A No, I don't think I would claim that he's an
 [11] embarrassment. I feel badly for Webb because of his
 [12] conviction and what he did, but I think it's personal to him.
 [13] I'm not sure it reflects on us. It's one person.
 [14] Q Well, he pled guilty to embezzling money from the
 [15] law firm that included the First Lady as a partner. He stole
 [16] money, at least a portion of money, from the First Lady.
 [17] A Right. I think she -- she might have some feelings
 [18] on that that I wouldn't know about, but --
 [19] Q Could you predict her feelings on that?
 [20] A You know, I would not try to predict Mrs. Clinton's
 [21] feelings.
 [22] Q Do you think she has good feelings about the
 [23] embarrassment that befell her husband's administration based
 [24] on the number three person he appointed in the Justice
 [25] Department having embezzled money from her?

Page 151

[1] Q Okay.
 [2] A As far as I know. I mean, I didn't see him while I
 [3] was there.
 [4] Q You're aware that people have reported having seen
 [5] him there, though.
 [6] A No, I was not aware of that.
 [7] Q Not aware of that? You haven't seen any news
 [8] accounts of that?
 [9] A No. I mean, you know, people saw Princess Di
 [10] there, too. Anyway -- again, Mr. Bennett, I don't -- Webb
 [11] Hubbell is my friend. I'm a member of the Arkansas family.
 [12] I would not be embarrassed to be seen with Webb Hubbell.
 [13] Would I invite him to the White House? Probably
 [14] not. Would I not invite him to the White House because I
 [15] personally would be embarrassed to be seen with him at the
 [16] White House? The answer to that is probably not. The reason
 [17] is it would create a media issue that I would think that he
 [18] would not benefit from and I would not benefit from and the
 [19] White House would not benefit from.
 [20] Q You had dinner with Mr. Hubbell recently in
 [21] downtown Washington, didn't you?
 [22] A That is correct.
 [23] Q When was that and where was that?
 [24] A That was on the night of January 19th at I Ricci.
 [25] Q All right. And that was a couple of days after the

Page 152

[1] President's deposition?
 [2] A Yes.
 [3] Q What did you talk about with Mr. Hubbell at that
 [4] dinner?
 [5] A We talked about his family. We talked about what
 [6] he was doing. I told him that I had had a call earlier in
 [7] the evening and that there was going to be a story that was
 [8] going to break the next morning involving Starr and the
 [9] Monica Lewinsky matter.
 [10] Q Do you understand, sir, that there have at least
 [11] been news accounts that have reported that Mr. Hubbell was
 [12] regarded as not having cooperated in the Independent Counsel
 [13] investigation?
 [14] A Yes.
 [15] Q You're aware at least to the extent the stories are
 [16] true, it is regarded that Mr. Hubbell did not cooperate, did
 [17] not live up to the terms of his plea agreement, did not
 [18] provide information as had promised and, indeed, appears to
 [19] have withheld pertinent information from grand juries?
 [20] A I don't understand - I understand that you all
 [21] believe that he did not cooperate and I understand that he
 [22] believes or has been quoted as saying he told the truth.
 [23] Beyond that, I don't know about pertinent information or
 [24] agreements or anything like that.
 [25] Q But as a 20-plus year close aide to the President,

Page 155

[1] THE WITNESS: By the way, just for the record, and
 [2] I assume you saw this, this was on here when I walked into
 [3] the room. We talked about it being printed, attorney-client
 [4] was written at the top when I came in. I don't know if you
 [5] were looking over my shoulder or not or saw it.
 [6] MR. BENNETT: I was not.
 [7] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [8] Q But of course you read it to the grand jury.
 [9] A That's correct.
 [10] Q And all we're asking for now is the actual physical
 [11] thing that you read.
 [12] A Right. And I just didn't want you to believe that
 [13] I wrote - we talked earlier about -
 [14] Q Documentary integrity.
 [15] A Not creating attorney-client, so I wanted to make
 [16] sure that it was clear.
 [17] Q That was written before you came in.
 [18] A Before I came into the grand jury.
 [19] MR. WISENBERG: Thank you for that clarification.
 [20] MR. BENNETT: We'll see you at 9:30 tomorrow.
 [21] (The witness was excused.)
 [22] (Whereupon, at 4:33 p.m., the taking of testimony
 [23] in the presence of a full quorum of the Grand Jury was
 [24] concluded.)
 [25] *****

Page 153

[1] constant traveling companion, et cetera, and Deputy White
 [2] House Counsel, you had no reservations about having dinner
 [3] with Webb Hubbell during a period of time that you know that
 [4] his cooperation or lack thereof is a subject of some
 [5] scrutiny?
 [6] A I didn't know whether it's still a subject of any
 [7] scrutiny to start with. Two, I am closer to his wife than
 [8] I am to him. Three, frankly, I was embarrassed that I had
 [9] not - that was the first time I had seen him and I was
 [10] embarrassed that I had not seen him before then because he
 [11] was my friend and I, you know -
 [12] Q When was the last time you had seen him before
 [13] that?
 [14] A Before he went to jail.
 [15] Q So you hadn't seen him in a year and a half, two
 [16] years?
 [17] A No. He sent me a copy of his book. I appreciated
 [18] that. I thanked him for that at the dinner. He wrote an
 [19] article in George Magazine on the criminal justice system. I
 [20] told him I had read the article. I told him I thought it
 [21] made some good points. But, you know, I was - you know -
 [22] whatever he did, he did. He paid a price for it. He is
 [23] still my friend. I was not embarrassed to have dinner with
 [24] him.
 [25] MR. BENNETT: We'll see you at 9:30 tomorrow.

Page 154

[1] MR. WISENBERG: Wait a second. I have a couple of
 [2] questions.
 [3] BY MR. WISENBERG:
 [4] Q Are you prepared - I don't know if your attorney
 [5] has resolved this issue yet. Are you prepared to hand over
 [6] the grand jury notes and the preprinted card at this point in
 [7] time?
 [8] A I thought you and he had - or you and he had a
 [9] discussion in which if he can assure himself that turning
 [10] them over will somehow not constitute a waiver, I think he's
 [11] prepared to turn them over, but I don't think he's prepared
 [12] today to do that because he hasn't resolved those issues to
 [13] his satisfaction.
 [14] Q In light of that, let me remind you of our earlier
 [15] admonition to you on both the notes, on any notes that you
 [16] have taken today at any time in front of this grand jury,
 [17] that you preserve their documentary integrity.
 [18] A Got it.
 [19] Q You understand that?
 [20] A Yes, sir.
 [21] Q And you understand what I mean by that?
 [22] A I won't write on them.
 [23] Q Okay. And the same thing with the preprinted form.
 [24] A Right.
 [25] MR. WISENBERG: Okay.

LAW OFFICES
MURPHY & SHAFFER
NINTH FLOOR
100 LIGHT STREET
BALTIMORE, MARYLAND 21202-1019
TELEPHONE (410) 783-7000
FACSIMILE (410) 783-8823

WILLIAM J. MURPHY
ROBERT T. SHAFFER, III

February 23, 1998

JOHN J. CONNOLLY
NEIL R. WHITE

Solomon L. Wisenberg, Esquire
Associate Independent Counsel
Office of the Independent Counsel
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, D.C. 20004

RE: Grand Jury Testimony of Bruce R. Lindsey

Dear Mr. Wisenberg:

During the Grand Jury session of February 18, 1998, you served on Mr. Lindsey two additional subpoenae duces tecum, calling for the production of the typed cards from which Mr. Lindsey read to the Grand Jury concerning the applicable privileges, and also Mr. Lindsey's contemporaneous notes of your Office's questions directed to him.

The attached documents are responsive to the subpoenae. A photocopy of the typed cards is numbered as BRL 000001-3. A photocopy of Mr. Lindsey's notes from the February 18 session is numbered as BRL 000004-8. A photocopy of Mr. Lindsey's notes from the February 19 session is attached as BRL 0000009-11.

You and I have agreed that in producing these documents, Mr. Lindsey is not waiving any applicable privilege that might otherwise apply to the cards and notes, including his attorney-client privilege with this law firm. I have maintained the originals of these documents in my office.

This will also confirm that Mr. Lindsey is scheduled to appear before the Grand Jury again on Thursday, March 5, 1998 at 9:15 a.m.

Very truly yours,



William J. Murphy

WJM/mev
Enclosures
cc: Bruce R. Lindsey, Esquire

975-DC-00000001

Attorney/Client

THE WHITE HOUSE

STATEMENT OF PRIVILEGE

That question and others that you may ask today raise issues relating to the Executive Branch's interest in the confidentiality of communications among senior advisors to the President and between senior advisors and the President himself. [If applicable: Your question also inquires into confidential communications between the President and his private counsel in the *Jones* or Independent Counsel matter.] I therefore want to take this opportunity to address the types of questions that I am not in a position to answer.

Since 1993, I have been an Assistant to the President and, either Senior Advisor or Deputy Counsel to the President. In both capacities, I have been one of the President's principal advisors on the full range of issues and decisions relating to the President's duties and the effective functioning of the Executive Branch. Thus, I have broad responsibility for

THE WHITE HOUSE

gathering and providing information and forming advice to give to the President on many matters. Typically, I gather information and advice from White House staff, other federal employees and private presidential advisors.

In addition, the White House Counsel's Office provides confidential counsel to the President, in his official capacity, to the White House, as an institution, and to senior advisors in particular, about matters that affect the White House's interests, including investigative matters. To this end, the Counsel's Office, in which I serve as Deputy, receives confidential communications from individuals about matters of institutional concern. People provide this information to our Office with the expectation and understanding that it will remain confidential.

As to the *Jones* litigation, the Supreme Court's decision requires the President to accommodate, on the one hand, the

975-DC-00000003

BRL 000002

02377

THE WHITE HOUSE

obligations imposed on his time by the need to defend that lawsuit and, on the other hand, the absolute requirement that he devote his full time and attention to performing his duties as President. To assist the President in addressing those competing demands, I often have acted as a confidential intermediary between the President and his private attorneys; conveying confidential communications between the President and those attorneys for the purposes of assisting the President in the defense of the lawsuit in a manner that is least intrusive on the President's performance of his official duties.

In light of all of these confidentiality interests, I am not at liberty to answer your question.

Jack Bennett
 Sal Weisberg

Thomas Bennett (?)

Bob Bittner

Reporting Requirements
 Responsibility

- Jones v. Christ - Bob Bennett
 OIC - Kendall

Any limitations on role - impacts on
 Procedure

Jt. Referee Agreements

975-DC-00000005

Showing of informant -

2/17/98 Los Angeles Times - David Wilson

2/16/98 - Baltimore Sun - Cannon

↳ one WH witness

- ~~Identifying~~ -

→ Received information indirectly -

Any lawyers who are hostile

Whether I had been debriefed
by

975-DC-00000006

BRL 000005

Who prepared the cards -
What research -

U.S. v. Nixon

Nat'l Security / Diplomatic / Military Matters

Atty / ~~Chief~~ ^{Chief} -

no in Supreme Court team

all conversation you had w/

assist

it defines strategy

Monica Pennington - BL told me she was -

When did you first learn -

From whom
What did she learn

Monica Pennington

975-DC-00000007

Press Questions -

BRL 000006 -

What aspect of Paul Jones did you discuss

(752)

975-DC-00000008

6RL000007

2383

4:00 pm

Monitoring ML matter

"talking points" - BL 3

did you

check Cheryl Mills

Jackoff article

Wibb Hubbell

975-DC-00000009

BRL 000008

Thursday, February 19, 1998

Notes - Contemporaneous

Covered - (last two weeks) - Paul Jones
2 meetings - Tuesday -
Wednesday

January 17, 1998 - Before Deposition { Mitch Ettinger
Bob Bennett
President

January 17, 1998 - During Deposition { Bennett, et
Chuck Ruff

January 17 1998 - After Deposition

^{week} of December 8, 1997 - Meeting of President

Did you take any action w/ respect to MC
other than talk to CDM

975-DC-00000010

- Do you intend to claim privilege
w/ respect to every conversation
involving PJ whether or not a lawyer
was present

Senior WH staff - Counsel Staff
- Senior Staff

BRL 000009

End of Vernon Jordan

News - Claire Shipman

Rahn
Paul
Mita McCann
Anna Luis
Joe Lockhart
Bery Tair
Schny Blumenthal

February 7, 1998 - Wash Post - Nelson

~~January~~ 20, 1998 -

~~January~~ 21, 1998 - ~~1~~ Telephone Cmo - 12:30

January 21, 1998 - Morning meeting
Noon -

Peter McGrath
Peter ~~K~~ Kayich

975-DC-00000011

Larry Wachler
NY Times - February 6, 1998
February

Are you prepared to discuss any conversations
among WJ staff about the M.C. matter -

Peter McGrath - was Joe Lockhardt present

Will you prepare a list of all
communication you have had
w/ ~~anyone~~ w/ respect to MC / PJ

✓ WH or non-WH

975-DC-0000012

BRL 000011

Bruce Lindsey, 2/19/98

Grand Jury

Page 1 to Page 86

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

In re:

GRAND JURY PROCEEDINGS

Grand Jury Room No. 4
United States District Court
for the District of Columbia
3rd & Constitution, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20001The testimony of BRUCE LINDSEY was taken in the
presence of a full quorum of Grand Jury 97-2 impaneled
on September 19, 1997 commencing at 11:15 a.m. before:JACKIE M. BENNETT, JR.
ROBERT J. BITTMAN
Deputy Independent Counsel
SOL OMON WISE BERG
THOMAS H. BLENER, JR.
DAVID BARGER
STANLEY D. BROWN
BRIAN ROSENBAUM
Associate Independent Counsel
Office of Independent Counsel
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, Northwest
Suite 490 North
Washington, D.C. 20004

Page 2

PROCEEDINGS

Whereupon

BRUCE LINDSEY

was called as a witness and, after being first duly sworn by
the Foreperson of the Grand Jury, was examined and testified
as follows:

EXAMINATION

BY MR. BITTMAN:

Q Mr. Lindsey, you were advised of your rights and
responsibilities yesterday. Do you wish to be readvised of
your rights and responsibilities?

A No.

Q The grand jurors had a question yesterday about the
two documents you brought with you yesterday marked as BL-1
and BL-2.

A Mm-hmm.

Q You have copies in front of you.

A Yes, sir.

Q The grand jurors wanted to know whether these notes
were created -- manufactured -- after the conversation or
during the conversation -- contemporaneously with the
conversation.

A During the conversation.

Q Neither of the notes are dated; is that correct?

A That is correct.

Page 3

Q Why are they not dated?

A Again, I was asked that yesterday. I don't -- I
don't know why I didn't date them. It occurred sometime late
July, my guess is, and the only reference in them that would
allow us to figure out the date would be the -- the first set
of notes make reference to a Drudge Report, so I assume that
there -- again, I don't recall her saying this, but that
would seem to suggest there was a Drudge Report around this
time with respect to Kathleen Willey, and if we could find
when that Drudge Report was, this would have occurred
shortly thereafter.But again, I don't know why I didn't date them.
Again, I don't tend to take notes. I did take notes in
my conversation with her, because as I said, I was concerned
just about how it might be characterized, so I wanted to
write down what she was saying to me as -- as we spoke.Which is also why, as you can tell, I had some
trouble writing and listening and talking at the same time.
So where you see things sort of just stop, or -- you know,
that's partially because we were onto something else and I --
you know, instead of writing what I was -- I'm looking at the
word. I wouldn't -- to me becomes I wouldn't "sub," and I
think that probably meant "substantiate," but I just wrote
"sub," because by then, I was on to something else.

Q I've seen other notes of yours, and they tend to be

Page 4

dated; is that correct?

A I -- I -- I don't know.

Q You don't whether --

A I mean, I don't --

Q -- you ordinarily date notes or not?

A No, I sometimes date notes. I don't know which

notes you've seen. I don't -- ordinarily, I don't think --
again, I quit taking notes probably three years ago, and so,
you know, I don't know if I have a habit of either dating or
not dating notes.I know there's a lot of notes in the original
Whitewater that were not dated, so again, I don't know which
notes you've seen.

Q Have you had any conversations with the President

in the last two weeks with regard to the Paula Jones matter?

A Yes, sir.

Q How many communications have you had with him in

the last two weeks about the Paula Jones matter?

A One or two maybe, that I can -- I can recall.

Q When were those conversations?

A Both of them have been, I would think, within the

last four days -- four or five days.

Q Were they meetings, or telephone calls?

A They were meetings on other subjects in which --

which this matter came up.

Page 5

Q Where were the meetings?

A Both of them in the residence of the -- of the

White House -- the residence portion of the White House.

Q Do you remember which room?

A I'm not quite sure of what it's called. It's his

study on the second floor. It has a name. It may be called

the war room or something -- or the treaty room, I guess.

Q Were the meetings on the same day, or different

days?

A Different days.

Q Can you tell us, to the best of your recollection,

what days they were.

A Probably Tuesday and Wednesday of this week.

Q Who was present besides yourself and the President

at the Tuesday meeting?

A I believe Cheryl Mills, Chuck Ruff, Mrs. Clinton,

and the President.

Q How long was the meeting on Tuesday?

A Probably 15 minutes.

Q What subject matters were discussed at the meeting

-- besides Paula Jones?

A The legal defense fund.

Q Did Monica Lewinsky's name come up at the meeting

A No. I don't -- well, I've answered it, so --

Q Your answer is no?

Page 6

A No.

Q Anything referring to Monica Lewinsky -- did it

come up during the meeting?

A I -- I -- I don't believe I can answer what

was discussed at the meeting, including negatively, what was

not discussed at the meeting. I'm not sure if that's right

or not.

But again, as you know, I've been instructed to

invoke the presidential communications privilege; the

deliberative process privilege; the attorney-client

privilege, both personally and officially; and the

work product, both personally and officially. So I --

I -- I -- again, I don't know if I -- I don't know if I

can respond to that.

Q I'm merely asking at this point the subject

matter. And that is, was any of the subject matter

discussed in this 15-minute meeting -- did it relate

or refer to Monica Lewinsky?

A No.

Q Did anyone, as far as you know, take notes at

the meeting?

A No.

Q Have you told anyone about the meeting --

A No.

Q -- who was not present at the meeting?

Page 7

A No.
 Q You have not discussed the meeting whatsoever with anyone?
 A No.
 Q What was discussed at the meeting -- the subject -- I mean, the substance of the meeting. I am now asking you.
 A With respect to Paula Jones.
 Q Yeah.
 A Again, as I indicated, I've been instructed not to -- to invoke the privilege the President has on presidential communications; on deliberative process; on attorney-client, both personal and official; and on work product doctrine, both personal and official. So I am not in a position to respond.
 Q Okay. The meeting on Wednesday --
 A Yes.
 Q -- who attended that meeting?
 A Chuck Ruff, Neil Eggleston, Lanny Breuer, Cheryl Mills, the President, and myself.
 Q And this was yesterday, obviously?
 A Last night.
 Q Last night. At what time?
 A 11:15.
 Q How long did that meeting last?
 A Probably 15 to 20 minutes.

Page 10

A Probably an hour.
 Q Where was the meeting?
 A In that same room -- that study on the second floor, which may be called the treaty room.
 Q In the residence?
 A Yes.
 Q What was the general subject matter of the meeting?
 A The deposition.
 Q In the Paula Jones case?
 A Yes.
 Q Have you told anybody about what occurred at that meeting?
 A No.
 Q You have never discussed that meeting with anyone other than the grand jurors here yesterday; is that correct?
 A Well, people knew that there was a meeting. I have not discussed the substance of the meeting with anyone, no.
 Q Have you discussed the fact of the meeting with anyone else?
 A Well, the press saw us leave and reported that we had been meeting prior to our leaving, so --
 Q The press saw you leave the treaty room?
 A No, they saw me leave the residence to go to the -- to the deposition. So to the extent that they saw us leave,

Page 8

Q What was the subject matter of that meeting?
 A Executive privilege.
 Q With regard to the Paula Jones matter?
 A Well, again, I don't believe I can discuss the subject matter with respect to the Paula Jones matter without discussing the conversation.
 Q Did the meeting relate or refer to either the Paula Jones matter, or the Monica Lewinsky matter, as the general subject matter?
 A The subject matter of -- neither Paula Jones nor Monica Lewinsky was the subject matter of the meeting. In the course of the meeting, the Paula -- there were conversations about the Paula Jones matter, and I guess theoretic -- I guess there was references to the Monica Lewinsky matter because of the nature of the discussion.
 Q What was the substance of what occurred at the meeting?
 A Again, for the same reasons I indicated before -- because I've been instructed to invoke the presidential communication privilege; the deliberative process privilege; attorney-client privilege, both personally and officially, and the work product doctrine, both personally and officially -- I cannot discuss the substance of the meeting.
 Q Prior to Tuesday of this week, had you had any

Page 11

they knew that we had been together before we left.
 Q What did you talk about at this meeting on the 17th -- before the deposition?
 A Again -- because I've been instructed to invoke the presidential communications privilege; the deliberative process privilege; the President's personal and official attorney-client privilege; and the work product doctrine, both personally and officially -- I cannot disclose of the -- of the meeting.
 Q To the best of your knowledge, did anyone take notes at the meeting on the 17th, before the President's deposition?
 A I don't have an absolute recollection, but I would believe either Mitch Ettinger or Bob Bennett may have. And again, I'm obviously trying to recall the meetings, whether or not -- I think I can tell you that there was not a meeting between that one and the two earlier. Whether or not I've ever, in seeing the President, have mentioned it. I don't recall an incident, but it certainly could have happened.
 Q Okay. The meeting that occurred during the deposition, where did that take place -- that meeting?
 A In Bob Bennett's office.
 Q Who was present for that meeting?
 A Bob Bennett, and other lawyers on his staff -- Amy Sabrin, Katie Sexton, I guess Mitch Ettinger, the

Page 9

discussions with the President about the Paula Jones matter?
 A In the last two weeks?
 Q Ever.
 A Yes.
 Q When was your meeting immediately preceding the Tuesday meeting?
 A Again, there might be one that I cannot recall or so. I would think maybe January the 17th.
 Q That's the day of the President's deposition on the Paula Jones case?
 A Correct.
 Q I think you've already told us that you met with the President before he was deposed and then after the deposition.
 A And during the deposition.
 Q And you spoke to the President during the deposition?
 A Yes.
 Q Who was present in your meeting with the President prior to the deposition?
 A Bob Bennett, Mitch Ettinger, and the President.
 Q How long was that meeting?
 A Maybe an hour. Is it -- we're talking about the one prior to it?
 Q Yes.

Page 12

President, Chuck Ruff. I think that's it.
 Q Did anyone take notes in that meeting, as far as you remember?
 A Not that I recall.
 Q How long was that meeting?
 A Well, they were -- they were at every break.
 Q Okay.
 A So that they would go a couple hours, then they would take a break, and then they'd go an hour and they'd take a break, and we'd do -- we'd have lunch brought in. So these were during the breaks during the deposition.
 Q How many breaks were there during the deposition?
 A I -- I -- I have no idea. Maybe four.
 Q And during each break you met?
 A Well, "met" is not quite the word I would use. I mean, I was in Mr. Bennett's office. When they would come out of the deposition, they would come back into Mr. Bennett's office, so they would then be in the same room that I was in.
 Q So it wasn't a meeting in the sense that -- you know, I mean, in any sense other than we were all in the same room, because that was where we were sort of holding during breaks during the deposition.
 Q Would it be fair to say that you discussed what had occurred in the deposition at these meetings or gatherings?

Page 13

[1] A Yes.
 [2] Q Since Monica Lewinsky's name came up during the
 [3] deposition, would it be fair to say that her name came
 [4] up in one or more of these gatherings during the breaks
 [5] of the deposition?
 [6] A Yes.
 [7] Q Do you specifically remember her name coming up?
 [8] A Yes.
 [9] Q And what was discussed with regard to
 [10] Monica Lewinsky?
 [11] A Again, because I have been instructed to -- do I
 [12] need to say this every time, or can we just --
 [13] Q Yes.
 [14] A All right. -- because I've been instructed to
 [15] invoke the presidential communications privilege; the
 [16] deliberative process privilege; the President's
 [17] attorney-client privilege, both officially and privately; and
 [18] the attorney work product doctrine, both officially and
 [19] privately, I'm not in a position to answer that question.
 [20] Q Did you share with anyone at all the information
 [21] that you had learned during these gatherings during the
 [22] breaks of the President's deposition in the Paula Jones case?
 [23] A Possibly Cheryl Mills.
 [24] Q Do you remember anyone else?
 [25] A No.

Page 16

[1] MR. BENNETT: I think we would ask you to confine
 [2] as narrowly possible the privileges that you're asserting
 [3] In other words, don't gratuitously throw in one or two extra
 [4] privileges, if you don't think there's reason for them,
 [5] because -- you know the purpose of this exercise.
 [6] BY MR. BITTMAN:
 [7] Q Yesterday, I asked you when you first learned the
 [8] name Monica Lewinsky in the context of the Paula Jones case,
 [9] and you indicated that you may have received a witness list
 [10] from the plaintiff's attorneys. Is that correct?
 [11] A Correct. Or I saw a witness list, yes.
 [12] Q You saw a witness list. And I asked you various
 [13] questions related to that. You wrote down the questions, and
 [14] you were going to ask your attorney --
 [15] A Right.
 [16] Q -- whether you could answer them.
 [17] A Right.
 [18] Q Can you answer them?
 [19] A I can answer some of them, I think.
 [20] Q Can you now then?
 [21] A You asked me when I received it. I don't know if I
 [22] know the answer -- or when I saw it. I don't know if I know
 [23] the answer to that. It was clearly after December the 5th
 [24] because it was filed on December the 5th, and I believe what
 [25] I saw was a file-stamped copy of it.

Page 14

[1] Q The meeting after the deposition, when was that --
 [2] well, it was after the deposition. Where was that and how
 [3] long was that meeting?
 [4] A Again, I am not sure, in anybody's normal
 [5] sense of the word, it was a meeting. We came back from the
 [6] deposition. The President went to the Oval Office. I was
 [7] in the Oval Office with him, and he and I spoke about the
 [8] matter. And at some point, Erskine Bowles came in, and the
 [9] three of us spoke about the matter.
 [10] Q And how long did you and the President speak
 [11] first privately?
 [12] A Two, three minutes.
 [13] Q And then how long did the three of you
 [14] with Mr. Bowles speak?
 [15] A Three minutes -- two, three minutes.
 [16] Q And what was discussed at that meeting?
 [17] A Again, because of the -- the fact that I
 [18] have been instructed to invoke the presidential
 [19] communications privilege; the deliberative process
 [20] privilege; the attorney-client privilege, both personally
 [21] and officially; the attorney work product, both personally
 [22] and officially, I cannot respond to that question.
 [23] Q At any of these meetings the occurred that day
 [24] -- that is, the day of the 17th -- did Betty Currie's name
 [25] come up?

Page 17

[1] I looked on a calendar. December the 5th is a
 [2] Friday. So I would assume that it was sometime the following
 [3] week. As to which day of the following week, no, I don't
 [4] think I could -- I could -- I could give you as precise a
 [5] answer. Because I don't -- I'm not sure.
 [6] Q So you actually got a pleading in the case -- a
 [7] copy of a pleading filed on the Paula Jones litigation.
 [8] A I don't know if I got it. I -- I was shown it.
 [9] Q Okay. You were shown it. By whom?
 [10] A I believe by Mr. Bennett.
 [11] Q Where were you shown that?
 [12] A In a -- I believe in a meeting in the Oval Office.
 [13] Q Who else attended that meeting?
 [14] A The President, Mr. Bennett, Mr. Ettinger. I
 [15] believe, and myself.
 [16] Q How long was that meeting?
 [17] A I -- I -- I'm guessing. I would think 30 to --
 [18] 30 minutes to an hour. But I'm -- I -- I have no precise
 [19] recollection.
 [20] Q And it was, if not on the December 5th, within a
 [21] few days of December 5th; is that correct?
 [22] A I would be pretty clear that it was not
 [23] December the 5th.
 [24] Q Okay.
 [25] A And I would be pretty clear it was not December the

Page 15

[1] A Again, I don't believe I can respond to that.
 [2] Q Okay. On the basis of the privileges that
 [3] you've just --
 [4] A Yes. I'm sorry. Yes, because of the presidential
 [5] communication privilege; the deliberative process privilege;
 [6] the attorney-client privilege, both personally and
 [7] officially; and the attorney-client product -- work
 [8] product doctrine, both personally and officially.
 [9] MR. BITTMAN: Okay.
 [10] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [11] Q Mr. Lindsey, is it your position that each and
 [12] every one of those privileges apply to each and every
 [13] question Mr. Bittman is asking you?
 [14] A Possibly, yes.
 [15] Q You don't know the answer?
 [16] A Well, so far, I would think yes. I mean, there may
 [17] be -- I -- there may be questions that he will ask that will
 [18] not implicate one or more, but yes, I believe that the
 [19] questions about the Paula Jones matter would implicate
 [20] all those privileges, yes.
 [21] MR. BITTMAN: Yesterday, I asked you questions --
 [22] THE WITNESS: Excuse me. Since there is no --
 [23] since I have no work product, I guess I'm -- other than -- so
 [24] I'm sure that the work product privilege would be implicated,
 [25] since I have no notes of those. But to the extent that --

Page 18

[1] 6th or December the 7th, simply because those are weekends,
 [2] and I don't believe this meeting occurred on a weekend.
 [3] So it would have been sometime during -- I think
 [4] probably during the week of the 8th.
 [5] Q Okay. The meeting was approximately 40 minutes to
 [6] an hour?
 [7] A Yes.
 [8] Q What percentage of the meeting was devoted to
 [9] talking about Paula Jones and Paula Jones-related issues?
 [10] A All of it.
 [11] Q To the best of your knowledge, did anyone take any
 [12] notes during the meeting?
 [13] A I would believe either Mr. Ettinger or Mr. Bennett
 [14] probably did, but I -- I don't specifically recall.
 [15] Q Going back to the day of the deposition --
 [16] did you take any action as a result of learning that
 [17] Monica Lewinsky's name came up during the deposition?
 [18] Besides telling Cheryl Mills? Did you take any action?
 [19] A No.
 [20] Q Do you intend to invoke the various privileges that
 [21] you've identified with regard to every question that I ask
 [22] about a substance of a meeting that you had with the
 [23] President about the Paula Jones matter?
 [24] A Yes, sir, I do.
 [25] Q Let me turn now to --

Page 19

1 A Meeting with the President?
 2 Q Meeting with the President.
 3 A Yes, sir, I do.
 4 Q Is that true whether or not those meetings include
 5 non-attorneys? Well, excuse me. I guess I can answer my
 6 own question. You've already identified one meeting with
 7 Mr. Bowles. Mr. Bowles is not an attorney; is that correct?
 8 A That's correct.
 9 Q And you have asserted privilege over the portion of
 10 the conversation in which Mr. Bowles was present.
 11 A That's correct.
 12 Q So is that your intent -- that is, to assert the
 13 various privileges that you've identified with regard to
 14 every conversation during which you were present when
 15 Paula Jones and Paula Jones-related matters were addressed?
 16 A I'd probably need to talk to my lawyer about that.
 17 Q Okay.
 18 A You want me to reserve it?
 19 Q Yes, please.
 20 A Okay.
 21 Q Let me turn now to discussions about the
 22 Paula Jones and Paula Jones-related litigation.
 23 A Okay. Hold on just a second, please. (Writing.)
 24 Q I'm going to have to warn you, Mr. Lindsey, that
 25 you are permitted to take notes to the extent it does not

Page 22

11 Q She's a press person?
 12 A Right. I'm trying to think of the other one.
 13 Q Joe Lockhart?
 14 A Yeah. There's one more. Barry Toiv.
 15 Q T-o-i-v?
 16 A Yes. Plus, what I will call the just sort of
 17 senior advisors. Some of them have the title "Counselor";
 18 some have other titles.
 19 Q Who are the senior advisors?
 20 A Which would be Raum Emanuel, Doug Sosnik,
 21 Paul Begala, Ann Lewis, probably John Podesta.
 22 And then ultimately, either that entire group or a
 23 subset of that group would meet with the President.
 24 So there may be -- when you were asking me about
 25 presidential meetings, again, there may be one or more of
 those that fall within the periods that we've talked about
 in this last month, month and a half period we've been
 talking about.
 Q Are you prepared to talk about today your meetings
 with the members of the counsel's office?
 A No, sir, I'm not.
 Q Does that include meeting with Lanny Davis?
 A Yes, sir, it does.
 Q I know he is a member of the counsel's office,
 but is it not true that his primary purpose is to make

Page 20

1 interfere with the proceedings of this Grand Jury.
 2 A No. The only thing I was trying to do is write
 3 down the question you just asked me to --
 4 Q Fine.
 5 A -- to take, so that I would, you know, remember
 6 the topic.
 7 Q Well, you may do so to the extent it does not
 8 interfere with this Grand Jury.
 9 A Okay.
 10 BY MR. WISENBERG:
 11 Q While we're on the topic, I notice that you've
 12 brought in some yellow legal pad pages today. Are they
 13 blank, with the exception of what you've been writing on?
 14 A Yes, sir.
 15 Q Okay.
 16 A Except for this one, which has a list of my
 17 privileges (indicating).
 18 Q That's white, though. That's not -- that's a white
 19 sheet of paper.
 20 A Okay. All right.
 21 BY MR. BITTMAN:
 22 Q Have you, in the last month, spoken to senior
 23 White House staff about matters relating to Paula Jones and
 24 the related litigation, when the President was not present?
 25 A Yes.

Page 23

1 contacts with the media?
 2 A He is a spokesperson for the counsel's office. He
 3 is also an attorney and a member of the counsel's staff.
 4 Q I'll ask you again: Is his primary purpose in the
 5 counsel's office to make contacts with the media? He is not
 6 a spokesperson for people in the White House -- that is, he
 7 speaks to people in the White House. He speaks to people
 8 outside the White House -- is that not correct?
 9 A He is -- he is a counsel's office spokesperson to
 10 the press. That is correct.
 11 Q Is it true that you have given Mr. Davis factual
 12 information related to the Paula Jones matter?
 13 A That I personally have?
 14 Q Yes.
 15 A It's possible. I -- I can't -- I don't recall an
 16 instance of that happening.
 17 Q Have you been present when factual information
 18 about the Paula Jones matter was given to Mr. Lanny Davis?
 19 A Can you define for me what you mean by factual
 20 information?
 21 Q Information learned by Mr. Bennett, by Mr. Kendall,
 22 or information you learned, witnesses that you saw on the
 23 witness list -- anything that you know about the
 24 Paula Jones case.
 25 A Again, I --

Page 21

1 Q Who did you speak with?
 2 A It depends on the issue or the purpose.
 3 Q Okay. What are the various purposes that you spoke
 4 to these people?
 5 A Okay. Prior to various press availabilities -- I
 6 think I actually talked about this yesterday.
 7 Prior to various press availabilities, we will meet
 8 individually and will also meet with the President to go over
 9 areas that we think he'll be asked about prior to -- prior to
 10 the press conference or the press availabilities or questions
 11 he may be asked to respond to.
 12 I don't recall whether or not, but I would assume
 13 around the time of his deposition, there were such press
 14 opportunities and availabilities, and we would have had
 15 discussions about what the President should say with respect
 16 to the Paula Jones matter, as broadly defined -- whatever
 17 aspect of the Paula Jones matter was currently an issue in
 18 the press that might generate questions.
 19 Q Whom did you meet with?
 20 A First of all, the counsel's office would meet --
 21 Chuck Ruff, myself, Cheryl Mills, perhaps Lanny Breuer or
 22 Lanny Davis -- and try to -- we would meet. And then one
 23 or more of that group would meet with press officials in
 24 the White House -- Mr. McCurry; Mr. Lockhart; since
 25 Amy Wisetobin (sic) has been there, Amy Wisetobin. Maybe --

Page 24

1 Q From whatever source.
 2 A Yeah, I'm trying to recall. It is clearly
 3 possible that we gave him procedural information about the
 4 Paula Jones matter. You know, there will be a deposition,
 5 the --
 6 Q Did you tell Mr. Davis what the President's
 7 position in the case was -- namely, that nothing happened
 8 with regard to Ms. Jones?
 9 A Well, that predates Mr. Davis' employment by the
 10 White House. And so I don't know, frankly -- I don't recall
 11 whether or not anyone had to tell him what the President's
 12 position was, because I think when he came into the job, he
 13 was aware of what the President's position was.
 14 But if your question is substantive fact
 15 information, it is possible that I certainly cannot recall
 16 an instance where I gave him substantive factual information.
 17 Q If Mr. Davis released to the news media any factual
 18 substantive information, from where would he have received
 19 that information?
 20 A He would have received it most likely from someone
 21 in the counsel's office. Again, I don't -- if there's a
 22 instance of that, you know, I can maybe help figure out where
 23 it came from, but I don't recall Mr. Davis ever releasing
 24 substantive factual information on the Paula Jones case.
 25 Our standard press response with respect to

Page 25

Page 28

[1] Paula Jones was. "You need to call Mr. Bennett." And so,
 [2] you know. I -- again, there may be --
 [3] Q Why would you need to talk to Mr. Davis about it?
 [4] A Well, again, I'm not sure I did.
 [5] Q You've already identified talking to him about
 [6] the issues.
 [7] A No, no -- well, I said that he was present at these
 [8] meeting that we would have in which we -- because he -- as
 [9] you say, he gets the questions from the press.
 [10] He would be most likely the person that would
 [11] advise us as to what sort of questions the press was most
 [12] likely to ask the President at a press availability, because
 [13] he talks to the press on a regular basis.
 [14] And if there's any person in our counsel's office
 [15] who would know what kind of questions are likely to come up;
 [16] what the nuances of the questions are; how one reporter, if
 [17] he gets called upon, might ask a question, it would be Lanny
 [18] who would have that information.
 [19] So his purpose of being there was not for us to
 [20] necessarily impart information for him, but for him to impart
 [21] to us the kinds of questions he was getting from the press
 [22] and that we might have to respond to.
 [23] Q You indicated yesterday that you had a lunch with
 [24] Vernon Jordan the day after the President's deposition.
 [25] A Correct.

[1] Q Let me ask my question.
 [2] A Okay.
 [3] Q He is a friend of the President's; is that correct?
 [4] A Friend and advisor.
 [5] Q When you say "advisor," what do you mean? Is he a
 [6] advisor in any official capacity?
 [7] A Sure.
 [8] Q What official capacity is he an advisor?
 [9] A Well, he's an advisor in the sense that the
 [10] President seeks his advice on decisions that the President
 [11] has to make. Every President not only seeks advice from
 [12] government officials, but other people that he considers to
 [13] have -- you know, to be able to offer sound advice.
 [14] Q So anyone -- any civilian who the President happens
 [15] to meet who the President asks for advice is an advisor of
 [16] the President?
 [17] A With respect to presidential issues, yes, sir.
 [18] BY MR. BENNETT:
 [19] Q How about how about the weatherman, if he wants
 [20] to travel?
 [21] A I'm not sure -- if he was asking the weatherman
 [22] what the weather was, I don't believe, Mr. Bennett, that that
 [23] would be a presidential decision.
 [24] Q Is there any way the line gets drawn?
 [25] A Yes, sir. I just tried to draw it. The line is

Page 26

Page 29

[1] Q And that that lunch was at the Park Hyatt Hotel?
 [2] A I believe that's correct, yes.
 [3] Q What occurred, what was said between you and
 [4] Mr. Jordan at that lunch?
 [5] A Well, I've already -- do you want me to repeat the
 [6] part about Monica Lewinsky that I told yesterday?
 [7] Q Yes.
 [8] A Okay. Basically, I believe what happened was at
 [9] some point after we sat down, I had made reference to a fact
 [10] that there was apparently a Drudge Report out talking about
 [11] Newsweek magazine and that Newsweek had killed a story
 [12] related to the Monica Lewinsky matter that was supposed
 [13] to run the following Monday -- the next day.
 [14] Q And then Mr. Jordan related to you that he had
 [15] taken certain steps to get a job for Ms. Lewinsky?
 [16] A Yes. I don't -- he indicated that he had tried to
 [17] help her get a job and that Revlon had made her an offer.
 [18] Q Okay. What was said about the Paula Jones matter
 [19] in your lunch with Mr. Jordan?
 [20] A Again, that's the aspect of the lunch that I
 [21] believe, because of the privileges that I've cited -- the
 [22] presidential communication privilege and the deliberative
 [23] process privilege -- that I cannot -- cannot relate.
 [24] Q Now, why would that apply to the Paula Jones
 [25] matter, but not apply to what you just -- the Monica Lewinsky

[1] that if it involves an aspect of the presidency that impacts
 [2] on the presidency that he's offering advice on, that it's
 [3] covered, whether or not the advice comes from someone within
 [4] the White House or someone from without the White House.
 [5] BY MR. BITTMAN:
 [6] Q The President has private counsel in the
 [7] Paula Jones matter?
 [8] A Yes, he does.
 [9] Q Okay. Mr. Jordan was not acting as his attorney?
 [10] A No, sir. And again, I did not include
 [11] attorney-client.
 [12] Q We referenced earlier conversations Mr. Davis
 [13] and other perhaps have had with members of the media. Have
 [14] you spoken to the media within the last month about the
 [15] Paula Jones matter -- any member of the media?
 [16] A I do not believe so. I don't recall anyone.
 [17] Q Would you remember it if you had?
 [18] A If I recalled it, I would recall it, and I would
 [19] tell you. As I said yesterday, I don't speak to the media on
 [20] a normal regular basis.
 [21] Q All the more reason for you to remember it, I
 [22] would think.
 [23] A Well, which is why I don't think I did, you know.
 [24] I do speak -- I wanted to correct that because I said -- you
 [25] could probably count the number of times on two hands.

Page 27

Page 30

[1] matter, which you apparently also discussed with Mr. Jordan?
 [2] A There are aspects of the Paula Jones matter that,
 [3] it is the White House position, impacts on the presidency
 [4] and the President as President. Those aspects of my
 [5] conversations with Mr. Jordan, I believe, fall within the
 [6] presidential communication/deliberative process privilege.
 [7] The conversation we had with respect to
 [8] Monica Lewinsky had nothing to do with that. The portion of
 [9] the conversation that had to do with Monica Lewinsky was in
 [10] response to me making reference to the Drudge Report and he
 [11] telling me factually what he had done to assist her to get a
 [12] job at Revlon.
 [13] Therefore, I -- it's our position that since
 [14] that did not impact on the presidency -- the President as
 [15] President -- that it was not protected or privileged, but
 [16] that the other aspects of the conversation relating to the
 [17] Paula Jones matter would be.
 [18] Q Mr. Jordan is not an employee of the White House;
 [19] is that correct?
 [20] A That's correct.
 [21] Q He is not an employee of the government, in fact.
 [22] A That's correct.
 [23] Q He's a private individual.
 [24] A No, that's correct. But -- but White House
 [25] people --

[1] When I was dealing with tobacco litigation or
 [2] tobacco settlement, I did speak to the media on a more
 [3] regular basis on that matter. There are times when I'm
 [4] dealing with products that I have spoken to the media on
 [5] the White House position on products.
 [6] What I don't speak to the media about are the
 [7] President's lawsuits, the internal operations of the
 [8] White House counsel's office, or OIC-type matters. So I
 [9] don't believe that I have spoken to a press person about
 [10] the Paula Jones matter in the last month.
 [11] Q Have you spoken to any member of the media about
 [12] Monica Lewinsky in the last month?
 [13] A Yes.
 [14] Q Who?
 [15] A Claire Shipman. I spoke to a whole -- hundreds of
 [16] people yesterday downstairs, none of whom I know by name.
 [17] Q You can exclude those for the purposes of my
 [18] question.
 [19] A Okay.
 [20] Q They talk to me a lot, too. I don't talk to them.
 [21] A I said, "No comment."
 [22] Q Claire Shipman -- she's a correspondent for
 [23] NBC news?
 [24] A Right. I'm trying to remember anybody else.
 [25] Q Well, let me go through a list.

Page 31

A Okay.
 Q Have you talked to anyone from The Washington Post?
 A No.
 Q Have you talked to anyone from The New York Times?
 A No.
 Q Have you talked to anyone from the New York
 Daily News?
 A No.
 Q Anyone from the New York Post?
 A No.
 Q Anyone from Newsweek magazine?
 A No, I don't believe so.
 Q Any magazine?
 A I don't believe so.
 Q CNN?
 A I see Wolf every once in while on the lawn of the
 White House, you know. We will speak. I don't think I've
 ever told him anything.
 Q Any other member of the news media, other than
 Claire Shipman?
 A Not that I -- not that I can recall.
 Q How many times did you talk to Claire Shipman?
 A I think she's called me three or four times.
 Q Did you talk to her on those three or four times?
 A She somehow got my home phone number.

Page 32

Q Did you talk to her?
 A Yes.
 Q What did you talk about?
 A She does the Today show, and she would often call
 me at 10:30 or 11 o'clock at night and ask me what we heard
 the stories were going to be for the next morning, so that
 she could sort of get a leg up on what she would probably
 have to be reporting it on when she did the Today show
 at 7 o'clock in the morning.
 Q Did you tell her?
 A To the extent I knew what, you know, The Post or
 The Times or somebody was working on and what we had been
 advised were going to be the stories for the next day, yes,
 I would tell her that I understood that The Post was going
 to run a story on X, and The Times was going to run a story
 on Y.
 Q Did you ever tell her about any of the facts or the
 procedures that were talked about within the White House?
 A No.
 Q So a reporter who was going to report the stories
 is calling you to find out what the stories are?
 A Yes.
 Q And did she ever ask you about anything?
 A Sure, she asked me other questions, and I told her
 I couldn't talk about them.

Page 33

Q To your knowledge, has anyone in the White House
 talked to news reporters about the Monica Lewinsky matter
 within the last month?
 A I'm sure they have, yes.
 Q Okay. Let me go through a list. Raum Emanuel --
 he has talked to media.
 A He's been on the media, yes.
 Q Doug Sosnik?
 A I'm -- yes.
 Q Paul Begala -- he's been on the --
 A He's been on the media.
 Q Okay, Mike McCurry -- he's talked about it.
 A He talks about it every day.
 Q Ann Lewis?
 A Ann Lewis has been on the media.
 Q John Podesta?
 A I don't know the answer to that.
 Q Joe Lockhart?
 A Joe Lockhart is in the press office.
 BY MR. BIENERT:
 Q Barry Toiv?
 A Barry Toiv is in the press office.
 Q If they're in the press office, are you saying they
 have talked to the media?
 A Yes, that's -- yes. I'm sorry.

Page 34

BY MR. BITTMAN:
 Q Let me read to you --
 A Raum, Paul, Mike McCurry, Ann Lewis, did you say?
 Q Yes. Sidney Blumenthal?
 A Sidney talks to the press.
 Q Who does he talk to?
 A I don't know.
 Q Have you talked (sic) to him talking to members of
 the media?
 A He will tell me -- I've never seen him talk to
 members of the media. He will tell me what people are
 working on, so I assume that he has talked to them. That's
 an assumption. I have never been -- I don't think I've ever
 been present when he's talked to a member of the press.
 Q I have a Washington Post article from
 February 7, 1998. Let me read it to you -- or least
 a paragraph from it:
 "The fact that the Clintons are in regular
 communication with these attorneys has been helpful on a
 number of occasions. When the Wall Street Journal posted a
 damaging article on its website on Wednesday afternoon,
 presidential assistant Bruce Lindsey instantly took exception
 to the description of steward Bayani Nelvis' testimony,
 according to one source. Soon after, Nelvis' lawyer,
 Joseph T. Small Jr., issued a denial that White House

Page 35

officials were quoting before it arrived in many news
 rooms of major newspapers and television networks."
 Q Let me ask you about the attribution to you. I'll
 read you that sentence again:
 "When the Wall Street Journal posted a damaging
 article on its website on Wednesday afternoon, presidential
 assistant Bruce Lindsey instantly took exception to the
 description of steward Bayani Nelvis' testimony, according
 to one source."
 Did you --
 A That is not true.
 Q Did you take exception to the description of
 steward Bayani Nelvis' testimony?
 A At some point, but not instantly.
 Q Did you hear about the Wall Street Journal's
 report?
 A Yes.
 Q What was your reaction to the Wall Street Journal's
 report?
 A I tried to find out what the facts were.
 Q From whom?
 A I -- I didn't -- well, actually, I didn't try to
 find out from anybody. I probably mentioned it to another
 member of the counsel's office.
 Q And who did you talk to?

Page 36

A Probably Cheryl Mills.
 Q Who told you about the Wall Street Journal report?
 A I think Raum Emanuel.
 Q What did he say about it?
 A He said the Wall Street Journal as going to write a
 report that says that Nelvis picked up tissue and -- that had
 lipstick on it from the Oval Office area, you know, and had
 maybe -- I don't know if he said it -- and had seen Clinton
 and Ms. Lewinsky together alone.
 Q And what was your understanding as to whether or
 not Mr. Nelvis had, in fact, said that?
 A I had no understanding at that point.
 Q Did you learn? Did you come to an understanding?
 A Yes, we -- someone called Mr. Nelvis' lawyer, and
 he said it wasn't true.
 Q Somebody at the White House?
 A Yes.
 Q Who?
 A I don't know.
 Q Who informed you that someone had called
 Mr. Nelvis' attorney, and Mr. Nelvis' attorney said it
 wasn't true?
 A I think you just got me. I -- I -- I think we're
 into areas that I probably shouldn't talk about. So I --
 you know, I'm not even sure I recall. But I believe it was

Page 37

1 probably someone in the counsel's office.
 2 Q Okay. This is a -- obviously, a public report.
 3 Was it at that time after the discussion with Mr. Nelvis'
 4 attorney denying the Wall Street Journal report that you took
 5 exception to the report?
 6 A I -- I didn't take exception to the press. no.
 7 I told people who were dealing with the press that my
 8 understanding was that wasn't true. So if that is my
 9 taking exception to the report, then yes, that would be true.
 10 Q And was it your understanding, then, that members
 11 the White House staff then informed the news media that the
 12 account in the Wall Street Journal was not true?
 13 A Yes. The news media came to us and said, "Here is
 14 this account. Is it true?" And they come and say to me, "Is
 15 it true?" I say, "I don't know."
 16 I attempted to determine whether it is or not. I
 17 determined that it's not true. I tell them it's not true
 18 with the intent for them to tell the news media, "We don't
 19 believe it's true."
 20 MR. BITTMAN: Okay.
 21 BY MR. BENNETT:
 22 Q And to then immediately and instantly accuse
 23 the false report as having emanated from the independent
 24 counsel, correct?
 25 A I don't think I've ever accused the independent

Page 38

1 counsel of -- of leaking to anyone.
 2 Q But you know of people in the White House
 3 and in your office who have done precisely that, don't
 4 you, Mr. Lindsey?
 5 A Mr. Bennett, I do know this: I know that
 6 Mr. Nelvis' lawyer indicated he had not talked to the
 7 press. I did not know -- I don't know of anyone -- there
 8 may be others -- besides Mr. Nelvis, Mr. Nelvis' lawyer and
 9 members of the OIC staff who would have had that information.
 10 Q But you said the information was false.
 11 A Well, again, I -- you know.
 12 Q Why would the independent counsel --
 13 A Well, that's right.
 14 Q -- leak information that's false?
 15 A No, you're absolutely right. I don't think we ever
 16 accused you of leaking this information.
 17 Q You don't? You want to go back and refresh your
 18 recollection on the news accounts, Mr. Lindsey?
 19 A Well, I can -- I mean, if that's a useful
 20 exercise. But I -- you know -- but I mean, you know, I
 21 don't know whether or not anyone in the White House accused
 22 you of -- of leaking this particular story or not. I -- I
 23 just don't know.
 24 BY MR. BITTMAN:
 25 Q You said, Mr. Lindsey, news reporters called you

Page 39

1 and informed you about the Wall Street Journal report?
 2 A No, I didn't.
 3 Q You didn't say that? Who told you?
 4 A I thought I said Raum Emanuel told me.
 5 Q Raum Emanuel told you. You also said that people
 6 were calling and asking whether it was true or not.
 7 A Not to me.
 8 Q Not to you.
 9 A No, sir.
 10 Q They were calling other people at the White House?
 11 A They were calling our press office, I believe.
 12 Q Okay.
 13 A Is that a Wall Street -- what --
 14 Q The Washington Post article I referred to is dated
 15 February 7, '98.
 16 A Okay.
 17 Q Have you had any discussions with the President
 18 within the last month about Monica Lewinsky?
 19 A Yes.
 20 Q How many times?
 21 A Since January the 20th, probably daily. There
 22 are days that he's out of town or at Camp David or something,
 23 where I don't talk to him, but if he's in the office and I'm
 24 in the office, probably daily.
 25 Q And what happened January 20th?

Page 40

1 A I believe it was the evening of January the 20th
 2 that we learned that the Wall -- The Washington Post -- is
 3 the 20th a Tuesday?
 4 Q Yes.
 5 A Anyway, Tuesday night, whatever the date is --
 6 Q The Tuesday night before the article appears
 7 Wednesday morning?
 8 A Before Wednesday morning. -- we learned that
 9 The Washington Post was writing the story they wrote on
 10 the next day, and it's been a matter of concern to the
 11 White House from that point forward.
 12 Q Did you meet with the President on Tuesday night?
 13 A No, sir.
 14 Q Pardon me?
 15 A No, sir.
 16 Q No. Did you talk to --
 17 A Well, I take that back. Yes, sir.
 18 Q What did you --
 19 A Tuesday night when -- before or after the report?
 20 Q Before the report.
 21 A Yes, sir.
 22 Q Okay. Where did you meet with him?
 23 A In that study on the second floor of the residence.
 24 Q Who else was present?
 25 A David Kendall, Nicole Seligman, myself, there may

Page 41

1 have been somebody else I don't recall; and the President.
 2 Q At about what time was the meeting?
 3 A 5:30.
 4 Q How long did you meet, approximately?
 5 A Thirty minutes.
 6 Q Was the entire meeting about the Monica Lewinsky
 7 matter?
 8 A None of the meeting was about the Monica Lewinsky
 9 matter.
 10 Q What was the meeting about?
 11 A The presidential library.
 12 Q Did Monica Lewinsky's name come up at all during
 13 that meeting?
 14 A Not that I recall, no.
 15 Q Did the Paula Jones litigation come up at all
 16 during the meeting?
 17 A No, sir.
 18 Q Okay. Did you meet with the President at all that
 19 Tuesday before the story was printed in The Washington Post
 20 about the Monica Lewinsky matter?
 21 A No, sir.
 22 Q Did you talk to the President at all -- that is,
 23 the Tuesday before the first article on the Monica Lewinsky
 24 matter?
 25 A Technically, no, sir.

Page 42

1 Q How about untechnically?
 2 A Did I speak to -- I spoke to him sometime on the --
 3 after midnight on the night of February the 20th.
 4 Q Okay. The day of the article?
 5 A That's --
 6 Q The morning of the article.
 7 A I spoke to him about probably 12:30 the -- the
 8 morning of the article. So technically, I didn't talk to him
 9 the day -- on the 20th.
 10 Q Okay. That's the technical. Okay.
 11 A Okay.
 12 Q Did he phone you, or did you phone him?
 13 A He phoned me.
 14 Q How long did you speak, approximately?
 15 A Probably less than five minutes.
 16 Q Okay. What was said during the conversation?
 17 A Again, for the reasons I've stated earlier -- the
 18 presidential communication privilege; the deliberative
 19 process privilege; the attorney-client privilege, both
 20 personally and officially -- I don't believe I'm in a
 21 position to respond to that.
 22 Q Was the conversation entirely about the
 23 Monica Lewinsky matter -- the phone conversation at 12:30?
 24 A The Monica Lewinsky matter, if that includes
 25 The Post article, yes.

Page 43

[1] Q Yes.
 [2] A Yes.
 [3] Q The Post article was only about the Monica Lewinsky
 [4] matter.
 [5] A Correct.
 [6] Q Okay.
 [7] A But -- okay.
 [8] Q Did you tell anyone about your conversation with
 [9] the President that morning at 12:30?
 [10] A No. I went back to bed.
 [11] Q Not necessarily at that time, but consequently.
 [12] A Oh, yes, sure.
 [13] Q Who did you tell?
 [14] A Well, I believe probably people in the
 [15] counsel's office.
 [16] Q Okay. Did you tell anyone else?
 [17] A No. I may have told -- I don't know -- I --
 [18] I'm -- you know, I don't recall whether I told Mr. Kendall
 [19] or Nicole. I just don't know.
 [20] Q That day that the article came out, sometime
 [21] later that morning -- after you got to work perhaps -- was
 [22] there a meeting about The Washington Post article on the
 [23] Monica Lewinsky matter?
 [24] A My understanding is there was.
 [25] Q Who attended that meeting?

Page 46

[1] But the four people in the counsel's office who
 [2] primarily handle this matter are myself, Chuck, Cheryl, and
 [3] Lanny. So some combination of those people were there.
 [4] Then there were members of the press staff and some
 [5] of the senior advisors -- some or all of the senior advisors
 [6] that we talked about.
 [7] Q All right. Who was there from the press staff?
 [8] A (Shrugging.)
 [9] Q Was Mr. McCurry there?
 [10] A I -- I don't recall.
 [11] Q Was Ann Lewis there?
 [12] A I don't believe so.
 [13] Q Was Joe Lockhart there?
 [14] A Perhaps.
 [15] Q Was Barry Toiv there?
 [16] A I don't -- I don't believe so.
 [17] Q And the senior staff -- was Raum Emanuel there?
 [18] A Probably.
 [19] Q Was Doug Sosnik there?
 [20] A Yes.
 [21] Q Was Paul Begala there?
 [22] A Probably. I -- I can't say for sure.
 [23] Q Was John Podesta there?
 [24] A I don't believe so, but he may have been.
 [25] Q Was Jim Kennedy there?

Page 44

[1] A I don't know. I wasn't there. I mean, there were
 [2] several meetings that day, but the first meeting I'm aware of
 [3] that occurred that day, I wasn't present.
 [4] Q Okay. Who was present at the first meeting?
 [5] A I don't know.
 [6] Q Who told you about the first meeting?
 [7] A Mike McCurry.
 [8] Q What did he say occurred?
 [9] A Again, I don't believe in a position to discuss
 [10] that because of the presidential communications privilege and
 [11] the deliberative process privilege.
 [12] Q Okay. But Mr. McCurry told you that there was a
 [13] meeting that day?
 [14] A I don't know if he told me there was a meeting
 [15] that day. I think he -- I came to understand from our
 [16] conversation there was a meeting that day -- that morning.
 [17] Q Okay. He somehow revealed to you that there was a
 [18] meeting that day. You obviously were not present?
 [19] A Correct.
 [20] Q Was your understanding from Mr. McCurry that the
 [21] President was present at that meeting?
 [22] A No.
 [23] Q Did you get any understanding from Mr. McCurry
 [24] about how long the meeting was?
 [25] A No.

Page 47

[1] A No, Jim Kennedy I don't -- was not there.
 [2] Q Was anyone else there?
 [3] A Back to McCurry. I believe McCurry had briefed
 [4] earlier, you know, and so I don't think he was there when
 [5] the meeting began. Because I think -- but I think after
 [6] his briefing, he came in, and I believe at some point,
 [7] Amy Wisetobin -- Wisetoby came in.
 [8] Q Anyone else that you remember being there?
 [9] A No.
 [10] Q How long was the meeting?
 [11] A Thirty minutes.
 [12] Q Was anything discussed other than the
 [13] Monica Lewinsky matter and The Washington Post article?
 [14] A No -- yes.
 [15] Q What?
 [16] A Let me see if I can do it this way: There were
 [17] a series of interviews the President gave that day to
 [18] the media.
 [19] Q Right, NPR, PBS, and --
 [20] A One more.
 [21] Q -- Roll Call.
 [22] A Roll Call. A part of each of those press
 [23] availabilities involved the Monica Lewinsky matter. Part
 [24] of each of those press availabilities involved, I think
 [25] -- I didn't watch all of them, but I think involved other

Page 45

[1] Q But your understanding from Mr. McCurry was that
 [2] the subject of the meeting was Ms. Lewinsky.
 [3] A Yes.
 [4] Q Okay. And you will not tell us about the substance
 [5] of what occurred with your conversation with Mr. McCurry.
 [6] A Correct.
 [7] Q On the basis of the privileges that you've outlined
 [8] for us before.
 [9] A Correct.
 [10] Q Did you ever have a meeting that day with the
 [11] President about The Washington Post article and the
 [12] Monica Lewinsky matter?
 [13] A Yes, sir.
 [14] Q When was that?
 [15] A Sometime midday.
 [16] Q Who attended that meeting?
 [17] A Members of the counsel's office staff.
 [18] Q Can you name them, please.
 [19] A I -- I -- I can name -- well, it would --
 [20] Chuck Ruff, Cheryl Mills, myself, maybe Lanny Breuer
 [21] My problem is that, you know, as you all will
 [22] discover, we have almost daily and often several meetings
 [23] a day, and it's hard for me to tell you in any particular
 [24] meeting whether all four people are there, whether two people
 [25] are there, whether three people are there.

Page 48

[1] subjects. But there were discussions of the other subjects
 [2] that we thought potentially could be discussed during
 [3] those interviews.
 [4] Q What percentage of the 30-minute meeting was
 [5] devoted to the Monica Lewinsky matter and The Washington Post
 [6] article?
 [7] A Ten minutes maybe.
 [8] Q Ten minutes? So two-thirds of the meeting was on
 [9] non-Monica Lewinsky matters.
 [10] A Sure.
 [11] Q Tell us everything that occurred in the 10 minutes
 [12] that you talked about the Monica Lewinsky matter?
 [13] A Again, I don't believe that I can, for the reasons
 [14] I've stated -- because of the presidential communications
 [15] privilege, the deliberative process privilege.
 [16] Q You indicated yesterday that members of the
 [17] White House counsel's office have been talking to witnesses
 [18] and/or attorneys for witnesses who have appeared before this
 [19] Grand Jury and some of whom have otherwise been involved in
 [20] this investigation. Do you remember that testimony?
 [21] A Yeah. I'm not sure I'm aware that we talked with
 [22] the witness -- that the counsel's office has talked to
 [23] witnesses -- other than they talked to me.
 [24] Q Who was --
 [25] A But again, I don't know of any witnesses they

Page 49

Page 52

talked directly to.
 Q Who was talking to the witness or the attorneys in the counsel's office? Have you? Have you talked to any of the witnesses?
 A No, I have not talked to any witnesses.
 Q Have you talked to any attorneys for witnesses?
 A No, sir.
 Q Okay. Do you know --
 A Well, I -- you know, have I talked to any witnesses about their testimony? I mean, I'll say hello to Betty --
 Q About what they know about this case -- the Monica Lewinsky matter.
 A Yes, I've spoken to one witness.
 Q Who?
 A Stephen Goodin.
 Q When did you speak to Mr. Goodin?
 A I don't know. He came to my -- to see me at some point several days after this.
 Q What did you talk to him about?
 A Again, I -- for the reasons I've stated -- the presidential communications privilege, the deliberative process privilege, the attorney-client privilege -- I don't believe I'm in a position to --
 Q Mr. Goodin is no longer employed at the White

A No.
 Q Was he representing a White House employee?
 A My understanding was a former White House employee, yes.
 Q About how long ago was this conversation?
 A Two weeks ago.
 Q Okay. Have you talked to any other attorneys who represent people who may have information related to the Monica Lewinsky matter?
 A Yes.
 Q Who else?
 A Peter -- somebody's got to help me with the last name -- John Podesta's lawyer.
 BY MR. BIENERT:
 Q Who was McGrath representing?
 A I believe he said he was representing his brother.
 Q Name?
 A I don't know if I know -- it may be Michael McGrath?
 BY MR. BITTMAN:
 Q You spoke to Mr. Podesta's lawyer?
 A Yes.
 Q When?
 A A couple of Saturdays ago.
 Q Before or after he testified?

Page 50

Page 53

House; is that correct?
 A No, I believe he still is employed at the White House.
 Q Oh, he is employed at the White House?
 A I think he's a special assistant to the -- at the White House.
 Q Okay.
 A He's no longer the personal aide.
 Q Okay. Have you talked to any other witnesses?
 A Other than to pass Nelvis in the hall or pass Betty Currie in her office and say, "Good morning," and "How are you?"
 Q About the Monica Lewinsky matter.
 A Yeah. I guess I'd have to know who your witnesses are, but I don't believe so.
 Q Okay. Well, you knew Mr. Goodin was.
 A Well, yeah, okay. No, I think he's -- I think he's the only witness -- again, I've spoken to Kris Engskov, but not about his testimony.
 Q Have you talked to any attorneys for witnesses?
 A No.
 Q You, personally.
 A No. Again, I -- I'm not sure -- I don't know who all your witnesses are, so I don't -- I don't --
 Q About the Monica Lewinsky matter. So you

A After he testified the first time.
 Q Did you talk to Mr. Podesta's lawyer about the information that Mr. Podesta had with regard to the Monica Lewinsky matter?
 A No.
 Q What did you talk about?
 A Again, because of the reasons I've stated -- the presidential communications privilege, the deliberative process privilege, attorney-client privilege -- I don't think I can discuss --
 Q Did you talk to Mr. Podesta's lawyer about matters relating to Monica Lewinsky?
 A Not directly, no.
 Q Matters referring or relating to Monica Lewinsky?
 A No. I -- I discussed with John Podesta's lawyer institutional concerns of the White House with respect to testimony by senior White House officials.
 Q Did you talk to any other attorneys for people who had information related to the Monica Lewinsky matter?
 A Not that I recall -- any another outside people?
 Q Any other person, whether inside or outside.
 A Again, we have daily meetings about this matter in its broadest permutation every day.
 Q Attorneys outside the White House.
 A No.

Page 51

Page 54

would know.
 A I don't know if they've been a witness.
 Q Well, have you talked to any attorney who represents someone who may have information related to the Monica Lewinsky matter?
 A Yes.
 Q Who?
 A A man named Peter McGrath.
 Q Peter McGrath? Who is Peter McGrath?
 A He's an attorney in New Hampshire.
 Q How did you come to speak to him?
 A He called the White House counsel's office.
 Q When?
 A Again, a couple of weeks ago.
 Q And you spoke to him?
 A He called for -- I think he called for me, and I spoke to him, yes.
 Q How long did you speak to him?
 A Five minutes.
 Q What did you say, and what did he say?
 A Again, I don't believe, for the reasons I've stated -- the presidential communication privilege, the deliberative process privilege, attorney-client privilege -- I can disclose that.
 Q Mr. McGrath is not a White House employee?

Q Okay. Is it your understanding that people in the White House counsel's office are, in fact, talking to witnesses or people who have information related to the Monica Lewinsky matter and/or attorneys for people who may have information related to the Monica Lewinsky matter?
 A Again, I'm not aware of whether we've talked to witnesses -- other than the situation I told you, when Mr. Goodin spoke to me.
 But yes, I'm aware that lawyers in the White House counsel's office have spoken to attorneys who represent other people, yes.
 Q Who was doing that in the White House counsel's office?
 A Most likely, Lanny Breuer, Cheryl Mills, perhaps Chuck Ruff.
 Q Have they spoken to the attorney for Betty Currie?
 A I believe so, yes.
 Q Before --
 A No, I know -- I know so, yes.
 Q You know they have? How do you know that?
 A I don't think I -- again, because of the deliberative process, the attorney-client privilege and -- I don't believe I'm in a position to tell you how I know that.
 Q They talked to her attorney before or after she testified before this Grand Jury?

Page 55

1 A The incident I was -- the incident I was talking to
2 would have been after.
3 Q After her testimony before this Grand Jury?
4 A Right.
5 Q Do you know if any --
6 A And after press inquiries about her testimony --
7 the one incident I was just referring to, where I'd say I
8 know they have.
9 Q Explain that.
10 A There were stories, again, in the press -- New York
11 Times maybe: I guess Washington Post: I'm not sure -- that
12 made references to her testimony before this Grand Jury.
13 Again, her lawyer, I think, publicly indicated that the
14 implications of the stories were not correct. During that
15 process, I know White House lawyers spoke with her attorney.
16 Q Did they talk to her attorney prior to the
17 news article?
18 A Again, I -- I don't know the answer to -- to
19 that. It is possible they talked to him prior to the actual
20 article, you know, but again, after we became aware that the
21 article was going to run.
22 MR. BENNETT: I'm sorry. Can I ask few questions
23 quickly?
24 MR. BITTMAN: Okay.
25

Page 58

The Washington Post quotes as follows:
"But a source close to Clinton said that Currie's
account was more ambiguous than prosecutors apparently
see it."
And sourcing sources close to Clinton; is
that correct?
A I assume, yes.
Q So as to a story that was published on the same
day as The New York Times piece, obviously, somebody in the
White House -- or at least somebody close to the President --
had the opportunity to comment on the story, and that comment
was published on the same day as the story broke itself; is
that correct?
A Again -- I assume you're -- that's correct, yes.
Q Well, do you want to --
A Well, I mean, I'll take -- I'll take your word
for it.
MR. BENNETT: All right.
BY MR. BITTMAN:
Q Has anyone in the counsel's office learned any
information about what Monica Lewinsky has told -- have they
had any contact with Monica Lewinsky or her attorneys?
A Not that I'm aware of.
Q What about Marcia Lewis or her attorneys?
A Not that I'm aware of.

Page 56

1 BY MR. BENNETT:
2 Q Mr. Lindsey, you're referring to New York Times
3 article reporting that Betty Currie had testified before
4 the Grand Jury and was reported to be cooperating with the
5 independent counsel investigation, and that would be the
6 article dated February 6th of this year.
7 A Is that a Jeff Gerth article?
8 Q Jeff Gerth, Steve Labaton, and Don Van Natta Jr.
9 A Yeah, I think that's probably the article I was
10 referring to, yes.
11 Q By the way, do you know any of those writers?
12 A Personally?
13 Q Yes.
14 A No.
15 Q Have you ever spoken with any of those writers?
16 A I spoke with Jeff Gerth during the 1992 campaign;
17 Steve Labaton -- and who is the other one?
18 Q Don Van Natta Jr.
19 A I don't believe I've ever spoken to him. I think I
20 maybe spoke to Steve Labaton, but I don't think he worked for
21 The New York Times. Has he always worked -- he used to work
22 for The Post? Anyway, I haven't spoken to him in the last
23 two years. He covered Whitewater early on.
24 Q And it's your position that these conversations
25 were held after this article was made public; is

Page 59

1 Q Are you prepared to answer any questions about
2 conversations you are aware of about Monica Lewinsky that
3 occurred among White House staff?
4 A I believe the answer is that I'm not because
5 of the reasons I stated: the presidential communication, the
6 deliberative process, and/or the attorney-client privilege.
7 BY MR. WISENBERG:
8 Q Okay. This is just a couple about something you
9 mentioned, Mr. Lindsey.
10 You mentioned a call from an individual named
11 Peter McGrath --
12 A Yes.
13 Q -- approximately two weeks ago?
14 A Approximately, yeah.
15 Q What was the general subject matter? You've
16 declined, I believe, to reveal the actual words. What
17 was the general subject matter?
18 A His brother.
19 Q Okay. His brother in relation to what?
20 A Well, the question was asked in relationship to the
21 Monica Lewinsky matter so --
22 Q Okay. So about his brother in relation to the
23 Monica Lewinsky matter.
24 A Correct.
25 Q Did you reveal the substance of that phone call to

Page 57

1 that correct?
2 A No, that's not what I said. I -- I said I'm not
3 sure if they spoke to him and when. I said I was aware that
4 around the time that we learned of that article, that someone
5 from the White House counsel's office had spoken to --
6 Q Well, you wouldn't have learned about the article
7 until after it became an article; is that correct?
8 A No, sir, that's not true.
9 Q All right. Well, tell us when you learned. Did
10 you learn the day or so before it was published?
11 A Absolutely. They usually call and say, "We're
12 writing an article on X, and we want your comment," or "We
13 want to know what your reaction is."
14 Q Okay.
15 A That's how -- again, that's how I -- we learn about
16 most articles, are not when we pick up the paper, but when
17 they call the White House press office beforehand and tell
18 us that the articles are going to run.
19 Q And so this article that ran on February 6th --
20 which was a Friday -- you would have known about on the
21 previous Wednesday or Thursday; is that correct, by your
22 own testimony?
23 A Probably.
24 Q Indeed, in The Washington Post version of
25 the same story that was reported the same day, on Friday,

Page 60

1 anybody else?
2 A My conversation with him -- there was no substance.
3 Q There was no substance to your conversation
4 with him?
5 A No.
6 Q Did you refer him to somebody else --
7 A Yes.
8 Q -- to speak more about that subject?
9 A Yes.
10 Q Who did you refer him to?
11 A Lanny Breuer.
12 Q Okay. Did Lanny Breuer then discuss with you the
13 discussion he had with Mr. McGrath?
14 A Yes.
15 Q Are you prepared to tell us about your discussion
16 with Lanny Breuer about that?
17 A No, sir.
18 Q Did you reveal to anybody after your discussion
19 with Lanny Breuer -- to anybody -- the substance of the
20 conversation with yourself and Mr. Breuer, wherein he relayed
21 what he talked about with Mr. McGrath? Did you then speak
22 about that with anybody else?
23 A I don't believe so, but it was not just Mr. Breuer
24 and I when he relayed it to me, so --
25 Q There were other people there?

Page 61

1: A Other members of the counsel's staff.
 2: Q Are you aware of anybody else, other than yourself
 3: relaying Mr. McGrath's information which you gave to Breuer
 4: -- are you aware of anybody else then relaying that to
 5: other parties?
 6: A No, sir.
 7: Q Was Mr. Lockhart at the meeting that you say
 8: Mr. Breuer was at and you were at?
 9: A No, sir.
 10: Q Okay.
 11: A Not -- not -- no, sir.
 12: BY MR. BITTMAN:
 13: Q You've identified several times, but certainly not
 14: the entire universe of times you've talked with people in the
 15: White House about Monica Lewinsky -- actually, people outside
 16: the White House, as well.
 17: Will you prepare a list of all communications
 18: you have had with anyone -- whether within or without the
 19: White House -- about Monica Lewinsky, so as to save this
 20: Grand Jury's time going through it conversation by
 21: conversation, communication by communication.
 22: A I'll have to discuss that with my lawyer.
 23: MR. BITTMAN: Okay. I'll ask the same question
 24: about the Paula Jones matter, as well -- that is, prepare
 25: a log of all such communication, so we can save the

Page 62

1: Grand Jury's time and go through the questions one by one.
 2: We have to break for lunch within a minute.
 3: BY MR. BENNETT:
 4: Q Mr. Lindsey, I just want for the record to be clear
 5: on this. You have acknowledged, if I understand you, that
 6: prior to the story in the New York Times being written --
 7: published on February 6th, that a least a day or so before
 8: that, you were aware that that story was going to run; is
 9: that correct?
 10: A Yes.
 11: Q Will you tell the Grand Jury exactly -- if you can
 12: recall -- when you first realized there was going to be a
 13: story written in which it was reported that Betty Currie was
 14: cooperating with federal investigators. If it was before
 15: Wednesday or earlier than that, please tell us when you
 16: first knew.
 17: A You said the story ran on Friday?
 18: Q Yes.
 19: A My best remembrance would be that it was Thursday.
 20: Q Thursday -- the day before?
 21: A Right.
 22: Q All right. And to your knowledge, did you or
 23: anyone in the counsel's office discuss the fact of that
 24: imminent story -- or imminent report with David Kendall,
 25: Bob Bennett, or any of the President's private lawyers?

Page 63

1: Not what was discussed, but whether there was a discussion.
 2: A Probably.
 3: MR. BENNETT: All right. And so -- well, I think
 4: that's sufficient.
 5: MR. BITTMAN: Mr. Lindsey, you are not excused. We
 6: are going to take a break for lunch. We ask you to preserve
 7: any and all notes that you've taken.
 8: BY MR. WISENBERG:
 9: Q And the documentary integrity of those notes, as
 10: discussed yesterday. Do you understand?
 11: A Yes.
 12: MR. BITTMAN: You are excused until the afternoon,
 13: until --
 14: FOREPERSON: Until 1:30 -- 1:35.
 15: (The witness was excused.)
 16: (A lunch break was taken from 12:32 p.m.
 17: until 1:52 p.m.)
 18:
 19:
 20:
 21:
 22:
 23:
 24:
 25:

Page 64

AFTERNOON SESSION
 MR. WISENBERG: Let the record reflect that
 Mr. Lindsey has reentered the Grand Jury room.
 FOREPERSON: Mr. Lindsey, please allow me to remind
 you that you are still under oath.
 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am. Thank you.
 BY MR. WISENBERG:
 Q Good afternoon. Are you the same Mr. Lindsey who
 was testifying here this morning?
 A No, sir. I've had a meal.
 Q All right.
 A Yes.
 Q All right. Now, there were couple of questions
 that Mr. Bittman asked you that you wrote down and wanted to
 discuss with your attorneys.
 A Right.
 Q Are you prepared to enlighten us on those?
 A Yes.
 Q All right.
 A One of them was: Do you intend to claim privilege
 with respect to every conversation involving Paula Jones,
 whether or not a lawyer was present?
 And I think the answer to that is no, I'm -- there
 are conversations that I will talk to -- about -- that
 involve Paula Jones.

Page 65

Q Okay. And which ones are those? I mean, what is
 the distinguishing characteristic, in the sense of -- because
 there were some questions you were asked this morning where
 you didn't answer because there was a lawyer -- irrespective
 of whether or not there were non-lawyers there.
 So I assume that the presence or absence of lawyers
 is not dispositive.
 A Well, it depends on what the purpose of the
 conversation -- yeah, what is dispositive is the purpose
 of the conversation in my mind.
 Q Okay.
 A So that if we have a conversation in the
 White House counsel's office, that clearly -- about these
 matters -- I'm combining -- we didn't have that many about
 Paula Jones. I'm doing this generically now.
 Q All right. Relating both to Paula Jones and
 Monica Lewinsky?
 A And Lewinsky.
 Q Okay.
 A Those, in my judgment, are protected by all the
 privileges I mentioned -- presidential communication;
 deliberative process; attorney-client, official; work
 product doctrine, official. If --
 Q Let me interrupt you for a second. You say any
 conversations in the counsel's office. I take it, you don't

Page 66

mean that to be -- you mean that to be geographically limited
 to the counsel's office, or a discussion in which a person
 who in the counsel's office is present?
 A Right now, I'm talking about communication -- that
 broadly about communications where all the participants are
 members of the counsel's office, whether it occurs in the
 Roosevelt Room or in the counsel's office.
 Q All right.
 A So it's not physical; it's -- it's -- it's all the
 participants. And I think all the privileges that we talked
 about apply.
 Q All right.
 A And -- and Mr. Bennett is not here, but he
 asked me at one point to narrow the privileges, and I quit
 referring to work product every once in a while after that.
 I've been reminded that a lawyer's mental
 impressions are work product, as well as what he writes,
 and so I would go back and add work product to the list when
 I was naming the privileges.
 Q Okay. All right.
 A If I have conversations with people who are in the
 White House -- members of the White House senior staff
 -- and if the purposes -- purpose of those conversations are
 to -- are part of the deliberative process, are to formulate
 a recommendation to take to the President on -- on any

Page 67

[1] number of matters, then I believe those conversations are
 [2] privileged, even though there are non-lawyers present.
 [3] Likewise, in the example that I used with
 [4] Vernon Jordan, where you have a conversation with someone
 [5] who is outside the White House. If the purpose of that is
 [6] to formulate a recommendation for presidential action or
 [7] relating to the presidency, I believe those are covered.
 [8] You know, Mr. Bittman -- Mr. Bennett, again, said,
 [9] "you know, 'What if you talked to the weatherman?'" That's
 [10] -- obviously, I said that wouldn't be, but you know, if
 [11] the President talked Colin Powell about the situation, for
 [12] example, in Iraq, even though Mr. Powell -- General Powell
 [13] -- is not a White House official, I believe that his
 [14] conversations are -- are protected.
 [15] If the President speaks to Vernon Jordan or
 [16] someone else about the race initiative, I believe that
 [17] those are privileged.
 [18] I do not believe that whether the person is a
 [19] White House person or a non-White House person determines
 [20] whether or not that the privilege --
 [21] Now, I will have -- there are conversations I can
 [22] have that are casual or that do not involve presidential sort
 [23] of decisionmaking -- that deliberative process that they talk
 [24] about -- that I don't believe are privileged.
 [25] And what I've tried to do at lunch is to go back in

Page 68

[1] the areas of any conversations I had with anybody in or out
 [2] of the White House related to Paula Jones, and the same with
 [3] Monica Lewinsky, and at least go back in my mind and try to
 [4] recall conversations I've had with people that would not fit
 [5] one of -- the kind of categories I've been outlining for you.
 [6] Q Mm-hmm.
 [7] A And I think there are several. Paula Jones, in --
 [8] sometime in early 1994, George Cook, who is a Little Rock
 [9] businessman --
 [10] Q Let me interrupt you for just a second.
 [11] A Okay.
 [12] Q Because I don't know how long you intend to go into
 [13] conversations about Paula Jones or Monica Lewinsky that you
 [14] consider to be nonprivileged, and I want to stop you for
 [15] just a second and, first of all, make sure I understand
 [16] your formulation.
 [17] If you have a -- your position is that if there's a
 [18] conversation in which all participants in the conversation
 [19] are in the counsel's office, then all the privileges you
 [20] mentioned earlier apply.
 [21] A Correct.
 [22] Q Okay. If --
 [23] A Or conversation among counsel people and the
 [24] President, those same -- counsel members only, plus the
 [25] President, those privileges would apply.

Page 69

[1] Q Okay. Counsel members, plus the President, all
 [2] privileges apply.
 [3] And anything falling within that category, you
 [4] will assert the privileges that you've already asserted in
 [5] response to particular questions earlier, is that correct?
 [6] A Yes, sir.
 [7] Q Now, White House senior staff -- if the purpose
 [8] is part of the deliberative process or to help formulate
 [9] recommendations for presidential action on any number of
 [10] matters, those would also be covered.
 [11] A Correct.
 [12] Q All the privileges would be covered, or just the
 [13] presidential communications and executive privilege?
 [14] A I believe -- I don't want to limit, because you
 [15] might be able to have attorney-client privilege. There are
 [16] times when members of the White House staff will come to me
 [17] in my role as a counsel -- as a member of the counsel's
 [18] office. I gave an example of Stephen Goodin --
 [19] Q Mm-hmm.
 [20] A -- where even though it's a non -- it's a
 [21] non-White counsel person, I believe that because he came to
 [22] me, in my judgment, as a member of the counsel's staff, that
 [23] that is protected. He was seeking advice from me as a member
 [24] of the counsel staff.
 [25] So -- but what I'm really talking about now are the

Page 70

[1] sort of the broader meetings that we talked about.
 [2] Let me go back, because I don't know -- if we
 [3] really want to make a good record for this -- we have two
 [4] sets of meetings every day now in the White House.
 [5] Q Mm-hmm.
 [6] A One of them is at 8:15 in the morning, and it
 [7] involves the four lawyers on the counsel's staff that
 [8] are involved in the Monica Lewinsky matter and outside
 [9] attorneys -- Mr. Bennett and his staff, or Skadden Arps
 [10] lawyers. Mr. Kendall, Nicole Seligman, Mickey Kantor and
 [11] lawyers in his. Again, those, I think, have all the
 [12] privileges that we've talked about.
 [13] Q Okay.
 [14] A We then have a meeting -- that's at 8:15. We
 [15] then have an 8:40 meeting in which senior members of the
 [16] White House staff come in with members of the counsel's staff,
 [17] and we have discussions about the Monica Lewinsky matter, if
 [18] you will, in its -- in its broadest sense.
 [19] Those, I believe, are privileged under the
 [20] deliberative process and the -- and the presidential
 [21] communications privilege, okay?
 [22] Q And you will decline to answer questions relating
 [23] to the substance of conversations in either one of
 [24] those meetings.
 [25] A In either one of those groups.

Page 71

[1] Q Let me stop you for a minute, because in the type
 [2] of meeting you're discussing at 8:15 -- you said Mr. Bennett
 [3] and staff and Mr. Kantor would be there usually.
 [4] A On -- on -- it's a conference call.
 [5] Q A conference call. How about Mr. Kendall?
 [6] A Yes.
 [7] Q Okay. Those do not fall into the category of
 [8] either senior staff meeting or counsel members only or
 [9] counsel members plus the President.
 [10] So this is yet another category -- I just want to
 [11] make sure we're clear.
 [12] A Right, you're correct.
 [13] Q This is a category of the President's -- some of
 [14] the President's personal attorneys and who?
 [15] A And the -- and the White House attorneys.
 [16] Q Okay. Which would be members of the counsel's
 [17] office?
 [18] A Correct.
 [19] Q Okay. No senior staff that are not in the
 [20] counsel's office are in on those meetings?
 [21] A Correct.
 [22] Q Okay.
 [23] A And no non-lawyers are in on those meetings.
 [24] Q And the President is not in on that meeting.
 [25] A That is correct.

Page 72

[1] Q Okay. So that's three categories.
 [2] A Right.
 [3] Q You've also identified a situation of people
 [4] seeking advice from the counsel's office -- coming and
 [5] seeking advice from you as a member of the counsel's
 [6] office, and you gave an example of Steve Goodin doing that.
 [7] A Correct.
 [8] Q All right. Now --
 [9] A That would -- even though it is a non-lawyer, I
 [10] believe that is a privileged communication.
 [11] Q Now, is there any time limitation on your
 [12] categories, in the sense of before a certain point in time,
 [13] you're not going to assert those? Before, for instance,
 [14] January 19th, or January 18, 1998, you will not assert
 [15] these privileges?
 [16] A With respect to Monica Lewinsky?
 [17] Q Either Monica Lewinsky or matters relating to the
 [18] Paula Jones case.
 [19] A Okay. I need to talk about Paula Jones slightly
 [20] differently, but none of those conversations that I've
 [21] outlined occurred before January the 20th.
 [22] Q Okay.
 [23] A My conversations about Monica Lewinsky prior to
 [24] January 20th were in the context of the Paula Jones
 [25] litigation.

Page 73

Q Okay.

A In that -- there are at least two aspects to that, I guess, and there may be more. There are decisions with respect to the Paula Jones litigation that, in my judgment, affects the presidency and have presidential implications to them.

With respect to those discussions, any conversations I have with either White House staff or non-White House advisors to the President, I believe, are covered by the privilege -- at least the deliberative process/presidential communication privileges.

Q All right.

A And an example of that was the conversation I indicated I had with Mr. Jordan, which while I will talk about part of it because it did not involve what I consider to be a presidential decision or a decision that affects the presidency -- I talked about that aspect of it -- I would not talk about the aspect of it that did, okay?

Q All right.

A All my other conversation -- except for the ones I'm prepared not to assert privilege on -- would be with either the President or the President's outside lawyers -- in this case, Mr. Bennett and Skadden Arps lawyers -- and perhaps Wright, Lindsey & Jennings lawyers in Little Rock, who are also Mr. Clinton's lawyers on that matter.

Page 76

Q Okay. What we're going to have to do is invite you back, because what we will do is -- I believe there is a sufficient record for litigation at this point.

We're going to -- though we might need to tee up some other things, and then we'll need to formulate -- continue to formulate questions that you -- for matters that you think that you can answer.

If there's any way in which the record has not been perfectly made for litigation today, we'll ask you some more questions, and you can have the right to assert the privilege at that point in time.

I want to ask you a couple more things.

A Also, if I may just, for the record, I -- again, we will ultimately, I think, provide you a copy of the printed statement I read yesterday.

Q As well as the notes, is my understanding from speaking with your attorney.

A That's correct. But with respect to our conversation now, I would -- I guess I would incorporate the -- the comments that are made -- or the statements that are made in that statement as to -- part of the explanation as to the various roles.

Because I think we tried in some way -- probably not a very accurate way -- or not, excuse me -- not a very communicative way to lay out the various roles that I play.

Page 74

In addition -- in -- with respect to those matters, I played a role of a facilitator and intermediary between the outside lawyers and the President.

Q Okay.

A And with respect to those, I believe that the President's private attorney-client privilege applies, as well as, perhaps, the attorney-client privilege of the counsel's office with the President.

Q Counsel's office privilege --

A Right.

Q -- are you saying, or a different -- an attorney-client privilege that you associate with the White House counsel's office?

A There two privileges. There are both the official one that you all disagree with under the Eighth Circuit case as to whether or not we have it or not --

Q That's what you're referring to. Okay.

A That's the official part.

Q Okay.

A I'm also referring to a private one --

Q Private attorney-client privilege.

A -- as facilitator, intermediary, or conduit, if

you will.

Q All right. Now, was there another question you had said you were going to check with your lawyer -- a specific

Page 77

the White House counsel plays, both as counsel to the White House and to the President in his official capacity, as part of a senior advisor role to give advice to the President with respect to Presidential communications and deliberative matters, and my sort of confidential intermediary role, with respect to the Paula Jones litigation.

So I just ask that the statement also be a part of this explanation -- that this explanation not supersede that statement; that that statement also be considered.

Q What explanation?

A We were just -- we just -- I thought we just walked through a little more detailed explanation as to why --

Q Okay. You're saying you don't want your more detailed explanation to supersede what you read when you came it?

A Correct. I want it -- that that also be considered part of --

Q You want all that to be part of the record.

A Right.

Q Well, it is part of the record.

A Okay.

Q Now, let me ask you a couple of questions. Mr. Bittman had asked you for a log -- if you could provide a log. Is what you've just done your attempt

Page 75

question about --

A You asked two questions. I thought -- or Mr. Bittman did: Do you intend to claim privilege with regard to every conversation involving Paula Jones, whether or not a lawyer was present?

Q All right.

A And I was about to answer that.

The other one: Are you prepared to discuss any conversation among White House staff about the Monica Lewinsky matter?

And I actually broadened that to any conversations about the Monica Lewinsky matter, either among White House staff or people outside the White House.

Q Okay. Now, your answer that you've given has really spoken to both questions; is that correct?

A Right. And I will give -- the answer to both those questions is yes, there are conversations I had involving either Paula Jones or Monica Lewinsky that I do not believe are privileged conversations.

Q And they're the ones that fall under the categories you've already mentioned.

A They fall outside of the categories.

Q Outside of the categories you've already mentioned.

A Yes.

Page 78

to do that?

A Well, what I've just done is -- I don't know if I can provide a log that I would feel comfortable saying, "This is a completely accurate log," because obviously, there would probably be conversations or meetings or -- that I -- that I would overlook.

Q You understand, for instance, that we're allowed to ask you about every meeting where things were discussed, even if you don't talk about -- even if you haven't been ordered yet to discuss the substance? We can ask you: Okay, how many meetings were there? Who was there?

A Right.

Q I guess my question to you is just: Do you have a log like that with you?

A Do not.

Q Okay. And is it possible that you will be able to provide one?

A Again, I -- my -- my attorney suggests that I not do that. I -- I -- I'll be happy for -- if we're going to break, for either you to have discussions with him --

Q Okay.

A -- as to -- the concern he has is the same concern I have: that if I give you a list of 20 meetings or 20 conversations, and there -- you know, and there's a 21st one that I, you know -- that I don't recall, and someone

Page 79

Page 82

reminds me of it, I don't want to be held to where, "It wasn't on your list of 20, and therefore, you know, your list was somehow materially inaccurate."
 Q Well, I think that could be solved by you -- you don't have to comment on this -- coming in with a list and testifying, "This is to the best of my recollection. These are, to the best of my recollection, the meetings that I remember."
 A I -- I think you'd be more comfortable with me trying to do that and then testifying about what they were --
 Q Okay.
 A -- as opposed to --
 Q As of this point in time, you don't have such a log?
 A No, sir.
 Q Okay. Did you ever meet with Mickey Kantor about the Monica Lewinsky or Paula Jones matter?
 A Yes.
 Q Okay. I take it, any meetings you had where Mickey Kantor was present that are part of the 8:15 meetings you discussed, you are declining to answer.
 A Correct.
 Q All right. Any other meetings with Mickey Kantor about the Paula Jones or Monica Lewinsky matter?
 A Okay. To the extent that the Paula Jones and

A I think the answer to that is yes, indirectly.
 Q Now, who did you receive that from?
 A A member of the counsel's office staff.
 Q Do you remember who?
 A Do not.
 Q Are you prepared to discuss the substance of what you heard?
 A No, sir.
 Q Under which privilege?
 A All four of them.
 Q Okay. Same question as to Leon Panetta: Directly or indirectly, did you receive any information about what Mr. Panetta told, in any capacity, to our office? That would -- to representatives of our office.
 A I don't believe so. I saw Mr. Panetta on television from -- after he spoke, in which he talked generally about what he talked about, but --
 Q Other than a television appearance.
 A Other than that, I don't believe so.
 Q Did anybody from the counsel's office -- do you recall?
 A Not that I'm aware of.
 Q Same as to Ashley Raines -- same question as to Ashley Raines. You understand the question: Did you, directly or indirectly, receive any information about

Page 80

Page 83

Monica Lewinsky matter have sort of gotten intertwined since the 20th, I won't -- we can call them either one.
 Q Okay?
 A But it's -- it's the same. I had no meetings that I recall with Mickey Kantor prior to January the 20th about either matter.
 Q Okay.
 A So we're talking about post January 20th. There are -- other than the 8:15 -- we also had a 6 p.m. conference call. So I don't --
 Q Yes.
 A I didn't want to -- we talked about the 8:15 and the 8:45. There's also a 6 o'clock and a 6:45 meeting. The makeup is the same. The 6 o'clock is only lawyers; the 6:45 involves the White House lawyers, plus -- plus senior communications officials in the White House. Other than those meetings, I think I've probably had one meeting, maybe two, with Mickey Kantor. And I remember one on a Saturday in his law office with the same cast of lawyers. But it was not either the 8 o'clock meeting -- or 8:15 meeting --
 Q Okay.
 A -- or the 6 o'clock meeting, and my -- I would not speak about it for the same reasons discussed.
 Q All right. You decline to talk about the substance

information Ashley Raines provided to any member of the OIC staff?
 A Okay. Let me -- I -- I -- let me -- can I -- let me take a break. I know you all are in a hurry. Let me take a break and see if I can even respond to -- individual by individual.
 Q Okay.
 A I'm not sure that I can without invading the privilege. Would you like to excuse me?
 MR. WISENBERG: All right. Certainly.
 THE WITNESS: Shall I just knock when I'm ready?
 MR. WISENBERG: Yes.
 (Witness excused to consult with counsel.)
 MR. WISENBERG: Let the record reflect that Mr. Lindsey, the witness, has returned to the Grand Jury room.
 FOREPERSON: Mr. Lindsey, I must remind that you're still under oath.
 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.
 BY MR. WISENBERG:
 Q Mr. Lindsey, my understanding from discussions with your attorney is, as least as of now, you are going to claim all the privileges you've mentioned with respect to which individuals, if any, you received information about; is

Page 81

Page 84

of that, based upon all the privileges that you talked about earlier?
 A Correct.
 Q Is that true with -- you said there were two meetings with Kantor?
 A I recall -- outside of the normal 8:15, 6 p.m. conference calls, I recall two face-to-face meetings, yes.
 Q All right. And you decline to answer either one -- the substance of either one?
 A Yes, sir.
 Q Where was the other one?
 A I think he came -- well, yeah, he came to one of the 8:45 meetings. He came to the White House one time and said it was on the conference call, so he sat in on both the 8 o'clock meeting and the 8:45 meeting.
 Q That's since the 20th?
 A Yes.
 Q Of January?
 A Yes, sir.
 Q All right.
 A I don't which date, though.
 Q All right. All right. Let me ask you a question. We talked briefly yesterday about debriefings. Did you, directly or indirectly, receive information about any information provided to our office by Bayani Nelvis?

that correct?
 A That is correct, yes, sir.
 Q And when I say "information about" -- information that they provided to our office.
 A You're talking about witnesses who debriefed their lawyers, and then -- and that information was then shared with someone in the counsel's office.
 Q Well, any -- whether or not they're in a witness category or not, individuals who shared information with Office of Independent Counsel, and then you heard about it directly or indirectly.
 A Correct. Yes. As to the individuals, yes, we will also assert that that's privileged.
 Q All right. We are going to -- let me instruct you -- again remind you about the documentary integrity.
 A I will turn them over to my lawyer and then --
 Q All right.
 A -- he can write you a letter.
 Q And you're still bound by the subpoena, and we will need to see you next Tuesday, and I'll be in contact with lawyer about the exact timing of that.
 A Okay.
 MR. WISENBERG: May the witness be excused?
 FOREPERSON: Yes, he may.
 THE WITNESS: Thank you all. You all have a

Page 85

1 good weekend

2 JURORS: Thank you.

3 (The witness was excused.)

4 (Whereupon, at 2:29 p.m., the taking of the
5 testimony in the presence of a full quorum of the Grand Jury
6 was concluded.)
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

Page 86

CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER

1 I, Elizabeth J. Walker, the reporter for the
2 United States Attorney's Office, do hereby certify that the
3 witness(es) whose testimony appears in the foregoing pages
4 was first duly sworn by the foreperson or the deputy
5 foreperson of the Grand Jury when there was a full quorum of
6 the Grand Jury present; that the testimony of said
7 witness(es) was taken by me by stenotype and, thereafter,
8 reduced to typewritten form; and that the transcript is a
9 true record of the testimony given by said witness(es).
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

Elizabeth J. Walker
Official Reporter

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

----- x
:
In re: :
:
GRAND JURY PROCEEDINGS :
:
----- x

Grand Jury Room No. 4
United States District Court
for the District of Columbia
3rd & Constitution, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20001
Thursday, March 12, 1998

The testimony of BRUCE R. LINDSEY was taken in the presence of a full quorum of Grand Jury 97-2, impaneled on September 19, 1997, commencing at 1:57 p.m. before:

SOLOMON WISENBERG
STEPHEN BINHAK
Associate Independent Counsel
Office of Independent Counsel
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, Northwest
Suite 490 North
Washington, D.C. 20004

1 Now, to refresh our recollection, were those notes
2 from two conversations or one conversation?
3 A Two.
4 Q And do you recall how far apart they were?
5 A Several days, but I don't recall exactly.
6 Q Did you initially fail to -- before you ever spoke
7 to her, did you initially fail to return her pages or calls
8 before she spoke to Isikoff?
9 A I don't know the answer to that. There were
10 several days between the time she paged me and the time I
11 returned the page. I don't know when she spoke to Isikoff in
12 that time. I don't know whether she talked to him in between
13 the two or talked to him before or talked to him afterwards
14 or did all three.
15 Q Well, why were there several days between her pages
16 to you and your returning her pages?
17 A First of all, I tend not to return a lot of pages I
18 get simply because I get a lot of pages and a lot of phone
19 calls and a lot of messages.
20 I had at the time no idea why she was calling.
21 While my working relationship with Linda Tripp I think was
22 fine, I did not consider her to be a particularly trustworthy
23 person based upon some experiences that had occurred while
24 she was working in the White House.
25 Q I believe you spoke about at least some of those

PROCEEDINGS

1 Whereupon,
2 BRUCE R. LINDSEY
3 was called as a witness and, after having been duly sworn by
4 the Foreperson of the Grand Jury, was examined and testified
5 as follows:

EXAMINATION

BY MR. WISENBERG:

Q Would you state your name for the record, please?

A Bruce R. Lindsey.

Q And you are the same Mr. Lindsey who has testified,
I believe, twice before in front of this grand jury related
to the Monica Lewinsky matter.

A Correct.

Q And you recall your rights and responsibilities as
a grand jury witness as well as matters pertaining to our
authority that I read to you last time?

A I do.

Q Do you need or desire for me to repeat those?

A No, sir.

Q Okay. I want to begin by asking you some questions
about Linda Tripp. I know we spoke a little bit about her
the last time. I want to go back to the period in the summer
of 1997 before the Newsweek article appeared and when you
spoke to her and took your notes.

1 last time.
2 A Right. There was a sense that she spoke to the
3 press and that she had passed information on to the press
4 about -- back when Bernie Nussbaum was the counsel, about his
5 situation. And so therefore I had no real reason to return
6 the call.
7 Q Was that the only reason that she wasn't trusted,
8 because of the feeling that she talked to the press?
9 A I don't know. It was the only reason I had. I
10 don't frankly to this day know what other people's opinion
11 was or attitude was about her.
12 Q Was there a feeling that she had given some
13 testimony in one of the hearings, either Whitewater or Vince
14 Foster related or Madison Guaranty? I'm using those in the
15 broadest sense. That she had given testimony that was less
16 than helpful or less than fully flattering to the
17 administration?
18 A I'm not say I would say "less than helpful." I
19 don't remember there being anything that was either helpful
20 or not helpful. She and apparently the woman across from her
21 used to send E-mails back and forth to each other as people
22 were walking back and forth and one of the E-mails that got
23 played on national television was, I think, she referred to
24 three of the lawyers in the Counsel's office as the Three
25 Stooges or something and made some references to, you know,

Page 5	Page 7
<p>1 "There go the Three Stooges" or something. So the extent 2 that it wasn't particularly complimentary, I would say that's 3 right. But, again, I don't recall her testimony, but I don't 4 believe there was anything that was particularly enlightening 5 one way or the other or helpful or not helpful.</p> <p>6 Q Not earth shattering, is what you're saying?</p> <p>7 A I remember she said she brought him -- this all had 8 to do around Vice Foster. I know she said she brought him 9 his lunch on the day that he committed suicide. Beyond that, 10 I don't remember that she had any relevant testimony at all. 11 I had the sense, frankly, that maybe the reason she was 12 called was because of these E-mails and the desire on the 13 part of the committee to have a reason to show these E-mail 14 messages back and forth.</p> <p>15 Q Not exactly something to endear you to your 16 employers, to refer to any of them as the Three Stooges?</p> <p>17 A No. For the record, I was not one of the three 18 people she was referring to, but, no. You know, again, not a 19 particularly flattering reference to her former employers.</p> <p>20 Q Did you do anything between the time that you got 21 the page and the time that you returned her call or her page 22 to try to get a handle on why is this person calling me?</p> <p>23 A I think the answer to that is no.</p> <p>24 Q I mean, she's already gone from the White House by 25 this time, correct?</p>	<p>1 that, yes, Ms. Willey had come out of the President's office 2 disheveled, but that she didn't seem harassed by it, she 3 seemed to enjoy what happened"? And let me say, did she : 4 words to that effect to you?</p> <p>5 A That she had told Isikoff that?</p> <p>6 Q Right. And let me just back up for a minute. You 7 recall when you were here one of the two previous occasions 8 talking about his matter that you had said -- you had 9 actually mentioned kind of three different spins on the 10 Newsweek story when it came out.</p> <p>11 A Mm-hmm.</p> <p>12 Q But that one of them was the Willey spin which was 13 it was unwelcome and there was inappropriate behavior, 14 touching by the President, and the other was Linda Tripp, 15 which was to the effect of, yes, it happened, but she looked 16 like it was not unwelcome at all. And so my question to you 17 is did she convey to you words to that effect, this is what I 18 told Isikoff?</p> <p>19 And if you need to refer to the notes --</p> <p>20 Q Well, the second set of notes starts off, "When 21 Isikoff approached, she has given Isikoff Tripp's name," she, 22 I think, being Kathleen Willey. "Isikoff said she had talked 23 to other people." These notes clearly suggest that she had 24 already spoken to Michael Isikoff by the time I talked to her 25 the second time.</p>
<p style="text-align: right;">Page 6</p> <p>1 A Right.</p> <p>2 Q She certainly is not anywhere near you in terms of 3 the level of her position, is that a fair statement?</p> <p>4 A I'm sorry?</p> <p>5 Q She's not anywhere near as high as you are on the 6 food chain at the White House.</p> <p>7 A No. She was a support staff in the Counsel's 8 office when she left.</p> <p>9 Q And she was some kind of a support person at the 10 Pentagon, is that correct?</p> <p>11 A Yes. I'm not sure I knew what she did at the 12 Pentagon. I didn't have any contact, I don't believe, with 13 her at all from the time she left the White House until she 14 paged me. Other than to see her on TV at these hearings or 15 something. I didn't have any personal contact with her.</p> <p>16 Q So it was somewhat out of the ordinary to get a 17 page from Linda Tripp anyway, correct?</p> <p>18 A Yes.</p> <p>19 Q Did you learn from anybody, have you learned from 20 anybody, and I'm excluding what you've read in the press, 21 that Linda Tripp when she had originally paged you had wanted 22 your guidance for talking to Isikoff?</p> <p>23 A Well, I think when I returned her call, she 24 indicated to me that Isikoff had contacted her.</p> <p>25 Q Do you recall her telling you that "I told Isikoff</p>	<p style="text-align: right;">Page 8</p> <p>1 I was just looking through the first set of notes 2 and the first reference to Isikoff is on page 5, I think, and 3 it says, "I think Isikoff leaked it."</p> <p>4 And I frankly don't know who -- I can't recall to 5 this day what that had reference to, so -- I guess I don't 6 recall -- I don't recall -- looking back on it, I don't 7 recall the conversation, but even looking through the notes, 8 I can't recall whether or not she had spoken to Isikoff at 9 the time of my first conversation with her or whether or not 10 she had said Isikoff was trying to call her or whether she 11 was just simply, you know -- whether she had talked to -- 12 there's a reference in the first notes to her having talked 13 to Willey and whether or not, you know, she called me after 14 she had talked to Willey but before Isikoff, I just don't 15 recall the sequence.</p> <p>16 But clearly by the time the second set of notes, 17 which were several days later, she had spoken with Isikoff 18 because she made several references to what Isikoff had said 19 to her.</p> <p>20 Q Okay. But since it's possible that she had spoken 21 to Isikoff more than once, let me go back to my prior 22 question which is not exactly -- which is a little differ- 23 than what you answered, which is do you recall, and I don't 24 mind if you look at the notes, but just first independently 25 of the notes, do you recall her telling you in any</p>

Page 9	Page 11
<p>1 conversation that she had with you at this time period, gosh, 2 this is what I told Isikoff, this being yes, I saw Kathleen 3 Willey come out of the Oval Office, yes, she was disbeveled, 4 yes, an incident of some kind occurred, but she seemed to 5 like it? 6 A I think the answer to that -- well, let me -- 7 without my notes, I don't think I could tell you anything 8 about my conversations with Linda Tripp. 9 Q You just don't recall that. 10 A I just don't recall that. 11 Q Okay. 12 A Even with my notes, I cannot recall -- they do not 13 refresh my memory or they did not reflect that particular 14 order of the questions. 15 Q Okay. There's nothing that would indicate in the 16 notes that she told you basically what later came out in the 17 article as her comment. 18 A Well, she told me -- yes -- 19 Q Well, let me rephrase that. She tells you in 20 substance what is reported her take on it is in the article. 21 A Right. 22 Q What I'm trying to get at is there anything in the 23 notes that indicates to you that she let you know this is 24 what I told Isikoff? 25 A She had already talked to Isikoff when she told me</p>	<p>1 A No, at this point, the Paula Jones case I don't 2 even think was a possibility. I mean, there was no reference 3 in July to Paula Jones or this being part of Paula Jones. 4 Q Okay. Now, we're talking about '97. 5 A Yes, I know. But I don't think -- I don't think 6 Kathleen Willey's name until the Newsweek story came up -- 7 Q Okay. 8 A -- was even viewed as -- again, I don't know this 9 for a fact, I think the Paula Jones people probably learned 10 about Kathleen Willey perhaps from the Newsweek story and 11 they became interested in her after that. No. 12 If this refers to anything, and, again, I don't 13 know exactly what it referred to, it would probably be by a 14 reporter. And, again, there's a reference to Isikoff a 15 couple of pages earlier. "I think Isikoff leaked it." 16 Q Okay. We're going to have some more -- 17 A Excuse me, if I may? 18 Q Sure. You certainly may. 19 A "She chose to bring this out, now she is unsure. 20 Not only will I not confirm" -- I mean, the suggestion of 21 just the way the notes are written are that she's saying that 22 Kathleen Willey talked to Isikoff, Isikoff is calling me now 23 to confirm it, and that not only will I not confirm and that 24 I will not confirm it, I will not confirm her story, being 25 Kathleen Willey's story, the next thing is you were happy,</p>
<p>1 this. 2 Q Or that she had -- not just that she had talked to 3 him, but that she had told him this same story that she's 4 telling you about Kathleen Willey. 5 A No, there's nothing in here that would reflect that 6 she had already told Isikoff that story. 7 Q And relayed that to you? 8 A And relayed that to me. 9 Q Going back to my earlier question, I take it, then, 10 you did not learn from anyone -- let's start with the whole 11 world other than Linda Tripp. Did you learn from anyone 12 other than Linda Tripp at any time, other than the media, 13 that she had wanted your guidance before talking to Isikoff? 14 A I don't even know if I've learned that from the 15 media, but I think the answer to that is no. 16 Q Okay. All right. Do you recall her conveying that 17 literally to you in the first conversation? That is, to say 18 "I need your guidance before I talk to him"? 19 A No. The only thing I notice was on the last page a 20 reference to "Narrowly questioned, I would be fine." 21 Q Do you know what she was referring to there? 22 A No. 23 Q Do you know if she was referring to being narrowly 24 questioned by Isikoff as opposed to somebody in the Paula 25 Jones case?</p>	<p>1 ecstatic, joyful, I told her I wouldn't confirm it, that that 2 wasn't what I saw. 3 So, again, the tone of the first set of notes would 4 suggest, again, that she probably hadn't or maybe hadn't 5 talked to Isikoff. The second set would reflect that maybe 6 she had. 7 Q Is it your recollection that both of them would 8 have been before the actual article came out? 9 A Yes. 10 Q Did you recognize when you were talking to her and 11 taking these notes that -- 12 A If I could interrupt -- I'm sorry. The first one 13 says Drudge Report. And if I remember, the Drudge Report 14 made a reference to that Isikoff was working on this story, 15 so that again would bring Isikoff into the first set of 16 conversations without his name being mentioned, but the 17 Drudge Report would have mentioned Isikoff. 18 Q Do you ever recall talking to Linda Tripp about 19 Kathleen Willey after the Newsweek article came out? 20 A No, sir. 21 Q Have you talked to her at all since the Newsweek 22 article came out? 23 A No, sir. I don't think I've talked to her at all 24 since these two conversations. 25 Q And these are the two conversations that you</p>

Page 13	Page 15
<p>1 remember about Kathleen Willey.</p> <p>2 A Yes, sir.</p> <p>3 Q With Linda Tripp.</p> <p>4 A Yes, sir.</p> <p>5 Q Okay. Did you ever have a conversation with Linda</p> <p>6 Tripp in which you asked her to go see Bob Bennett, the</p> <p>7 President's lawyer?</p> <p>8 A Yes, sir.</p> <p>9 Q Can you tell us about that?</p> <p>10 A In my second conversation with her, I asked her</p> <p>11 whether she would be willing to talk to either Mr. Bennett or</p> <p>12 somebody from his staff about what she had talked to me</p> <p>13 about.</p> <p>14 Q And what did she say?</p> <p>15 A She said at the time yes.</p> <p>16 Q And did she then end up seeing Mr. Bennett?</p> <p>17 A My understanding is no.</p> <p>18 Q And how did that -- how did you hear about that?</p> <p>19 A I think that's probably privileged.</p> <p>20 Q All right. You didn't hear that from Linda Tripp</p> <p>21 directly?</p> <p>22 A No.</p> <p>23 Q But you heard it at some point?</p> <p>24 A Yes.</p> <p>25 Q Do you know how long after she agreed with you to</p>	<p>1 think at the time I had.</p> <p>2 Q Okay. Again --</p> <p>3 A I know.</p> <p>4 Q Aside from the newspaper, you say you don't think</p> <p>5 at the time you had, but have you ever heard a reason, again,</p> <p>6 other than the press, other than published accounts in the</p> <p>7 press, as to why she didn't show up?</p> <p>8 A I don't believe so. I may have been told at time I</p> <p>9 was told she wasn't showing up what she told the person, but</p> <p>10 I don't recall it.</p> <p>11 Q Do you recall being told that it was because her</p> <p>12 lawyer didn't want her to go?</p> <p>13 A Well, again, that's also what I've read in the</p> <p>14 press.</p> <p>15 Q And again --</p> <p>16 A My problem is simply trying to separate what I've</p> <p>17 heard now in the press. That's the only explanation I've</p> <p>18 ever heard. Now, whether I heard it back at the time, at the</p> <p>19 same time I heard she wasn't coming, I heard that was a</p> <p>20 reason, or whether I only heard she wasn't coming at the time</p> <p>21 and later I read that she has said that she didn't go because</p> <p>22 her lawyer didn't want her to, I can't separate the two and</p> <p>23 tell you what I knew at the time and what I now know based</p> <p>24 upon what I read.</p> <p>25 Q But the meeting, do you remember whether the</p>
<p>Page 14</p> <p>1 go see Bob Bennett that you heard that she ended up not</p> <p>2 going?</p> <p>3 A I think my understanding was that she agreed and</p> <p>4 that that meeting was going to take place -- I thought it was</p> <p>5 in maybe two or three days after I talked with her. And in</p> <p>6 the period between -- before the meeting was supposed to take</p> <p>7 place, I learned that she had decided not to go see him.</p> <p>8 Q What was your reaction to that?</p> <p>9 A I had no reaction. Well, again, this goes more to</p> <p>10 my views on Linda Tripp. I never believed that Linda Tripp</p> <p>11 was quite as passive in all of this as she was saying.</p> <p>12 Q In the Willey matter?</p> <p>13 A Yes. Partially based upon my feelings about her</p> <p>14 when she was in our office. And so I'm not sure I was that</p> <p>15 surprised because, as I say, it would probably have confirmed</p> <p>16 not something she said to me but my impression that she was</p> <p>17 more actively involved in the Willey story than she had</p> <p>18 indicated to me she was.</p> <p>19 Q And you've already indicated to us, I believe, that</p> <p>20 your lack of trust of her is what compelled you to take the</p> <p>21 notes in the first place, is that correct?</p> <p>22 A Correct.</p> <p>23 Q Did you hear a reason why she didn't show up? That</p> <p>24 she ever gave a reason why she didn't show up?</p> <p>25 A I've read something in the paper recently. I don't</p>	<p>Page 16</p> <p>1 meeting with Bennett was pre or post-publication of the</p> <p>2 Newsweek article?</p> <p>3 A I believe it also was pre-publication.</p> <p>4 Q It was supposed to be pre-publication.</p> <p>5 A Yes. The time it was set up was pre-publication.</p> <p>6 Q Did you realize when you were talking to Linda</p> <p>7 Tripp and taking your notes and getting her version of things</p> <p>8 that that could be damaging, even though she was saying</p> <p>9 Kathleen Willey's not telling the truth in her slant, did you</p> <p>10 come to the realization that that could also be damaging to</p> <p>11 the President, the sequence as told by Linda Tripp?</p> <p>12 A Sure.</p> <p>13 Q And is that one of the reasons that you suggested</p> <p>14 she meet with Bennett?</p> <p>15 A No. I think the reason I asked her to meet with</p> <p>16 Bennett was simply because she had told me this story and I</p> <p>17 thought she should tell the story to the President's</p> <p>18 attorneys.</p> <p>19 Q And that was your idea, that she meet with Bennett?</p> <p>20 A Yes. Yes.</p> <p>21 Q Did anybody ever criticize you in any way for not</p> <p>22 having returned her call earlier, her page to you earlier?</p> <p>23 A Somebody asked me why I hadn't done it and I don't</p> <p>24 know if I would consider it to be criticism.</p> <p>25 Q Okay. And who was that?</p>

Page 17	Page 19
<p>1 A Can I talk to my lawyer?</p> <p>2 MR. WISENBERG: You may.</p> <p>3 Mr. Lindsey, if you could, when you want to come</p> <p>4 back in, just knock and we'll come open the door.</p> <p>5 THE WITNESS: Okay. It should only be a second.</p> <p>6 (The witness was excused to confer with counsel.)</p> <p>7 THE WITNESS: I'm not in a position to answer that.</p> <p>8 MR. WISENBERG: Okay. And we'll need to know for</p> <p>9 our routine what privilege on that last question, which is --</p> <p>10 I think your last answer was that somebody -- you don't know</p> <p>11 if it was criticism but somebody said why didn't you --</p> <p>12 THE WITNESS: Someone asked me about it.</p> <p>13 MR. WISENBERG: -- do that earlier.</p> <p>14 BY MR. WISENBERG:</p> <p>15 Q What privilege are you invoking?</p> <p>16 A Both presidential communication and</p> <p>17 attorney-client.</p> <p>18 Q Okay. And one thing I forgot to do earlier, you</p> <p>19 said that -- I had asked you how you heard that she had not</p> <p>20 shown up and you declined to answer that. If you could just</p> <p>21 give me the privilege that you're asserting on that.</p> <p>22 A Attorney-client.</p> <p>23 Q And that would be -- can you tell us who the</p> <p>24 attorney and who the client is?</p> <p>25 A It would be the President's personal</p>	<p>1 about.</p> <p>2 A Okay. I think I know the answer on that one, that</p> <p>3 that one will either be presidential communication and</p> <p>4 attorney-client.</p> <p>5 Q Okay. But you want to check with him to make sure?</p> <p>6 A I will.</p> <p>7 Q Okay. Did the President direct you to do anything</p> <p>8 as a result of any Monica Lewinsky deposition questions?</p> <p>9 A I'll have to ask about that.</p> <p>10 Q Okay. And another question slightly different, did</p> <p>11 the President direct you to do anything in the conversation</p> <p>12 you had with him after the deposition.</p> <p>13 A Okay. I'll have to ask on that one.</p> <p>14 Q Did you participate in -- let me know when you're</p> <p>15 finished writing.</p> <p>16 A Okay. Go ahead. I can hear you.</p> <p>17 Q Did you participate in or were you aware of any</p> <p>18 activities designed or taken to get Julie Steele to change</p> <p>19 her original confirmation of Kathleen Willey's story? And</p> <p>20 I'm not assuming that all of these will invoke a privilege.</p> <p>21 There's no privilege order to these.</p> <p>22 A I understand that. I know you don't want me to</p> <p>23 keep running out. If I can run out and get sort of a generic</p> <p>24 direction, maybe I could answer some of these.</p> <p>25 Q Okay. Why don't you do that? Do you need this</p>
<p>1 attorney-client privilege.</p> <p>2 Q With Mr. Bennett?</p> <p>3 A Correct.</p> <p>4 Q And is that your conduit theory?</p> <p>5 A Yes, sir.</p> <p>6 Q You being the conduit between the President and Mr.</p> <p>7 Bennett?</p> <p>8 A Right.</p> <p>9 Q You have been asked about the deposition of the</p> <p>10 President on the 17th of January and when you spoke to him.</p> <p>11 Did the President seem concerned about the number of</p> <p>12 deposition questions he was asked pertaining to Monica</p> <p>13 Lewinsky when you spoke to him after the deposition?</p> <p>14 A Again, I don't think I can answer that.</p> <p>15 Q Why don't we do this: you understand we're</p> <p>16 operating under the same ground rules with your notes that we</p> <p>17 were the last time?</p> <p>18 A Yes.</p> <p>19 Q Which is to say we don't want -- when you go out,</p> <p>20 we don't want you to put down any conversations with your</p> <p>21 attorney. You understand that?</p> <p>22 A Right.</p> <p>23 Q Why don't we do this for a while, at least. Rather</p> <p>24 than send you out every time, I'll go on and you write down</p> <p>25 any time there's one that you want to talk to your attorney</p>	<p>1 last one?</p> <p>2 A Anything having to do with Julie Steele --</p> <p>3 Q Participate in or aware of any activities designed</p> <p>4 or taken to get Julie Steele to change her original</p> <p>5 confirmation of Kathleen Willey's story.</p> <p>6 A Right.</p> <p>7 (The witness was excused to confer with counsel.)</p> <p>8 THE WITNESS: Can we go back two questions?</p> <p>9 MR. WISENBERG: You bet.</p> <p>10 BY MR. WISENBERG:</p> <p>11 Q Was the President concerned about the number of</p> <p>12 deposition questions asked about Monica Lewinsky?</p> <p>13 A Right. I'm still raising the two privileges that I</p> <p>14 have raised on that one.</p> <p>15 Q And just tell me again what they are.</p> <p>16 A Presidential communication and attorney-client.</p> <p>17 Q Okay. And did the President direct you to do</p> <p>18 anything as a result of any Monica Lewinsky deposition</p> <p>19 question?</p> <p>20 A Obviously because of the privilege I cannot discuss</p> <p>21 with you any of my conversations with the President related</p> <p>22 to these matters, but the answer to that is no.</p> <p>23 Q Okay. And then on the question did he direct you</p> <p>24 to do anything in your conversation after the deposition?</p> <p>25 A Again, because of the privileges, I cannot discuss</p>

Page 21	Page 23
<p>1 with you the substance of my conversations with the, but the 2 answer to that is no.</p> <p>3 Q Okay. In other words, it's just a matter of common 4 sense, there are some conversations -- they're not privileged 5 because they didn't exist, they didn't happen.</p> <p>6 A Right.</p> <p>7 Q But you're not saying -- it's kind of a "Have you 8 quit beating your wife question," that one I asked you, so 9 let's just make sure, because the question was did he direct 10 you to do anything as a result of Monica Lewinsky deposition 11 questions. In saying no, you're not -- I take it you're not 12 admitting that there were any Monica Lewinsky deposition 13 questions that he talked to you about?</p> <p>14 A Yes. I'm not going to talk about my conversations 15 with the President about Monica Lewinsky, the deposition or 16 any concern or any of those things. But if the question is 17 did he ask --</p> <p>18 Q You do to anything as a result of that. If there 19 were such questions, the answer is no.</p> <p>20 A The answer is no.</p> <p>21 Q Is that correct?</p> <p>22 A That's correct.</p> <p>23 Q Okay. Now, how about did you participate in or are 24 you aware -- were you aware of any activities designed or 25 taken to get Julie Steele to change her original confirmation</p>	<p>1 A Right.</p> <p>2 Q And then there's an affidavit that Julie Steele has 3 signed and you didn't know about it until after it was 4 signed.</p> <p>5 A Correct.</p> <p>6 Q All right. You knew nothing whatsoever about it 7 until after it was signed.</p> <p>8 A Again, I'm not sure that the answer -- I don't 9 think I can answer that one because of attorney-client 10 privilege.</p> <p>11 Q Okay. Okay.</p> <p>12 A In fact, originally her story was something --</p> <p>13 Q In other words, to get her to change.</p> <p>14 A Activities designed or taken to get her change 15 her -- and the answer to that would be, again, without 16 talking about my conversations, the answer to that is no.</p> <p>17 Q Okay. But as to the question of did you know 18 about -- anything about her affidavit before it was signed, 19 that you're declining to answer on attorney-client, correct?</p> <p>20 A Correct.</p> <p>21 Q Okay. Let me ask you in a more direct way. It's 22 obvious that some of these questions, given certain predicate 23 questions that you take the privilege on, it's obvious to me 24 that some more detailed ones you will also take the privilege 25 on. It's not being done to harass you, again, it's being</p>
<p>Page 22</p> <p>1 of Kathleen Willey's story?</p> <p>2 A Again, I cannot discuss my conversations with the 3 President's private counsel, but the answer to that is no, 4 not until after the fact. I was unaware of her affidavit 5 until after the fact, so I therefore could not have 6 participated --</p> <p>7 Q After the fact of the affidavit.</p> <p>8 A After the fact of the affidavit. So I could not 9 have participated in or been aware of any activities designed 10 or take to get Julie Steele to --</p> <p>11 Q All right. I wasn't just confining it to an 12 affidavit, though. Any effort to get her to change her 13 original confirmation, whether by affidavit or not. I mean, 14 I have some affidavit questions, but if you're -- you're 15 saying you're unaware even that she had --</p> <p>16 A Well, I was aware when I read the Newsweek story.</p> <p>17 Q She had already denied it by the Newsweek story.</p> <p>18 A Right. That she had changed her story from what 19 she apparently told Isikoff because Isikoff, I think, stated 20 that in the Newsweek story. So the answer to that would 21 be -- I wasn't aware of anything prior to the Newsweek story.</p> <p>22 Q About Julie Steele.</p> <p>23 A About Julie Steel at all.</p> <p>24 Q So it would kind of be the same answer then, no, 25 because you didn't learn about that until after the fact.</p>	<p>Page 24</p> <p>1 done to, if necessary supplement our record.</p> <p>2 Did Mr. Bennett or any of his associates tell you 3 they were trying to get Ms. Steele to sign an affidavit in 4 the Jones case?</p> <p>5 A Again, I cannot answer that because of privilege.</p> <p>6 Q Attorney-client?</p> <p>7 A Correct.</p> <p>8 Q And did Mr. Bennett or any of his associates tell 9 you that they were successful in that effort, in getting the 10 affidavit signed?</p> <p>11 A I've seen the affidavit. I cannot talk about my 12 conversation, but I've seen the affidavit.</p> <p>13 Q Okay. But you can't answer whether or not Bennett 14 or any of his associates told you they had been successful?</p> <p>15 A Right. That's correct.</p> <p>16 Q Did anybody other than the President's attorney or 17 attorneys tell you that the President's attorneys were trying 18 to get Ms. Steele to sign an affidavit in the Jones case?</p> <p>19 A No.</p> <p>20 Q Did anybody other than the President's attorneys 21 tell you that Mr. Bennett and/or his associates had been 22 successful in getting the affidavit signed?</p> <p>23 A I believe the answer is no.</p> <p>24 Q Are you aware of any pressure exerted on Steele by 25 anyone to obtain that affidavit?</p>

Page 25	Page 27
<p>1 A No.</p> <p>2 Q Are you aware of any pressure exerted on Steele</p> <p>3 by anyone to get her to change her original story to</p> <p>4 Mr. Isikoff?</p> <p>5 A No.</p> <p>6 Q You had some testimony last time about -- there</p> <p>7 were some questions about a call that Ms. Currie received</p> <p>8 from Michael Isikoff around January 15th, that she came to</p> <p>9 Vernon Jordan and then to you for advice about.</p> <p>10 With regard to that phone call from Mr. Isikoff,</p> <p>11 did Betty Currie say that Mr. Isikoff had mentioned taped</p> <p>12 conversations regarding Monica Lewinsky in this phone call?</p> <p>13 A I don't believe so. No.</p> <p>14 Q I think you referred to courier service.</p> <p>15 A Yes. Right.</p> <p>16 Q You don't recall her telling you anything about</p> <p>17 Mr. Isikoff also mentioning taped conversations?</p> <p>18 A No.</p> <p>19 Q Did you know that Mr. Jordan had sent her to you,</p> <p>20 Ms. Currie, to discuss this matter?</p> <p>21 A No.</p> <p>22 Q She didn't tell you that when she talked to you?</p> <p>23 A No.</p> <p>24 Q On Friday, January 23rd, Ms. Currie in the morning</p> <p>25 left a note at her normal White House post saying she was</p>	<p>1 Q Let me say that the weekend I'm talking about would</p> <p>2 be Friday the 23rd. Just to set the framework, The</p> <p>3 Washington Post article was the 21st.</p> <p>4 A Right.</p> <p>5 Q Friday would have been the 23rd and that weekend</p> <p>6 was, of course, the 24th and the 25th. And the question is</p> <p>7 without regard to who -- at least without regard now to who</p> <p>8 you heard it from, what did you hear -- what, if anything,</p> <p>9 did you hear about Ms. Currie talking to our representatives</p> <p>10 that weekend?</p> <p>11 A I think the answer to that is nothing.</p> <p>12 Q Okay. Now, after that weekend, what, if anything,</p> <p>13 did you hear about her talking with representatives of our</p> <p>14 office? Again, other than through the press, directly or</p> <p>15 indirectly</p> <p>16 A I need to go ask about that one. Do you want me to</p> <p>17 do it right now?</p> <p>18 MR. WISENBERG: Right.</p> <p>19 THE WITNESS: Do the question for me again.</p> <p>20 MR. WISENBERG: I'll rephrase it because it was not</p> <p>21 grammatically correct.</p> <p>22 THE WITNESS: After the weekend.</p> <p>23 BY MR. WISENBERG:</p> <p>24 Q After that weekend. I think you testified that</p> <p>25 during that weekend, you did not hear directly or indirectly</p>
<p>1 going to talk to her attorneys. Some time after that she got</p> <p>2 a page from Nancy Hernreich to call her ASAP. Do you know</p> <p>3 why Nancy Hernreich placed that call?</p> <p>4 A No.</p> <p>5 Q Did you know she had placed that call?</p> <p>6 A No.</p> <p>7 Q Do you know why Cheryl Mills called Betty Currie</p> <p>8 when Ms. Currie was out that weekend?</p> <p>9 A No.</p> <p>10 Q That weekend, I'm including Friday, Saturday,</p> <p>11 Sunday. Do you know why the Reverend Jesse Jackson called</p> <p>12 Ms. Currie?</p> <p>13 A I've read it in the paper.</p> <p>14 Q Other than what you've read in the paper.</p> <p>15 A No.</p> <p>16 Q And I take it from your answers that you directed</p> <p>17 neither Ms. Mills or Reverence Jackson to call Ms. Currie?</p> <p>18 A No. I did not. Yes.</p> <p>19 Q Did you know whether or not Ms. Currie was speaking</p> <p>20 with lawyers and/or representatives of the Office of</p> <p>21 Independent Council during that weekend, other than through</p> <p>22 the press? Directly or indirectly.</p> <p>23 A When did she testify?</p> <p>24 Q I'm not at liberty to say that, but let me --</p> <p>25 A It was in the paper.</p>	<p>1 that Ms. Currie -- whether or not Ms. Currie was stalking to</p> <p>2 representatives of our office.</p> <p>3 A Right.</p> <p>4 Q My question would be after that weekend, aside from</p> <p>5 anything that might have been reported in the press, did you</p> <p>6 hear directly or indirectly that she might have been talking</p> <p>7 to representatives from our office?</p> <p>8 A Okay. Excuse me.</p> <p>9 (The witness was excused to confer with counsel.)</p> <p>10 THE WITNESS: Let me make sure I understand the</p> <p>11 question. I have after that weekend, what did you learn</p> <p>12 directly or indirectly about Betty Currie talking with</p> <p>13 representatives of the OIC.</p> <p>14 MR. WISENBERG: Right.</p> <p>15 THE WITNESS: Okay. That, I believe, I cannot</p> <p>16 respond to that because of executive privilege, deliberative</p> <p>17 process and privilege, and attorney-client privilege.</p> <p>18 BY MR. WISENBERG:</p> <p>19 Q Executive privilege, subset deliberative process,</p> <p>20 and attorney-client?</p> <p>21 A Attorney-client.</p> <p>22 Q Okay. Did you ask or tell directly or indirectly</p> <p>23 anybody to contact Ms. Currie that weekend, including Friday,</p> <p>24 Saturday and Sunday?</p> <p>25 A Again, without talking about the nature of my</p>

1 conversations within the White House or with the President,
 2 the answer is no.
 3 Q Are you aware of -- you're prefacing before you
 4 answer. That preface is to avoid waiver?
 5 A Yes. My concern is that while a no answer may not
 6 be privileged, to the extent that a no answer --
 7 Q Implies a waiver.
 8 A Implies what you've talked about or did, I'm trying
 9 to avoid that by prefacing it. So without waiving the
 10 privilege, to the extent that a no cannot implicate a
 11 privilege, the answer is no.
 12 Q All right. The next question is were you aware of
 13 or are you now aware of any such efforts, directly or
 14 indirectly, to contact Betty Currie that week? And, again,
 15 I'm excluding published press reports.
 16 A In the last three questions you asked me about
 17 Billy Graham, Cheryl Mills and --
 18 Q Billy Graham?
 19 A I mean Reverend Jackson. Wrong minister.
 20 A JUROR: Wrong president.
 21 THE WITNESS: No, no, no. He's defended us, too.
 22 Sorry. Excluding Reverend Jackson -- well, excluding the
 23 three questions you just asked me, the answer is no. I can
 24 imply from the questions you just asked me, you said that she
 25 shortly thereafter received a page from Nancy HERNREICH

1 might have been made to page Monica Lewinsky on the 18th and
 2 19th of January.
 3 A If I understand that, I thought that was the same
 4 question. Was your question --
 5 Q The first question was at the time, were you aware
 6 of any such efforts, assuming that there were such efforts.
 7 And now my question is after that period, but not -- again,
 8 not including published press accounts, do you have any
 9 knowledge of any such efforts?
 10 A I think the answer to that is none.
 11 Q Okay. What, if anything, have you heard about
 12 efforts by or on behalf of Monica Lewinsky to contact
 13 President Clinton directly or indirectly prior to his
 14 deposition on the 17th? Let me rephrase that. Between some
 15 time on the 16th and his deposition on the 17th of January,
 16 what, if anything, have you heard about efforts by or on
 17 behalf of Monica Lewinsky to contact President Clinton?
 18 Again, excluding published press accounts.
 19 A None. Including published press accounts.
 20 Q And when I say excluding, it doesn't mean that
 21 necessarily there were, it's just so that you don't have to
 22 worry about all the press accounts.
 23 Did Vernon Jordan ever tell you that President
 24 Clinton should settle the Paula Jones matter?
 25 A Again, because of privilege, I can't respond to

1 saying call me ASAP --
 2 BY MR. WISENBERG:
 3 Q Excluding any awareness that I made you aware of.
 4 A Yes.
 5 Q Okay. All right. What, if anything, do you know,
 6 again, other than published press accounts, about any draft
 7 affidavits of Monica Lewinsky before her ultimate affidavit
 8 was signed or filed in the Paula Jones case?
 9 A Nothing.
 10 Q All right. And since you don't know now, it means
 11 you didn't know back at the time?
 12 A Correct.
 13 Q That such an affidavit was being drafted.
 14 A Correct.
 15 Q Okay. What, if any, knowledge did you have at the
 16 time of any efforts being made by anybody on the 18th and
 17 19th of January to page or get a hold of in some other way
 18 Ms. Monica Lewinsky?
 19 A None.
 20 Q Which means you wouldn't have directed it if any
 21 such efforts occurred?
 22 A Correct.
 23 Q What, if any, knowledge do you have of such
 24 efforts, again excluding published press accounts, after the
 25 18th and 19th of January? That is to say any efforts which

1 that.
 2 Q Okay. And what privilege, again?
 3 A Deliberative process, presidential communications.
 4 Q Both of which are part of executive privilege?
 5 A Executive privilege. Yes.
 6 Q You talked last time about -- when I say "last
 7 time," I'm referring generically to your last two
 8 appearances, about a meeting you had with Vernon Jordan on
 9 the 18th, a lunch meeting.
 10 A Mm-hmm.
 11 Q How much of your discussion with Vernon Jordan on
 12 that day related to settlement of the Paula Jones case? How
 13 much time? And let me preface it by saying I believe you
 14 testified that it was approximately an hour, the lunch
 15 meeting was approximately an hour, correct?
 16 A Probably.
 17 Q What is your best memory now of how long the lunch
 18 lasted?
 19 A Again, we ate lunch and didn't spend much time
 20 beyond eating lunch, so an hour is probably about right.
 21 Q Okay. As opposed to ten minutes or two hours?
 22 A Right. It could be an hour 15, it could be 50,
 23 but -- you know.
 24 Q And so the question is how much of your discussion
 25 with Vernon Jordan, how much if any of your discussion with

1 Vernon Jordan on the 18th related to settlement?
 2 A You asked me what we talked about last time and I
 3 told you --
 4 Q There were some things you told us and some things
 5 you didn't tell us.
 6 A If we were to have spoken about settlement, that
 7 would have been one of the things that I would not have told
 8 you about. So --
 9 Q You're claiming the privilege? Again, this is an
 10 example of something where you might have claimed the
 11 privilege on the general matter and I'm getting more specific
 12 for purposes, among other things, of supplementing the
 13 record.
 14 A Right.
 15 Q And because we want to know the information and
 16 we're getting more specific about information we want to
 17 know. So I don't have any -- you know, if you invoke the
 18 privilege, fine. I just --
 19 A Yes. You can work your way back because I can tell
 20 you everything else that we talked about other than what is
 21 privileged.
 22 Q Well, let's start with that.
 23 A Okay. My guess is we probably spent less than five
 24 minutes talking about the Drudge Report. My guess is we
 25 probably spent 15, 20 minutes talking about me, my family,

1 that there's this internal discussion within Newsweek about
 2 whether to run the story.
 3 That creates -- you know, that gets put out on the
 4 Internet and everybody else picks it up, that creates a whole
 5 story about what's the story and everything and then that
 6 gives Newsweek a hook to write a story they otherwise
 7 wouldn't have a hook to write.
 8 Q And is that the theory that you were describing to
 9 Mr. Jordan?
 10 A Yes.
 11 Q Or was it the theory that Mr. Jordan was describing
 12 to you?
 13 A No, I think that was the theory I was describing to
 14 Mr. Jordan.
 15 Q What was his response?
 16 A I don't know if he had a response. I mean, it
 17 wasn't -- but it just seemed to me like we were repeating the
 18 same pattern as the Kathleen Willey story.
 19 BY MR. WISENBERG:
 20 Q Did Vernon Jordan tell you that he would tell
 21 Ms. Lewinsky's attorney about or give to him the Drudge
 22 Report?
 23 A I'm sorry?
 24 Q At this lunch you've described on the 18th, did
 25 Mr. Jordan tell you that he would tell Monica Lewinsky's

1 him, his family, personal things. And the rest of the
 2 conversation probably involved matters that I consider to be
 3 privileged.
 4 BY MR. BINHAK:
 5 Q What did you discuss about the Drudge Report?
 6 A That it had come out that morning.
 7 Q What about it?
 8 A I did this last time, but I have not seen the
 9 Drudge Report. I have been told that there was a Drudge
 10 Report out talking about this -- I don't want to use the
 11 word fight, this discussion within Newsweek over whether
 12 or not they should go with this story that they were working
 13 on.
 14 And we talked about the fact that this was sort
 15 of the same way that the Kathleen Willey story had come out,
 16 that before the Kathleen Willey story there was a Drudge
 17 Report saying that there was an internal conflict between
 18 Mike Isikoff and editors, if you will, at Newsweek over
 19 whether or not it should be published.
 20 And then it goes on the Drudge Report, that creates
 21 a news story in and of itself, thereby giving Newsweek, in my
 22 judgment, a hook to then write the story that they didn't
 23 have a hook to write before. So it seemed to me that we were
 24 repeating the same sort of sequence again whereas editors at
 25 Newsweek had decided not to run a story, it then gets leaked

1 attorney about or give to Monica Lewinsky's attorney the
 2 Drudge Report?
 3 A No.
 4 Q Did you even know Monica Lewinsky had an attorney
 5 at that time?
 6 A I don't know the answer to that. I mean, at some
 7 time, I learned that Frank Carter represented her, but I
 8 can't tell you the day, whether I knew it by that Sunday or
 9 not.
 10 Q Do you recall who told you that?
 11 A No.
 12 Q Did Mr. Jordan tell you that he would give the
 13 Drudge Report to anyone else?
 14 A No.
 15 Q Did he tell you that he would tell anyone else
 16 about the Drudge Report?
 17 A No.
 18 Q I know that you have said that we're going to work
 19 our way back, but I want your answer on the record to the
 20 question. I had asked you how much of your discussion with
 21 Vernon Jordan was related to settlement and you are invoking
 22 the privilege on that?
 23 A Correct.
 24 Q And that is which privilege?
 25 A Again, executive privilege.

Page 37	Page 39
<p>1 Q Did you discuss with him or did he discuss with you 2 how much money would be needed to settle the case and who 3 would raise it? 4 A Again, that's executive privilege. 5 Q I want to talk about Vernon Jordan's visit to the 6 White House the next day and there have been some questions, 7 I know, about that when you were here the last time, when you 8 were here before. 9 A Mm-hmm. 10 Q What, if anything, was said about the Drudge Report 11 in that visit? 12 A I gave him a copy of two Drudge Reports in that 13 visit. 14 Q Now, I believe you testified at least once 15 previously that at your initial lunch with him you don't 16 think you gave him a copy, you just told him about it, 17 correct? 18 A I'm pretty clear about that. I didn't have a copy. 19 Q All right. And you gave him two versions, then, on 20 the 19th. 21 A Yes. By then there were two Drudge Reports. 22 Q Did he tell you on the 19th that he had told Frank 23 Carter about the Drudge Report? 24 A I don't believe so. 25 Q Or Monica Lewinsky's attorney about the Drudge</p>	<p>1 Vernon, but the third day he then ran a resume of Monica 2 Lewinsky without any sort of reference to the fact that the 3 day before he had talked about this person who worked at the 4 Defense Department and the day before he had talked about 5 this internal Newsweek fight. I mean, so again, Drudge wrote 6 three different deals, all of which separately -- or not 7 separately -- 8 Q About the same event? 9 A About the same event, but do you not reference back 10 and forth, so I think probably he's got a lawyer who's 11 telling him how to avoid libeling people, perhaps. 12 Q You had mentioned previously that Mr. Jordan had 13 come by on the 19th and had spoken with you for approximately 14 ten minutes initially, I think in the presence of Ms. Mills. 15 A Correct. 16 Q But then you also mentioned he'd stopped by on the 17 way out for about a three-minute conversation. 18 A Correct. 19 Q Can you tell us what that conversation was about? 20 A No, sir. I cannot. 21 Q Based on? 22 A Executive privilege. 23 Q Can you tell us whether or not it was the same 24 topic as the first conversation? The ten-minute 25 conversation. Or was it something completely different</p>
<p>1 Report? 2 A I don't believe so. 3 Q Did he tell you on the 19th that he had told anyone 4 else about the Drudge Report? 5 A I don't believe so. 6 Q Did he tell you that he had given a version of the 7 Drudge Report to Frank Carter on the 19th? Did he tell you 8 that on the 19th? 9 A No, I had the impression I was giving him the 10 Drudge Report for the first time. 11 Q All right. And so he didn't tell you he had given 12 it to Frank Carter. 13 A No. 14 Q Or to anyone else. 15 A No. 16 Q All right. And the second version was in a 17 slightly different version or updated version? 18 A No, it was a completely different version. The 19 first version was the story about Newsweek. The second 20 version was that the attorneys for Paula Jones had noticed or 21 subpoenaed a former intern, it didn't have her name, for a 22 deposition. So it was -- it was part of the same -- 23 Q Overall story. 24 A -- story, but it was a separate aspect of the 25 story. And then the third day, again, I didn't give this to</p>	<p>1 Or one of the topics that had been discussed in the first 2 conversation? 3 A Well, I believe it probably in a passing way came 4 up in the first conversation, but I don't think we had a 5 discussion about it other than the reason why he was there in 6 the first conversation and I think he sort of reported back 7 to me in the second conversation. 8 Q Okay. And what was that reason he was there? 9 A Again, that, I believe, is privileged. 10 Q Okay. 11 A Can I ask? Can I go find out whether I can tell 12 you the subject matter in general? 13 MR. WISENBERG: Sure. 14 THE WITNESS: Since you seem to know. 15 (The witness was excused to confer with counsel.) 16 THE WITNESS: All right. The general subject of 17 our conversation at lunch with Vernon was resolution, 18 settlement of the Paula Jones lawsuit. The general subject 19 of our conversation, other than giving him the Drudge Report 20 and general pleasantries when he came in and left on the 21 19th, was possible settlement or settlement of the Paula 22 Jones litigation. 23 BY MR. WISENBERG: 24 Q You're not prepared to go beyond that in terms of 25 details?</p>

Page 41

1 A That's correct.

2 Q For either that portion of the lunch meeting on the
3 18th and the two conversations on the 19th.

4 A Correct.

5 Q And Ms. Mills was present on both discussions on
6 the 19th.

7 A I do not recall whether she was there when Vernon
8 stopped back by the office.

9 Q Okay. When did you first discuss the Drudge Report
10 with the President?

11 A I don't recall. It would have been the 18th or the
12 19th.

13 Q All right. I think you told us one of your
14 previous times that you found out on Sunday morning. Do you
15 recall how early on Sunday morning you found out?

16 A I think that's correct. I think I heard in the
17 10:30, 11:00 range.

18 Q Okay. And can you tell us from whom you heard?

19 A Cheryl Mills.

20 Q Do you know how she knew?

21 A I do not.

22 Q When you told Vernon Jordan, and you might have
23 already partially answered this, but maybe this will jog your
24 memory, I think you've said the 18th, some time on the 18th
25 or 19th is when you first discussed it with the President,

Page 42

1 but when you told Vernon Jordan about the Drudge Report on
2 the 18th, do you know whether or not the President knew about
3 it at that time?

4 A Do not.

5 Q Okay. Now, in the normal course of things at the
6 White House, I don't know if you can answer this --

7 A I'm not sure what "things" are, but okay.

8 Q In the normal course of events, assuming the
9 President was reachable, either physically at the White House
10 or by phone, when would it be normal to inform him of
11 something like that, that Drudge Report?

12 A I don't know that there would be a normal.

13 Q Is this the type of thing that typically you would
14 want to tell him as soon as you could?

15 A No. Again, many people could have told him.
16 Oftentimes, I will tell him things like this. I don't recall
17 even thinking about telling him about it when I learned about
18 it. I mean, I don't recall thinking that I should do that.
19 My gut is I would have told him the next time I would have
20 seen him. I would not have made a special effort.

21 Q Why is that, if you can enlighten us on that?

22 A Again, it was a published report. You know, there
23 was really nothing that could be done about it. I mean,
24 there's -- again, to interrupt the President on a Sunday or
25 any other day, you know, but especially on a weekend when

Page 43

1 he's with his family, to basically just tell him something
2 that's either in the press or -- you know, broadly in the
3 press, if you include Drudge, that is not -- that there's
4 nothing that he can do about it, it doesn't require any sort
5 of action on his part, it's not the kind of thing you would
6 interrupt him for on a regular basis, you would wait until
7 you had some other reason to see him or saw him, you know, in
8 some other context and then would tell him if it came up.

9 Q On your radar screen of worry and trouble in terms
10 of the president that you serve, one to ten, what was the
11 Drudge Report when you heard about it, if you can quantify
12 that?

13 A Well, we had heard on Saturday that Newsweek was
14 thinking about running a story and then we heard on Saturday
15 that Newsweek had decided not to run the story. I don't know
16 if it would even be on our radar screen a concern, other than
17 to the extent that you have any of these stories out there,
18 you know.

19 They're just -- you know -- so, and, again, as I
20 explained, I thought the Drudge Report was indirect way to do
21 what Newsweek had made a journalistic decision not to do,
22 either by Isikoff himself or by other people at Newsweek who
23 disagreed with that decision.

24 So, again, on the radar screen of what the story
25 was, we clearly knew by then that Monica Lewinsky was one of

Page 44

1 the people that the Jones people had asked about in the
2 deposition.

3 We believed that everybody that they asked about
4 ultimately would be leaked or told to the press in some form
5 or fashion, so whether it was Drudge, Newsweek, whether she
6 or somebody else that was asked about in the deposition came
7 first, again, it was more of a nuisance but in the end --
8 because we believed all this stuff would be leaked to the
9 press one way or the other by the Jones people or by somebody
10 who had a reason for leaking it.

11 Q Right. But then you've got the added element with
12 Ms. Lewinsky that in addition to the deposition you've got a
13 story coming out about her that looked like it was about to
14 come out.

15 A Which story is that? Which story is that?

16 Q The Newsweek story that was killed and then
17 referenced in the Drudge Report.

18 A Right. But, I mean, you know -- but those are one
19 and the same. I mean, you know -- I mean, there have now
20 been stories written about practically every person that the
21 President was asked about in his deposition, well, the entire
22 deposition has apparently been leaked, but I mean -- and
23 so -- you know, I'm not sure -- you know -- for lack -- well,
24 Sheila Lawrence would be another person who was asked about
25 in the deposition. Yes. At some point, there would be a

Page 45	Page 47
<p>1 story written about her.</p> <p>2 Q When you said one and the same, you mean the story</p> <p>3 isn't necessarily different than in a way the deposition.</p> <p>4 A Right. It's -- right. I mean, you know, again, I</p> <p>5 have no idea what Isikoff would have written about or was</p> <p>6 going to write about. But in terms of where we were on the</p> <p>7 18th and 19th, it was no different than if they had leaked or</p> <p>8 said that Newsweek was about to write a story about Sheila</p> <p>9 Lawrence or write a story about Dolly Kyle or write another</p> <p>10 story about Gennifer Flowers.</p> <p>11 Q You had no particular reason to be concerned about</p> <p>12 Ms. Lewinsky over and above these other people who were</p> <p>13 mentioned in the deposition.</p> <p>14 A Correct. And so -- again, your question was where</p> <p>15 on the radar screen, we don't want any of these stories</p> <p>16 written, but by now we are certainly understanding that</p> <p>17 they're all going to be written and what the ordering of them</p> <p>18 are, whether it's her first and Sheila Lawrence next and</p> <p>19 Gennifer Flowers third and Dolly Kyle or some other ordering,</p> <p>20 really was of no consequence.</p> <p>21 Q Well, did Mr. Jordan tell you at the lunch on the</p> <p>22 18th that he had gotten a job at Revlon for Ms. Lewinsky?</p> <p>23 A Yes.</p> <p>24 Q Okay. Wouldn't that have heightened your concern,</p> <p>25 particularly in light of all the publicity about Hubbell and</p>	<p>1 MR. WISENBERG: I still have a minute.</p> <p>2 THE WITNESS: Mine says 45 seconds.</p> <p>3 (Laughter.)</p> <p>4 BY MR. WISENBERG:</p> <p>5 Q Do you consider the First Lady -- let me ask you</p> <p>6 this. Is the First Lady a White House employee?</p> <p>7 A No.</p> <p>8 Q Okay. Is she a special employee?</p> <p>9 A I don't know the answer to that. I mean, there's</p> <p>10 been litigation on that. I don't remember, frankly, what the</p> <p>11 court held. I thought the court held -- I don't know what</p> <p>12 the court held.</p> <p>13 Q Are you claiming a privilege as to any Monica</p> <p>14 Lewinsky/Paula Jones discussions you may have had with the</p> <p>15 First Lady?</p> <p>16 A I consider at a minimum the First Lady to be an</p> <p>17 advisor to the President, yes.</p> <p>18 Q All right. So that would be yes under what prong</p> <p>19 of --</p> <p>20 A Well, deliberative process, executive privilege,</p> <p>21 presidential communication. What discussions we would have</p> <p>22 that would help to form advice that we would give to the</p> <p>23 President.</p> <p>24 MR. WISENBERG: Okay.</p> <p>25 THE FOREPERSON: Why don't we take a 15-minute</p>
<p>Page 46</p> <p>1 about what is -- about the favors that were done for Webb</p> <p>2 Hubbell, some of them apparently with the help of Vernon</p> <p>3 Jordan?</p> <p>4 A No. I mean -- I think I understand why they did</p> <p>5 it for Webb Hubbell. I didn't -- you know, I think I</p> <p>6 understand, you know, why he helps other people. You know,</p> <p>7 Mr. Jordan has offered to help me. I know a lot of people</p> <p>8 that Vernon Jordan has helped. The fact that he helped</p> <p>9 someone would not have seemed out of the ordinary to me.</p> <p>10 Q All right. I want to distinguish between what you</p> <p>11 think could be -- think or believe would be an explanation</p> <p>12 for what Mr. Jordan does for people and your kind of level of</p> <p>13 gut concern. Didn't that just increase your level of gut</p> <p>14 concern about the Lewinsky story when you found out on the</p> <p>15 18th that Vernon Jordan had gotten her a job, helped get her</p> <p>16 a job at Revlon?</p> <p>17 A The answer to that, maybe it should have, I don't</p> <p>18 think it did. Thinking back on it, I don't think -- I don't</p> <p>19 think I thought anything about it.</p> <p>20 Q Okay. What, if anything, did he tell you --</p> <p>21 did he mention who he had called at Revlon to help get</p> <p>22 Ms. Lewinsky a job or at the McAndrews -- what's it called?</p> <p>23 McAndrews & Forbes?</p> <p>24 A Yes. I don't believe he did.</p> <p>25 (Pause.)</p>	<p>Page 48</p> <p>1 break?</p> <p>2 MR. WISENBERG: We'll come get you at approximately</p> <p>3 3:30.</p> <p>4 May the witness be excused?</p> <p>5 THE FOREPERSON: Yes, he may.</p> <p>6 THE WITNESS: Thank you.</p> <p>7 (Witness excused. Witness recalled.)</p> <p>8 MR. WISENBERG: Let the record reflect that the</p> <p>9 witness has reentered the grand jury room and we have a</p> <p>10 quorum, do we not, Madam Foreperson?</p> <p>11 THE FOREPERSON: Yes, we do have a quorum.</p> <p>12 MR. WISENBERG: Are there any unauthorized persons</p> <p>13 in the grand jury room?</p> <p>14 THE FOREPERSON: No, sir, there are no unauthorized</p> <p>15 people here in this room.</p> <p>16 MR. WISENBERG: Good. We'll proceed.</p> <p>17 THE FOREPERSON: Mr. Lindsey, I need to remind you</p> <p>18 that you're still under oath.</p> <p>19 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.</p> <p>20 MR. WISENBERG: The grand jury wanted me to inform</p> <p>21 you that in order to finish your testimony they're prepared</p> <p>22 to stay until midnight.</p> <p>23 THE FOREPERSON: I don't think so.</p> <p>24 MR. WISENBERG: Sorry. Just a little humor near</p> <p>25 the end of the day.</p>

Page 49	Page 51
<p>1 THE WITNESS: My lawyer has suggested I quit 2 telling you about all my concerns about the press and just 3 answer your questions.</p> <p>4 BY MR. WISENBERG:</p> <p>5 Q You mentioned that you think you first discussed 6 the Drudge Report with President Clinton on the 18th or the 7 19th. When you first discussed the Drudge Report with 8 President Clinton, did he appear to know about it or were you 9 the first person to tell him about it?</p> <p>10 A Again, I don't have a clear recollection of whether 11 or not I either was the first to talk to him about it, 12 whether I gave him a copy of it or whether he had seen it.</p> <p>13 Q You just don't remember?</p> <p>14 A I just don't remember. No.</p> <p>15 Q Okay. Did you tell Betty Currie directly or 16 indirectly to go to Vernon Jordan regarding the Isikoff call? 17 That is to say -- let me make sure I make myself clear here. 18 Before Betty Currie ever met with you about the Isikoff call 19 as you've described to us, did you ever directly or 20 indirectly arrange for her to go to visit Vernon Jordan?</p> <p>21 A No.</p> <p>22 Q Did you or anyone else have any follow-up 23 conversations with Vernon Jordan over the Betty Currie 24 Isikoff matter?</p> <p>25 A No.</p>	<p>1 Q Did the President ever call Betty Currie to discuss 2 the Drudge Report, to your knowledge?</p> <p>3 A I have no knowledge of that. No.</p> <p>4 Q Do you know whether or not he discussed the Drudge 5 Report with her at that meeting on the 18th?</p> <p>6 A Again, I don't even know if he was aware of the 7 Drudge Report when they met on the 18th.</p> <p>8 Q All right. Do you know anything about his meeting 9 with Betty Currie on the 18th other than what you've read in 10 published reports?</p> <p>11 A No, sir.</p> <p>12 Q When, I'm interested in when, if ever, you started 13 discussing the Monica Lewinsky issue in any form with the 14 First Lady.</p> <p>15 A Well, again, because I believe that she's an 16 advisor to the President I don't know if I can discuss 17 my conversations with her but the answer is I have never 18 discussed it with the First Lady, the Monica Lewinsky 19 matter.</p> <p>20 Q What, if any, knowledge do you have of Mr. Jordan 21 having breakfast or dinner with Monica Lewinsky at any time?</p> <p>22 A None.</p> <p>23 Q Do you recall what the first topic of conversation 24 was at the lunch meeting with Mr. Jordan? If you recall. 25 Other than how are you.</p>
<p>Page 50</p> <p>1 Q Did the Isikoff call to Betty Currie cause you or 2 anyone else to do anything regarding the Monica Lewinsky 3 matter? Remember this would have been on the 15th, the call, 4 of January.</p> <p>5 A It didn't cause me to do anything. Now, whether -- 6 you know, and I didn't do anything, so I mean -- you said --</p> <p>7 Q Are you aware of it causing anyone else to do 8 anything?</p> <p>9 A No.</p> <p>10 Q Okay. Do you recall whether or not the President 11 was at Camp David on the morning that the Drudge Report came 12 out, Sunday, the 18th?</p> <p>13 A I don't know the answer to that. No, I don't 14 recall.</p> <p>15 Q Did President Clinton ever call Betty Currie to 16 discuss the Drudge Report?</p> <p>17 A Can I go back and indirectly answer your question?</p> <p>18 Q Yes. Yes.</p> <p>19 A It's been reported that he met with Betty Currie on 20 the 18th. I don't know that's a fact, I know it's been 21 reported. I know that he was supposed to go out to dinner on 22 the night of the 17th and canceled, so it seems unlikely that 23 he was at Camp David on the morning of the 18th.</p> <p>24 Q But you don't know.</p> <p>25 A But I don't know.</p>	<p>Page 52</p> <p>1 A I think it was what a circus the deposition had 2 been the day before. Press circus.</p> <p>3 Q At the lunch meeting on the 18th, did Mr. Jordan 4 mention the Isikoff phone call to Betty Currie as an 5 additional reason for settlement of the Paula Jones case?</p> <p>6 A I can't discuss my conversation with Vernon 7 concerning the settlement of the Paula Jones case, but I 8 don't believe Mr. Isikoff's name came up at all.</p> <p>9 Q Same question as the Drudge Report. At the lunch 10 meeting, did Vernon Jordan mention the Drudge Report as an 11 additional reason for settlement?</p> <p>12 A Yes. Again, I am not going to discuss my 13 conversations but I certainly don't want you to file motions 14 to compel over non-conversations or non-references. I don't 15 believe that was a reference.</p> <p>16 Q Okay. In that context.</p> <p>17 A Well, we talked about it as a separate subject 18 matter, yes.</p> <p>19 Q Okay. Did Vernon Jordan ever convey general 20 information to you regarding Monica Lewinsky other than the 21 Revlon job information? For example, what kind of person she 22 was, any weird comments she had made?</p> <p>23 A Not that I recall.</p> <p>24 Q Do you recall him talking about her being a loose 25 cannon?</p>

Page 53	Page 55
<p>1 A Don't remember that.</p> <p>2 Q Do you recall him discussing whether or not she had</p> <p>3 given and/or received gifts from the President?</p> <p>4 A No.</p> <p>5 Q Was Vernon Jordan mad or upset in any way at not</p> <p>6 being told that Monica Lewinsky was a potential witness in</p> <p>7 the Jones case when he started helping her find a job?</p> <p>8 A He didn't convey that to me.</p> <p>9 Q Did the President know whether Betty Currie had</p> <p>10 called Vernon Jordan in order to help Monica Lewinsky get a</p> <p>11 job in New York?</p> <p>12 A Again, I can't talk about my conversations with the</p> <p>13 President because they're privileged.</p> <p>14 Q And let me be very specific. Did the President --</p> <p>15 let me be even more specific. Did the President know</p> <p>16 before -- assuming that Betty Currie did call Vernon Jordan,</p> <p>17 did the President know before that call was made to Vernon</p> <p>18 Jordan by Betty Currie to help get her a job, did the</p> <p>19 President know about that?</p> <p>20 A Could I talk to my lawyer?</p> <p>21 Q Yes. Let's do a few more. Do you want to</p> <p>22 highlight that?</p> <p>23 A Okay.</p> <p>24 Q Did Vernon Jordan ever tell you that he had</p> <p>25 actually gotten Monica Lewinsky her lawyer in the Paula Jones</p>	<p>1 where you usually take calls is [REDACTED], correct?</p> <p>2 A Correct.</p> <p>3 Q Our records indicate from Mr. Jordan a 24-second --</p> <p>4 again, when I say "call," this includes attempts to reach</p> <p>5 you.</p> <p>6 A Right.</p> <p>7 Q A 24-second call on the 19th at 11:04 a.m.</p> <p>8 A That would have been before he came in.</p> <p>9 Q Right.</p> <p>10 A Yes.</p> <p>11 Q A one minute and 36 second call at 11:17 a.m.</p> <p>12 A On the --</p> <p>13 Q On the 19th.</p> <p>14 A What was the first time?</p> <p>15 Q 11:04 for 24 seconds.</p> <p>16 A 11:04, 11:17.</p> <p>17 Q These are all on the 19th, now.</p> <p>18 A Right.</p> <p>19 Q A minute and 36 seconds at 11:17; 12 seconds at</p> <p>20 4:58 p.m.; 18 seconds at 5:00; 6 seconds at 5:05; 5 seconds</p> <p>21 at 5:05; 6 seconds at 5:22.</p> <p>22 A At what time? 5:22?</p> <p>23 Q 5:22 p.m. And those are to your direct line,</p> <p>24 obviously indicating an effort to reach you, in one case in</p> <p>25 the morning, a possible reaching of you, the one minute and</p>
<p>1 case?</p> <p>2 A No.</p> <p>3 Q Records that our investigation has obtained</p> <p>4 indicate many calls by Mr. Jordan to you -- and when I say</p> <p>5 calls, I'm including successful and attempts to reach -- to</p> <p>6 you, the White House and the White House Counsel's Office on</p> <p>7 the 19th of January. Do you know whether these calls were</p> <p>8 based in part on your conversation with Mr. Jordan on the</p> <p>9 18th?</p> <p>10 A I assume they were.</p> <p>11 Q Mr. Jordan, as you've testified, came by the White</p> <p>12 House on the 19th.</p> <p>13 A Correct.</p> <p>14 Q Again, did any of his calls to you, to the White</p> <p>15 House Counsel's Office or the White House after the meeting</p> <p>16 on the 19th, were any of those prompted by any of the things</p> <p>17 he discussed with you or with anyone else at the White House,</p> <p>18 to your knowledge?</p> <p>19 A Again, I am unaware of any calls to me on the 19th</p> <p>20 after 2:30 or 3:00, whenever he came in. I couldn't answer</p> <p>21 with respect to the White House Counsel or to the White House</p> <p>22 in general, but I don't recall speaking to him. As I</p> <p>23 indicated, he came back by and saw me after he saw the</p> <p>24 President. I don't remember him calling me after that.</p> <p>25 Q All right. Our records indicate -- and your line</p>	<p>1 36 second call. In addition to that, there's several calls</p> <p>2 to the White House Counsel's Office on that day: a 42-second</p> <p>3 call at 4:59; a 24-second call at 5:00. Many of these calls</p> <p>4 are right after attempts to reach you.</p> <p>5 A Mm-hmm.</p> <p>6 Q A 1.6 second call at 5:09.</p> <p>7 A One minute, six second?</p> <p>8 Q Right. Actually, I said several, that's three.</p> <p>9 Plus calls to the White House operator on the same day. And</p> <p>10 based upon -- I'll just tell you, based upon what our</p> <p>11 investigators know, this is an unusually high number of calls</p> <p>12 from Mr. Jordan to the White House, to the Counsel's Office,</p> <p>13 to you. You said that you assumed these calls could have</p> <p>14 been based in part on your conversation with him from the</p> <p>15 18th.</p> <p>16 A Well, part of our conversation on the 18th was</p> <p>17 whether he should or could come by on the 19th to pursue it</p> <p>18 further. I waved him in. I don't remember what time in the</p> <p>19 afternoon, but I waved him into the White House some time in</p> <p>20 the afternoon for the purposes of pursuing what we had been</p> <p>21 talking about.</p> <p>22 My gut is that all the morning calls, even</p> <p>23 including perhaps the 12:58, though I don't know what we</p> <p>24 could have said in 12 seconds, if we said anything, related</p> <p>25 to his coming to the White House that day. I don't have any</p>

Page 57	Page 59
<p>1 knowledge as to the 18-second, the six-second, the 2 five-second, the six-second in the afternoon. Clearly I 3 doubt that I spoke to him on any of those occasions. 4 Q Does that strike you as -- five attempts to reach 5 you after his meeting at the White House, five attempts to 6 reach you, does that strike you as a fairly persistent effort 7 to reach you? 8 A I got four, but 5:00, 5:05, 5:05, 5:22? 9 Q 4:58, 5:00 -- 10 A I don't have the 4:58. 11 Q That's 12 seconds. 12 A 12:58, I thought. It was not 12:58? 13 Q If I said that, I misspoke. 14 A 4:58? 15 Q 4:58, 5:00, 5:05, 5:05, 5:22. And I'll just tell 16 you that after the 4:58, he tried to reach the Counsel's 17 Office. After the 5:00, he tried to reach the Counsel's 18 Office. After the two 5:05s, he did reach the White House 19 operator, which indicates he could have been paged through to 20 somebody else. And after that call to the operator, he tried 21 the counsel's office again. After the 5:22 to you, he tried 22 the counsel's office again. 23 A Again, that's -- one, two, three, four, five, six, 24 seven, maybe eight, nine calls. 25 Q Right.</p>	<p>1 A No. I mean, the story broke on the 20th. I spoke 2 to him some time after that, but I don't remember whether I 3 spoke to him between the time I saw him in my office on 4 Monday afternoon and when I talked to him after the story 5 broke on the 21st. 6 Q All right. So you don't know what the next piece 7 of information -- if there was even any information relayed 8 to you directly or indirectly from Mr. Jordan before you next 9 spoke with him directly. 10 A Right. I don't. 11 Q And you might have said it and I might have 12 forgotten it, when you next talked, what did you talk to him 13 about? I know you haven't said it today, but you might have 14 talked about it before. 15 A I don't think I did. I think the next time I spoke 16 to him that I recall was after his press statement on 17 Thursday and he asked me how he did. 18 Q All right. And other than that, what else was 19 discussed in that conversation? 20 A I don't think anything. I think it was shortly 21 after he had given his press statement and he was 22 basically -- he just called me to ask me if I'd seen it and 23 how I thought he did. 24 Q Okay. And, again, you don't know whether or not 25 anybody told Mr. Jordan to try to pay -- well, I shouldn't</p>
<p>Page 58</p> <p>1 A I don't know Mr. Jordan's habits, if he doesn't get 2 a hold of someone, whether he keeps trying or what his normal 3 habit is when he can't get through to someone. 4 Q Did he ever get a message through to you either 5 that day or shortly thereafter? 6 A Asked like that, I don't know the answer. 7 Q Did you ever find out what he was trying to get you 8 for all throughout the afternoon or for a portion of the 9 afternoon, late afternoon, on the 19th? 10 A Again, until you just went through this, I didn't 11 know he tried to reach me five times that afternoon, so if I 12 spoke to him at some point, I don't relate it to -- I don't 13 recall when I spoke to him after I saw him in the office that 14 afternoon next. And I don't know how to relate it to these 15 phone calls. 16 I don't know if I spoke to him that night. I could 17 have. I just don't recall. I could have spoken to him the 18 next day. But I don't ever recall him saying "I tried to get 19 you five times yesterday" or "I tried to get you five times 20 earlier and couldn't," so I don't have any sort of sense that 21 he related it back to these calls. 22 Q You say you don't recall when you next spoke to 23 him. Do you recall when the next piece of information you 24 got from Vernon Jordan directly or indirectly was after he 25 came by on the 19th?</p>	<p>Page 60</p> <p>1 say "again." You don't know if anybody asked Mr. Jordan to 2 page Monica Lewinsky on the 19th. 3 A No, I do not know that. 4 Q We have information that Mr. Jordan spoke to -- our 5 investigators do, that Mr. Jordan spoke to Ms. Mills on the 6 evening of the 19th at 7:19 p.m. for a minute and six 7 seconds. Do you have any idea what this conversation was 8 about? 9 A The answer, I think, is no. It is possible 10 Ms. Mills told me what it's about, but I can't relate it to a 11 conversation or I can't relate anything Ms. Mills told me, so 12 I have no current recollection of Cheryl saying "I talked to 13 Vernon and this is what he told me" or anything like that, 14 though it's certainly possible. I talk to Cheryl every day, 15 all day. 16 Q What do you mean, you can't relay what Ms. Mills 17 told you? 18 A Well, no. I can't relate it -- 19 Q Oh, in your mind? 20 A In my mind. Not that I'm claiming a privilege, I'm 21 just telling you that -- 22 Q Okay. I understand. 23 A You know, if Vernon talked to her and she said 24 something to me, it is possible but I have no current 25 recollection of her saying anything to me about Vernon's</p>

Page 61

Page 63

1 conversation on the 19th or relaying any information from
 2 Vernon to me on the 19th.
 3 Q Who is Nathan Landow?
 4 A He is a Democratic fundraiser. He is a builder in
 5 Maryland. Lives in Maryland. I think maybe he does a lot of
 6 his building in and around the District of Columbia.
 7 Q Do you know him?
 8 A I've met him. I don't know him.
 9 Q How often have you met him?
 10 A Well, I'm trying to remember when this occurred.
 11 At some point, this is back in the '80s, he, I believe, was a
 12 big sponsor of or a big supporter of Walter Mondale for the
 13 presidency and after that race, as we came up, I believe, to
 14 the '88 race but it may be the '88 and the '92 race, I may be
 15 off by a year, but I think it was the '88 race, he tried to
 16 put together a group of sort of big contributors who would
 17 all interview the candidates and try to decide as a group who
 18 they were going to support.
 19 And President Clinton considered running for the
 20 presidency in 1988, he decided not to, but I believe the
 21 first time I met Nate Landow was when we attended some sort
 22 of event, I believe, at a hotel here in D.C. that this group
 23 of sort of Democratic contributor/supporters put together.
 24 We didn't run, the President didn't run in '88, so
 25 I had no more contact with him. I may have had some contact

1 acting on behalf of the White House or the President told her
 2 to engage in this paging?
 3 A Not that I'm aware of. I didn't.
 4 Q All right. We talked at one of your last
 5 appearances about when you -- I think both of your last
 6 appearances, about when you knew that Monica Lewinsky's name
 7 was on the witness list in the Paula Jones case.
 8 A Yes.
 9 Q And I think you said you saw a file stamped copy of
 10 the witness list with her name on that. Is that correct?
 11 A Correct.
 12 Q And I believe you talked about perhaps it being
 13 shown to you by Mr. Bennett, the President's attorney.
 14 A Correct.
 15 Q What, if any, knowledge do you have whether or not
 16 Ms. Lewinsky was in the White House around the noon hour on
 17 Saturday, December 6th?
 18 A None. Well, I say none. Saturday, December 6th?
 19 Can you ask that in a different way that I can answer it that
 20 it won't -- I have no direct knowledge.
 21 Q Did you know, assuming that she was there on the
 22 6th, some time around the noon hour, did you know it at the
 23 time?
 24 A No.
 25 Q Did you know it any time within the next month?

Page 62

Page 64

1 with him in the '92 race, though I certainly don't recall
 2 any. And other -- I attended a party at Michael Cardozo's
 3 house on Valentine's Day of this year and he was at that.
 4 But other than that time I met him on Valentine's Day of this
 5 year, I doubt that I had seen or spoken to him since the '92
 6 campaign.
 7 Q Did you speak to him at that party on Valentine's?
 8 A I think he said hello to me and I said hello to
 9 him, but beyond that we didn't have any substantive
 10 conversation. No.
 11 Q And I take it then that means you never asked him
 12 or directed him to do anything regarding Kathleen Willey?
 13 A That is correct.
 14 Q Directly or indirectly?
 15 A That's correct.
 16 Q Do you know of anyone else so doing?
 17 A No, sir.
 18 Q Do you know of anything he said or did regarding
 19 Kathleen Willey?
 20 A No, sir.
 21 Q Again, do you know anything about any series of
 22 pages to Monica Lewinsky by Betty Currie on the 18th and 19th
 23 of January?
 24 A No, sir. You asked me that.
 25 Q And no one -- as far as you know, no one at or

1 A No.
 2 Q When, if ever, did you know it, if you know it?
 3 A I think that's privileged.
 4 Q Were you paged on that day at around that general
 5 time by Betty Currie and the page saying something to the
 6 effect of call Betty ASAP?
 7 A Not that I recall.
 8 Q Is it possible?
 9 A I have no memory of it. I mean, if there's records
 10 of it -- but I don't have any memory of it.
 11 Q Is it possible that you found out about Monica
 12 Lewinsky's name being on the witness list in the Paula Jones
 13 case on that Saturday?
 14 A Yes.
 15 Q All right. Is it possible you found out from Betty
 16 Currie?
 17 A Probably not.
 18 Q Okay. Did you find out from Monica Lewinsky?
 19 A No.
 20 Q Who do you think you would have found that out
 21 from?
 22 A Again, I think that's privileged.
 23 Q Do you know who you found out from since we last
 24 met?
 25 A I think I know how I found out, yes.

	Page 65		Page 67
<p>1 Q Okay.</p> <p>2 A I was mistaken, by the way, if I can correct it, I</p> <p>3 said because I saw the file stamp, I assumed that we didn't</p> <p>4 get it until some time the following week. I've actually</p> <p>5 seen the copy again and it was faxed. It was file stamped,</p> <p>6 but it was faxed, so it is possible that I would have seen it</p> <p>7 closer to the 5th than I was assuming when I was assuming it</p> <p>8 had been mailed and that I would have gotten it some time the</p> <p>9 next week.</p> <p>10 Q So you think it's possible you could have seen it</p> <p>11 on the 6th?</p> <p>12 A Yes.</p> <p>13 Q Is it possible you could have found out about it</p> <p>14 before you saw the fax?</p> <p>15 A Don't believe so.</p> <p>16 Q Okay. Do you think it's likely you saw it Saturday</p> <p>17 on the 6th?</p> <p>18 A Yes.</p> <p>19 Q Were you at the White House, to your recollection,</p> <p>20 on Saturday, the 6th?</p> <p>21 A Yes.</p> <p>22 Q Who were you with at the White House?</p> <p>23 A I had a meeting with the President, Bob Bennett,</p> <p>24 and maybe somebody else in his law firm. I don't remember.</p> <p>25 Q Okay. Anybody else?</p>	<p>1 faxed it?</p> <p>2 A I think the plaintiff's attorney faxed it to</p> <p>3 Mr. Bennett.</p> <p>4 Q Okay. You didn't see it come in over a fax?</p> <p>5 A No, sir.</p> <p>6 Q All right. Was Vernon Jordan a conduit between</p> <p>7 you, the President and/or the White House and Monica Lewinsky</p> <p>8 or her attorney? And I'm not using it as a legal term of</p> <p>9 art, I'm using it -- when I say conduit, I'm using it in the</p> <p>10 vernacular, so to speak.</p> <p>11 A Was Vernon a conduit between you --</p> <p>12 Q The President and/or the White House and Monica</p> <p>13 Lewinsky and/or her attorney.</p> <p>14 A I think the only person I can answer with is with</p> <p>15 respect to me and the answer to that is no.</p> <p>16 Q You have no knowledge of the others? Of the other</p> <p>17 categories and/or people I mentioned?</p> <p>18 A That is correct.</p> <p>19 Q I know you might have been asked this before but in</p> <p>20 light of the fact that you've -- I want to be careful how I</p> <p>21 characterize it because I don't want to say this pejoratively</p> <p>22 at all, but in light of the fact that you have had a</p> <p>23 different recollection on at least one matter today than you</p> <p>24 had, for whatever reason --</p> <p>25 A Only because I went back and looked it up.</p>		
<p>1 A No, I don't believe so.</p> <p>2 Q All right. In terms of invoking privilege, this</p> <p>3 puts you in your conduit mode?</p> <p>4 A Yes.</p> <p>5 Q Because you're with --</p> <p>6 A It's also presidential communications, but, yes.</p> <p>7 Q Okay.</p> <p>8 A I believe it was around 5:00 in the afternoon.</p> <p>9 Q All right. You think it's likely that you found</p> <p>10 out that she was on the witness list at around -- some time</p> <p>11 around that hour?</p> <p>12 A Yes.</p> <p>13 Q Are you pretty sure about that?</p> <p>14 A The best of my recollection, the way I think I</p> <p>15 remember finding out about it, it would have been around that</p> <p>16 time.</p> <p>17 Q Okay. Did anybody tell you at that time or did you</p> <p>18 find out later that Ms. Lewinsky had been there that day?</p> <p>19 A Again, if you're asking me whether I knew at that</p> <p>20 time or knew within the next month, the answer to that is no.</p> <p>21 Q Did you know the ultimate source for the</p> <p>22 information that she was on the witness list?</p> <p>23 A Do I know the ultimate source?</p> <p>24 Q The original source in terms of who conveyed the</p> <p>25 information, other than the paper itself. Do you know who</p>	<p>1 Q Okay. Let me ask you, how many times in your life</p> <p>2 have you talked to Monica Lewinsky?</p> <p>3 A Never.</p> <p>4 Q My next question was going to be amplify, but I</p> <p>5 guess that's not necessary.</p> <p>6 A Let me take that back. I don't believe I've ever</p> <p>7 met or talked to Monica Lewinsky. If she was an intern or</p> <p>8 worked in the White House at some time, I could have passed</p> <p>9 her in the hallway and said hello or not said hello,</p> <p>10 depending probably whether I was in a good mood or a bad</p> <p>11 mood. But I never have had a substantive conversation with</p> <p>12 her. I don't recall ever passing her in the hallway, so I</p> <p>13 don't think I've met or talked to her. Period. But I --</p> <p>14 Q I understand your qualification.</p> <p>15 A Okay.</p> <p>16 Q Are you saying -- I want to just make sure we're</p> <p>17 clear on this. By the 19th, and I mean any time on the 19th,</p> <p>18 let's set our context. You don't know yet about the Post</p> <p>19 story that's coming out.</p> <p>20 A Correct.</p> <p>21 Q That hit the street on Wednesday, the 21st, and</p> <p>22 apparently you found out about it some time on Tuesday,</p> <p>23 correct?</p> <p>24 A Correct. Late Tuesday night.</p> <p>25 Q Are you saying that the settlement discussions that</p>		

Page 69	Page 71
<p>1 were had, and I don't mean between the President's lawyers 2 and Paula Jones' lawyers, but discussions at the White House 3 that you've talked about regarding settlement of the Paula 4 Jones case, are you saying that they were not affected by the 5 Drudge Report regarding Monica Lewinsky? 6 A Yes. 7 Q To your knowledge. 8 A Well, part of the reason why Mr. Jordan asked me 9 to have lunch was to discuss his views on possible 10 settlement. So, you know, I think it was partially driven by 11 the circus-like atmosphere from the day before at the 12 President's deposition. I've saying this because of, you 13 know, the conversation. From my point of view, that appeared 14 to be the motivation for the discussions and not the Drudge 15 Report. 16 Q Okay. 17 A And, again, the luncheon was set up and the purpose 18 of -- Mr. Jordan would know better than I what his purpose 19 was, but it was set in motion before I knew about it and 20 certainly before I told him about it because I didn't tell 21 him about it until at the luncheon. 22 Q That is the luncheon was set in motion. 23 A Correct. 24 Q Okay. I believe you testified he called you on the 25 morning of the 18th.</p>	<p>1 Kenneth Starr's Office of Independent Counsel? 2 A No. 3 Q You've never directly or indirectly asked him to do 4 anything with respect to Kenneth Starr's Office of 5 Independent Counsel? 6 A Again, without waiving any privileges, no. 7 Q Jack Palladino. Do you know him? 8 A I know who he is. 9 Q But do know him? 10 A I don't think I've ever met him. 11 Q Okay. Have you ever spoken to him, as far as you 12 know? 13 A Not that I'm aware of. 14 Q Have you ever directly or indirectly asked him to 15 do anything with respect to Kenneth Starr's Independent 16 Counsel Office? 17 A No. 18 Q I believe you testified before that you know 19 somebody named Wendy White? 20 A Yes. 21 Q An attorney who used to be -- a private attorney 22 who used to be in the Counsel's Office? Is that correct? 23 A Yes. 24 Q Do you know anything about any letters she wrote to 25 Judge Starr in the last two months?</p>
<p>1 A Yes. 18th. Yes. 2 Q And some time that morning you learned about the 3 Drudge Report but you didn't convey it to him until that 4 lunchtime meeting. 5 A Correct. 6 Q Okay. There is no particular focus, again, by the 7 19th, and I mean at any point on the 19th of January, in 8 terms of your settlement discussions with Mr. Jordan, there's 9 no particular focus on Monica Lewinsky over and above any of 10 the other people involved in any way in the Jones lawsuit. 11 A Not that I was aware of. 12 Q Okay. Do you know Terry Lenzner? 13 A I know who he is. I don't think I've ever met him. 14 Q Which means you've probably never talked to him, 15 correct? 16 A I think that's correct. I may have talked to him 17 with respect to Charlie Trie and the legal defense fund. 18 They did some work for us in connection with trying to 19 determine the source of the money that we got with respect to 20 the legal defense fund. I don't know whether I was ever on a 21 conference call in which he was relaying some of the 22 information he learned from that, but other than that, if 23 I've ever spoken to him, I think that may have been the only 24 time i would have spoken to him. 25 Q You've never spoken with him with reference to</p>	<p>1 A No. Let me just for the record, on the last one, 2 say those no answers were without waiving the privilege. I'm 3 having some difficulty as to whether or not no knowledge 4 implicates the privilege or not. Obviously, I don't want us 5 to be fighting over something and then either being directed 6 to answer it and have the answer be no, so in order to avoid 7 that -- but I'm doing it without waiving the privilege. 8 Q All right. Ever talk to Mr. Lenzner about anything 9 to do with the Paula Jones case? 10 A No. 11 Q Ever direct him directly or indirectly to do 12 anything with respect to the Paula Jones case? 13 A No. 14 Q Ever talk to Jack Palladino about the Paula Jones 15 case? 16 A No. 17 Q Ever direct him directly or indirectly to do 18 anything with regard to the Paula Jones case? 19 A No. 20 Q Are you aware other than through published press 21 accounts of anything Mr. Lenzner has done with respect to th- 22 Paula Jones case or the Monica Lewinsky matter? 23 A No. 24 Q Are you aware other than in published press reports 25 of anything Mr. Palladino has done with respect to the Paula</p>

Page 73

1 Jones case or the Monica Lewinsky matter?

2 A With the disclaimer that I'm not aware of anything
3 even in published reports, I don't think, with respect to
4 Jack Palladino, I think the answer is no.

5 MR. WISENBERG: Do you have some questions? I know
6 we won't have time to finish all of yours. Do you want to
7 take a quick break?

8 MR. BINHAK: Let me talk to you for a minute.

9 MR. WISENBERG: Okay.

10 Can we take a five-minute break?

11 THE FOREPERSON: Five minutes. And then you only
12 have ten after that.

13 MR. WISENBERG: Then we only have ten after that.

14 (The witness was excused.)

15 (Whereupon, at 4:16 p.m., the taking of testimony
16 in the presence of a full quorum of the Grand Jury was
17 concluded.)

18 * * * * *

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

IN RE:

GRAND JURY PROCEEDINGS

Grand Jury Room No. 2
United States District Court
for the District of Columbia
3rd & Constitution, N.W.
Washington, D.C. 20001

Friday, August 28, 1998

The testimony of BRUCE ROBERT LINDSEY was taken in
the presence of a full quorum of Grand Jury 97-4, impaneled
on December 5, 1997, commencing at 9:12 a.m., before:

ROBERT J. BITTMAN
JACKIE M. BENNETT, JR.
Deputy Independent Counsel
DAVID BARGER
DARRELL M. JOSEPH
JAMES M. CRANE
Associate Independent Counsel
Office of Independent Counsel
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490 North
Washington, D.C. 20004

PROCEEDINGS

1 Whereupon,
2
3 BRUCE ROBERT LINDSEY
4 was called as a witness and, after having been first duly
5 sworn by the Deputy Foreperson of the Grand Jury, was
6 examined and testified as follows:

EXAMINATION

BY MR. BITTMAN:

9 Q Mr. Lindsey, could you please state your full name
10 for the record?

11 A Bruce Robert Lindsey, L-i-n-d-s-e-y.

12 Q Mr. Lindsey, you have certain rights and certain
13 obligations testifying as a sworn witness this morning.
14 Some of your rights are to have an attorney present outside
15 the grand jury room and you may consult with that attorney
16 any reasonable time if you so desire. Do you understand
17 that?

18 A Yes, sir. I do.

19 Q Do you have an attorney with you?

20 A I do.

21 Q And what is that person's name?

22 A Bill Murphy.

23 Q From Baltimore, Maryland?

24 A Correct.

25 Q You also have a right otherwise known as a Fifth

CONTENTS

WITNESS:	Page
Bruce Robert Lindsey	3
GRAND JURY EXHIBITS:	
No. BRL-1 Portion of White House telephone log 1/21/98	88

1 Amendment right and that is if an answer to a question that
2 I ask you may incriminate you, you may refuse to answer that
3 question on your Fifth Amendment grounds. Do you understand
4 that?

5 A Yes, sir.

6 Q Okay. Do you also understand that you must tell
7 the truth before this grand jury? And that is that if you
8 lie or intentionally mislead this grand jury, your statements
9 before this grand jury may be used against you by this grand
10 jury or another grand jury.

11 A I understand.

12 Q Okay. You've also testified with regard to the
13 Monica Lewinsky matter on three separate occasions.
14 You during those three occasions asserted various privileges,
15 including executive privilege and attorney-client privilege.

16 Some of the subsets of executive privilege which
17 you have asserted would be -- this would come under -- a
18 number of executive privilege -- would be the presidential
19 communications privilege and the deliberative process
20 privilege.

21 We are here to ask you questions that you have
22 refused to answer before. Do you understand that?

23 A Yes, sir.

24 Q Okay. As you know, after you and others asserted
25 these privileges, that is, the attorney-client and the

Page 5

Page 7

1 executive privilege, that those matters were litigated first
2 before Chief Judge Johnson, which ruled against you and the
3 White House, and then they went up to actually the Supreme
4 Court and then back down to the D.C. Circuit. Do you
5 remember that?

6 A Yes.

7 Q And we won -- that is "we," the Office of
8 Independent Counsel -- won with regard to executive privilege
9 and with regard to the attorney-client privilege before Chief
10 Judge Johnson.

11 A No, sir.

12 Q And before --

13 A No, sir. I don't agree with that.

14 Q You don't agree that we won?

15 A Judge Johnson did not adopt the position that the
16 Independent Counsel's office was putting forth. She ruled on
17 a weighting scale that I had to testify, but it was not on
18 the grounds that the Independent Counsel asserted.

19 Q She ruled, that is, Chief Judge Johnson, that you
20 must answer the questions that were put to you, correct?

21 A That is correct.

22 Q Okay. Is it your intent today to answer all
23 questions about which you have previously asserted executive
24 privilege?

25 A No, sir.

1 BY MR. BITTMAN:

2 Q In the White House's pleading before the Supreme
3 Court, they wrote the following. This is on page 6 of their
4 brief.

5 "The White House has moved to withdraw the appeal
6 as to the testimony of Mr. Blumenthal and will permit
7 Mr. Lindsey to testify on matters otherwise covered by
8 executive privilege on which the District Court has found
9 the OIC showing of need to be adequate. As a result, the
10 application of executive privilege to the testimony of the
11 two witnesses is no longer in controversy between the
12 parties."

13 Do I understand you now to say that you will invoke
14 executive privilege as to some matters today?

15 A Not to the matters that Judge Johnson held that
16 are solely executive privilege, that Judge Johnson held that
17 the balancing -- that you all had established your need.
18 If you go into other areas involving the impeachment process,
19 I will assert both attorney-client privilege and executive
20 privilege, but not -- could I see the opinion for a second?

21 Q This is not the opinion.

22 A I'm sorry, the --

23 Q This is not the opinion -- I have the opinion, but
24 this is the brief --

25 A Excuse me. But if I read it right, you said to

Page 6

Page 8

1 Q Why not?

2 A Well, we have appealed. We appealed to the D.C.
3 Circuit, as you said, which has ruled. We have a cert
4 petition now. Therefore, those questions that go toward
5 attorney-client privilege I will not answer because of the
6 pending cert petition.

7 Those questions that I raised only executive
8 privilege before this grand jury before in areas that you
9 asked me about I will answer.

10 Questions that you might ask me that were not asked
11 before that would involve the impeachment process, I will
12 assert executive privilege with respect to that. As you
13 realize, the D.C. Circuit indicated that executive privilege
14 was a more appropriate privilege for those questions than
15 attorney-client privilege.

16 So I will assert both attorney-client, because we
17 do not believe that the D.C. Circuit is correct, but will
18 also assert executive privilege. That is, in areas that
19 you may ask me that do not cover testimony that I gave
20 before. If my only privilege that I asserted before was
21 executive privilege and not attorney-client privilege but
22 solely executive privilege, I would respond to those
23 questions.

24 MR. BITTMAN: Let me please note for the record
25 another grand juror has entered the room.

1 testify on matters otherwise covered by executive privilege
2 on which the District Court, I guess, has found the OIC's
3 showing of need to be adequate. I will testify with respect
4 to those matters.

5 Q This grand jury has not heard from you before.
6 Can you explain, please, your title or titles at the White
7 House and your duties?

8 A Currently or do you want me to give historically?

9 Q Well, within the last -- since 1995.

10 A Since 1995, my title is Assistant to the President
11 and Deputy Counsel. My duties are that I'm one of two Deputy
12 Counsels. We have a Counsel to the President, two Deputy
13 Counsels, and then we have a series of Associate and
14 Assistant Counsels.

15 The Office of Counsel at the White House represents
16 the Office of the President and the President in his official
17 capacity. We do legal work with respect to those matters.
18 Those matters include such things as appointment of federal
19 judges, appointment of U.S. attorneys, marshals.

20 We do what they call vetting which is a review
21 of people's background to make sure that they are qualified
22 to serve in the office that they have been either
23 recommended or nominated for. We review legislation for
24 the constitutionality of it before the President signs it.

25 I personally am involved in the judicial selection

Page 9

Page 11

1 process and the vetting process. I am personally involved in
2 handling legal matters or legislative matters that have legal
3 implications. For example, product liability reform,
4 security reform, security litigation reform.

5 I handle also a lot of labor-related matters. I
6 do negotiations. I'm involved right now in the Northwest
7 Airline dispute, monitoring it on behalf of the White House.
8 I was involved in the baseball strike. I was involved in the
9 American Airlines strike. I was the point person in the
10 White House who was involved in the tobacco litigation and
11 legislation.

12 I also have some supervisory responsibilities in
13 the counsel's office over the White House counsel's staff.
14 Those are my areas of involvement.

15 Q One of the matters about which you testified
16 earlier was conversations you had the day the Washington Post
17 first published its story breaking the Monica Lewinsky
18 matter. That was January 21, 1998.

19 You testified that you received a call from the
20 President early that morning. The phone logs reflect that
21 that phone call was received by you at 12:41 a.m.

22 You went to the White House that morning and you
23 spoke to Mr. McCurry about a meeting that had taken place
24 that morning, Wednesday morning, January 21. Tell the
25 grand jurors what occurred in your conversation with

1 A Probably less than two minutes in the hallway.

2 Q Did you keep a copy of the statement?

3 A No. He showed me -- he had it in his hand, he
4 showed it to me, I commented on it and handed it back to him.

5 Q Did you discuss at all the Washington Post story,
6 other than the statement that the White House was going to
7 issue?

8 A I don't believe so. Again, I don't have a clear
9 recollection of the conversation, but I don't believe so.

10 Q Did he automatically assume you knew about the
11 Washington Post story?

12 A I think -- yes. I mean, this was probably in the
13 9:00, 9:15 range, so I -- again, my assumption is that he
14 assumed I had read the Washington Post and was aware of the
15 story.

16 Q Whom did you meet with after your discussion with
17 Mr. McCurry?

18 A Well, as you can imagine, I think we had a series
19 of meetings that day. I don't recall -- I can't tell you who
20 was in which meetings, but at some point that day the
21 President was scheduled to do -- I think it was a series of
22 three radio or, excuse me, interviews in anticipation, I
23 guess, of the state of the union. I'm trying to, you know,
24 remember exactly what the purpose of the interviews were.

25 And at some point midday, we met with the President

Page 10

Page 12

1 Mr. McCurry.

2 A I'm trying to recall the specific conversation.
3 I believe Mr. McCurry showed me a statement that they were
4 about to issue and I was not at the meeting where they had
5 discussed the statement. And I think he indicated to me that
6 this was a statement they were about to issue and I'm not
7 exactly sure what I said to him in response to that, but I
8 looked at the statement and gave it back to him.

9 Is there something more specific that you --

10 Q Well, you asserted a privilege, Mr. Lindsey, over
11 the conversation you had with Mr. McCurry before.

12 A I didn't recall that I had. Okay. Again, you
13 know, he showed me a statement that they were going to issue
14 from the White House and I commented on the statement. And
15 we shortly thereafter issued the statement, I think.

16 Q Who attended the meeting at which this statement
17 was discussed?

18 A I don't know. I was not there.

19 Q What was your understanding from Mr. McCurry?

20 A I don't know if I had an understanding from
21 Mr. McCurry. I think Mike showed me a statement and said,
22 "This is a statement we're going to put out today." And
23 I looked at it and gave it back to him.

24 Q You also attended a meeting -- how long was your
25 conversation, excuse me, with Mr. McCurry?

1 of the United States to prep him, as we do before most
2 interviews like that. But my sense is, you know, that I
3 probably spent all morning in various meetings related to
4 this matter and whether they were a series of meetings or
5 one continual meeting, I don't recall, but obviously it
6 preoccupied us that morning.

7 Q The three interviews that the President had that
8 day were with NPR, with Jim Lehrer of PBS and they were with
9 Morton Kondracke of Roll Call.

10 A I believe that's correct.

11 Q When you testified earlier, you refused to discuss
12 the substance of the meetings, but you said generally
13 the topic of the meeting was to prepare the President for
14 possible questions that would come up during the interviews,
15 including questions about the Monica Lewinsky matter which
16 had just broke in the Washington Post that morning.

17 A Correct.

18 Q Tell us about what the President said when you --
19 or what you told the President or others told the President
20 in preparation for these interviews that he was having that
21 day.

22 A With respect to the Monica Lewinsky matter?

23 Q Yes.

24 A Basically, our advice to him was, you know,
25 you're going to have to answer the question, but you should

Page 13

1 try to answer the question in such a way that, you know, you
2 don't -- you basically indicate that that's your answer and
3 you're not going to answer a series of questions about it.

4 So I'm not sure the President told us anything,
5 but our advice to him was that he should try to answer the
6 question in such a way that he could then go on to the
7 substantive aspects of the interview which I think we had
8 been told by this point by all three of them that, you know,
9 they weren't that interested -- obviously, they were going to
10 ask about it, but they were not that interested in doing the
11 entire interview.

12 The interviews had already been prearranged for
13 the purposes of the state of the union, so, you know, our
14 advice to him was that he should -- he would need to make a
15 statement about it, but that he should try to not answer
16 follow-up questions and try to indicate that he would like
17 to go on and talk about, you know, the problems that he was
18 going to address in his state of the union.

19 Q The allegation in the Washington Post included that
20 the President had a sexual relationship with this young
21 intern, Monica Lewinsky. What was your or the group's advice
22 to the President as to how he would answer a question as to
23 whether he had such a sexual relationship?

24 A Well, he had already stated through McCurry in
25 McCurry's statement that morning that he had not had --

Page 14

1 I don't know exactly the words, whether it was "sexual
2 relationship with Monica Lewinsky," so I don't know if there
3 was any advice as to what he should say, other than he
4 should, you know, basically -- he would have to -- those
5 words would have to come from his mouth, they wouldn't be --
6 it wouldn't be satisfactory to say something like, you know,
7 "Mr. McCurry has already addressed that," that there would be
8 a need for him to state his position on that.

9 Q What did the President say was his relationship
10 with Ms. Lewinsky?

11 A I don't think he -- I don't think he said.

12 Q So you guys recommended a position that the
13 President was taking without even knowing what the
14 President's relationship was?

15 A No, I think -- I assumed Mr. McCurry had spoken
16 to the President earlier that day when they issued the
17 earlier statement, which -- you know, again, in which
18 the President had authorized Mike to say that he had no
19 sexual relationship or whatever the words were with
20 Ms. Lewinsky.

21 So it was not a question of this being a discussion
22 about what his position was, it was simply how he should
23 articulate that in the interviews.

24 Q What was your understanding at that time what his
25 relationship was with Ms. Lewinsky? That is, during this

Page 15

1 meeting when you and others are advising the President as to
2 how he will handle questions about Ms. Lewinsky, what was
3 your understanding as to what his relationship was with
4 Ms. Lewinsky?

5 A My understanding was that the statement that Mike
6 had issued earlier was his position.

7 Q And what's your memory of that statement? What's
8 your memory of what the relationship was?

9 A Again, I said it, that there was no sexual
10 relationship, that he had had no sexual relationship with
11 Ms. Lewinsky.

12 Q What about whether the President had ever met
13 Ms. Lewinsky? Did you have an understanding as to that?

14 A I don't know if I had an understanding. I mean,
15 I don't know if that was an issue. I believe I understood
16 that he had met her, that she had worked in the White House.

17 Q What did the President say at this meeting when you
18 were prepping him for his interviews?

19 A Substantively, I don't believe he said anything.
20 I mean, we had already issued the statement earlier that
21 morning. I think substantively, it was not a question about
22 what is your relationship, Mr. President.

23 It was we've issued this statement, it's not
24 going to hold, if you will, that you simply say something
25 like, "Well, Mr. McCurry has already addressed that and

Page 16

1 therefore I'm not going to address it," that that wouldn't
2 be satisfactory, that he would have to actually repeat the
3 statement on camera to the reporters, but then that he should
4 try once he did that to get back to the subject that was the
5 purpose of the interviews.

6 Q You said that on January 21st your understanding
7 was that the President's position was that he did not have a
8 sexual relationship with Ms. Lewinsky. Is that your
9 understanding today?

10 A No, I -- no.

11 Q When did you come to a different understanding?

12 A Well, again, I don't want to argue legal words, you
13 know, as to what a sexual relationship is. I mean, you know,
14 he has indicated, I think, in his statement to the country
15 that he believes that he was legally accurate when he
16 denied the question in the Paula Jones deposition.

17 So I'm using -- I'm not using -- when you say
18 is that my understanding of whether he had a sexual
19 relationship, I'm not using the word sexual relationship
20 in the sense that it was referred to in the Paula Jones
21 lawsuit because I don't -- you know, that's a legal question
22 as to whether or not that definition covers what he has
23 indicated his relationship was.

24 Q Is your understanding different today at all
25 about the nature of the relationship that the President had

Page 17

Page 19

1 with Ms. Lewinsky as it was -- compared to what it was on
2 January 21, 1998?

3 A Yes. Today, my understanding is that he has said
4 that he had an inappropriate relationship with her.

5 Q And on January 21, you did not believe that the
6 President had an inappropriate relationship with her?

7 A No, I did not.

8 Q And is it fair to say that on January 21st,
9 your understanding was that the President's relationship
10 with Ms. Lewinsky did not involve sex in any way? Is that
11 right?

12 A I did not know what his -- I simply knew what he
13 had said, which is that he had not had an inappropriate
14 sexual relationship with her.

15 Q Well, let me quote to you from the interview that
16 the President had on the 21st with Roll Call Magazine, that
17 is, with Morton Kondracke. And I'm going to skip down, but
18 I'll read it to you and to the grand jurors.

19 Mr. Kondracke asks, "Okay. Let me just ask you
20 one more question about this. You said in a statement today
21 that you had no improper relationship with this intern.
22 What exactly was the nature of your relationship with her?"

23 The President responds, "Well, let me say the
24 relationship was not improper and I think that's important
25 enough to say. But because the investigation is going on and

1 matters that would affect the presidency.

2 Q You had many conversations, did you not,

3 Mr. Lindsey, with the President when an attorney was not
4 present?

5 A I'm sorry, I don't understand.

6 Q You had many meetings, there were daily meetings at
7 the White House. Is that correct?

8 A That is correct.

9 Q Twice daily meetings, at least. Isn't that right?

10 A Well, he was not present for those meetings.

11 Q He was not present for all of them, but he was
12 present for some, wasn't he?

13 A No, I don't believe he was present for any of them.

14 Q Okay. There were meetings frequently about the
15 Lewinsky matter after the Washington Post article came out on
16 January 21st.

17 A I don't believe that's correct. That I attended.

18 I don't believe that's correct. Most of the meetings I had
19 with the President after the Monica Lewinsky matter came out
20 in which non-lawyers were present were briefing sessions
21 before public statements.

22 Q How many times have you talked to the President
23 about his relationship with Ms. Lewinsky?

24 A About the nature of the relationship?

25 Q Yes.

Page 18

Page 20

1 because I don't know what is out, what is going to be asked
2 of me, I think I need to cooperate, answer the questions,
3 but I think it's important for me to make it clear what it
4 is not and then at the appropriate time I will try to
5 answer what it is, but let me answer it is not an
6 improper relationship and I know what the word means, so
7 let's just -- "

8 And then Mr. Kondracke interrupts him and asks,
9 "Was it in any way sexual?"

10 And the President responds, "The relationship was
11 not sexual."

12 Was that your understanding on January 21st, that
13 the relationship was not sexual?

14 A Yes.

15 Q Did the President tell you that?

16 A Again, I'm not going to discuss my conversations
17 with the President.

18 Q Why not?

19 A Attorney-client privilege.

20 Q Are you saying that in your discussions with the
21 President you were receiving this information, this factual
22 information, from the President for what purpose?

23 A Well, I believe that in my role both as White House
24 Counsel or Deputy White House Counsel that I was receiving
25 this information in that role in connection with ongoing

1 A Maybe two, maybe three.

2 Q When were these discussions?

3 A Shortly after -- well, one would probably have been
4 shortly before the Paula Jones deposition and twice probably
5 after the Washington Post story broke.

6 Now, that's not to suggest that -- I obviously
7 have had -- I don't want to mislead you by that. I have had
8 conversations with the President where he has stated what
9 his -- what the nature of the relationship is. I mean, that
10 is consistent with what he has said publicly. So clearly
11 on -- you know, I -- you know, on and around the time he held
12 his deposition with the OIC and his public statements, I was
13 present in conversations, but he -- we did not talk about the
14 nature of his relationship other than in sort of conclusory
15 fashion in which he said, you know, for example, I now admit
16 that I had an inappropriate relationship.

17 Now, again -- so I'm not equating those sort of
18 conclusory statements, you know, with a discussion about the
19 relationship.

20 Q And I understand the dichotomy there. I'm going to
21 address those categories separately.

22 A Okay.

23 Q First, as you said, there were two or three
24 conversations where you personally have spoken to
25 the President about the nature of his relationship with

Page 21

Page 23

1 Ms. Lewinsky. And one was shortly before the Paula Jones
2 deposition, which was on January 17, 1998.
3 A Correct.
4 Q And then you said one of the conversations was
5 shortly after the Washington Post story came out.
6 A Correct. One or two.
7 Q One or two after the Washington Post story.
8 A Correct.
9 Q The Washington Post story came out, it was actually
10 printed Wednesday, January 21, it actually came out Tuesday
11 evening late, January 20th. When was your conversation --
12 your first conversation with the President after the
13 Washington Post story was announced?
14 A About the nature of his relationship?
15 Q Yes.
16 A Again, it would probably not be on the 20th or the
17 morning of the 21st. I don't believe it would have been on
18 the 21st. It may have been on the 22nd or 23rd. Probably
19 some time that first week.
20 Q So when the President made his statement to
21 Roll Call Magazine, for example, on the 21st saying that
22 the relationship was not improper and that it was not
23 sexual, you had not spoken to the President. Is that right?
24 A No, I had spoken to him.
25 Q Pardon me. You had not spoken to him about the

1 attorney-client privilege?
2 A Correct.
3 Q And you are the attorney and the client is the
4 President?
5 A The client is not the President individually.
6 The President as President, yes.
7 Q And who has instructed you to invoke
8 attorney-client privilege?
9 A The President of the United States instructed us
10 prior to the hearings before Judge Johnson to invoke
11 attorney-client privilege.
12 Q And what about with respect to executive privilege
13 which was withdrawn at one point and now you are re-invoking
14 that? Who has instructed you to invoke executive privilege
15 today?
16 A Well, at that time, the President instructed
17 us to invoke executive privilege with respect to those
18 conversations that we felt were covered by -- that it was
19 felt were covered by it.
20 Q But that claim was withdrawn, Mr. Lindsey.
21 A That's correct.
22 Q So who has told you to --
23 A The claim was not -- well, the judge ordered us --
24 executive privilege, as you well know, has always been a
25 balancing test, at least in areas that don't relate to

Page 22

Page 24

1 nature of his relationship.
2 A That is correct. Other than in a conversation
3 that I said I had with him prior to the Paula Jones
4 deposition.
5 Q Okay. Other than that one. Yes.
6 A All right.
7 Q Okay. You said the conversation you did have
8 with him about the nature of his relationship after the
9 Post article was within a couple of days.
10 A Probably, yes.
11 Q Where was this conversation?
12 A In the Oval Office.
13 Q And how long did it last?
14 A Probably less than two or three minutes.
15 Q Who was present?
16 A The President, myself and I believe Cheryl Mills.
17 Q And what did he say?
18 A Again, I believe that's covered by attorney-client
19 privilege.
20 Q Is that the only privilege you're asserting at this
21 time?
22 A No, I would also assert executive privilege to
23 the extent that it would relate to a possible impeachment
24 investigation.
25 Q So you're asserting executive privilege and

1 national security or treaties.
2 The district judge instructed us or found that with
3 respect to executive privilege that the OIC had met its
4 burden of establishing a need and therefore we had to testify
5 about that.
6 We have never been -- and we did not appeal that
7 or to the extent that it was covered by the appeal that we
8 made -- the general appeal that we made of her order, the
9 appeal was withdrawn, okay?
10 As far as I know, the President has never
11 instructed us -- again, we are not appealing that, the
12 President has never withdrawn his instruction to us that
13 we were authorized to assert executive privilege with
14 respect to issues that were covered by it.
15 As you know, the Court of Appeals indicated that
16 with respect to impeachment issues, that those were more
17 likely covered by attorney-client privilege than they were
18 by -- excuse me, by executive privilege than they were by
19 attorney-client privilege and so with respect to new
20 matters -- and, again, I don't remember -- my memory is not
21 well enough to remember whether I was asked this specific
22 question before and whether this is one of the questions that
23 Judge Johnson has indicated that on the balance executive
24 privilege does not apply.
25 If she has, then I would only assert

Page 25

Page 27

1 attorney-client privilege with it. If it's not, if it's a
2 question that was not asked in the earlier grand jury
3 appearances, then I would assert both.

4 Q Well, you were asked generally about all the
5 discussions you had with the President about the Monica
6 Lewinsky matter and you refused to answer those questions,
7 asserting both executive and attorney-client privilege.

8 A Right. My problem is I don't know what showing
9 the OIC made to Judge Johnson and what specific questions
10 she indicated -- categories you all -- you know, which
11 specific question she indicated that she had engaged in the
12 balancing requirements under executive privilege and found
13 that you had met your need.

14 If this is one where she did, and I'm not privy to
15 that because I wasn't privy to the in camera presentation you
16 made to her, if this is one where she considered it, balanced
17 the OIC's need for the information versus our privilege, and
18 found that privilege failed, then I would not reassert
19 executive privilege with respect to that because she has
20 found that and we didn't appeal it.

21 If it is not, then I do believe that it goes
22 to the impeachment issue, which the Court of Appeals has
23 indicated is appropriate -- executive privilege is
24 appropriate for it.

25 Q Did this discussion in the Oval Office after the

1 A Probably the day before, maybe two days before.

2 Q The deposition was on Saturday, January 17th.

3 Where was the conversation?

4 A Probably in the presidential study in the residence
5 portion of the White House.

6 Q And who was present?

7 A I believe Mr. Bennett, Mr. Ettinger and myself.
8 And the President.

9 Q And for the ladies and gentlemen of the grand jury,
10 Mr. Bennett and Mr. Ettinger are among the President's
11 private attorneys.

12 A Correct.

13 Q So it was you, Mr. Bennett, Mr. Ettinger, the
14 President and that's it?

15 A Yes.

16 Q How long was the meeting?

17 A Probably two, three hours.

18 Q What was the purpose of the meeting?

19 A It was prep for the deposition.

20 Q And how much of the meeting -- how long did you
21 discuss Monica Lewinsky?

22 A Probably less than a minute.

23 Q What did the President say?

24 A Again, I will assert attorney-client privilege with
25 respect to that conversation.

Page 26

Page 28

1 Washington Post story ran on January 21 with Ms. Mills --
2 with Ms. Mills in the Oval Office and the President, did that
3 discussion deal with impeachment at all?

4 A It would have -- it would have involved the factual
5 information that would be related to impeachment, yes.

6 Q Did the word impeachment come up?

7 A I don't recall.

8 Q You said that there may have been two or three
9 meetings with the President in which you discussed the Monica
10 Lewinsky matter and the nature of his relationship and you've
11 identified two and we're going to go over the one that you
12 had shortly before the Paula Jones deposition, but when was
13 the third?

14 A Again, I'm not sure that there was a third. It
15 is possible that in that same sort of timeframe that I had
16 an individual conversation with him without anyone else
17 present in which he discussed the nature of the relationship.
18 I can't tell you exactly when that occurred, you know, or if
19 it did occur, I just -- I don't want to say that it didn't
20 occur because it could well have occurred within that same
21 sort of timeframe.

22 Q Okay. Let's go, then, to your discussion with the
23 President shortly before his deposition on January 17th in
24 the Paula Jones case. How much before the deposition was
25 this conversation, Mr. Lindsey?

1 Q Did you take any notes at that meeting?

2 A No, sir.

3 Q Did you have a copy of Ms. Lewinsky's affidavit
4 that she had filed in the Paula Jones case at that time?

5 A I don't believe so. No, sir.

6 Q Was that discussed?

7 A Again, I think I'll assert attorney-client
8 privilege over even if it's discussed because I think that
9 would suggest the nature of the conversations.

10 Q You also said that you have heard the President
11 discuss the nature of his relationship with others. That is,
12 in public and then with others. Is that right? He has made
13 statements when you were present.

14 A Again, I'm not -- the question is whether he was
15 discussing the nature of his relationship. He was stating
16 what the nature of his relationship was not.

17 Q Okay.

18 A Okay? So, you know, for example, he would say
19 to people in the White House, "I did not have an improper
20 sexual relationship," just like he said it on television.

21 Now, if that is a discussion about the nature of
22 his relationship, then the answer is yes. I heard him
23 discuss the nature of his relationship at the White House
24 with other people.

25 If you're asking whether he discussed "Let me

Page 29

Page 31

1 tell you what the nature of my relationship with Ms. Lewinsky
2 was," no, sir. I have not been involved in those
3 discussions.

4 Q How many times have you heard the President state
5 to others what the nature of his relationship was not with
6 Ms. Lewinsky?

7 A Probably not that often. I mean, again, right
8 around the time of January 21, 22 period I probably heard
9 it and then clearly I heard around the time of the OIC
10 deposition and the public statement him say what the nature
11 of the relationship was in conclusory terms to people. But
12 in between time, I don't know if there would be much
13 discussion.

14 Q Okay. Let's separate those two then. That is,
15 the first period of time would be right around the time the
16 story broke in the Washington Post in January and the second
17 period of time was just a few weeks ago. Well, a week and a
18 half ago, in August.

19 A Yes.

20 Q How many times, approximately, did you hear the
21 President state what the nature of his relationship was not
22 in January?

23 A I don't know the answer to that. Probably two or
24 three, maybe. Maybe four. Again, they would be prep
25 sessions for public press conferences. You know, for

1 Lewinsky matter.

2 So the advice he would sort of get would be that he
3 needed -- he should answer those questions in a way that
4 would not invite, if you will, additional questions or that
5 would shut off additional questions.

6 As I was listening to you read the Roll Call one,
7 you could hear him, you said that Mort cut him off, but that
8 he was trying to say, "But let's talk about --" and he was
9 cut off at that point. We would be discussing this sort of
10 exit -- ways to exit the discussion than we would --

11 Now, in the course of that, would he practice an
12 answer that would in effect restate his position? You know,
13 "As I've indicated in the past, I've said there was nothing
14 inappropriate about the relationship." You know, "And we
15 need to spend the rest of the press conference on that or we
16 can talk about things that the American public is concerned
17 about." So --

18 I mean, again, I can't tell you that those words
19 were said, but that would be the context in which we would be
20 talking about it. So he might repeat the negative, if you
21 will, you know, "What my relationship was not," in those
22 sessions or he might not. He might just take our input
23 about, you know, you need to figure out a way and then just
24 do it.

25 Q And would it be fair to say that on these two,

Page 30

Page 32

1 example, again, I don't -- I cannot tell you whether in the
2 discussion for the Blair press conference, for example,
3 whether he, you know, affirmatively stated what the nature of
4 his relationship was not to that group or not.

5 He may have, he may not have, I just don't recall,
6 but it would be in those sorts of sessions and I frankly
7 don't remember how many of those sorts of sessions we had
8 around that time.

9 Q One of the sessions was -- well, were you present
10 during one of the sessions before he got -- the one that's
11 always on television now, where he was at the podium when the
12 First Lady was there?

13 A No. No, sir. I was not.

14 Q You were not present when he was prepped for that?

15 A No, sir.

16 Q Okay. You said there were two, three, maybe
17 four other occasions when you were present when he was
18 prepped.

19 A And, again, I cannot recall -- when we discussed
20 this, we'd say, "You're going to be asked a question about
21 the Monica Lewinsky matter. You need, you know, to answer it
22 in such a way that, you know, it does not -- you know, that
23 we can move on to other questions."

24 Our goal was to try to have most of these press
25 conferences or interviews about matters other than the Monica

1 three, maybe four occasions when he did state what his
2 relationship was not, that he stated that this relationship
3 was not improper? Is that right?

4 A Correct. Again, he may have used that word, he may
5 have used the word "sexual," he may have used the word
6 "improper sexual." Again --

7 Q Well, I was getting to that. Did he also state
8 that it was not sexual?

9 A Again, I cannot tell you definitively yes or no.
10 I think -- you could look at -- you know, he was usually
11 asked those questions and the answers he gives in prep are
12 not that much different usually than the answers he gives
13 when he's asked the question.

14 And so if he actually responded to the question
15 during the prep, it probably mirrors in many ways whatever
16 the answer was he gave, but I cannot sit here today and tell
17 you in a particular session whether he used the word
18 "improper" or whether he used the word "inappropriate" or
19 whether he used the word "sexual." I just don't recall.

20 Q Well, it was your understanding, however, that the
21 President's position was that the relationship was not sexual
22 in any way. Is that right?

23 A My understanding is that he said that he had no
24 inappropriate sexual relationship with Monica Lewinsky,
25 whatever the language was of that.

Page 33

1 Q I hate to go back to the Roll Call interview --
 2 A But go to the interview in the Roosevelt Room.
 3 What were the words he used there?
 4 Q Which one is that? Is that the --
 5 A That's the one you said where Mrs. Clinton was
 6 present, that I told you I was not present at.
 7 Q There he said, "I did not have sexual relations
 8 with that woman."
 9 A Okay. So -- in that one, he seemed to say an
 10 improper relationship, and we know what that is. In the
 11 other one, he said sexual. My problem is I don't remember
 12 when he may have said improper and when he may have said
 13 sexual.
 14 Q All right.
 15 A Okay?
 16 Q Specifically in the Roll Call interview, he was
 17 asked, "Was it in any way sexual?" And he said, "The
 18 relationship was not sexual."
 19 My question is was that your understanding?
 20 A Yes.
 21 Q Then you said that in August, in the last couple of
 22 weeks, you have heard the President discuss what his
 23 relationship was with Ms. Lewinsky.
 24 A Correct.
 25 Q What did the President say his relationship was

Page 34

1 with Ms. Lewinsky?
 2 A Inappropriate.
 3 Q Inappropriate.
 4 A Yes, sir.
 5 Q Is that the only term that you remember him saying?
 6 A You know, I remember the speech. Again, you
 7 know, he said, "I mislead you. I had an inappropriate
 8 relationship. It was wrong." You know, the words I heard
 9 were the same words that the American people have heard.
 10 Q You've not heard the President describe what his
 11 relationship was with Ms. Lewinsky other than that speech?
 12 A Well, again, I heard him describe -- the same words
 13 he used in the speech --
 14 Q Before the speech was given.
 15 A -- before the speech was given, but, no, I have
 16 never -- I have not had a conversation with him about,
 17 "Well, you know, if you now say this, what is this?"
 18 Q Did he ever give more of a description of what his
 19 relationship was than he actually said in his speech?
 20 A Again, I would assert attorney-client privilege on
 21 that.
 22 Q And this is -- you were helping the President
 23 prepare for the speech on August 17th?
 24 A Well, I indicated to you I only had two or three
 25 conversations with him in which he described the nature of

Page 35

1 the relationship and I indicated that one occurred before
 2 January 17th and one or two maybe occurred after --
 3 Q After the Washington Post article.
 4 A -- the Washington Post. You then just asked me has
 5 he ever described to me what -- in more terms than what was
 6 in the speech the nature of his relationship. In the period
 7 around the time of the OIC deposition and the public
 8 statement, the answer to that is no.
 9 Q Okay. Let me ask this this way, then. When was
 10 the last time you heard the President discuss the nature of
 11 his relationship with Ms. Lewinsky, other than his speech on
 12 August 17th?
 13 A Probably in that January 22nd period.
 14 Q Okay. You went to the President's deposition on
 15 January 17th at his attorneys' law office. Is that right?
 16 A I was in the building, I was not in the room.
 17 Q You didn't attend the deposition.
 18 A Correct.
 19 Q Why did you go?
 20 A Support.
 21 Q Did any other attorneys from the White House go?
 22 A Mr. Ruff was there.
 23 Q And was he present in the deposition?
 24 A Yes, he was.
 25 Q You testified on February 19th during one of your

Page 36

1 previous appearances that after the deposition you went back
 2 to the White House and you had a discussion with the
 3 President where Erskine Bowles, the Chief of Staff was
 4 present. Tell the ladies and gentlemen of the grand jury
 5 what happened in that discussion.
 6 A Again, Erskine, I think, came in, asked how the
 7 deposition had gone. The President said he thought it had
 8 gone well. There was a discussion about, you know, he was
 9 scheduled to go out to dinner that night. He said he thought
 10 he was tired and he thought he wouldn't do that.
 11 Erskine had two or three other matters unrelated to
 12 any of this that he needed to discuss with the President.
 13 I can't recall what they were, but he brought them up. It
 14 may have been state of the union discussion or, you know --
 15 and that was it. But basically, the only conversation
 16 relating to this was, you know, Erskine just asking him how
 17 he thought it went and the President indicating he thought it
 18 went pretty well.
 19 Q Did Monica Lewinsky's name come up?
 20 A No, not that I recall.
 21 Q And you had a discussion with the President also,
 22 didn't you?
 23 A Same conversation.
 24 Q Same conversation? You actually testified that
 25 you were in alone with the President before Mr. Bowles came

Page 37

1 in.
2 A Well, the President and I came back together and
3 were in the Oval Office, it seemed like for less than a
4 minute or two, you know, when Erskine -- you know, when
5 Erskine came in. So we didn't have a separate meeting, we
6 had just both of us had come back from the deposition and
7 walked over to the oval.

8 My conversations with the President probably are
9 attorney-client privileged and in order to protect the
10 privilege, I will assert it, but they were not of a different
11 nature than the conversation with Erskine.

12 Q Did you discuss with the President at any time
13 the fact that Ms. Lewinsky's name had come up, that he was
14 asked a lot of questions about Ms. Lewinsky during the
15 deposition?

16 A In that conversation?

17 Q In any conversation with the President after the
18 deposition occurred.

19 A I don't believe so. Not after the deposition
20 occurred.

21 Q When did you first learn that Newsweek Magazine was
22 going to run an article about Ms. Lewinsky and that it had
23 been killed at Newsweek?

24 A I first learned that they were going to run --
25 I don't know if I ever knew that they were going to run an

Page 38

1 article, so I don't know that -- I first learned that it had
2 been killed, that they were not going to run an article as
3 opposed to it being killed, on Saturday morning, the day of
4 the deposition.

5 Q Saturday morning, January 17th.

6 A Correct.

7 Q And what was your understanding as to what the
8 story is that was killed?

9 A I don't know if I knew. I had had conversations
10 several days earlier with Betty Currie in which she indicated
11 to me that Michael Isikoff was asking her questions about
12 Monica Lewinsky and I think I assumed that it was an
13 outgrowth of what Betty Currie had indicated to me Michael
14 Isikoff was asking her about.

15 Q And what was that?

16 A Betty came to me maybe the Wednesday before this
17 Saturday, maybe Thursday, and said that Michael Isikoff
18 had called her and said that she had -- that he had records
19 that Monica Lewinsky had delivered or had had delivered
20 several packages to her or envelopes and wanted her to
21 comment on it.

22 Q And what did you tell her? What did you advise
23 her?

24 A I asked her what the nature of the packages were.
25 She said one of them she believed was a card or a note after

Page 39

1 her brother had been killed. And she thought the others were
2 of a similar nature. And I told her that I didn't see that
3 she needed to help Michael Isikoff write a story; unless she
4 wanted to respond to it, I didn't think she needed to respond
5 to it.

6 Q So Mrs. Currie basically told you that these
7 packages that were being delivered to her were for herself?
8 That is, Mrs. Currie personally and they were not related
9 to the President?

10 A She did not tell me they related to the President.
11 The example she gave me, I believe, was either a book or a
12 card or both that she got after her brother had been killed.

13 Q So it was exclusively personal to Mrs. Currie.

14 A Again, I didn't -- yes. The ones she described
15 to me, yes, were personally -- exclusively person to
16 Ms. Currie.

17 Q I believe you just said that the others that were
18 delivered were -- you said the others were of a similar
19 nature, that is, exclusively personal to Mrs. Currie.

20 A I think that's what she -- yes, that's what she was
21 conveying to me. You know, my -- I came out of that meeting
22 believing that these were packages that were delivered to
23 her.

24 Q Okay. But -- they were delivered to her, but who
25 were they for?

Page 40

1 A That they were for her. That was my understanding.

2 Q They were for her.

3 A Yes.

4 Q Okay. Have you since learned that that is not
5 true?

6 A I don't know if I've learned that that's not true.
7 I do know that there have -- obviously, that there has been
8 an exchange of gifts. I do not know whether or not the ones
9 that were delivered by this courier service were included in
10 that or not, so I don't know the answer to that.

11 Q Okay. Well, obviously, that doesn't sound like
12 much of a story that Newsweek had, right?

13 A Right.

14 Q So what was -- what else was the story?

15 A No, I think that was all I knew of the story.

16 From my point of view, Michael Isikoff has written stories
17 based on less than that, so that's -- you know, that -- I --
18 you know, that exactly was the extent of what the story was,
19 that Michael Isikoff was chasing down something that she was
20 basically indicating that it wasn't factually correct. The
21 implication wasn't correct, at least she was indicating that
22 to me, but I thought Michael Isikoff was perfectly capable of
23 trying to write a story around that.

24 Q So you heard Saturday morning before the deposition
25 that Newsweek was going to --

Page 41

Page 43

1 A Not run that story. Which wasn't that surprising
2 to me either, because as you just said, it didn't sound like
3 that big of a story and therefore not running it was not that
4 big -- you know, they could have decided that just based upon
5 what they had it simply wasn't newsworthy.

6 Q From whom did you learn that Newsweek was not going
7 to run the story?

8 A Cheryl Mills.

9 Q And how did you learn -- was that in a telephone
10 conversation or a meeting?

11 A No, it was a telephone conversation. I think she
12 called me.

13 Q Did she call you actually at the deposition?

14 A Yes. Or she may have paged me, I may have called
15 her back, but, yes.

16 Q What else did Ms. Mills say?

17 A I think that was it. In that conversation.

18 Q Did you ever have any other conversations about
19 this story that was not run? That is, between the time you
20 talked to Betty Currie and between Saturday morning when you
21 learned they were not going to run it?

22 A No.

23 Q That was all you heard about it, was from what
24 Betty Currie had told you?

25 A The only thing I had heard about the story was what

1 out, I guess, Sunday morning.

2 Q And you got a copy of it, too.

3 A I got a copy of it some time Sunday. I didn't get
4 it that morning.

5 Q And that was the copy you gave to Vernon Jordan at
6 your lunch on Sunday?

7 A No, I didn't give Vernon Jordan a copy at the
8 lunch. I didn't have a copy of it when I had lunch with
9 Vernon Jordan.

10 Q You said they couldn't find it when you learned
11 Saturday afternoon. Who was "they"?

12 A Well, I was speaking to Cheryl. I don't think
13 Cheryl -- I think someone, and I don't know who, Jason or
14 somebody --

15 Q Who's Jason?

16 A I don't know what Jason's last name is. Somebody
17 in the office, in the Chief of Staff's office, some people
18 have -- and I don't have it, I don't understand computers
19 that well, but some people have it so that when Drudge puts a
20 new story out, they get some sort of a signal, I guess, on
21 their computer that there is a new story. I don't know if
22 it's an e-mail or what. And I think he had seen it.

23 I think he had told Cheryl, Cheryl had told me that
24 Drudge had had the story, she had told me that morning, you
25 know, and then when they tried to go back and download it or

Page 42

Page 44

1 Betty -- that Michael Isikoff was working on a story for her
2 and then I heard on Saturday morning that Newsweek was not
3 running the story. I don't believe I heard anything in
4 between.

5 Q When did you first hear that the Drudge Report had
6 come out indicating that, one -- I've got a copy of it
7 here -- that Newsweek killed the story and, two, that the
8 story was that the President had had a sexual relationship
9 with a -- the story actually says a 21-year-old intern and
10 that Betty Currie had arranged the visits? When did you
11 first hear that?

12 A Sunday morning.

13 Q Sunday morning?

14 A Well, I heard Saturday afternoon that Drudge had
15 some sort of report about Newsweek killing the story and I
16 said, "What does it say?" And they couldn't find it. They
17 couldn't find it on Drudge. I mean, they went back in either
18 to read me the story or to pull down the story and it was
19 gone.

20 And so that was sort of a blip on Saturday
21 afternoon, but I knew no details as to what was in the story
22 other than Drudge had some sort of story that Newsweek killed
23 the story.

24 Sunday morning, I was told that Drudge -- well, I
25 was told basically what was in the Drudge Report that came

1 read it again, it wasn't there.

2 So -- and then, again, Sunday morning, Cheryl
3 called me and told me what was in the Drudge Report that came
4 out on Sunday.

5 Q So you were actually told Saturday morning that
6 Drudge had something?

7 A No.

8 Q No?

9 A I think it was Saturday afternoon.

10 Q Saturday afternoon? Was it during the deposition?

11 A Yes.

12 Q So Ms. Mills contacted you again somehow during the
13 deposition and told you Drudge has something?

14 A Drudge has that Newsweek killed the story.

15 Q Okay.

16 A Something like that.

17 Q And what was the story that was killed?

18 A Again, it was whatever the story was that they
19 decided not to run, that I thought related to the gifts and
20 the receipts from Monica Lewinsky to Betty Currie.

21 Q Okay. Did the story that was killed, is it your
22 understanding, on Saturday involved a relationship that the
23 President had with Ms. Lewinsky?

24 A No.

25 Q Other than the exchange of gifts.

Page 45

1 A Other than an inference, I thought, that because
2 these gifts had gone from Monica Lewinsky to Betty Currie,
3 that that suggested something. Again, I didn't think Isikoff
4 had much more than that suggestion.

5 Q Did you talk to anyone about the Drudge Report, the
6 possibility of this Drudge Report, Saturday while you were at
7 the deposition?

8 A Other than to Cheryl, no.

9 Q What about after the deposition?

10 A I don't think so.

11 Q Did you tell the President?

12 A I don't recall, but I would doubt it. I mean,
13 again, it wasn't -- they couldn't find it, so it was like it
14 didn't happen. I mean, you know -- but, so -- I don't know
15 if I would have said, you know, for a second there was a
16 blip, but it didn't happen, so I doubt it.

17 Q Well, you knew that the story possibly involved --
18 well, it did involve Monica Lewinsky, the story, putting it
19 in quotes, it never ran --

20 A Right.

21 Q But that the story that did not run involved Monica
22 Lewinsky. You had prepped the President on Monica Lewinsky a
23 day or two before the deposition, right?

24 So you knew that that was an issue that he may have
25 been questioned about during the deposition, so why wouldn't

Page 46

1 you have informed the President that there was a possibility
2 that a story was going to appear either in Newsweek or in the
3 Drudge Report?

4 A Again, I don't think I had a sense of any of that.
5 I think I had Betty Currie coming to me on Wednesday and
6 saying something like "Mike Isikoff has called me and asked
7 me about these receipts or whatever for packages that Monica
8 Lewinsky sent to me."

9 And I said something like, "What were they?"
10 I gave you the answer she gave me. And I said, "Well, you
11 know, unless you want to, I don't see any need -- I don't
12 see why you ought to help Michael Isikoff write a story."
13 That, I think, is the extent.

14 And at that point, I had no idea whether this
15 was a -- you know, we get stories -- every day, we get
16 reporters calling us, asking us about "I'm working on X,"
17 or "I'm working on Y," or "I'm -- " you know.

18 And we to the extent we can try to tell them
19 that -- if it's not true, it's not true. And I don't
20 know what percentage, but a very small percentage of those
21 actually ever get written as stories. I mean, they're
22 leads, they're rumors, they're all sorts of things.

23 So I didn't have any real sense on Wednesday or
24 Thursday or whenever this conversation occurred that this was
25 anything imminent, big, significant. In fact, I thought if

Page 47

1 it ran, it would frankly look a little silly because of what
2 Betty had indicated to me the nature of the gifts were.

3 MR. BITTMAN: Why don't we take a break?

4 Mr. Foreman, how long would you like to break?

5 THE FOREPERSON: Let's make it ten minutes.

6 MR. BITTMAN: Okay. Ten minutes.

7 (Witness excused. Witness recalled.)

1 BY MR. BITTMAN:

2 Q One of the grand jurors had a question,
3 Mr. Lindsey, about your different roles in the White House.
4 What is your role as assistant to the President, and what is
5 your role as deputy counsel?

6 A My role in the White House is as deputy counsel.
7 Assistant to the President is -- I don't know quite how
8 to describe it. It's like a rank, if you will. We have
9 assistants to the President, deputy assistants to the
10 President, and special assistants to the President.

11 So that -- but you will have an assistant to the
12 the President for national security, and his role is to
13 be the national security advisor to the President. So he
14 doesn't have to, you know -- you'll have a assistant to the
15 President and director of the office of domestic policy.
16 And even though he has a director of the office of domestic
17 policy title and an assistant to the President title, his
18 role is really director of the office of policy.

Page 48

1 So again, when I first came to the White House,
2 I was assistant to the President and senior -- and senior
3 advisor. I also was director of the office of presidential
4 personnel. And most of my time, I spent on presidential
5 personnel matters.

6 In 1994, I believe, I gave up -- I gave up director
7 of personnel in November of '93, and sometime in the summer
8 of '94, I joined the counsel's office. And so my role is as
9 deputy counsel to the President, even though I have the title
10 of assistant to the President and deputy counsel.

11 Ms. Mills, for example, has the title of deputy
12 assistant to the President and deputy counsel, but her role
13 is as deputy counsel.

14 Q And then the grand juror also had another question
15 about the privileges that you are asserting -- executive
16 privilege and attorney-client privilege.

17 How can you assert both of those, and in what role
18 are you asserting them?

19 A Well, executive privilege, as I understand it
20 involves communications, both with the President -- which
21 is the presidential communications aspect of it -- and the
22 deliberative process aspect of it is when the White House
23 gathers information and tries to -- tries to formulate
24 advice to give to the President; that that formulation of
25 advice and the advice you receive as part of this formulation

Page 49

1 is protected.

2 Therefore, it is true that if I have a
3 conversation with the President of the United States
4 -- well, it could be covered, in my judgment, by both
5 executive and attorney-client, because as a lawyer, it would
6 be covered by attorney-client, if it involves some sort of
7 legal-related advice.

8 It could also be -- because it is a -- because it
9 also involves a communication with the President, it could be
10 covered by executive privilege.

11 If I was a non-lawyer in the White House -- let's
12 say, I was the director of the office of domestic policy --
13 then, obviously, I would only have executive privilege,
14 either deliberative process or presidential communication.

15 But because I am a lawyer in the counsel's office
16 performing counsel office roles, we believe that can be
17 covered by both.

18 There are some conversations where I am not
19 giving -- there's a definition of attorney-client privilege,
20 which I won't be able to recall, but which the D.C. Circuit
21 set out: advice by a lawyer given for the purpose of
22 providing or gathering legal information or information
23 in that role.

24 There are some conversations I may have with the
25 President that I'm not performing in that role. He is not

Page 50

1 seeking and I am not providing that sort of advice. Those
2 could only be covered by executive privilege, and with
3 respect to some of those conversations, we've -- we've waived
4 -- well, we lost, so we haven't waived it, but we -- but we
5 didn't appeal it.

6 But we are in the process of appealing all
7 the attorney-client privilege claims. And, therefore, as
8 long as that's on appeal, I feel obligated to continue to
9 assert those.

10 Just to finish up, in terms of new conversations
11 you and I may have -- and I don't know if we'd had any of
12 those -- the D.C. Circuit suggested that impeachment is a
13 political process, not a legal process. We disagree with
14 that, and that's part of what we're appealing. But that's
15 what the D.C. Circuit has said, and that executive privilege
16 is the appropriate privilege to assert when you're --
17 when you're doing impeachment-related conversations
18 or discussions.

19 So to the extent that it's not one that the Court
20 has already ruled on that we didn't appeal, I will assert
21 executive privilege with respect to that.

22 MR. BITTMAN: Does that clarify --

23 A JUROR: I have a follow-up with that. Are you
24 one of the President's private attorneys?

25 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am.

Page 51

1 A JUROR: I'm still confused on how you can say
2 that you can't respond or answer a question because of client
3 -- attorney-client privileges. If you're not his personal
4 attorney, I don't see where -- you gave your job description
5 and what you're doing in the executive branch. I can see
6 that. But I -- I can't see -- I'm totally confused.

7 THE WITNESS: Well, let me -- let me give you an
8 example. The President has to decide whether to assert
9 executive privilege, okay -- as President. Only the
10 President can assert executive privilege.

11 He needs advice as to whether or not he should or
12 shouldn't or whether the circumstances exist for him to do
13 that. He turns to the lawyers in the counsel's office to
14 provide him that advice: Is this an appropriate situation
15 for the assertion of executive privilege? Do you believe it
16 should be asserted? We give him that advice, and he acts on
17 that advice.

18 Now, the conversations we have with him about
19 that are attorney-client privilege -- are protected, in our
20 opinion, by the attorney-client privilege because they relate
21 to a official role that the President has.

22 A JUROR: Okay. You're saying it's your opinion --
23 you mean the group of attorneys?

24 THE WITNESS: Correct.

25 A JUROR: Oh, okay.

1 THE WITNESS: And that is the -- exactly the issue,
2 you know. Bittman would agree with you.

3 MR. BITTMAN: Oh, not just me. That's also of
4 many courts.

5 THE WITNESS: That's right.

6 A JUROR: I'm getting a different
7 understanding now.

8 THE WITNESS: Right. You know, the OIC does
9 not agree with that position; the District Court comes out
10 somewhere in the middle; the D.C. Circuit came out where the
11 OIC is, and that issue is on -- we have filed what they call
12 a petition for cert. to the Supreme Court.

13 But the problem is that until the Supreme Court
14 answers that question as to whether they're right or we're
15 right, if I was to testify about them now, then the Court
16 wouldn't have to decide the issue because we'd already, in
17 effect, waived it by doing it.

18 So until -- you know, ultimately, if the Court
19 agrees with them, I will be back here, and you'll be asking
20 me these questions, and I will have to -- I'll respond to
21 them. But until that time that the Court says he's right
22 or we're right, we're not in the position to -- to be able
23 to respond.

24 A JUROR: All right. Thank you.

25 A JUROR: Mine was a part of hers. The part that

1 assert attorney-client privilege with respect to those.

2 There are conversations that, one, I'm not
3 giving him legal advice, and two, that they asked me about
4 earlier and I asserted executive privilege and the Court said
5 that executive privilege wasn't valid -- or that the OIC's
6 need outweighed our assertion. And I tried to answer
7 those questions.

8 So, for example, in these conversations where there
9 were non-lawyers present and we were discussing strategy with
10 the President -- how to handle a press conference, how to
11 deal with interviews, which is, you know -- I've tried
12 to be forthcoming in discussing those.

13 A JUROR: When do you become a human being?

14 THE WITNESS: I was -- I was a human being before I
15 went to the White House. I'm not sure I've been since.

16 BY MR. BITTMAN:

17 Q You said, Mr. Lindsey, that you're not going to
18 answer any questions when the discussion involved giving
19 advice about impeachment. When did impeachment first --
20 when was that first discussed in the White House with regard
21 to the Monica Lewinsky matter?

22 A Probably on or around January 21.

23 Q And the word "impeachment" was used?

24 A I mean, again, George Stephanopoulos used it, I
25 think, within --

1 you say you're the assistant to the President, that's when
2 you invoke executive privilege, and then when you're the
3 deputy counsel, as being an attorney, that's when you come
4 with attorney-client privilege?

5 THE WITNESS: No, no. Again, as --

6 A JUROR: But is there any point in between there
7 you don't have to do that, and you can answer questions?
8 That's what I want to know.

9 THE WITNESS: Sure. I mean, I think we've answered
10 a lot of questions. If -- you know, if he asks me about
11 what advice I gave to the President, or what advice the
12 President -- or what information the President gave to me,
13 and the President's is giving me that advice -- or I'm
14 giving the President that advice, and the President is
15 giving me that information in my role as a counsel -- or
16 deputy counsel to the President, that is covered by
17 attorney-client privilege.

18 It may also -- the same conversation may be
19 covered by executive privilege, and the first, you know --
20 but we, at least with conversations that have already been
21 asked me in the Grand Jury before, we have, in effect,
22 by -- we waived -- we didn't waive it; we lost on executive
23 privilege. We also lost on attorney-client, but we didn't
24 appeal the executive privilege. We did appeal the
25 attorney-client, so it's ongoing. So I -- I continue to

1 Q I'm talking about in the White House.

2 A Well, I --

3 Q He's not in the White House, correct?

4 A No, I understand that. But -- but once -- I
5 don't recall whether or not the word used was used in the
6 White House before that. It certainly was used in the
7 White House after that.

8 Q After the 21st?

9 A After the 21st.

10 Q Okay.

11 A Now, there were -- as you know, Bob Barr and
12 others had impeachment resolutions pending in the House of
13 Representatives dating back to maybe six months before this.

14 Q And that was not related to the Monica Lewinsky
15 matter.

16 A Not related to the Monica Lewinsky matter.
17 That's correct.

18 Q You've testified about at least two discussions
19 you had with Ms. Mills during the deposition on the 17th.

20 A Correct.

21 Q Did you ask Ms. Mills in one of these conversations
22 that you had with her -- first of all, did she read to you
23 the Drudge Report?

24 A I don't believe so, not on the -- not on the 17th.

25 Q Not on the 17th. But you discussed it. You

Page 56

1 discussed what --

2 A We discussed that Jason -- and Jason's last name
3 is Goldberg.

4 Q And he works in the chief of staff's office?

5 A Chief of staff's office. -- that he had seen a
6 Drudge Report pop up on the Newsweek story and that it had
7 -- it was no longer there. When we went back to look for it,
8 it was no longer there.

9 We -- I don't believe we discussed the substance of
10 it, other than that it was about Newsweek not running the
11 story, because I don't think anybody -- I don't -- I don't
12 know if she has read it. Again, you know, I don't have any
13 recollection of us having a discussion about the substance
14 of the Drudge Report until the next day, when it appeared
15 on Drudge again.

16 Q Well, she knew enough to interrupt your during
17 the deposition.

18 A Well, it wasn't interrupting me. I was sitting
19 there bored. I mean, I wasn't in the room, you know. They'd
20 be in there for two hours, and I would just be sitting in an
21 office. So there was no interruption involved.

22 Q Did you tell her in one of these conversations you
23 had with her while you were bored during the deposition --
24 did you ask her to contact John Podesta and find out if
25 Betty Currie had asked Mr. Podesta to get a job for

Page 57

1 Monica Lewinsky?

2 A Again, I'll assert attorney-client privilege over
3 that conversation.

4 Q Who's the attorney, and who's the client?

5 A Well, it's work product. It's a part of the
6 attorney-client privilege.

7 Q Moving to January 18th -- you have lunch with
8 Vernon Jordan that day?

9 A Correct.

10 Q And you have asserted executive privilege over
11 -- or previously asserted executive privilege over your
12 discussions with Mr. Jordan with regard to the matters that
13 you discussed with him during the lunch.

14 A Over one matter I discussed with him. I think I
15 discussed the other matters we discussed.

16 Q Okay. The Paula Jones matter.

17 A Correct.

18 Q Right. Tell us what you and Mr. Jordan discussed
19 about the Paula Jones matter on January 18th?

20 A Okay. Vernon wanted -- thought that the
21 Paula Jones matter should be settled. He asked me whether
22 that was a dead issue. I said I thought, you know, that we
23 had -- that we had had some attempts to try to do it, but
24 that we had not been successful.

25 He indicated that he thought he -- if it was a

Page 58

1 matter of trying to raise, you know, whatever the money was
2 that would be required to settle it, that he thought he could
3 raise it and wanted to know whether or not he should pursue
4 it, or if there was no use in him pursuing it.

5 I suggested to him that he ought to have a
6 conversation with the President expressing what his thoughts
7 were and that I -- I didn't give him much hope of being able
8 to do it because I wasn't sure that it could be settled, but
9 that it was certainly, you know, something that I thought he
10 should pursue, if he felt strongly about it.

11 Q You also talked to Mr. Jordan the next
12 day, which is Martin Luther King's birthday -- the
13 Martin Luther King holiday -- January 19th. Mr. Jordan
14 came to the White House. You talked to him twice. Tell us
15 about the first conversation.

16 A Well, he was coming to see the President to follow
17 up on our conversation. He wanted to have a conversation
18 with the President, in my understanding, about settling
19 the Paula Jones matter.

20 I don't -- he stopped by my office -- I
21 actually probably WAVE'd him in. He stopped by my office
22 on his way down to see the President, and he stopped by my
23 office on the way back to see the President -- from seeing
24 the President.

25 In one of those conversations, I gave him I

Page 59

1 copy of the Drudge Report of the day before, plus a Drudge
2 Report that came out on that day. I don't remember whether
3 it was in the conversation going down or the conversation
4 coming back.

5 It may have been that he asked for them when he was
6 going down, and then I got them while he was down and gave
7 them to him when he came back. But anyway, I don't -- I
8 don't recall specifically.

9 But -- but again, the nature of our conversation
10 was that he was about to go down and talk to the President
11 about what he and I had talked about yesterday. And I wished
12 him luck.

13 Q And what did he say when he came back?

14 A Specifically, I don't -- I can't recall. I think
15 it was -- generally, I made my pitch, you know.

16 Q What was your pitch?

17 A That it ought to be settled, you know.

18 Q He said that to you?

19 A Yes. Basically, he was just saying, you know
20 -- again, he may have stopped by on his way back primarily
21 to pick up the Drudge Report. And I may have said, "How
22 did it go?" Again, I'm -- I don't remember the specific
23 conversation but, you know, and he would said, you
24 know, "I -- I gave it my best shot, or "I gave my
25 pitch," or whatever.

Page 60

1 Q Why did you give Mr. Jordan a copy of the two
2 Drudge Reports?

3 A I think he asked for them.

4 Q Why was he interested in them, as far as you knew?

5 A Well, he had indicated to me in -- I told him about
6 the first Drudge Report in our lunch.

7 Q On Sunday?

8 A On Sunday. I hadn't seen the Drudge Report,
9 but I told him what I understood that was in it. And he
10 indicated to me at that time that he had been trying to help
11 her get a job.

12 Q He told you that on Sunday?

13 A On Sunday. And -- and you know, I think that's
14 probably why he was -- again, I don't know exactly why he
15 was interested in getting them, but that's what I assumed was
16 his interest.

17 Q When did you first hear Monica Lewinsky's name?

18 A Probably sometime in the summer -- late summer
19 of '97.

20 Q And in what context was that?

21 A And I'm not sure I heard her name. One of
22 these reporters -- I don't know if was -- it may have been
23 Isikoff again -- called and said that he heard or knew or,
24 you know, whatever words they use -- he did not call me, so
25 this is indirect. That he called somebody in the press

Page 61

1 office or in the White House and said that he had heard
2 that -- I don't know if it was Monica Lewinsky or someone
3 named Monica or someone from the Department of Defense was
4 seen coming into the White House at 3 o'clock in the morning
5 on a particular day, and, you know, wanted to know, you know,
6 what our comment was about that.

7 We checked our records and the logs --
8 the Secret Service logs -- and determined that
9 Nicole Rodman, who -- Nicole Boxer Rodman, is married to
10 one of Mrs. Clinton's brothers --

11 Q You said Rodman -- is it Rodham?

12 A Rodham. Excuse me. I have Dennis on my mind.
13 Rodham. Excuse me. -- had come in the White House, like at
14 3:05 or 2:50 or something on the day or around the time that
15 whoever this reporter was said they saw someone, and I think
16 we somehow conveyed that information to whoever the reporter
17 was that, you know, that's who was coming in at that time.

18 Now, I don't remember whether Monica Lewinsky's
19 name came up, or if it was someone who worked at the
20 Department of Defense named Monica, but that was the
21 first time I had sort of -- any sort of sense about her.

22 Q This is one of the wild tips that you get from the
23 media, but in this case, you took steps to follow up on
24 learning some of the facts about it.

25 A Yeah. I took some steps to follow up to find out

Page 62

1 the facts about the other one. I asked Betty what -- what
2 the nature of the packages were.

3 Q Okay. When was the next time you heard Monica --
4 if you heard it, then, this time -- when was the next time
5 you heard about Monica Lewinsky?

6 A Probably when it was on the witness list in the
7 Paula Jones case.

8 Q And that was when you went over the witness list
9 with Mr. Bennett, and you've testified to that before.

10 A Correct. Yes.

11 Q And afterwards, did you discuss with anyone
12 -- other than the President's private counsels --
13 Monica Lewinsky and her being on the witness list?

14 A No, I don't believe so.

15 Q You didn't discuss with any of the aides --
16 Mr. Podesta --

17 A No.

18 Q -- or Mr. Bowles?

19 A No.

20 Q And you previously testified to the grand
21 jurors that this was on December 6th that you learned
22 that Ms. Lewinsky's name was on the witness list.

23 A I believe that's correct, yes.

24 Q Did you discuss that with the President at some
25 point? I'm not asking you to disclose the substance of the

Page 63

1 communication, but did you discuss that with the President at
2 or around that time -- December 6th, that is?

3 A Yes.

4 Q Now, let me ask you about Ms. Lewinsky being
5 subpoenaed in the Paula Jones case. When did you first
6 learn that?

7 A I have no idea.

8 Q Do you know when she was subpoenaed?

9 A Do I know now, or did I know then?

10 Q Do you know now?

11 A I believe I read she was subpoenaed on the 19th,
12 but I, you know --

13 Q Do you know if you learned that at or around that
14 time -- that is, December 19th?

15 A I -- I think the answer is I don't know if I
16 ever learned -- I think at some point I knew she was giving
17 a deposition. I don't know if I ever knew -- obviously,
18 you need to be subpoenaed if you're not a party to
19 give a deposition.

20 I'm not -- I don't know if I ever knew how it came
21 about that she was going to give a deposition, but I think at
22 some point, I probably knew that she was one of the people
23 scheduled to give a deposition.

24 Q If the President says he learned from you that she
25 was subpoenaed, would that be correct or incorrect?

Page 64

Page 66

1 A I think that would be incorrect. I don't know if
2 he's ever said that.

3 Q If he said that --

4 A It would be incorrect, I think.

5 Q Okay. Because you never told him that.

6 A Again, if I did, I don't recall it, you know.

7 Q If he said you informed him -- that is, the

8 President said that you informed him that Ms. Lewinsky was
9 on a witness list.

10 A I believe that it would be correct that I was in a
11 meeting in which he was informed -- whether I informed him or
12 -- that she was on the witness list.

13 Q What was your role, by the way, in this
14 December 6th meeting -- this was about 5 o'clock in the
15 evening, you've previously testified. The President's
16 -- the private attorneys were there -- Mr. Bennett,
17 Mr. Ettinger, and the President, and you were there.
18 Were there any other people there?

19 A Not that I recall.

20 Q Why were you there?

21 A I served during the Paula Jones as an intermediary
22 between the private attorneys and the President, in terms
23 of getting information, in terms of back and forth, in terms
24 of providing information back and forth. Oftentimes, they
25 would call me, and I would relay that information to

1 involved the presidency and the President and that my
2 presence in those meetings as counsel -- as the deputy
3 counsel to the President -- you know, the fact is that
4 Mr. Ruff attended the deposition in the Paula Jones
5 matter, and he attended the OIC deposition of the President.

6 We believe that there is a -- both a -- when a
7 President is sued, even if he's sued as an individual, that
8 it implicates and impacts on his role as President. That is
9 an issue that the Supreme Court will have to decide.

10 Q I thought the President, in his speech on the
11 17th of this month, said this was a private matter; it was
12 purely a private matter.

13 A Again, I can give you my interpretation. I don't
14 know if it would be helpful, and --

15 Q Sure.

16 A My interpretation about --

17 Q You talk to the President, so --

18 A Well, you know, you heard him speak, too. My --
19 my interpretation of that is he was talking about the conduct
20 that was involved was a private matter.

21 I -- I -- I don't think any -- I don't think he was
22 saying at this point that -- obviously, you know, we have you
23 all proceeding on it -- you know, I don't think that it was a
24 broad general statement.

25 A When did you first learn that Ms. Lewinsky

Page 65

Page 67

1 the President.

2 I mean, they thought it was helpful, if they were
3 going to have discussions about it, that I'd be aware of what
4 that is, so that I could play that role.

5 Q So you weren't actually acting as an intermediary
6 at the meeting?

7 A Oh, you didn't -- no, they were -- they were
8 present at the meeting.

9 Q They were present at the meeting. So what occurred
10 at the meeting?

11 A Again, I'm asserting attorney-client privilege on
12 that matter.

13 Q And the client would be --

14 A The President of the United States.

15 Q In his personal capacity, or in his
16 official capacity?

17 A In his personal capacity.

18 Q But you just testified you were not acting as an
19 intermediary in that group.

20 A Well, but we do have on appeal, as you know,
21 Mr. Bittman, the issue as to what the proper role of the --
22 whether or not the Paula Jones lawsuit has both public and
23 private matter. I may have misspoke if I said was in his
24 private capacity.

25 We've taken a position that the Paula Jones lawsuit

1 was -- that she was contemplating preparing an affidavit for
2 the Paula Jones case?

3 A Again, I don't know that I ever learned that.

4 Q Well, you knew that at least during your prep
5 sessions of the President right before his deposition.

6 A That she'd given a deposition -- an affidavit.

7 Q That she'd given an affidavit. So you at least
8 knew then; is that right?

9 A Well, you -- I thought the question was that she
10 was contemplating giving an affidavit.

11 Q Well, okay, that there was an that affidavit,
12 either in terms of her contemplating preparing one or that
13 she had prepared one.

14 A Well, I knew that she had prepared an affidavit. I
15 don't know if I knew until after the affidavit was prepared
16 and filed that it was prepared or filed.

17 Q So the first you of heard anything about an
18 affidavit and Monica Lewinsky was at the prep session a
19 couple of days before the deposition?

20 A No, I didn't -- I can't say that. I don't -- my
21 -- I don't -- my answer is I don't recall when I first
22 learned it. I don't believe I learned it before it was
23 filed. So, you know, whether that was in the prep session or
24 sometime before the prep session, but after it was filed, I
25 don't -- I don't remember.

Page 68

1 Q Did you see a copy of it?
 2 A I don't recall ever having seen a copy of it at
 3 that time.
 4 Q Have you seen a copy of the President's deposition
 5 in the Paula Jones case?
 6 A Yes.
 7 Q All right. Do you remember reading in the
 8 deposition that Mr. Bennett represents to the Court --
 9 because Judge Wright was present and presided over the
 10 deposition -- that the President is fully familiar and
 11 fully aware of the affidavit that Ms. Lewinsky has filed?
 12 A No, I don't recall that, but -- (shrugging).
 13 Q Okay. If he said that, would that be true, as far
 14 as you know -- that is, that the President was aware of
 15 Ms. Lewinsky's affidavit and had read it?
 16 A I don't know the answer to that.
 17 Q Okay. So he didn't read it in front of you during
 18 these prep sessions?
 19 A I don't recall him reading it in front of me in
 20 these prep sessions, no. I -- whether or not he did or not,
 21 I don't know.
 22 Q When was the first time you learned that the
 23 President was helping Ms. Lewinsky get a job?
 24 A I don't know if I've ever learned that.
 25 Q You don't know that to be true -- that the

Page 69

1 President helped Ms. Lewinsky get a job?
 2 A I did not believe that I do, no.
 3 Q When was the first time you learned that anyone
 4 else was helping Ms. Lewinsky get a job?
 5 A The day of the deposition.
 6 Q On the 17th?
 7 A Correct.
 8 Q And from whom did you learn that?
 9 A Again, that's attorney-client privilege.
 10 Q What did you learn?
 11 A That also would be attorney-client privilege.
 12 MR. BARGER: Can ask about the affidavit for
 13 a second?
 14 MR. BITTMAN: Yes.
 15 BY MR. BARGER:
 16 Q Mr. Bittman was asking you questions about the
 17 Monica Lewinsky affidavit. Was the -- and you may have
 18 answered this; I just don't recall -- was her affidavit
 19 present -- a copy of it present at the prep session?
 20 A Again -- I -- I just don't know the answer to
 21 that. The lawyers brought with them a lot of files, but I --
 22 I don't know if I can tell you specifically whether that was
 23 one of -- one of the files they brought.
 24 Q You do remember the topic, though, and maybe -- do
 25 you remember whether the topic of her affidavit was discussed

Page 70

1 at the prep session?
 2 A I do not. You know, I remember -- okay. I do not.
 3 BY MR. BITTMAN:
 4 Q You testified that -- this is earlier on -- that
 5 Mr. McCurry showed you the statement that they were going
 6 to issue -- that is, the White House press office -- on
 7 January 21st.
 8 Had there been other press statements that people
 9 have run by you before they were actually released to the
 10 media -- about the Monica Lewinsky matter?
 11 A Sure.
 12 Q How often does that happen -- that they run these
 13 things through you, on the Lewinsky matter?
 14 A Well, through me specifically, you know -- a lot of
 15 the times, the counsel's office is involved in preparing and
 16 reviewing statements that we have put out. So I -- I don't
 17 know if I can say that they're specifically run by me.
 18 They're run by the counsel's office, and I'm usually
 19 involved in the discussion.
 20 Q Is that among the matters that is discussed
 21 at these daily meetings that occur -- that is, these 8:45
 22 meetings, and then I believe it's 6:15 every day -- on the
 23 Lewinsky matter? I don't know if they're still occurring,
 24 but they were for many months.
 25 A (Nodding.)

Page 71

1 Q For the record, you nodded your head, "Yes."
 2 A Well, I -- well, I'm trying to remember how many --
 3 I'm trying to remember how many press statements we -- we put
 4 out. I don't -- if you're -- I don't recall any, you know,
 5 8:45 meeting or 6:45 meeting in which we discussed one. So
 6 if you're -- you know --
 7 But if there are press releases that came out
 8 during that period of time, my guess is yes, we would have
 9 probably discussed them in those meetings. But -- but I
 10 cannot sit here today and recall a specific press release
 11 or a specific discussion about it.
 12 Q What about just discussions with the media
 13 in general?
 14 A Oh, absolutely. That's -- you know, what questions
 15 they're asking, what issues they're running, what stories are
 16 are likely to be tomorrow.
 17 Q And then what responses the White House is putting
 18 out, correct?
 19 A Correct -- if any.
 20 Q If any. And you would be involved in what
 21 response the White House would have to questions about
 22 the Monica Lewinsky matter; is that right?
 23 A Yes.
 24 Q Okay. And then the public faces that the
 25 White House would put out would be -- well, would

Page 72

Page 74

1 include, anyway, the President, who made a couple
2 of public statements; is that right?
3 A Yes.
4 Q Paul Begala?
5 A Yes.
6 Q Rahm Emanuel?
7 A Right.
8 Q Ann Lewis?
9 A Yes.
10 Q And Mr. McCurry. And then anyone else in what --
11 what do they call that office?
12 A The press office.
13 Q The press office.
14 A Yes.
15 Q Who else?
16 A Jim Kennedy.
17 Q Jim Kennedy?
18 A I remember Chuck Ruff did a couple of interviews
19 one time -- related to a legal matter. I'm trying to
20 remember whether it was the appeal or -- one of the --
21 with respect to one of them, he -- I remember he did
22 a couple of interviews.
23 Q And would it be correct to say that in these
24 twice-daily meetings, that these would be among the matters
25 that you would discuss -- what the White House would say

1 be made; is that right?
2 A Well, that was certainly made right around --
3 in press statements they may have made right around the
4 January 21st time frame. Again, I -- you know, you all can
5 get the press statements.
6 Later on, it -- other subjects, other topics, other
7 conversation, so they would, you know, so --
8 Q Right.
9 A But certainly around that -- at least around that
10 time, they -- they would have made that statement, correct.
11 Q Did any of the information that was made by these
12 people -- that is, Mr. Begala and Mr. Emanuel, Ms. Lewis,
13 Mr. McCurry, and the others -- was any of the information
14 that they released publicly incorrect, as far as you knew?
15 A At that time?
16 Q Yes.
17 A No, sir.
18 Q Was it incorrect, as far as you were told?
19 A I don't understand that question.
20 Q Well, I mean, just playing a word game here --
21 A I know, I --
22 Q If you didn't know something, maybe you could say,
23 "Well, as far as I knew, it was correct, but I wasn't there;
24 I didn't see it."
25 Were you ever told that the information that the

Page 73

Page 75

1 through these people about the Monica Lewinsky matter?
2 A Yes.
3 Q Were talking points prepared?
4 A At times.
5 Q And who would prepare the talking points?
6 A Well, again, sometimes Ann Lewis would prepare
7 them, sometimes the counsel's office would prepare them.
8 And there may be other people. I -- I -- you know, I know
9 Ann Lewis did some sort of a fact sheet or something that she
10 would put out to people at times.
11 Q So fact sheets. What about memoranda -- were any
12 memoranda prepared?
13 A Not that I recall. I mean, a memorandum in the
14 form of --
15 Q Well, just basic -- are there any other names for
16 these fact sheets that --
17 A Fact sheets or talking points, I mean, but I --
18 again, whether you would classify them as a memorandum or
19 not, I -- I don't know.
20 Q And generally, of course, the statement that
21 was put out by Mr. Begala and Mr. Emanuel Ms. Lewis and
22 Mr. McCurry and the others from the press office was that
23 there had been no sexual relationship between the President
24 and Ms. Lewinsky; is that right -- among other things, but
25 that would -- that would be one of the statements that would

1 White House was releasing publicly was not correct?
2 A No.
3 BY MR. BARGER:
4 Q May I ask a question? Based on what you were told
5 at the time, did you believe the press statements that
6 the White House was releasing were true -- if that
7 makes sense?
8 A Do that again.
9 Q At that time that these public statements were
10 being made by the White House, did you believe them to be
11 true, based on what you had been told?
12 A Yeah. I had no reason not to believe them, yes.
13 BY MR. BITTMAN:
14 Q Did you talk to anyone outside the White House
15 about these statements that would be made in the media?
16 A Did I talk to anyone outside the White House about
17 it? Probably not.
18 Q What the White House's position was.
19 A Probably not.
20 Q Did you talk to Lanny Davis?
21 A Not since he left the White House, no. I called
22 him up and yelled at him for being a source for Howie Kurtz'
23 book, "Spin Cycle." But other than yelling at him about
24 that, I haven't talked to him.
25 Q What about Jack Quinn?

1 A Maybe. That -- that probably would be the only
 2 one. Jack Quinn, obviously, used to be my boss when he was
 3 counsel to the President. He may have called on occasion
 4 when he was doing a show. I don't think I ever initiated the
 5 calls. He may have called me and said, "I'm going to be on
 6 Fox News tomorrow, you know. This is what I've been planning
 7 to say," you know. So possibly.
 8 Q So he would run by his sort of talking points
 9 with you?
 10 A Yes.
 11 Q Was he ever provided talking points by the
 12 White House, other than through you?
 13 A I -- I don't know the answer to that.
 14 Q Were you ever told? In other words, did Mr. Quinn
 15 ever say, "Oh, I just talked to Mr. McCurry. I just talked
 16 to Paul Begala. I just talked to somebody else"?
 17 A Again, I don't recall that. Most of these people
 18 talk, you know, to two or three people. I don't -- I don't
 19 believe I ever can call recall a conversation when Jack
 20 said, "I just got off the phone with McCurry or Begala,"
 21 or anybody.
 22 But that's not to say he might not have said
 23 it, and I would certainly believe he probably does talk to
 24 those people, and that they probably talk to him.
 25 Q Do you know whether Mr. Quinn was ever sent

1 I think that's -- I think -- you know, he said he
 2 was going to do, I think, Larry King that night. He -- and
 3 he told us what he was going to say. I think that was it.
 4 Q Have you talked to Richard Ben-Veniste at all?
 5 A No.
 6 Q Anyone else outside the White House?
 7 A No. Again, I hate to say -- there -- I don't
 8 believe so. There may be someone like a Jack Quinn that I
 9 have talked to. I do not -- on a regular basis, I do not
 10 talk to these people or provide them with information or
 11 discuss with them what they're going to do.
 12 Now, whether or not -- again, it's hard for me to
 13 say that I've never done it, and I would have had said never,
 14 and you would have told me Jack Quinn, and I probably have
 15 done it with Jack Quinn. But I don't recall anyone else.
 16 Q Have you ever talked to a member of the media about
 17 the Monica Lewinsky matter?
 18 A Well, I -- I testified earlier that I have talked
 19 to Claire Shipman, mostly when she would call me and ask me
 20 what was going to be in the next morning's paper.
 21 I confirmed to two or three reporters, after it was
 22 reported on CNN that I was testifying today, that I would, in
 23 fact, testify today.
 24 Again, I don't talk to reporters on any sort
 25 of regular basis to say -- you know, If you ever --

1 these written talking points that Ms. Lewis and others
 2 perhaps prepared?
 3 A I do not know that, no.
 4 Q All right. What about James Carville? Have you
 5 ever talked to him about the Monica Lewinsky matter?
 6 A The answer to that is yes.
 7 Q What was that discussion about?
 8 A He came by on Monday night before the President's
 9 -- I'm not even sure we talked about the Monica -- that may
 10 not be the right statement.
 11 He came by the White House Monday night after the
 12 OIC deposition and before the statement and was there as --
 13 you know, for a few minutes -- maybe 30 minutes or so. And
 14 obviously, this matter, in a broad sense, was what we were
 15 talking about. But before that, no.
 16 Q Who was there when you talking to Mr. Carville?
 17 A Well, I mean, I was there, the President was
 18 there part of the time, the First Lady was there. You know,
 19 I mean -- again, I think he basically came by just to show
 20 his support.
 21 Q And what was said?
 22 A The President may have said -- you know, told him
 23 what he was going to say that night in his speech. I think
 24 he probably let him look at a copy of speech that he was
 25 going to give that night.

1 substantively, I -- I don't talk about the nature of the
 2 -- I don't talk about the investigation, and I don't
 3 quote/unquote spin reporters.
 4 So the answer to that in any sort of real sense is
 5 no. Now, whether or not -- have I ever talked to a reporter
 6 about Monica Lewinsky? Sure. You know, I -- I get -- people
 7 ask me questions walking in and out every time I'm here. But
 8 I've -- I've never discussed my testimony before here, I've
 9 never discussed other people's testimony with them, anything
 10 like that.
 11 Q Have you ever discussed the White House's position
 12 as was discussed at these big meetings with the White House
 13 press office people?
 14 A Again, I had -- I was in Martha's Vineyard two days
 15 ago. I had dinner with two reporters, and I tried to explain
 16 what our public position is, okay. I mean, you know, I don't
 17 know whether that qualifies or not. But, you know --
 18 You know, but again, like I say, I -- I
 19 don't as a -- on a regular basis, I don't talk about the
 20 Monica Lewinsky matter, or any matters, with the press.
 21 Q What is the White House's public position?
 22 A Come on. The President made a speech. He said
 23 that he -- it was inappropriate --
 24 Q Well, Mr. Lindsey, I mean, you just said you just
 25 explained this a matter of two days ago.

Page 80

1 A Right, that the President said it was
 2 inappropriate. They said, "Well, he didn't apologize." I
 3 said, "Give me a break. He said he was regreted it. He
 4 said he was sorry. He said that it was wrong. He said it
 5 was inappropriate." Those are all words of -- of regret
 6 and sorrow.
 7 He said he had -- you know, that's the kind of
 8 discussion I had. That's, you know -- I mean, I -- you
 9 know, when people argue that he -- he -- wasn't contrite, he
 10 wasn't -- he didn't do this, I try to explain that I think he
 11 was. I -- what I thought was trying to convey.
 12 Q Do they also raise -- that is, these press people
 13 -- the fact that the President misled some of the people in
 14 the White House and the public about the nature of his
 15 relationship with Ms. Lewinsky?
 16 A One of them asked me whether -- yes. I mean, one
 17 of them asked me whether I believed that the First Lady
 18 didn't know, and I said I didn't believe she knew.
 19 Q Were you misled about the nature of
 20 the relationship?
 21 A Yes.
 22 Q Have you ever talked to a member of Congress about
 23 the Monica Lewinsky matter?
 24 A I'm sure the answer to that is yes. I mean, I was
 25 with Senator Kennedy, Senator Kerry, Congressman McGovern,

Page 81

1 if I'd thought of it.
 2 Q We have the phone records -- among the phone
 3 records we have are the presidential phone records.
 4 And we know that the President talked to you the morning
 5 The Washington Post article came out -- early morning hours.
 6 And by the way, these records also reflect that he
 7 at least talked to you by phone on Tuesday, January 20th, so
 8 that is before the article came out -- for 15 minutes, or 14
 9 minutes, from 2:01 p.m. to 2:15 p.m.
 10 A Okay.
 11 Q So that would at least have been an
 12 opportunity to --
 13 A Yeah. Again, I have no earthly idea what that
 14 conversation was about, and I don't believe this came up.
 15 Q And then he -- that is, the President -- called you
 16 at 12:41 a.m. on Wednesday, January 21, and you spoke for
 17 29 minutes, from 12:41 to 1:10 a.m.
 18 A That doesn't sound right. Can I see it?
 19 Q It doesn't sound right?
 20 A I -- I don't recall that conversation being --
 21 (examining document). Okay. I assume that's right.
 22 I -- I --
 23 Q Does it look right?
 24 A It looks right. I just don't -- I -- I did not
 25 recall that conversation being --

Page 81

1 and at least one other Congressman --
 2 Q And this is yesterday?
 3 A Yesterday -- before yesterday. The answer
 4 probably is -- probably no. I -- I -- at least, I don't
 5 recall, you know. I am friends with John and Debbie
 6 Dingell. Whether or not we have ever mentioned the word
 7 Monica Lewinsky -- Congressman Dingell and I -- it's --
 8 it's certainly possible.
 9 Again, it's not part of my job, and I don't, you
 10 know, talk to people on the Hill or lobby the Hill or lobby
 11 Congress or the Senators. So, you know --
 12 Q The conversations that you had with Mr. Jordan
 13 about Monica Lewinsky -- that is, his efforts to get her a
 14 job -- did you tell the President about those conversations
 15 you had with Mr. Jordan?
 16 A I don't recall.
 17 Q Why would you not tell the President?
 18 A Well, I'm not -- well, I'm not sure I saw the
 19 President before the Wednesday story. I take that back.
 20 I did see him Tuesday night, but it was -- it had to do with
 21 the presidential library.
 22 But I'm not sure between the time -- again, I could
 23 be mistaken, but between the time I saw Vernon on Sunday and
 24 Wednesday whether I was ever in a situation where I would
 25 have had that -- even been able to have that conversation,

Page 83

1 Q Actually, you have previously testified to this --
 2 that he called you in the morning?
 3 A No, no, no -- absolutely. The question was whether
 4 or not we talked for as long as that reflects.
 5 Q Oh, okay.
 6 A I don't remember the conversation being that long.
 7 Q All right. So you remember talking to
 8 the President.
 9 A Absolutely.
 10 Q What did you talk about?
 11 A Can I -- let me take a break here, if I could, and
 12 talk to my lawyer.
 13 MR. BITTMAN: Sure. Why don't we take a
 14 five-minute break.
 15 (A break was taken from 11:25 a.m. until
 16 11:37 a.m.)
 17 * * *
 18 BY MR. BITTMAN:
 19 Q We're going to pick up where we had left off,
 20 Mr. Lindsey, but the Grand Jury had some more questions for
 21 you, too.
 22 You indicated that you were head of personnel
 23 at the White House, or had some role in the
 24 personnel department?
 25 A In '93, yes.

Page 84

Page 86

1 Q In '93. Did you have anything to do with the
2 hiring of Ms. Lewinsky?
3 A No.
4 Q Okay. Ms. Lewinsky was actually hired in 1995 as
5 an intern first?
6 A I believe that's right, yes.
7 Q And did you assist Ms. Lewinsky in any way to get
8 her job at the Department of Defense?
9 A No, sir.
10 Q Were you aware that she was leaving the White House
11 and getting a job with the Department of Defense when
12 it occurred?
13 A No, sir.
14 Q Okay. The Grand Jury also asked the question: In
15 your discussions with the President about the relationship
16 that he had with Ms. Lewinsky, did you ever explicitly ask
17 him, you know, "What exactly did you do with her?" Not,
18 "What didn't you do?" -- "What did you do?"
19 A Again, not because I don't want to answer that
20 question, but I think I -- just in order to protect the
21 privilege, I will have to assert privilege over that.
22 Q And what privilege?
23 A Attorney-client privilege.
24 Q You referred, actually, to a D.C. Circuit opinion
25 outlining exactly what it is that you must be receiving in

1 the January -- the prep sessions.
2 Q Yes.
3 A No, that's correct. At that point, I was serving
4 -- well, again, we believe that -- that the Paula Jones
5 litigation affects his official role, and therefore,
6 information with respect to that will have an impact
7 on his official relationships.
8 And -- and you asked me what privilege I was
9 raising, and I did say attorney-client. I would also --
10 to the extent that we're talking about conversations that
11 occurred after January 21, I would also raise executive
12 privilege with respect to a conversation as to, you know,
13 what was the nature of the relationship.
14 Q And wasn't that waived, or didn't the President
15 withdraw that privilege?
16 A Again, I don't know if that question was asked.
17 You're absolutely correct. If that question, or a form of
18 that question, was asked earlier, it was waived. To the
19 extent that that's being asked -- not waived. It was --
20 Q Withdrawn?
21 A It was withdrawn -- the appeal was withdrawn. To
22 the extent that that is a new question after the D.C. Circuit
23 opinion, then I would raise it.
24 And I can't -- I can't recall whether a question
25 like that or that question was asked or not.

Page 85

Page 87

1 order for any attorney-client privilege to apply, and I'll
2 read this to the Grand Jury. I'll read it all, but I'm going
3 to focus on a particular section.
4 "The attorney-client privilege applies only
5 if the asserted holder of the privilege is or is sought
6 to become a client, the person to whom the communication
7 was made, (a) is a member of the bar of a court, in
8 connection with this communication is acting as a lawyer,
9 the communication relates to a fact of which the attorney
10 was informed, (a) by his client; (b) without the presence of
11 strangers; (c)" -- this is the main one -- "(c) for the
12 purpose of securing primarily either, (1) an opinion
13 on law; or (2) legal services; or (3) assistance in
14 some legal proceeding."
15 Was this information that you got from the
16 President for the purpose of getting an opinion on law or
17 legal services or assistance in some legal proceeding?
18 A Yes.
19 Q What? Which of those three was it?
20 A It would be assistance in some legal proceeding.
21 Q What was the legal proceeding?
22 A The OIC investigation.
23 Q But at least one of these conversations didn't
24 exist at the time.
25 A Well, okay, that's correct. You're talking about

1 Q Well, I've reread the transcripts, and as you know,
2 I questioned you, I think, on at least -- at least one of
3 the prior times; I think two. And we did ask the general
4 question -- that is, what did the President tell you about
5 the nature of his relationship with Ms. Lewinsky. And you
6 asserted executive privilege at that time. So the question
7 was raised.
8 A Again, if that was one of the issues -- again, the
9 judge made rulings with respect to specific questions that
10 I'm not privy to exactly what the rulings are. So I'm at a
11 disadvantage, because I -- you know, I don't want to -- to
12 waive a privilege that she hasn't already made a finding of
13 need -- a balancing of need with respect to.
14 Clearly, if it is a question that she found in
15 that balance of need, that your need outweighed the
16 privilege, at least with respect to executive privilege,
17 it's been withdrawn.
18 Q Okay. Well, that's what I'm representing to you.
19 A Okay.
20 Q So are you going to answer the question?
21 A No, because I'm still asserting attorney-client
22 privilege over this -- those privileges.
23 Q Okay.
24 A I just didn't want to -- by asserting
25 attorney-client, I didn't want you to think that I

Page 88	Page 90
<p>1 wasn't asserting executive, to the extent it went to 2 impeachment issues.</p> <p>3 MR. BITTMAN: The exhibit that I showed you before 4 has now been marked. It's marked as Grand Jury Exhibit 5 BRL-1, 8/28/98.</p> <p>6 (Grand Jury Exhibit No. BRL-1 7 was marked for identification.)</p> <p>8 BY MR. BITTMAN:</p> <p>9 Q And this is a telephone log from the White House 10 log indicating the President spoke to you -- called you the 11 morning of January 21, 1998, and spoke to you from the 12 hours of 12:41 to 1:10 a.m. What did you talk about?</p> <p>13 A Again, I'll assert attorney-client 14 privilege, and to the extent the question wasn't -- 15 well, maybe it was asked earlier. To the extent it 16 wasn't asked earlier, executive privilege. But I will 17 assert attorney-client privilege.</p> <p>18 Q Over the entire conversation?</p> <p>19 A I believe so, yes.</p> <p>20 Q In your capacity as the deputy counsel, did you 21 review any of the legal proceedings that were involved in 22 this investigation?</p> <p>23 A I'm not sure of the -- I'm not --</p> <p>24 Q The pleadings that were involved and the 25 positions -- the legal positions that the White House was</p>	<p>1 A Well, I don't recall being aware that Mr. Bowles 2 had been subpoenaed. Maybe I could have been. I -- I just 3 have no -- no current memory of being aware of that.</p> <p>4 Q What about Mr. Podesta?</p> <p>5 A Yes, I was aware that Mr. Podesta had 6 been subpoenaed.</p> <p>7 Q Did you recommend to Mr. Podesta a lawyer that 8 he get?</p> <p>9 A No.</p> <p>10 Q This Grand Jury exhibit, BRL-1, also indicates that 11 you called the President back after your conversation with 12 him -- twice.</p> <p>13 At 1:36 a.m., you talked to him for two minutes; 14 then you called him back again at 1:39 a.m. and talked to him 15 for no more than two minutes.</p> <p>16 What did you talk about with the President then?</p> <p>17 A Again, I would assert the attorney-client privilege 18 to cover those matters, and to the extent that it hasn't been 19 raised earlier, executive privilege.</p> <p>20 Q And then, the President called you at 7:14 a.m. 21 that Wednesday, January 21, and you talked from 7:14 a.m. 22 to 7:22 a.m. What did you talk about then?</p> <p>23 A Same privileges.</p> <p>24 MR. BITTMAN: Okay. Mr. Barger has some questions 25 for you.</p>
<p>Page 89</p> <p>1 taking with respect to the Office of Independent Counsel?</p> <p>2 A I think the answer to that is to the extent that 3 the White House was a party to those proceedings, the answer 4 is yes.</p> <p>5 Q So you were involved in, like, documents that 6 were produced from the White House to the OIC? We issued 7 subpoenas to the White House, for example.</p> <p>8 A Some. I was clearly aware of them on two levels -- 9 one, they would distribute them to my office to see if I had 10 any responsive documents. And on occasion, if there were 11 questions about whether a document was responsive or not or 12 whether there was some sort of privilege, I -- I might be 13 involved in resolving those, yes.</p> <p>14 Q And what about the White House's legal position 15 with respect to some of the officials -- including yourself 16 -- who the Grand Jury wanted to question? You were involved 17 in those; is that right?</p> <p>18 A Yes.</p> <p>19 Q And you were involved in the creation -- or the 20 White House's legal position; is that right?</p> <p>21 A On the issues that we are litigating, yes.</p> <p>22 Q And you were aware of several of the White House 23 witnesses who appeared before the Grand Jury -- that is, 24 Mr. Podesta and Mr. Bowles; they were subpoenaed -- 25 because we notify the counsel's office before we do that.</p>	<p>Page 91</p> <p>1 BY MR. BARGER:</p> <p>2 Q Since we were talking about the attorney-client 3 privilege topic, why don't we just go briefly to that.</p> <p>4 Would it be fair to say that the issue in the 5 attorney-client privilege area isn't that there isn't a 6 governmental attorney-client privilege, but rather, that 7 the governmental attorney-client privilege would give way, 8 or should give way in a federal criminal investigation where 9 the Grand Jury is seeking the information?</p> <p>10 That essentially is the issue, isn't it 11 fair to say -- not that there isn't a governmental 12 attorney-client privilege, but that it should give 13 way in certain limited circumstances?</p> <p>14 A Generally, yes. I mean, you know, the judge -- 15 Judge Johnson found that there was attorney-client privilege 16 in a criminal proceeding, but it was a qualified privilege 17 that had been to be balanced.</p> <p>18 DEPUTY FOREPERSON: Excuse me, gentlemen. Could 19 you make sure the people in the back row can hear?</p> <p>20 THE WITNESS: Sorry.</p> <p>21 DEPUTY FOREPERSON: In both cases, if we could just 22 make sure that other people can hear, as well.</p> <p>23 THE WITNESS: Thank you. Judge Johnson, as you 24 know, found that, you know, there was a privilege in criminal 25 Grand Jury proceedings, but that it was a qualified privilege</p>

Page 92

Page 94

1 that would require the same sort balancing that the executive
2 privilege required.

3 The Court of Appeals said -- and I'm not quite sure
4 what they said, though I've read it several times -- that, at
5 least with respect to matters -- information you have with
6 respect to criminal -- possible criminal conduct, there is no
7 attorney-client privilege in a federal matter, although there
8 continues to exist one in a civil context, and maybe in a
9 criminal -- and maybe other criminal contexts, though I have
10 some difficulty with that.

11 The Supreme Court, in the Swindler case, held that
12 there's no difference between attorney-client privilege in
13 criminal or civil matters.

14 So that's, you know -- so there are several various
15 positions on that, and our position is that there is an
16 absolute attorney-client privilege, both in civil and
17 criminal matters.

18 BY MR. BARGER:

19 Q All right. But, of course, to sort of follow up on
20 one of the questions a grand juror asked you earlier: You're
21 paid for by the government?

22 A Correct.

23 Q And you're a government --

24 A My salary is paid for by the government.

25 Q You're a government attorney, not a

1 conferences, if I understood you correctly, there were
2 occasions when you would be person and participate in prep
3 sessions with him for the upcoming press conference, correct?

4 A Yes.

5 Q And there were occasions, if I recall, that you
6 would discuss -- you and other people present would discuss
7 with him how to answer various questions, correct?

8 A I'm not sure I ever discussed it with him. I'm not
9 sure -- but I did hear other discussion going on.

10 Q I don't know if this specific question was asked,
11 but did the President practice his answers? Did he practice
12 answers on how to answer Monica Lewinsky-related questions?

13 A Again, I think I've tried to answer that several
14 times. I don't -- I cannot recall a specific time, but that
15 was his practice in some cases to say the answer and then let
16 people critique it, if you will.

17 Other times, he might say, "I got it. Let's move
18 on." And, you know, you would make your argument as to how
19 he ought to try get out of the question or how he should do
20 it. I -- I cannot tell you today that I recall a specific
21 briefing in which he repeated the answer, but I also
22 cannot tell you that it didn't happen.

23 Q Did you ever make suggestions or critique him on
24 how to answer Monica Lewinsky-related questions?

25 A Personally? Not that I recall.

Page 93

Page 95

1 private attorney.

2 Going back to one of the other topics Mr. Bittman
3 covered with you, you may recall that you testified, in
4 essence, that you heard the President represent to other
5 persons in the White House on approximately between two
6 and four occasions that he did not have an improper sexual
7 relationship with Ms. Lewinsky. Do you remember that topic
8 being covered earlier?

9 A Yeah. I -- I said I wasn't sure that -- that
10 subject would come up in prebriefings for -- briefings for a
11 press conference, and I frankly couldn't remember whether or
12 not he gave an answer that incorporated that. To the extent
13 he gave an answer that incorporated that, it would be the
14 same answer he gave in the press conference.

15 Q And I guess just to make -- one of the reasons I
16 was asking is to just differentiate between things he said to
17 you, versus things you overheard him say to other employees
18 in the White House.

19 And just to be clear about that, you did hear him,
20 did you not, make representations to the effect -- to other
21 employees in the White House -- that he did not have an
22 improper sexual relationship with Ms. Lewinsky?

23 A Yes. He said it publicly, too.

24 Q Now, along the same lines, in relation to the
25 President then making similar denials at the these press

1 Q Did he ever give his practice answer and you
2 make any comments about the answer -- whether it's a good
3 answer, a bad answer, how to improve the answer -- words to
4 that effect?

5 A Again, I -- it's possible, but I don't recall.

6 Q Based on the denials that you heard the President
7 make to other employees in the White House, would it be
8 correct to say that, based on what you know now, the
9 President lied or mislead those individuals as to his
10 relationship with Ms. Lewinsky?

11 A I --

12 Q Speak up. If I need to restate the question,
13 I will.

14 DEPUTY FOREPERSON: Could you please. Please.
15 Please.

16 BY MR. BARGER:

17 Q Based on what you know now, is it correct that
18 the President misled or lied to employees of the White House
19 when he denied having an improper sexual relationship with
20 Ms. Lewinsky?

21 A I think it's fair to say that he misled them,
22 yes. He admitted that he misled them and that he misled th
23 American public.

24 BY MR. BITTMAN:

25 Q And he misled you.

1 A Yes.
 2 BY MR. BENNETT:
 3 Q How do you feel about that, by the way?
 4 A Actually, I -- I'm going to object to that on
 5 relevance grounds. I mean, we can take that up -- I -- I'm
 6 not sure my feelings in this matter are -- are --
 7 Q Let me ask a few more questions, and maybe you'll
 8 understand the relevance.
 9 You're a long-time close friend of the
 10 President, correct?
 11 A Correct.
 12 Q How long have you known Mr. Clinton?
 13 A Thirty years.
 14 Q So have you been a close friend of his
 15 for 30 years?
 16 A No.
 17 Q What's the period of time that you would
 18 characterize yourself as a close friend of the President?
 19 A Ten years.
 20 Q And during that 10 years, you've certainly been one
 21 of his closest aides; is that not fair to say?
 22 A I -- he has other close aides. I'm not at close
 23 as the press would suggest. But, you know, yes, I'm
 24 a close aide.
 25 Q Well, you've been described as -- kind of a melodic

1 you have devoted certainly the last six years of your
 2 professional life to and had a close personal relationship
 3 with for at least the last 10 years, what do you think about
 4 learning that the President lied to you personally about
 5 this matter?
 6 A Mr. Bennett, I know you are trying to make it so
 7 that I would understand the relevance of the questions to the
 8 Grand Jury. I still don't understand the relevance.
 9 Q All right, sir. Does your own personal reputation
 10 as a lawyer and as a figure of some notoriety for historical
 11 purposes matter to you? Do you care what your historical
 12 legacy is, Mr. Lindsey?
 13 A Absolutely.
 14 Q And you've certainly been portrayed as one
 15 of the President's closest -- if not his closest --
 16 advisors, correct?
 17 A Correct.
 18 Q And this whole Monica Lewinsky matter has been
 19 going on for now seven months. It's a matter that not only
 20 the President's statements and conduct will be judged by
 21 history, but also your role in that will be -- fairly or
 22 unfairly -- judged historically. Will you agree with that?
 23 A Correct.
 24 Q And so I think it's a fair question to ask,
 25 Mr. Lindsey, what you think about to the extent your

1 phrase -- as the President's ubiquitous traveling companion.
 2 Would you agree or disagree with that?
 3 A I do travel with the President, yes.
 4 Q And you are, by news accounts, known to spend a
 5 great deal of personal time with him playing hearts. That
 6 would seem to suggest a very close personal relationship.
 7 A We have a close personal relationship.
 8 Q So the press got it right on that.
 9 A No, they don't have it right. They -- they --
 10 you know, if the press wrote that I had a close personal
 11 relationship with the President, that part of what the press
 12 says would be right. What else the press says would not
 13 necessarily be right. We can go through each and every one
 14 of them, and I can tell which ones --
 15 Q No, I think I get the point. The press isn't
 16 100 percent right in everything they write about, especially
 17 with personal relationships?
 18 A Nowhere close.
 19 Q But to the extent they characterize in general
 20 terms your relationship as being a close and friendly
 21 relationship --
 22 A Right.
 23 Q -- that much is correct.
 24 A Correct. Absolutely.
 25 Q All right. Having learned that this person

1 reputation has been put in jeopardy or maybe undermined by
 2 being close to somebody who outright lied to you about the
 3 particulars of this matter that is a -- of some national
 4 certain at the moment.
 5 A Again, I'll be glad to go talk to my lawyer, you
 6 know. I do not believe there is any legal significance
 7 to this Grand Jury as to what my personal feelings are
 8 about this.
 9 Q So are you just too embarrassed to answer the
 10 question, sir?
 11 A Jackie -- excuse me. Mr. Bennett, you know, I do
 12 not believe the purpose of the federal Grand Jury is to have
 13 me describe to them what my personal feelings are about what
 14 the President has or has not done.
 15 Now, if a judge tells me that that is within the
 16 purview of this federal Grand Jury -- to have that sort of
 17 information -- then I'll come in here and I'll tell you that
 18 I simply do not believe it's this Grand Jury's business as to
 19 what my feelings are about this.
 20 Q All right. Have you seen news accounts -- this is
 21 not really news so much as editorial comment -- within the
 22 last week or so, where commentators have wondered why the
 23 President's close advisors -- none of them -- have said
 24 effectively, "I was lied to and, therefore, I resign"?
 25 Have you seen those comments?

Page 100

1 A I -- I don't -- I don't recall seeing any comment
 2 like that, no, sir.
 3 Q You don't recall seeing anybody sort of criticizing
 4 the fact that, despite the President has acknowledged
 5 misleading his top advisors, including yourself, nobody
 6 finds that troubling enough to protest by resigning or
 7 -- you don't have to make a speech, but quietly leaving
 8 to show your disapproval?
 9 A I -- I don't recall seeing that. I mean, you could
 10 probably find on Lexis-Nexis something like that, but I don't
 11 -- if you're asking me whether I've seen that in the press
 12 -- I don't think so.
 13 Q Did you watch This Week with Sam and Cokie
 14 last Sunday?
 15 A No, sir, I don't -- I didn't.
 16 Q Didn't watch it. Okay. Let me ask you this: Is
 17 there any lie -- is there any subject matter the President
 18 of the United States could lie to you about that would make
 19 you so upset that you would say, "I'm not going to work for
 20 you anymore"?
 21 A Yes.
 22 Q And what kind of lie would that have to be?
 23 A I have no -- I don't know.
 24 Q But you think there is some category that he could
 25 cross the line on, and this just isn't it?

Page 101

1 A Yes.
 2 Q Okay.
 3 A I -- I don't know if this isn't it, frankly. I --
 4 I -- you know. I have not resigned. That's correct.
 5 Q All right. But you've told us that you and others
 6 were misled by the President personally about his conduct on
 7 this issue, correct?
 8 A Correct.
 9 Q Now, Mr. Lindsey, it's been widely reported that
 10 you personally, over the years, have been involved in dealing
 11 with these kinds of issues and was --
 12 A Are you saying that as a fact, or are you that as
 13 what's been in the press?
 14 Q I'm saying as a predicate to the question
 15 I'm getting ready to ask you.
 16 A But are you -- are you suggesting that as a fact,
 17 or that the press has reported that?
 18 Q I'd say it was widely reported.
 19 A Okay. Thank you.
 20 Q Well, let's be more specific. Do you agree or
 21 disagree with news accounts, wherein Dolly Kyle Browning, for
 22 example, reported that you said that you would destroy her if
 23 she went public with allegations of a sexual relationship
 24 with the President?
 25 A Mr. Bennett, first of all, Dolly Kyle Browning has

Page 102

1 never said that. If you've read her affidavit, you -- or her
 2 deposition, which I assume you have, you know she has never
 3 said that, you know. Because, one, because the Paula Jones
 4 lawyers, in their pleading, said that because they were
 5 incapable of reading her deposition -- or her affidavit --
 6 is not my problem. It shouldn't be your problem. I have
 7 never spoken to Dolly Kyle Browning, period.
 8 Q Mr. Lindsey, have you seen news accounts reporting
 9 that Dolly Kyle Browning's brother called her while working
 10 on the President's campaign -- her brother working on the
 11 President's campaign -- and said, "Do not go public with this
 12 story. Bruce Lindsey say you'll be destroyed"?
 13 A No, sir, I have never seen that story written
 14 anywhere. Have you?
 15 Q Have you seen anything remotely like
 16 that, Mr. Lindsey?
 17 A Yes, remotely like that.
 18 Q All right. What is it that I'm not getting right?
 19 What is it you have --
 20 A My name is never mentioned in that.
 21 Q Have you ever seen news accounts linking you
 22 personally to threatening women -- Dolly Kyle Browning, or
 23 anyone else -- for coming forward with information alleging a
 24 sexual relationship with Mr. Clinton?
 25 A No, sir, I don't believe I have. Have you?

Page 103

1 Q I believe I have, Mr. Lindsey, but I'm not --
 2 A Well, tell me when and let me respond to it.
 3 Q I'm not here to answer the questions.
 4 A I'll be happy to respond to it --
 5 Q All right.
 6 A -- if you think there is one. Tell me about it.
 7 Q All I'm trying to do is set the predicate, so that
 8 we can ask these questions. Now --
 9 A Well, no, sir. You're not doing that. Well, it
 10 doesn't matter. Go ahead. It's your --
 11 Q Are you upset, Mr. Lindsey?
 12 A This is silly.
 13 Q Sir, I assure you it isn't silly.
 14 A It is silly.
 15 Q All right. Well, then, forgive me for --
 16 A Wasting my time and their time. But it's your --
 17 it's your dime.
 18 Q Sir, you are aware that there have been
 19 numerous news accounts -- correct or incorrect -- about
 20 the President having had relations with other women before
 21 he was elected President.
 22 A Am I aware of numerous -- do that again.
 23 Q Well, let me ask it this way: Let's ask it by
 24 reference to a particular individual -- Geanifer Flowers.
 25 A Yes, there is --

Page 104

1 Q You are aware that in the context of the
 2 1992 campaign --
 3 A Yes.
 4 Q -- Gennifer Flowers -- let me stop and apologize --
 5 A Go ahead.
 6 Q -- for the unseemly line of questioning here, but I
 7 think we have to ask this.
 8 A Fine.
 9 Q All right? You're aware that in 1992,
 10 Gennifer Flowers alleged that she had had a relationship
 11 with the President, correct?
 12 A Yes, sir.
 13 Q And you're aware that at the time, the President
 14 denied that.
 15 A Correct.
 16 Q And you're aware that later, in the context of the
 17 Jones litigation, the President admitted that there had been
 18 a relationship.
 19 A I -- you know, I am aware that, based on the
 20 definition he was -- given him in the Paula Jones lawsuit, he
 21 said yes.
 22 I also am aware that that definition involves
 23 conduct entirely different than the kind of conduct and
 24 the duration and everything else that Gennifer Flowers
 25 claims occurred.

Page 105

1 Q My point simply is that there has been a great deal
 2 of sort of similar allegations made involving the conduct of
 3 the President over the years, correct?
 4 A Again, "a great deal." I'm not -- you know,
 5 Mr. Bennett, this -- you know, part of my frustration is
 6 that you and I can get into a discussion and an argument,
 7 and we can use words not precise. I'm under oath, you're
 8 not. I'm not going to say under oath that I know of a great
 9 number of them.
 10 You mentioned Gennifer Flowers. I am aware of
 11 one. I am aware of that one, you know. And if you want me
 12 --
 13 you know, as if we were having a drink and having a general
 14 discussion about this, to talk about it in very loose
 15 general sort of back-and-forth terms, we can do that.
 16 But I want to be unsworn.
 17 If you're going to -- if I'm going to be sworn
 18 here, I'm going to give you answers to your questions, and if
 19 you say am I aware of a great number of stories about a great
 20 number of women, the answer is no, I'm not aware of it.
 21 Q Mr. Lindsey, I'm not trying to get you to admit to
 22 a great number --
 23 A But then you -- then don't ask me that.
 24 Q Let me finish what I'm -- the point I'm making,
 25 sir. I'm not asking for a great number because I want to

Page 106

1 say, "Everybody knows it. There's such a significant number,
 2 there must be some truth to it." I'm only trying to draw
 3 your attention to the issue. Now --
 4 A And I -- and I'm telling you I am aware of
 5 what Gennifer Flowers has testified to; I'm aware of what
 6 Dolly Kyle has testified to.
 7 Q You've told --
 8 A I'm trying to think of anybody else I'm aware of --
 9 you know, I don't -- you know, what they've testified to.
 10 I'm not sure I am. Two is not a great number.
 11 Q All right. Mr. Lindsey, in the context of the
 12 litigation that we've had with the White House, you have
 13 taken the position -- you personally have taken the position
 14 from time to time that you were required to act as liaison
 15 for the President in dealing with his outside lawyers on
 16 dealing with these issues, correct?
 17 A No, sir, not as -- I was a liaison and intermediary
 18 between the President's outside lawyer in the Paula Jones
 19 matter and the President of the United States, yes.
 20 Q All right.
 21 A If that was your question, the answer the question
 22 is yes.
 23 Q Yeah. And in fact, you posed the objection to
 24 talking about those on the basis that there ought to be an
 25 attorney-client privilege as to those conversations, where

Page 107

1 you were acting as liaison between his outside lawyers and
 2 the President.
 3 A We -- we had two grounds. That was one of
 4 them, yes.
 5 Q All right. Now, is it not fair to ask about --
 6 given the Court's rulings on that, is it not fair, at least,
 7 to assume that you, in fact, received information from the
 8 President that you passed on to his lawyers on that issue?
 9 A Again, I'm not going to -- you know, as I told
 10 Mr. Bittman, we are continuing to litigate those matters, and
 11 until those matters are resolved, I'm not going to testify
 12 about those conversations.
 13 Q Are you acquainted with Cody Shearer, sir?
 14 A Yes.
 15 Q Do you know Cody Shearer?
 16 A I know him, yes.
 17 Q How do you know him, sir?
 18 A Oh, he's Derrick Shearer's brother. I think that's
 19 all. He's a supporter of the President's.
 20 Q And where does he live, sir?
 21 A I don't know.
 22 Q Do you know about any visits by the President to
 23 Mr. Shearer's apartment?
 24 A No.
 25 Q Don't know anything about that?

Page 108	Page 110
<p>1 A No.</p> <p>2 Q That's not something that you've ever discussed?</p> <p>3 A No.</p> <p>4 Q Learned anything about?</p> <p>5 A (Shaking head.)</p> <p>6 MR. BENNETT: I think I'm going to -- I'm going to</p> <p>7 stop there.</p> <p>8 BY MR. BARGER:</p> <p>9 Q Let me go back specifically to July of 1997.</p> <p>10 In the time period of July of 1997, can you tell us whether</p> <p>11 you were ever asked to gather any documents relating to</p> <p>12 Kathleen Willey.</p> <p>13 A I think the answer to that is no.</p> <p>14 Q And just to flesh this out -- because the way I</p> <p>15 asked the question was had you ever been asked -- did you</p> <p>16 ever have any involvement, directly or indirectly, in</p> <p>17 attempting to obtain documents related to Kathleen Willey,</p> <p>18 first in July of 1997, and if we need to go beyond that, we</p> <p>19 can? But specifically, in July of '97 -- any role, directly</p> <p>20 or indirectly, in attempting to obtain any documents related</p> <p>21 to Kathleen Willey?</p> <p>22 A I think the answer to that is yes.</p> <p>23 Q Okay. Can you explain what it is you were asked to</p> <p>24 you to do or what it is you did or attempted to do in</p> <p>25 relation to that question I asked, if there was --</p>	<p>1 Q We were talking about the time period</p> <p>2 of July of '97 -- whether you had any role,</p> <p>3 directly or indirectly, in attempts to gather</p> <p>4 Kathleen Willey-related documents.</p> <p>5 A Yes.</p> <p>6 Q All right. And can you elaborate on your answer?</p> <p>7 A Yes. I had a conversation -- and I'm not quite</p> <p>8 sure of the time frame, so I'm sort of going to take your</p> <p>9 word for the time frame. I had some conversations -- can</p> <p>10 you all hear me?</p> <p>11 JURORS: Yes.</p> <p>12 THE WITNESS: Okay. I had conversations -- two, I</p> <p>13 believe -- with Linda Tripp, in which she explained to me</p> <p>14 that Kathleen Willey had spoken to Michael Isikoff and</p> <p>15 relayed to him a story about the President's conduct; that</p> <p>16 she relayed to me her understanding or version of what</p> <p>17 happened; that at some point I was asking people -- because</p> <p>18 I did not know who Kathleen Willey was -- anyway, at some</p> <p>19 point, I had a conversation with Nancy Herrnreich, in which</p> <p>20 I was telling her what these allegations were.</p> <p>21 It may have been -- I think it was before the</p> <p>22 Newsweek article actually appeared, but again, I'm -- I'm</p> <p>23 very fuzzy on the time frame.</p> <p>24 Ms. Herrnreich indicated that she had seen</p> <p>25 letters that had come into the White House to the President</p>
<p>Page 109</p> <p>1 A If I could take a half a second -- it won't take</p> <p>2 long. I just need to ask my lawyer one question. I think I</p> <p>3 can answer this, but I'm not real comfortable --</p> <p>4 (Witness excused to consult with counsel from</p> <p>5 12:08 p.m. until 12:11 p.m.)</p> <p>6 * * *</p> <p>7 THE WITNESS: We're still going to try to quit at</p> <p>8 12:30, if we can? I mean, we're not going to get --</p> <p>9 MR. BITTMAN: When do you have to leave?</p> <p>10 THE WITNESS: I have a 1:15 appointment that I have</p> <p>11 to be at.</p> <p>12 MR. BITTMAN: When would you have to leave?</p> <p>13 THE WITNESS: I could stay until probably pretty</p> <p>14 close to 1:00, if you wanted me to.</p> <p>15 MR. BITTMAN: I don't think we'll be beyond that.</p> <p>16 THE WITNESS: Okay.</p> <p>17 MR. BITTMAN: Remember, of course, you've asserted</p> <p>18 new privileges.</p> <p>19 THE WITNESS: No, I understand. You know, I -- and</p> <p>20 I don't expect this to be my last visit, I promise you.</p> <p>21 BY MR. BARGER:</p> <p>22 Q If it's any consolation, I hope I'll only have to</p> <p>23 meet with you once.</p> <p>24 A Okay. Well, maybe I'll try to answer your</p> <p>25 questions.</p>	<p>Page 111</p> <p>1 from Ms. Willey that were inconsistent, if you will, with</p> <p>2 what I was telling her. I asked her if she still had any of</p> <p>3 those or could put her hands on any of those. She did and</p> <p>4 then gave them to me, and I -- and I had those.</p> <p>5 Q Now, you said, if I understand you, your</p> <p>6 best recollection is it's before the Newsweek article</p> <p>7 appears, correct?</p> <p>8 A That's not even a good recollection, you know. I</p> <p>9 -- I don't have a recollection.</p> <p>10 A Okay.</p> <p>11 Q I mean, again, I was trying -- it was after I</p> <p>12 talked to Linda Tripp -- and frankly, since I don't know how</p> <p>13 long it was between Linda Tripp and the Newsweek story, I</p> <p>14 have difficulty with that -- with the time frame.</p> <p>15 Q If Nancy Herrnreich's recollection was that she</p> <p>16 thought it was sometime in July --</p> <p>17 A I would have no reason to disagree.</p> <p>18 Q All right. Using the Newsweek article we're</p> <p>19 talking about -- for the benefit the Grand Jury, that is a</p> <p>20 Newsweek article written by Michael Isikoff that tells about</p> <p>21 allegations by Kathleen Willey about sexual advances by the</p> <p>22 President -- is that sort of a fair description?</p> <p>23 A Her version --</p> <p>24 Q Maybe not a complete description, but --</p> <p>25 A Yeah. Her version, Linda Tripp's version, and</p>

Page 112

1 Jackie Steele's version --
 2 Q Julie Steele?
 3 A Julie Steele's version.
 4 Q All right. The date of the article is August 11th
 5 of '97. The magazine historically comes out a little bit
 6 before the date on the magazine, so sort of using that
 7 as a frame of reference, if Nancy Herrnreich thought that Bob
 8 Bennett had talked with her about obtaining Kathleen Willey
 9 documents in that time period, would her recollection be
 10 accurate or inaccurate, if you know?
 11 A I -- I have no idea.
 12 Q Did Mr. Bennett ever talk with you in July of '97
 13 about obtaining Kathleen Willey-related documents?
 14 A Not that I recall.
 15 Q Okay.
 16 Q Your best recollection is that you
 17 attempted to obtain the Kathleen Willey -- what I call
 18 the Kathleen Willey-related documents as a result of the
 19 information that Linda Tripp had provided to you?
 20 A Well, and the statement that Nancy Herrnreich --
 21 that she thought there were letters that were inconsistent
 22 with what I was -- what I think I told her about in
 23 my conversation.
 24 Q Do you recall, was it Nancy Herrnreich that actually
 25 gave them to you, or who, if anyone, physically gave you what

Page 113

1 was found?
 2 A I actually believe it was Nancy Herrnreich who
 3 physically them to me.
 4 Q Do you recall whether you had any discussion with
 5 her assistant -- who I think was Rebecca Cameron?
 6 A I don't recall any discussion.
 7 Q Okay. And I'm not -- I don't represent that there
 8 was. Your best recollection --
 9 A Right. I do not recall --
 10 Q -- is that Ms. Herrnreich gave you the documents.
 11 Did you give Ms. Herrnreich any instructions as to where to
 12 look for the documents?
 13 A No.
 14 Q And from your experience as being White House
 15 counsel and assistant to the President, generally,
 16 correspondence from a friend of the President or an
 17 admirer of the President -- generally, where would that
 18 correspondence typically go?
 19 A I don't know.
 20 Q No idea?
 21 A No.
 22 Q Nancy Herrnreich would be a logical choice, though,
 23 to ask to gather wherever it went because she was the
 24 secretary to the President?
 25 A Again, I -- I didn't -- I asked her only in the

Page 114

1 sense that she said that she -- I didn't ask her to do a
 2 general -- you know, a search of the White House. She
 3 simply told me that she thought that there were letters
 4 that -- you know, that were inconsistent with that. And I
 5 said, "If you can -- " "Can you find them? If you can find
 6 them, you know, let me have them." But --
 7 Q All right.
 8 A But -- but it was not, "Go do a search of
 9 everything -- all the records." It was more of a general
 10 request, as opposed to a specific legal document request.
 11 Q And you mentioned some -- some words that -- or
 12 some conversation you had with Ms. Herrnreich. Let me ask
 13 you: Can you tell me what it is you recall Ms. Herrnreich
 14 saying to you? I thought you used something to the effect
 15 that she thought they were inconsistent with that. Can you
 16 elaborate on that conversation?
 17 A I think specifically she told me that she had sent
 18 us a letter asking to come to the last Christmas party --
 19 last year's Christmas party, and that -- you know, that she
 20 had -- I think she mentioned that to me specifically, and I
 21 think she may have said, "And I have other letters like
 22 that." But I -- that's the one I -- that I do recall.
 23 Q Can you quantify how many letters or how much
 24 correspondence or how many documents Ms. Herrnreich gave you?
 25 A Can you tell me how many we released? Is it

Page 115

1 like 14?
 2 Q Well, now, the ones that were released are --
 3 A My answer is I think it was like half of those
 4 about. I mean, again, I -- we didn't get all of the ones
 5 that we -- when we did a more thorough search later. And
 6 so it -- it's approximately a half, give or take some on
 7 either side.
 8 Q And I'll come back to that for the members of the
 9 Grand Jury. You talk about -- there comes a time in March of
 10 '98, does there not, that some additional Kathleen Willey
 11 correspondence is released, after 60 Minutes appearance; is
 12 that correct?
 13 A That is correct. Released -- nothing had been
 14 released before then.
 15 Q You're right. "Released" is the wrong word.
 16 A Okay.
 17 Q Correct. All right. There comes a time in March
 18 of '98 that some Kathleen Willey correspondence is released
 19 to the media after her 60 Minutes appearance.
 20 A Correct.
 21 Q If I understand you, what Ms. Herrnreich gave you --
 22 which I'll represent to you is approximately July of '97 --
 23 your recollection is that it was approximately half of what
 24 is released in March of '98.
 25 A It seems to me that when we did the search after

Page 116

1 the 60 Minutes that we found about the same number of
2 documents over and above what I had already -- she had
3 already given me.

4 Q Now, going back to what Ms. Hernreich talked with
5 you about in that context of giving you the documents, I
6 think you used words to the effect that she thought she had
7 something that was inconsistent with that.

8 What was your understanding of what was
9 inconsistent with what? I mean, what was it these letters
10 were inconsistent with?

11 A Well, again, I must have relayed to her what my
12 conversation with Linda Tripp had been, you know. She, at
13 some point in there, told me that Kathleen Willey was a
14 friend of hers -- or that -- "friend" is not the right word.

15 Q Ms. Hernreich told you that Ms. Willey was
16 a friend?

17 A Right. Right. That they were at least on friendly
18 terms. I don't think "friend" is the right word, and I don't
19 think Nancy would probably use that. But they were on
20 friendly terms; that she had spoken to Kathleen on occasions
21 since she had left the White House; and that Kathleen had
22 written on occasion; and that what I was telling -- or what,
23 you know -- her about what Linda Tripp had told me was just
24 not consistent with either her conversations or -- or
25 these letters.

Page 117

1 I don't know if I can be much more precise than
2 that. I think that was sort of what she was conveying to
3 me. And I would have said something like, "Can you -- "Do
4 you have any of those letters? Can you put your hands on any
5 of these letters?" And she then gave me some letters.

6 Q Now, during July of '97 -- at that time period --
7 was the Paula Jones civil lawsuit still underway?

8 A Yes.

9 Q In fact, I don't recall specifically, but there
10 came a point when the Supreme Court ruled in favor of the
11 lawsuit going forward, and they sort of resumed activity in
12 the civil litigation, correct?

13 A Yes. And I'm trying to remember whether that
14 May -- into May of '97 maybe when they ruled. Or maybe early
15 -- late May or early June.

16 Q After you obtained the letters -- and I used the
17 word "letters." Maybe that's not the right word. Is it fair
18 to call what you received letters, or correspondence?

19 A Some of them were letters, some of them were -- I'm
20 sure Ms. Hernreich has testified to this. Ms. Hernreich,
21 sometimes when people call, makes logs of their
22 conversations. They don't actually speak to the President.
23 They will tell Nancy or someone else what they would like to
24 say to the President, and then they provide the President
25 with a -- sort of a log, if you will, of, you know --

Page 118

1 So if I remember right, some of them were
2 letters, and some of them were these sort of logs that would
3 say, "Kathleen Willey called, said you're doing a great job,"
4 or -- again, I'm making the words up, but something along
5 those lines.

6 Q After you obtained the documents, which included
7 some letters from Ms. Hernreich, what did you do with them?

8 A Basically put them in my desk. I -- just -- I
9 also got -- whatever related to a commission or something
10 that she had returned from -- I think that was one of the
11 ones I got. So I also got from personnel -- I asked the
12 personnel people to give me whatever they had with
13 respect to that, and I put that in my desk, as well.

14 Q Do you remember who it was you asked in personnel?

15 A Probably Bob Nash, who had been head of personnel.

16 Q Now, there was a time, if you know -- there was a
17 time when Kathleen Willey worked as a paid employee in the
18 White House counsel's office.

19 A Correct.

20 Q Were you in the counsel's office during the time
21 she worked there?

22 A I think the answer to that is yes, but I don't
23 recall her.

24 Q Okay. And that was going to be my next
25 question: Do you recall when it was, if ever, you

Page 119

1 first met Kathleen Willey?

2 A I -- well, I clearly must have met her, but I don't
3 know -- the answer to that is I don't recall that. My
4 initial reaction, when I heard she worked in the counsel's
5 office, was to ask several people who was she. So I have no
6 clear memory of her in the counsel's office. But I'm sure I
7 interacted with her while she was in the counsel's office.

8 Q To the best of your recollection, did she do any
9 work for you while she was in the counsel's office?

10 A No.

11 Q Let me, just to give you a benchmark, assume she
12 was in the counsel's office for about a six-month period
13 during the time Lloyd Cutler was the counsel, and then she
14 left around the time Judge Mikva became counsel.

15 A Can you do that on dates?

16 Q About mid 1994.

17 BY MR. BITTMAN:

18 Q It was when Vince Foster was there.

19 A No, he died in '93.

20 Q Well, he died in '93, but --

21 A Was Kathleen Willey there then?

22 Q No. I'm --

23 BY MR. BARBER:

24 Q Let me represent to you she went to the White House
25 counsel's office as a paid employee, I think, in about the

Page 116 - Page 119

Page 120	Page 122
<p>1 spring of '94.</p> <p>2 A Okay.</p> <p>3 Q She was a volunteer in the White House</p> <p>4 social office --</p> <p>5 A Yeah. I don't believe she ever did any work</p> <p>6 for me. I'm -- what I was trying to do is -- my office,</p> <p>7 for a period of time, was on the first floor of the</p> <p>8 White House, not on the second floor, which is where</p> <p>9 the counsel's office is.</p> <p>10 At some point -- I believe during '94 -- my office</p> <p>11 was moved up to the second floor. The only reason I'm asking</p> <p>12 for that is that if it was -- it would probably be unlikely</p> <p>13 -- much more unlikely that she ever did anything for me when</p> <p>14 my office was still on the first floor.</p> <p>15 It would have been more likely, but probably not</p> <p>16 likely that I -- she ever did anything for me, if my office</p> <p>17 was on the second floor, while she was there.</p> <p>18 But I -- the answer easily is, I don't recall her</p> <p>19 ever doing anything for me.</p> <p>20 Q And I don't represent that she did.</p> <p>21 A Yeah.</p> <p>22 Q After you received the documents -- the</p> <p>23 correspondence -- from Ms. Herrnreich, you indicated you</p> <p>24 put them in your desk. Did there ever come a time when</p> <p>25 you provided what you had received to Mr. Bennett?</p>	<p>1 Paula Jones civil lawsuit? In other words, that became</p> <p>2 something Mr. Bennett and Mr. Ettinger were interested in.</p> <p>3 A I think that's fair.</p> <p>4 Q Okay. Other than possibly talking to Mr. Bennett</p> <p>5 or Mr. Ettinger, do you recall did you talk to anyone else</p> <p>6 about the correspondence you had received regarding</p> <p>7 Kathleen Willey?</p> <p>8 A Not unless it was Nancy Herrnreich. I mean --</p> <p>9 Q Other than Ms. Herrnreich?</p> <p>10 A And then perhaps commenting on it to Ms. Herrnreich</p> <p>11 after I read it.</p> <p>12 Q To the best of your recollection, did you ever</p> <p>13 discuss with the President the Kathleen Willey correspondence</p> <p>14 you had obtained?</p> <p>15 A I don't recall. I think he was aware -- maybe</p> <p>16 through Nancy -- but again, you -- Nancy would be a better</p> <p>17 source of that than me that she had some letters or that she</p> <p>18 was pulling together some letters.</p> <p>19 But I -- I don't believe I ever showed them to -- I</p> <p>20 don't believe I ever shared them with him.</p> <p>21 Q Okay. Now, when you say you didn't --</p> <p>22 A At the time.</p> <p>23 Q All right. When you say you didn't share or show</p> <p>24 them to him, do you recall whether you discussed --</p> <p>25 A No, I don't have any memory of doing that, but</p>
<p>Page 121</p> <p>1 A No, sir.</p> <p>2 Q Or anyone in Mr. Bennett's law firm?</p> <p>3 A No, sir.</p> <p>4 Q Let me represent to you Ms. Herrnreich has indicated</p> <p>5 that possibly, you provided those materials to Mr. Bennett.</p> <p>6 If she recalled that as a possibility, is that inaccurate?</p> <p>7 A Yes, sir.</p> <p>8 Q Did you ever discuss the Kathleen Willey documents</p> <p>9 you received with anyone, other than what you've talked about</p> <p>10 -- what you've already testified to in the Grand Jury with</p> <p>11 Ms. Herrnreich?</p> <p>12 A Did I discuss them with anyone?</p> <p>13 Q Correct.</p> <p>14 A At the time?</p> <p>15 Q Okay, let's limit it to July of '97. After you</p> <p>16 received those and you said you put them in your desk, did</p> <p>17 you talk about them with anybody?</p> <p>18 A I don't recall. It is possible that I would have</p> <p>19 told Mr. Bennett or Mr. Ettinger or someone in their office</p> <p>20 that I had some correspondence from her. But I don't recall</p> <p>21 that. I -- I don't specifically recall telling them. It's</p> <p>22 certainly possible I would have.</p> <p>23 Q Well, is it -- I don't want to be argumentative.</p> <p>24 Is it fair to say that the allegations concerning Kathleen</p> <p>25 Willey would have been, and indeed became relevant to the</p>	<p>Page 123</p> <p>1 that's possible, but I don't -- I don't believe I ever did</p> <p>2 anything, other than put them in my drawer.</p> <p>3 Q Sort of a dumb question, but if you gathered</p> <p>4 them and put them in your drawer, but you don't really</p> <p>5 recall what, if anything, you did after that, why go</p> <p>6 to that trouble?</p> <p>7 A Well, we didn't know what the story was going to be</p> <p>8 at that time. If, as you say, it was before, we didn't know</p> <p>9 what the reaction would be or whether there was anything that</p> <p>10 we -- the White House might want to do with them.</p> <p>11 But when someone tells you that, you know, "I think</p> <p>12 I have letters that contradict it," you know, I guess the</p> <p>13 prudent thing to do is say, you know, "Can you pull them</p> <p>14 together for me?"</p> <p>15 Q Now, let's move forward a little bit. Still in the</p> <p>16 July, in the latter part of July, a Drudge -- what's called</p> <p>17 the Drudge Report comes out on or about July 29th of 1997</p> <p>18 that talks about a potential Newsweek article regarding</p> <p>19 Kathleen Willey.</p> <p>20 At the time of that Drudge Report, do you recall</p> <p>21 whether you were aware of that Drudge Report?</p> <p>22 A I'm sure I was, yes.</p> <p>23 Q Now, you mentioned earlier in the Grand Jury</p> <p>24 that -- as least as you understand it -- there's some way</p> <p>25 that some people in the office who were computer literate can</p>

Page 124	Page 126
<p>1 sort of have the Drudge Report pop up on their screen. And I 2 take it, you didn't have that on your computer. 3 A I can barely find it when I go looking for it. 4 Q "It" being the computer? 5 A Huh? 6 Q "It" being the computer? 7 A Well, I can find the computer, but, you know -- 8 Q I understand. 9 A But when I try to find Drudge, I sometimes -- 10 you know, I can find his home page, but I can't find his 11 articles. The answer is no, I do not have that capability. 12 Q Do you know anybody in the office that actually had 13 their computer set up where it would beep, or whatever, if 14 the Drudge Report came out? 15 A I think my understanding was that Jason Goldberg 16 did that, because I think that's the way I -- we learned 17 about this Saturday blip. 18 Q And then after the Drudge Report came out, the 19 Newsweek article came out that I've mentioned that's dated 20 August 11th. Do you recall that article coming out at 21 the time? 22 A Yes. 23 Q Now, that article -- at least, in part -- concerned 24 allegations by Ms. Willey, as we've previously mentioned. 25 Given the fact that there was an article in</p>	<p>1 this point? Chuck? Whoever the counsel to the counsel to 2 the President was, and probably -- 3 BY MR. BITTMAN: 4 Q Jack Quinn. 5 A You think it was Jack Quinn? Probably Jack Quinn 6 and Cheryl Mills. Again, I don't recall specifically, but if 7 I -- if I discussed it with anybody -- if I told anybody I 8 had it, it would have been them. 9 BY MR. BARGER: 10 Q Now, during the summer of '97, were you still 11 acting as -- I don't know if "still" is the right word. 12 Were you acting as a conduit -- that is, a -- between the 13 President and Mr. Bennett, his private lawyer? 14 A Yes. 15 Q The Paula Jones civil suit, of course, concerned 16 allegations of sexual harassment by the President against 17 Ms. Jones, correct? 18 A Correct. 19 Q If Ms. Willey's allegation was correct, that 20 allegation also would concern some sort of sexual harassment 21 or sexual advances by the President, correct? 22 A Correct. 23 Q Not to be argumentative, but that would be 24 certainly be useful to know for Mr. Bennett, correct? 25 A Correct.</p>
<p>Page 125</p> <p>1 Newsweek -- a national magazine -- and it alleged various 2 sexual advances by the President, which according to 3 Ms. Willey were not consensual, didn't that news article 4 make the letters that Ms. Hennreich had given to you of some 5 value? In other words, they showed inconsistency you were 6 talking about earlier, and therefore, the letters may have 7 been useful to the President to rebut this allegation. 8 A Not in my judgment. I thought the story was 9 muddled. There were multiple versions. It did not get, if 10 I recall, much play -- press play. My judgment would have 11 been -- I think my judgment was that to put out the letters 12 would create a story that otherwise wasn't there because of 13 the reaction to the -- to the Newsweek story. 14 Q So in your opinion, to put out the letters 15 might perpetuate the story and make it run longer than 16 it otherwise might? 17 A Right. 18 Q Did you discuss the fact that you at least had what 19 one might characterize as impeachment evidence? Did you 20 discuss the fact that you had this potential impeachment 21 evidence with anybody? 22 A Again, it's possible, but I don't recall doing it. 23 Q If you had, who would you likely have discussed 24 it with? 25 A Who would have been the counsel to the President at</p>	<p>Page 126</p> <p>1 Q All right. So logically, would you have shared 2 with Mr. Bennett the impeachment evidence you had about 3 Kathleen Willey? And I don't mean share meaning physically 4 give it to him, but would you have at least discussed it 5 with him? 6 A Well, again, I told you earlier I don't recall 7 whether I ever discussed it with him. I may have said to him 8 -- I -- that we have letters that are inconsistent with 9 that. I doubt if I'd have said much more to him. He would 10 have had to subpoenaed them from them, if he wanted to get 11 them from us. 12 Q I'm sorry, say that again. 13 A He would have had to subpoena them from the 14 White House, if wanted to get them from us. 15 Q Mr. Bennett would have had to subpoena them? 16 A Sure. 17 Q And that is because -- 18 A They are White House records. 19 Q Have you or anyone in the White House, to your 20 knowledge, ever given Mr. Bennett any documents from the 21 White House without a subpoena? 22 A Well, the answer is, I gave him notes that the 23 President had taken of his conversation with Dolly Kyle, to 24 him without a subpoena. 25 I'm not sure of the -- I'm not sure I -- again,</p>

Page 128

1 there may be an occasion, but I don't -- I don't recall that
2 I ever did. Those notes were not White House records; they
3 were Mr. -- the President's personal records -- the notes I
4 gave him.

5 I think -- I'm not sure -- I'm not sure what I
6 would consider to be White House records were ever given to
7 Mr. Bennett. I don't -- I certainly don't recall any.

8 Q Well, let me -- I don't know that we'll be able to
9 complete that topic today, but mentioning the White House
10 records does raise a number of other questions to ask you.

11 And just to sort of put this in context for the
12 Grand Jury, directing your attention to in or about December
13 -- I believe it's December of '97 -- does there come a time
14 when the Paula Jones lawyers make a document request in their
15 civil case asking the President to produce various documents
16 that they believe are relevant or important to their case?

17 A Yes, they personally served his -- his lawyer, his
18 outside lawyer -- with such a subpoena, my understanding is.

19 Q And --

20 A Or maybe it was a request for production of
21 documents. It wouldn't have required a subpoena, since he
22 was a party.

23 Q I don't do civil work, but analogous to a subpoena,
24 it was a -- what what's called document request, or some kind
25 of formalized --

Page 129

1 A Okay.

2 Q Some kind of --

3 A Right. It would not -- as a party, he would not
4 require -- it would not require a subpoena.

5 Q Is it correct, as you understand it, that this
6 document request concerned documents concerning a variety of
7 topics, but one of which included Kathleen Willey?

8 A Again, I -- the document will speak for itself. I
9 cannot today tell you I remember that being part of the
10 document request. But I -- I have no reason to argue
11 that it was.

12 Q Were you provided a copy of the document request at
13 or near the time that it was filed?

14 A Again, I don't recall. The answer to that probably
15 is yes, but I don't -- I can't recall a specific document
16 that was -- or document request. I either would have been
17 provided it or was told the kinds of documents it was
18 seeking, because they would have asked me to ask the
19 President whether he had any such documents.

20 Q And that leads to my next question. When the
21 Paula Jones attorneys needed documents or requested documents
22 from the White House, who, if anyone, in the White House was
23 responsible for either gathering those documents, or talking
24 to the Paula Jones lawyers, or talking to the President's
25 private lawyer, Mr. Bennett?

Page 130

1 A I'm sorry, repeat the question.

2 Q Basically, what I'm trying to find out --

3 A Is who were you asking -- when who wants them?

4 Q Did anyone in the White House have a role in
5 assisting Mr. Bennett or the Paula Jones lawyers in gathering
6 documents that had been requested in the civil litigation?

7 A Okay. I don't believe that the Paula Jones lawyers
8 ever requested White House documents. At one time, they
9 issued a subpoena, but they withdraw it. So I don't believe
10 there was ever a request from the Paula Jones lawyers to the
11 White House for any documents.

12 There were requests from the Paula Jones lawyers to
13 Mr. Bennett for the President's personal documents. We would
14 not gather them from the White House as an institution in
15 that case. We would ask the President if he had any personal
16 documents related to the subject that were being asked
17 about. Am I making -- am I making myself clear?

18 Q No, I understand. And I guess my question is: Who
19 had that responsibility to sort of be the liaison? Is it
20 correct that you were one of the individuals that
21 participated in that process?

22 A I would probably be the only individual that
23 they would say, "We have -- " "They" being Bob Bennett
24 and his lawyers -- "We have a request for any X," or, "They
25 want to know Y from the President." Then I would go to the

Page 131

1 President, convey that to him, and respond with whatever his
2 response was to them.

3 Q Did Mr. Bennett or Mr. Ettinger or anybody from
4 their law firm convey to you that there was a document
5 request from the Paula Jones attorneys?

6 A Again, I don't -- I can't -- I'm sure they did. I
7 can't specifically remember that particular request. But
8 that doesn't mean it didn't occur.

9 Q You know who Cheryl Mills is, of course, right?

10 A Yes.

11 Q If Ms. Mills has represented to the Grand Jury --
12 and I don't have it in front of me to give you that quote,
13 but words to the effect that you and Mr. Ruff were the
14 liaison, or had the responsibility to interact on the issue
15 of gathering documents in the Paula Jones civil litigation
16 -- I mean, would that be accurate?

17 In other words, would you and Mr. Ruff have the
18 responsibility that, "If something is responsive to the
19 civil litigation, we're the ones" -- "we're" being you and
20 Mr. Ruff -- "are the ones that are involved in that process"?

21 A Well, it is fair, I think, to say that Cheryl Mills
22 was not involved with the Paula Jones litigation, and that
23 any involvement by any White House lawyers would have been
24 Chuck Ruff or I.

25 If a request came for a White House document -- a

Page 132	Page 134
<p>1 request from the Paula Jones for White House documents --</p> <p>2 Mr. Ruff probably would have taken the lead on it.</p> <p>3 If it was a request from the private attorneys for</p> <p>4 the President's personal documents, I'm not sure -- again, I</p> <p>5 can't speak for Mr. Bennett. I don't -- I don't believe they</p> <p>6 would ask Mr. Bennett -- Mr. Ruff to do that. I think they</p> <p>7 would ask me to find out whether the President had any</p> <p>8 personal documents that fit that description.</p> <p>9 Q Now, you used the word "personal documents," and</p> <p>10 I'll -- I guess next time, I'll bring with me the document</p> <p>11 request. And I apologize. I didn't bring it with me today.</p> <p>12 But assume the document request was to</p> <p>13 William Jefferson Clinton -- which, he was a party to</p> <p>14 the lawsuit -- and it called for documents related to</p> <p>15 Kathleen Willey within his possession or control.</p> <p>16 In other words, it did not use the word "personal</p> <p>17 documents"; it merely described various documents related</p> <p>18 to Kathleen Willey that would be within his possession or</p> <p>19 control. You've been using the word "personal documents,"</p> <p>20 and I want to ask some questions concerning this topic.</p> <p>21 If that was the nature of the document request</p> <p>22 -- in other words, that it did not use the word "personal</p> <p>23 documents," but it described documents within the possession</p> <p>24 or control of William Jefferson Clinton -- what is your</p> <p>25 understanding of what documents would be within his control</p>	<p>1 Q With regard to that particular document request,</p> <p>2 did you make the decision -- well, I'll ask it one at a time.</p> <p>3 Did you make the decision that, since the document</p> <p>4 request was served on President Clinton through his private</p> <p>5 attorney, as opposed to being sent to the White House, that</p> <p>6 that document request did not cover documents in the</p> <p>7 White House?</p> <p>8 A There can be documents physically in the</p> <p>9 White House that are the President's documents. For</p> <p>10 example, the notes that the President made of his</p> <p>11 Dolly Kyle conversation. So I -- you know, that I</p> <p>12 did not consider to be a White House document, but</p> <p>13 it might be a document in the White House.</p> <p>14 I guess the answer is I don't know if -- maybe</p> <p>15 it's because I've done this now for five or six years -- I</p> <p>16 do not consider subpoenas -- I would not have considered -- I</p> <p>17 don't -- you said did I make the decision? I'm not sure it</p> <p>18 was actually a decision.</p> <p>19 This was not a subpoena served on the White House.</p> <p>20 We get them all the time. We respond by doing a generalized</p> <p>21 request to all departments. You know, Ms. Willey, as you</p> <p>22 said, worked in the social office. You would have had to,</p> <p>23 you know, distribute the request to the social office; you</p> <p>24 would have a request to the personnel office; you would have</p> <p>25 had to do a whole lot of stuff.</p>
<p>1 and what documents would not be within his control for</p> <p>2 purposes of that document request?</p> <p>3 A Again, we would treat that -- if it came to him</p> <p>4 in the context of a private matter and served on his private</p> <p>5 attorney, we would consider those to be his personal private</p> <p>6 documents that were in his possession or control.</p> <p>7 I -- I know you know this -- I mean, there is a --</p> <p>8 Q The Presidential Records Act?</p> <p>9 A The Presidential Records Act, which makes it</p> <p>10 clear -- at least from my point of view -- that presidential</p> <p>11 documents are documents -- White House documents, if you</p> <p>12 will, are not personal records of the -- of the President.</p> <p>13 They go to the Archives, they are made public on a schedule,</p> <p>14 and people certainly know -- as you all do -- I mean, you</p> <p>15 serve numerous subpoenas on the White House when you want</p> <p>16 White House documents.</p> <p>17 For example, I assume when Mr. Bittman got the</p> <p>18 telephone list that he asked me about of the President's call</p> <p>19 on a certain date, that he didn't serve that document on the</p> <p>20 President's personal lawyer; that that document was served on</p> <p>21 the White House for the White House documents.</p> <p>22 As I indicated to you, I think Mr. -- I think the</p> <p>23 Paula Jones lawyers knew the distinction, because at one</p> <p>24 time, they had served a subpoena on the White House, which</p> <p>25 they later withdraw.</p>	<p>1 We did not treat this -- whether it's affirmatively</p> <p>2 or negatively, we did not treat this as a White House</p> <p>3 document request for White House documents, but as a</p> <p>4 personal request, and therefore, did not consider</p> <p>5 these to be part of it.</p> <p>6 Q When you say "we" --</p> <p>7 A Probably -- I don't know if -- I don't believe</p> <p>8 there was ever any discussion about that. I think I got --</p> <p>9 at best, I got a request saying, you know, "Will you find out</p> <p>10 if the President has any documents related to A, B, C, and</p> <p>11 D." And I would have gone to him and said, "Do you have any</p> <p>12 documents related to A, B, C, and D?" And I would not have</p> <p>13 -- that would have been the way I would have approached it.</p> <p>14 Implicit in that is that all that the documents</p> <p>15 that the White House may have on A, B, C, and D are</p> <p>16 not covered.</p> <p>17 Q Did you look in your drawer at the Kathleen Willey</p> <p>18 correspondence you had to decide whether that was covered by</p> <p>19 the document request?</p> <p>20 A I -- I don't -- I doubt if I looked at it</p> <p>21 individually. I knew I had it, and I knew it appeared</p> <p>22 not to be.</p> <p>23 Q And why did that appear not to be?</p> <p>24 A The same thing we're talking about. Those were</p> <p>25 White House documents. Those were letters to the President</p>

Page 136

1 and sent to him as President. They go to -- we have a system
2 -- I tell you I couldn't describe it, but there's a system
3 for maintaining those documents and ultimately turning those
4 documents over to -- to the Archives.
5 Included in that desk drawer was also some
6 personnel documents. You know, the same -- the same answer.
7 Those are not the President's personnel documents; those are
8 the White House personnel documents.
9 Q And forgive me. How would you -- if you had a
10 letter from Kathleen Willey to the President, and it talked
11 about various matters relative to their friendship -- you
12 know, "Dear Mr. President, here's a tie," or "Here's a book I
13 thought you would like. I saw your speech. I really liked
14 it. Hope everything is going well."
15 How would you make the determination as to whether
16 that letter is personal correspondence of the President or a
17 White House document?
18 A I think almost of all of that is treated as
19 White House documents. Again, I don't see those letters, so
20 again, somebody like Ms. Hemreich, who deals with those sort
21 of letters -- but my understanding is almost all of those go
22 to -- I can't think of the initials of the -- O-R- --
23 Q Office of Records Management?
24 A -- Office of Records Management and get logged in
25 and kept and filed and -- and --

Page 137

1 Q Okay. If, basically, the things we just described
2 generally are going to be considered White House documents,
3 why would Mr. Bennett even have to discuss with you at all a
4 document request that he got for the President?
5 A Because I'm serving as an intermediary, and I'm the
6 one that's going to go ask the President whether he has any
7 personal -- if he has any documents that's responsive to it.
8 Q And if I understand you correctly, your best
9 recollection is that you likely went to the President and
10 raised this with him?
11 A If I was asked to raise with him, "We have
12 a document -- " I don't recall, but if we -- if I
13 was asked to raise with him, "We have a document request
14 requesting any documents the President has with respect to
15 the following individuals" -- again, I don't know exactly
16 how the request was written -- I would have gone to him and
17 said, "Mr. President, Bob Bennett has a document request
18 asking for any documents you have with respect to the
19 following people. Do you have any such documents?"
20 And that's the way I learned of the notes on the --
21 Q Dolly Kyle?
22 A -- on the Dolly Kyle. He said, "I do have some
23 notes that I made of my conversation -- " I'm not going to
24 tell you what he said. I'm sorry.
25 Q I know we can't cover this all today, so I'll

Page 138

1 stop in just a couple of minutes to give a chance to make
2 your meeting.
3 Just to sort of close the loop on this a little bit
4 for the members of the jury today, there came a time in March
5 -- specifically, let me represent to you, on March 15th of
6 1998, Kathleen Willey appeared on 60 Minutes. Do you recall
7 her appearance on 60 Minutes?
8 A I do.
9 Q After her appearance on 60 Minutes, a number of
10 correspondence between she and the President was released to
11 the media, correct?
12 A Correct.
13 Q And is it fair to say that the purpose of releasing
14 that correspondence to the media was to basically impeach
15 Kathleen Willey's allegations concerning the nature of her
16 dealings with the President?
17 A Again, I wouldn't use the word "impeach" -- for a
18 lot of reasons -- but I wouldn't use it in this context.
19 Q I'm sorry. I didn't mean that to be cute.
20 A We thought that this was inconsistent with her
21 statement, and that if the American public was going to have
22 her story, they needed to have the full picture, and that
23 this provided a fuller picture of their relationship than
24 her -- her statements on 60 Minutes.
25 Q "Inconsistent" -- let me use that word.

Page 139

1 A Okay.
2 Q And again, these were -- these documents, or these
3 correspondence were -- a decision was made to release them to
4 the media for dissemination, correct?
5 A Correct.
6 Q And the President participated in that
7 decisionmaking process and approved of that
8 decision, correct?
9 A I believe that is correct. But he, at least, was
10 -- yes, I believe that's correct.
11 Q Are there any privacy restrictions on White House
12 -- things that are considered White House public documents
13 that restrict the release of White House documents to
14 the public?
15 A I'm not the right person to ask. I'm not -- the
16 way you ask it, I don't know if there are. But I don't know
17 the -- there may be, but I'm not aware of it.
18 Q Let me, I guess, end this way: It's fair to say
19 that the President obviously had control over the Willey
20 correspondence in March of '98 to make the decision to
21 release it to the media, correct?
22 A Well, again, what we're talking about in March of
23 '96 -- of '98 -- is that she has gone on television and made
24 charges against the President.
25 The office of the President, the counsel's office,

Page 140

1 the White House had documents that were, if you will,
 2 inconsistent or, at least, a more complete picture
 3 of that relationship.
 4 I think the White House made a judgment that was --
 5 you know, that the President participated in, yes. But it
 6 was not -- the President didn't order those released, I don't
 7 believe, in any sort of format. I think he participated in
 8 the decision that we made that those documents provided a
 9 broader picture than her 60 Minutes testimony.
 10 Q Are you saying that it was not the President's
 11 decision, or are you basically saying it was a collective
 12 decision that included the President?
 13 A I think, factually, it was a collective decision
 14 that included the President, you know. If the -- you know,
 15 obviously, I think if the President had said no, that -- you
 16 know, when you're voting, that's 51 percent. But it's not
 17 necessarily 51 percent, I don't think, if you --
 18 Q When you work for somebody -- we understand that.
 19 A If he says yes, I'm not sure that we wouldn't -- if
 20 there -- if we thought there were reasons why they shouldn't
 21 or couldn't be, I don't think we would -- I think we would
 22 say, "That can't -- " "We can't do that because of X or Y."
 23 Q Is it correct that the President discussed whether
 24 to release Kathleen Willey documents with Mr. Carville?
 25 A I don't know the answer to that.

Page 141

1 Q If the President indicated he discussed it with
 2 Mr. Carter, or Mr. Carville indicated that he discussed it
 3 with the President, would you have any reason to quarrel
 4 with that?
 5 A I would have no basis one way or the other.
 6 Q Do you know whether Harry Thomason participated
 7 or had input in the decision of whether to release the
 8 Kathleen Willey documents?
 9 A Do not.
 10 Q For the benefit of the grand jurors, who is
 11 Mr. Thomason?
 12 A Mr. Thomason is a friend of the President's
 13 from Arkansas. He's also a producer of such shows as
 14 *Designing Woman*, *Hearts Afire*, and one more that I
 15 forget that had Burt Reynolds in it.
 16 Q He's not a government employee?
 17 A No, he's not a government employee.
 18 Q And Mr. Carville is not government employee,
 19 correct?
 20 A No.
 21 Q Regardless of whether the documents are White House
 22 documents or personal documents of the President, is it fair
 23 to say that under either scenario -- my last question.
 24 A Okay.
 25 Q -- that under either scenario, they were within the

Page 142

1 control of the President of the United States?
 2 A No, I don't -- I don't think I can agree with
 3 that. I just -- I -- I -- again, I think control has a
 4 legal context to it that I can -- you know, they're somewhere
 5 stored in one of three or four or five buildings around the
 6 White House, but I'm not sure that I would use the word that
 7 they're in his control -- and certainly not in a legal sense
 8 his control.
 9 Q And what -- I said it was my last question, but
 10 your answer prompts a follow-up.
 11 A Sorry. It always does.
 12 Q That's all right. And that is, if the President
 13 had said to you, "Mr. Lindsey -- " or "Bruce, give me copies
 14 of the Willey documents you've got in your desk drawer," you
 15 would have given them to him.
 16 A Absolutely -- if he had known I had them. I don't,
 17 you know -- but yes.
 18 MR. BARGER: It was a hypothetical.
 19 BY MR. BITTMAN:
 20 Q The phone calls that you had with the President on
 21 the morning of January 21 did not involve impeachment; is
 22 that correct?
 23 A No, I think it -- I think -- well, you know,
 24 whether the impeachment word had been mentioned, it clearly
 25 involved -- if the OIC is doing an investigation, and that

Page 143

1 the -- which is what the basis of the newspaper story is --
 2 and if the OIC has legislative authority to provide Congress
 3 with a report if it finds impeachable offenses, I'm not sure
 4 I would agree with you it doesn't involve impeachment.
 5 Q But those conditions were not discussed in the
 6 phone calls on January 21, were they?
 7 A I'm not going to discuss the telephone
 8 conversations, you know. But I'm not -- but I will answer
 9 hypothetically, I don't think they have to be discussed in
 10 order to make it about impeachment. I mean, I am aware of
 11 what the independent counsel statute says, and I was now
 12 aware that the independent counsel's office was conducting
 13 an investigation.
 14 Q On January 17th this year, 1998, was it your
 15 understanding that the President had not had a sexual
 16 relationship with Monica Lewinsky?
 17 A Do that again.
 18 Q On January 17, 1998, was it your understanding
 19 that the President had not had a sexual relationship with
 20 Monica Lewinsky?
 21 A It was my understanding that that was
 22 his testimony.
 23 Q Well, was it your understanding before his
 24 testimony that that was correct?
 25 A That that was -- I'm not going to -- no, you can't

Page 144

1 do that to me. I understand that that was his testimony in
 2 Paula Jones lawsuit.
 3 You asked me what my conversations were with the
 4 President before that thing, and I -- and I indicated I
 5 couldn't -- I couldn't tell you about them.
 6 Q Was his testimony inconsistent with what he
 7 told you?
 8 A You know, I can't tell you that either. You know
 9 that. I mean, that -- you know, that is an indirect way to
 10 get to the same conversation.
 11 BY MR. BENNETT:
 12 Q All right. Forget about the conversations with
 13 him. Did you have, of your own knowledge, reason to believe
 14 that there had been a sexual relationship as of January 17th
 15 between the President and Monica Lewinsky?
 16 A My only knowledge about this matter comes from
 17 conversations. I have no personal knowledge about any of
 18 this. About not just that, but any of this.
 19 Q So anything you know or don't know would
 20 come from --
 21 A Someone told me something.
 22 Q -- conversations directly with the President?
 23 A No. You know, and I've talked about -- no,
 24 I've talked about a lot of my conversations here. The
 25 ones I'm not going to talk about are my conversations with

Page 145

1 the President.
 2 Q All right. Did you ever have a conversation with
 3 a secret agent who reported anything about a sexual
 4 relationship with the President?
 5 A That the Secret Service agent had with
 6 the President?
 7 Q Yes.
 8 A No.
 9 Q No, no, that the Secret Service --
 10 A I understood the question.
 11 Q Well, we're running out of time.
 12 A Yeah. No.
 13 Q Anyone else? Did you ever have a conversation as
 14 of January 17th -- not since then, but as of the January 17th
 15 deposition testimony of the President, preceding that date,
 16 preceding that time -- with anyone, other than the
 17 President, in which you discussed whether there was
 18 a sexual relationship with Monica Lewinsky?
 19 A No.
 20 Q Did you have any other information conveyed other
 21 than by a conversation?
 22 A No.
 23 Q So were you utterly surprised when at the
 24 deposition, the President was asked about the name of a woman
 25 and asked whether he had a sexual relationship with her?

Page 146

1 A No.
 2 Q You were not surprised?
 3 A She was on a witness list. She had been -- she was
 4 scheduled to be deposed.
 5 Q But you had no knowledge of how she would have come
 6 to be on that witness list as somebody the plaintiffs were
 7 asking about?
 8 A There were 75 people, Mr. Bennett, on that witness
 9 list. I don't know how half those people came to be on that
 10 witness list, you know. I had no facts that suggested that
 11 there was any basis for her being on that witness list
 12 as someone who was going to claim that -- if that's
 13 your question.
 14 BY MR. CRANE:
 15 Q Let me ask one question, if I may. I'm Jim Crane.
 16 Did you know that Monica Lewinsky had been fired
 17 from the White House?
 18 A I don't know that today.
 19 Q Did you know she had been transferred involuntarily
 20 because of improper activities?
 21 A Let me see if I can answer. Again, I -- you
 22 keep using words that I don't want to use in -- like
 23 "improper activities." If you want to ask me if I knew
 24 whether she was transferred, I think I answer to that is no.
 25 I testified before -- not before this Grand Jury,

Page 147

1 but the other Grand Jury -- I don't think I've ever met
 2 Monica Lewinsky. I don't think I've ever spoken to
 3 Monica Lewinsky.
 4 So I have no knowledge of Monica Lewinsky that's
 5 personal at all. And I don't -- and the answer is I did not
 6 know that there was an intern named Monica Lewinsky who was
 7 transferred or who, you know, went to the Defense Department
 8 until all this came out after the fact.
 9 MR. BENNETT: We're going to have to end it at
 10 this point.
 11 MR. BITTMAN: Thank you, Mr. Lindsey.
 12 THE WITNESS: Thank you all.
 13 DEPUTY FOREPERSON: Thank you, sir.
 14 THE WITNESS: I appreciate it. Thank you all.
 15 (The witness was excused.)
 16 (Whereupon, at 1:00 p.m., the taking of the
 17 testimony in the presence of a full quorum of the Grand Jury
 18 was concluded.)
 19 * * * * *

[REDACTED]

THE WHITE HOUSE

Linda Tripp [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

Dwight Rept

What I was told

No longer speaks
to me because
I was that early
I know she is
lying

- harassment -
blatantly untrue
- made no bones
about what her
intent was



HB 004746

at social office -
volunteering

Claimed to be a
close friend of BC

Gregorio, nice
woman

volunteers - 3 times
a week - hated it

Am Stock - a kibitz

- asked if we could
use a vol.

- we brought her over



HB 004747

THE WHITE HOUSE

Shortly before Bernie

Tunnel was —
in his attempt

on going flat —
Richard defect
Chicken soup

Rehearsed speeches

Notes —

Everything was said
w/ one attempt

—
The day this ~~incident~~
occurred — ~~present~~ ^{Christ}
was next — this is
what he did to

me



" They were doing
 * in study area

—
 Don't believe that
she is stable
 No words of
 sexual harassment
 →

She claims now it
 is harassment

→ Prior to her husband
 shooting himself -
days prior

She was in pursuit
 3 times a week

5

THE WHITE HOUSE

I think Eschhoff
 leaked it -

Calaventta -

Her lawyer -

Called Robert Wing -

She chose to bring
 this out - now
 she is unsure -

Not only will I
 not confirm

You were a happy
ecstatic, joyful

Aggressively pushed
← →

Marriage shaky -
asking for a divorce
→

Told her husband
supposedly - he was
going to leave -

—
I don't know what
happened - his mother

—
for her -
catch a call - from
BC -

THE WHITE HOUSE

Tom Swain -

Telling about his
 name in Annapolis

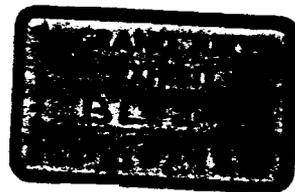
Great ~~recollections~~
 bout - -

Great distortion of
 the fact -

narrowly questioned
 I would be fine



HB 004752



THE WHITE HOUSE

When Laskoff
 approached - she has
 given Laskoff ~~the~~ ^{the} name

March 24, 1957

↳ Laskoff said she
 had talked to
 other people -

She has had hours
 of conversation w/

She is looking for
 a peaceful way out
 & called her



what are you doing
and why

2 hours -

She believes her
story -

I said "You are

lying

I watched ^{what} ^{you} ^{did}

long

Preserved her job - DNC

THE WHITE HOUSE

Danzel in distress

—
 needs of authenticity

—
 Document want anything

fr - the Admin -

used and abused

penitence -

— Sealoff - this off her

rocker -



HB 004755



HB 004756

THE WHITE HOUSE

Letter to Son
 Pamela / Phil
Sachs

"Following the
 merger -
 3 months - would
 NH/BLL - would
 release -

Bernie Naroborn -
 - political downfall -
 - Bernie's full form
 grace

In any case
 shortly after 6:00
 indicated as present
 as usual

April 5

April 12

Equally disturbing -
 as usual

"one a self proclaimed
 minister of the
president"

Frank J. Hayden Cardozo



points to make in affidavit

Your first few paragraphs should be about yourself -- what you do now, what you did at the White House and for how many years you were there as a career person and as a political appointee.

You and Kathleen were friends. *At around the time of her husband's death* (the President has claimed it was after her husband died. Do you really want to contradict him?), she came to you after she allegedly came out of the oval and looked (however she looked), you don't recall her exact words, but she claimed at the time (whatever she claimed) and was very happy.

You did not see her go in or see her come out.

Talk about when you became out of touch with her and maybe why.

The next you heard of her was when a Newsweek reporter (I wouldn't name him specifically) showed up in your office saying she was naming you as a someone who would corroborate that she was sexually harassed. You spoke with her that evening, etc. and she relayed to you a sequence of events that was very dissimilar from what you remembered happening. As a result of your conversation with her and subsequent reports that showed she had tried to enlist the help of someone else in her lie that the President sexually harassed her, you now do not believe that what she claimed happened really happened. You now find it completely plausible that she herself smeared her lipstick, untucked her blouse, etc.

You never saw her go into the oval office, or come out of the oval office.

You have never observed the President behaving inappropriately with anybody.

You are not sure you've been clear about whose side you're on. (Kirby has been saying you should look neutral; better for credibility but you aren't neutral. Neutral makes you look like you're on the other team since you are a political appointee)

It's important to you that they think you're a team player, after all, you are a political appointee. You believe that they think you're on the other side because you wouldn't meet with them.

You want to meet with Bennett. You are upset about the comment he made, but you'll take the high road and do what's in your best interest.

December 18th, you were in a better position to attend an all day or half-day deposition, but now you are into JCOC mode. Your livelihood is dependent on the success of this program. Therefore, you want to provide an affidavit laying out all of the facts in lieu of a deposition.

You want Bennett's people to see your affidavit before it's signed.

Your deposition should include enough information to satisfy their questioning.

By the way, remember how I said there was someone else that I knew about. Well, she turned out to be this huge liar. I found out she left the WH because she was stalking the P or something like that. Well, at least that gets me out of another scandal I know about.

The first few paragraphs should be about me-- what I do now, what I did at the White House and for how many years I was there as a career person and as a political appointee.

Kathleen and I were friends. At around the time of her husband's death, she came to me after she allegedly came out of the oval and looked _____, I don't recall her exact words, but she claimed at the time _____ and was very happy.

I did not see her go in or see her come out.

Talk about when I became out of touch with her and maybe why.

The next time I heard of her was when a Newsweek reporter showed up in my office saying she was naming me as a someone who would corroborate that she was sexually harassed by the President. I spoke with her that evening, etc. and she relayed to me a sequence of events that was very dissimilar from what I remembered happening. As a result of my conversation with her and subsequent reports that showed she had tried to enlist the help of someone else in her lie that the President sexually harassed her, I now do not believe that what she claimed happened really happened. I now find it completely plausible that she herself smeared her lipstick, untucked her blouse, etc.

I never saw her go into the oval office, or come out of the oval office.

I have never observed the President behave inappropriately with anybody.

1248-DC-00000324

JANUARY 21, 1998

THE WHITE HOUSE
WASHINGTON, D.C.

12:09 a.m. WEDNESDAY

12:09 12:39 P The President talked with Robert S. Bennett, partner with Skadden, Arps, Slate, Meagher and Flom law firm, Washington, D.C.

12:41 1:10 P The President talked with his Assistant and Deputy Counsel, Bruce R. Lindsey.

1:16 1:36 P The President talked with his Personal Secretary, Betty W. Currie.

1:36 1:38 R The President talked with Mr. Lindsey.

1:39 1:40 R The President talked with Mr. Lindsey.

2:32 P The President gave a message to the White House operator.

7:00 R The President received a wake up call from the White House operator.

7:02 P The President telephoned David E. Kendall, attorney with Williams and Connolly law firm, Washington, D.C. The call was not completed.

7:14 7:22 P The President talked with Mr. Lindsey.

7:23 P The President telephoned Mr. Bennett. The call was not completed.

7:26 7:54 R The President talked with Mr. Kendall.

8:02 8:16 R The President talked with Mr. Bennett.

8:46 P The President telephoned Mr. Lindsey. The call was not completed.

1:19 1:23 R The President talked with Vice President Albert A. Gore, Jr. in Johnson City, Tennessee.

4:22 4:36 P The President participated in a telephone interview with:
Morton M. Kondracke, Executive Editor,
Roll Call: The Newspaper of Capitol Hill
Ed Henry, Staff Writer, Roll Call: The



S 017632

continued

LRT-001 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 110

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

[1] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
 [2]
 [3] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [4]
 [5] Transcript of
 [6] Tape No. LRT-001
 [7] x-----x
 [8] :
 [9] :
 [10] x-----x
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 2

[1] PROCEEDINGS
 [2] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I just walked in the door.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: How is that possible?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Because I met Beth.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I met Beth in Bethesda. Remember, I
 [9] told you?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, no. You know what? Something's
 [11] wrong with your phone then.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Are you sure?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: No. It was off the hook.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: The dog knocked it off the couch.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. It was driving [REDACTED]
 [18] crazy, because you know what? Your call waiting doesn't
 [19] work.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding. When it's off the
 [21] hook?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No. So it's like this voice mail
 [23] woman comes on.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh-ho. Wait a minute. Don't go
 [25] anywhere, my dinner's heating. I am starving.

Page 3

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Hold on. It's just in the oven. Just
 [3] a minute.
 [4] (Pause.)
 [5] (Television heard in background.)
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Get down, Cleo. Get down, get down,
 [7] get down, get down.
 [8] Are you there?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: The phone was on the couch in the
 [11] family room.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: And when I came in, it was sprawled all
 [14] over the floor.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: So, she must have knocked it down at
 [17] one point.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: So - I am so hungry.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Did you have a good time?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: How's your hair?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Well, he took forever on it, but,
 [24] I kept telling him - I want to grow out the bangs, right?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: And he cut the bangs.

Page 4

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, no. It's not that he cut the
 [2] bangs. He just like trained it to the other side.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: My hair does not want to do that.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: So, uhm, it's in my face. It's driving
 [7] me nuts.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: He said you were coming?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Did you?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, yours is beautiful. I told him
 [14] I've never seen hair like yours.
 [15] What's going on?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, God.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Ha, ha, ha, ha. That bad?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, it is that bad. Well -
 [19] MS. TRIPP: You're lying, right?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No. It's, it's - I - you know
 [21] what? I can't win for losing. I can't - I freak out when I
 [22] think about not talking to him.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Not having him in my life. And I
 [25] freak out when I think about what's going on. I can't

Page 5

[1] [REDACTED] win. I can't win.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: You will.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No. No, I won't. I can't win.
 [4] Because you know what?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: We have to get beyond this.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: He's going to say to me, "You know
 [7] what? You're crazy. And I don't want to have anything to do
 [8] with you."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah? Why are you crazy?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I am. I'm meshuggah. I'm
 [11] nuts.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: You're not meshuggah.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, I am, Linda. I go - I'm like
 [14] not a normal person.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well -
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Normal people don't -
 [17] MS. TRIPP: - what's going on? Tell me what's
 [18] going on.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I talked to what's-her-face this
 [20] afternoon a hundred times.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I called around 3:15 or so. She
 [23] said she hadn't had a chance to ask him. She said, "Is there
 [24] anything - you know, can you give me a hint as to what this
 [25] is, so I can like tell him what it's about?" And I said,

Page 6

[1] "No." And that was at 3:15.
 [2] Then at about 3:45, I realized, you know what -
 [3] he's never going to see me based on -
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: - not knowing what it is.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: So I go to call her back to
 [8] tell her, not everything, but the gist of it or whatever.
 [9] Uhm, and she says, "Well, I went in to see him and he
 [10] says he can't see you today because he has this dinner."
 [11] Dah-dah-dah.
 [12] Well, I already knew that.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: So then I went over with her,
 [15] "Okay. Well, what about tomorrow?" She got the schedule.
 [16] She goes, "Well, he has a meeting at 5:45 to 7:00." And then
 [17] dah-dah-dah. And I said, "Well, you know -
 [18] MS. TRIPP: How about after?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. And she said, "Oh, I don't
 [20] know."
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Hmm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: "I don't know." And then she said,
 [23] "Well, that one was going out of town."
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: He'd be gone Wednesday, but she was

Page 7

[1] going out of town, and she wouldn't be there Thursday. So
 [2] maybe Thursday.
 [3] So - but I told her when I called her and said -
 [4] I told her at first, I said that this is - I said, "I cannot
 [5] work there and this is time sensitive because I might need to
 [6] move to New York -" or no, I didn't say moving to New
 [7] York, or something or another. I said something - something
 [8] about trying to save my mom thousands of dollars in moving
 [9] fees.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Well, I should -
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Moving stuff.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, really.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? Which is true. But
 [14] whatever. So -
 [15] MS. TRIPP: So they now know that you are no longer
 [16] looking for a job there.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Not necessarily.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I couldn't - don't forget - I
 [20] don't think you understand like how stressful it is for me to
 [21] talk on the phone, like a personal call.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: To her?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: No. At work, in general.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean I just feel like everybody is

Page 10

[1] maybe I need to talk to her.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Who?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Betty. So I call her back and I
 [4] said, "You know, I don't want to put you - I don't want to,
 [5] you know, make you feel obligated, but is there any way that
 [6] I could meet and talk with you?"
 [7] She said, "Well" - her mom's in the hospital now.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Jesus Christ.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. This poor woman. I mean,
 [10] it's -
 [11] MS. TRIPP: What other calamity is going to hit?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: All right. So what?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: So she said, "Well, I could - I
 [15] could call you late tonight." You know? And so she said,
 [16] "What's late for you?" And I said, "I don't know. 10:00."
 [17] So -
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I'd be careful what I said on the phone
 [19] to her.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Can't you meet -
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she couldn't because she had
 [23] to go to the hospital to see her mom.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I know. How about tomorrow?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm hoping to try and see him

Page 8

[1] always zoning in on me when I'm on a personal call. You
 [2] know? And that any minute Mr. Bernath is going to walk out
 [3] and say something to me.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's terrible.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, it's awful. It's
 [6] just - you can't -
 [7] MS. TRIPP: No one should have to live like that.
 [8] No one. All right. So you weren't able to really get that
 [9] across?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No. So then -
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I'm curious. Did she offer anything
 [12] about the other guy?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, Podesta?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Ha. It's unreal.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Hold on.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Hello? I heard somebody downstairs.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Huh?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I thought I heard somebody
 [21] downstairs.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Isn't your mom there?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Where is she?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: She's back in New York.

Page 11

[1] tomorrow. And I can't meet her during the day.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, right. Right.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean it's just -
 [4] (sigh) - so I said, "Well," so then when she said the mom is
 [5] in the hospital, I said, "Oh, no, no. Never mind." You
 [6] know? I felt bad. Then -
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Of course.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Then I started to think about this
 [9] tonight. I said, "You know, this is ridiculous." I said, "I
 [10] can't talk when I'm at work." You know? I said,
 [11] "This is the only time I have to talk." So I paged her.
 [12] And she called me back.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: What time was that?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: This is a little while ago.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, tonight?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I paged her and I said, "Call me if
 [17] you have a moment." Meaning like if she had a moment, like
 [18] if she could, you know, if she could talk, then to call me.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Not like whenever. So then - so
 [21] she's calls me back and I just said, you know, I said, "Well,
 [22] I - you know, of course, I was like stumbling like a
 [23] idiot."
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well, I mean it speaks - you know?
 [25] Don't make apologies for you. It's a situation.

Page 9

[1] MS. TRIPP: She is? Oh, Jesus, don't worry me.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm fine.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: When did she leave?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: She has a week from hell. She left
 [5] today. And when does she come back, you ask? Tomorrow.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: And then when does she go back? On
 [8] Wednesday.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: When does she come back? On
 [11] Saturday.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: No way.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: What's going on?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she has all these things.
 [16] She's just crazy. She has all these things that she planned
 [17] for this week. And we also - we need to be out of the house
 [18] by next week.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: So then that Betty - then I started
 [21] to feel like, okay - of course, by this point - because you
 [22] know I get angry and then I forget how angry I am and my
 [23] anger dissipates and then I'm not angry anymore.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I know, that's the problem.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: So then I thought well, you know,

Page 12

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: So then I said to her, you know,
 [2] something or another, I said, "Well, is there a night this
 [3] week that you think we could definitely do this?"
 [4] And she goes, "Well, I don't know with him leaving
 [5] for the trip. It's - everything's crunched together."
 [6] And I'm like, "Well - you know, I'm trying to
 [7] not get all upset here." And I said, "We were supposed to
 [8] try and get together, you know, a few weeks ago and that
 [9] didn't work out." And she didn't say anything. She just sat
 [10] there. You know?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Great.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: So, you know -
 [13] MS. TRIPP: So where was she calling you from? The
 [14] hospital?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Jesus.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: So, it's just -
 [18] MS. TRIPP: All right. So -
 [19] Cleo, get down.
 [20] So, all right. So you haven't made an appointment
 [21] really to see - to talk to her?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: She said nothing about, listen, and
 [24] Podesta says this, that or that?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No.

Page 13

[1] MS. TRIPP: No? See, that's what's making me
 [2] fishy.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I am dying to know who told Kate. I
 [4] mean, I'm trying to think of who in NSC the office --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I have no idea.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: -- or who it could have been
 [7] anywhere that she would deal with that --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I know she talks to the one she
 [9] succeeded every day.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: But this is not something you would
 [11] have on a phone conversation. Do you know what I mean?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I bet you Kate would.
 [13] Kate went in there with a mission. Remember?
 [14] Because I said to her, "I want to know who sabotaged her."
 [15] Because I said, "You heard good things, I know good things.
 [16] I want to know who sabotaged her." This is a month ago.
 [17] She agrees you were sabotaged. She agreed to that
 [18] before.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Now she just knows why.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. She said she knew I wasn't off
 [21] base. She knew if I thought you were a good candidate, then
 [22] she -- she takes what I say to the bank.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I understand that. I -- I
 [24] mean, I don't -- I don't, I don't mean this in a rude way, I
 [25] could care less what Kate thinks. Do you know what I mean?

Page 16

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: And so that I've been telling
 [2] everybody I know to put feelers out because I'm trying to
 [3] find a [REDACTED] job.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that makes sense, doesn't it?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And that this person
 [6] recently moved offices.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: So that's safe. And, you know,
 [9] found this out about me and relayed it to the other person
 [10] and didn't want to say -- didn't even want my friend to tell
 [11] me it was her who told her --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: -- because she didn't want to betray
 [14] any confidences.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: But was very concerned for me and
 [17] thought I should get out of town.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Right. Mm-hmm.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Kate's basic words to me were, "With
 [21] friends like that, who needs enemies, because they do this
 [22] every day."
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, what gets me are the two
 [24] examples I have is (1) [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED] and (2) [REDACTED]

Page 14

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, only that she gave credibility to
 [2] what I said.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. No, I understand that. But,
 [4] so obviously, whoever told her this is somebody that in her
 [5] eyes is credible, as well.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: So I'm just trying to think who that
 [8] is. I don't think it's that other woman because we had
 [9] already said that other woman is friends with Debi Schiff.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. I don't know if she'll
 [11] ever tell me. It was not open for discussion. Let's put it
 [12] that way.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: She will respect a confidence the same
 [15] way I would. I mean, you know what I mean? And does it
 [16] matter?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, it matters. Yeah, it does
 [18] matter.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: She doesn't believe anybody is trying
 [20] to get you over there.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: She is one of the savviest people I've
 [23] ever met.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I just -- I'm curious as to
 [25] who it is because if it's something that's coming from

Page 17

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's a good point. I never
 [3] thought of that.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean it's like, "Okay. You're two
 [7] among the million."
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: So, you know, and I'm not saying --
 [10] I'm not saying that --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: It makes me wonder. Let's put it that
 [12] way.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I mean, I don't know. I
 [14] don't want to call the creep and Betty liars.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? ; just, I just cannot
 [17] help but question this. And I also --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: But that's only natural.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: What? I know. But I also -- I
 [20] think I also have to look at it and say, "Okay, look. There
 [21] is no way I can work there." I mean I'll go crazy if I work
 [22] there, Linda.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Well --
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Me with my paranoia?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: That's all I need to hear.

Page 15

[1] Debi Schiff, not that it would be from Debi Schiff's
 [2] mouth directly.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: She doesn't even know Debi.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I know, but not that it would
 [5] be from Debbie's mouth directly, but from the one that -- her
 [6] predecessor, that's from whom her predecessor would have
 [7] heard it. Do you see what I mean? I'm just --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: But remember, she also said in a
 [9] generic way --
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. They create jobs all the
 [11] time.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh. She said, "Do you understand
 [13] what I'm telling you?"
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: See, the way I thought I'd present
 [15] it is that I have a friend who does not work at the White
 [16] House who has a friend who does. Right?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Now you've lost me.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: All right. Yeah.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: And so that it's -- and that my
 [21] friend knows that I'm, you know -- both those people know
 [22] that I'm looking to go back because I miss it, and that I
 [23] have friends who are with some influence who are helping me,
 [24] but it doesn't go beyond that in detail.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm.

Page 18

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I mean, seriously --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Of course, it may be limited to a
 [3] certain few, too.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Somebody said that to
 [5] Kate. Do you know what I'm saying? It's like --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Kate now works in an extremely tiny
 [7] office that interviewed you. Remember that. And I know
 [8] Kate. She would have raised the question.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Let me ask you a question. Okay?
 [10] She raised the question --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I think she would have said --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: If it was such a -- don't you think
 [13] -- let me see. How do I phrase this right?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I mean, she didn't tell me she raised
 [15] the question. I'm assuming she did. I know her.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Let me, let me say this. Okay? I
 [17] don't know how to make this come out right, but if it weren't
 [18] something that was so easily able to fall off of someone's
 [19] mouth and so, so many people knew and so whatever it was, why
 [20] would somebody make up a reason? Why would they say that to
 [21] Kate?
 [22] They knew Kate recommended me.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: No. Uh-huh. The ones that are there
 [24] don't. She only recommended you --
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: To Dimmel (phonetic).

Page 19

[1] MS. TRIPP: To Dimmel.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I don't know. But so you
 [3] think that they're going to say, that they're going to say to
 [4] Kate, "Oh, that girl. She's never allowed on the complex,
 [5] blah, blah, blah, blah."
 [6] MS. TRIPP: They've known her for years. Do I
 [7] think so? Yeah, I do. Mm-hmm.
 [8] Now, I don't know where they heard it. I don't
 [9] think it really matters. What mattered to me was, as far as
 [10] I'm concerned, that's disgusting. That's what upset me.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: That they said it?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Or that they create the jobs?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: That someone has been given the
 [15] impression that you're some kind of a nut.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Which I am, of course.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. I happen to disagree.
 [18] Are you being made to feel like a nut? Oh, yeah.
 [19] Oh, yeah.
 [20] Well, I can tell you that Kate said, "I've only
 [21] heard good things about her."
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: That was Kate's response?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yep.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: That was very nice of her.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's all she's ever heard. It

Page 20

[1] was the truth. So she wasn't lying. It wasn't like she
 [2] decided to play Good Samaritan. That's all she's ever heard.
 [3] Hah. And remember, I'm the one that said to her ages ago,
 [4] "If you get her, you'll be very lucky." She's completely
 [5] underwhelmed with the caliber of people over there. I knew
 [6] she would be. A bunch of [redacted]
 [7] I don't think Marsha Dimmel is a player enough to
 [8] have relayed that to the right people.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY:elayed what?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: That, "It was Kate that did this, that
 [11] did" -- you know what I mean?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I just don't think so. Kate's not a
 [14] player. She's not one of the quote/ungquote, "In Crowd."
 [15] She's not. She has no desire to be. She never has been.
 [16] Cleo, get off of that.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, if I move to New York, he's
 [18] never going to be able to call me.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: You know what? At this point, I don't
 [20] give a [redacted] if he ever calls you again.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I just want you taking the [redacted] care of.
 [23] Is that so hard to understand?
 [24] Worry about that on another day when you're a
 [25] [redacted] GS-15 and you're ensconced in New York in a decent

Page 21

[1] job.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: But I can't. I mean that's who I
 [3] am.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Who you are, Monica, is not what I give
 [5] a [redacted] about right now. You're a wonderful person, but the
 [6] bottom line is, please let some self-preservation enter into
 [7] this.
 [8] I just don't -- I don't know how prevalent that
 [9] is in the White House. It could be very unprevalent. It
 [10] could just be coincidental. You interviewed for that job.
 [11] Debi Schiff opened her mouth, that was it. Do you see what
 [12] I'm saying? That could be very insul -- insular. I mean it
 [13] very well could be.
 [14] The thing that bothers me the most, the thing that
 [15] really upsets me, is that I have always felt this is not even
 [16] hard. Erskine Bowles is able to do it every day of the week.
 [17] Why not with you?
 [18] Yes, it's possible that it's your -- because you're
 [19] too threatening. Yes, it's possible it's because you're too
 [20] hard to resist. So, what does that leave you with?
 [21] I know you're going to hate me, Monica, but I want
 [22] you the [redacted] out of there. I want you with a life.
 [23] I almost called you at 12:00 last night. Then I
 [24] thought, "Oh, no, neither one of us will ever sleep. It's
 [25] not worth it."

Page 22

[1] Let me ask you something. If Betty calls you,
 [2] assuming that she may tonight --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, she won't.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, assume she does. Or assume on
 [5] your next conversation that isn't stilted, would you at least
 [6] not like to know the results of Podesta's interference?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I would. I can tell you it's
 [8] been nil, I'd imagine; otherwise she would have said
 [9] something.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Why has it been nil?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I mean --
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean that's the whole problem, is
 [14] that he's so full of [redacted] You know? And I don't even think
 [15] he realizes he's full of [redacted] Do you know what I mean?
 [16] Like I don't think he really -- I swear, I swear to
 [17] you, I don't think he really even realizes the difference
 [18] between him talking to Erskine and Betty talking to Podesta.
 [19] Yet, he calls it him talking to Erskine.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I'm sure he doesn't see the difference.
 [21] Do you understand? He thinks one is equal to the other.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: He feels so sure of that that he can
 [24] say, "I spoke to so-and-so," even if it was her --
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

Page 23

[1] MS. TRIPP: -- and not feel he's lying. I believe
 [2] that.
 [3] (Pause.)
 [4] All right. Is there a good chance you might get in
 [5] tomorrow?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. She made me -- now
 [7] made me start to feel like I'm not going to get in at all.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Why? What do you mean?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Because she said, it's "Well, I
 [10] don't know, you know, there's a lot going on with him leaving
 [11] this week."
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Now, you said something today
 [13] that resonated. You said, "I don't want to hear it from
 [14] her."
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: And I thought about that later and I
 [17] realized, 95 percent of the, excuse me, miscommunication, the
 [18] problem is you are not hearing it from him. He has not -- I
 [19] promise you this. He has not been painfully honest with you
 [20] because he doesn't want to hurt you.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I think that's the bottom line. So,
 [23] it's easier to say, "We're doing this, we're doing that,
 [24] we're doing this," because he doesn't have to confront the
 [25] fact that his own frailties and his own self-preservation are

Page 24

[1] making this almost impossible. That's what I believe.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: And also there's been some exception
 [3] or -- in his head, too, at some point if he's going to
 [4] acknowledge it, that he helped [redacted] up my life.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I don't think he will ever really come
 [6] to grips with that because that would mean -- can you hold on
 [7] just a second while I put this thing away from the dog?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [9] (Pause.)
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Are you there?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. What about this --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: But wait. Let me finish my thought,
 [13] just while I have it in my head. I don't think that's
 [14] intentional on his part, like, "If I say this, then she'll
 [15] know." I don't think that.
 [16] What I do believe is he doesn't want to face the
 [17] confrontation of having to face that, yes, he's not able to
 [18] do this because it would be very politically expensive for
 [19] him. So, by admitting that, it also admits that you're kind
 [20] of [redacted]
 [21] And I don't think he has it in him to say, "I meant
 [22] it. I meant it. I wanted you back. I want you in my life,
 [23] but I can't do it." I don't think he can do that. I don't
 [24] think he wants to let you down that way.
 [25] Why else would he waste all this time promising you

Page 25

[1] it's going to happen?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: It's because he can't, he can't do it.
 [4] He just can't do it.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Do you think if I -- oh, boy,
 [6] here we go. This is an original thing. Are you ready?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Write a letter?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Send him a note making the
 [11] atmosphere acceptable for telling me that. Do you see what I
 [12] mean?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Like saying, "Look, okay? It is
 [15] clear to me this is not going to happen. Can we please get
 [16] together and work on some way so that I can come out of this
 [17] situation not feeling the way I do?"
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yes, I think that is acceptable. You
 [19] have to be willing to face two things. You have to be
 [20] willing to face that you have to acknowledge you're never
 [21] going back there.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: That's a very hard thing for me to
 [23] do.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I know that. So think about that
 [25] before you do this.

Page 28

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: -- twice a day where my friend, you
 [3] know, the one that --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh. Headed those meetings.
 [6] So he just knows everything. I mean, there is not
 [7] a thing he doesn't know other than -- obviously, a couple of
 [8] things, but he would be the one -- he's their troubleshooter.
 [9] And, no, no, no. I don't mean you're the trouble.
 [10] I just mean --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: -- to preclude trouble.
 [13] Get down, Cleo, you're driving me nuts.
 [14] So, I'm afraid that if you go ahead and do that, do
 [15] I think they'll place you in New York? Absolutely.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. She already said that.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: What did she say?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you remember the first time I
 [19] talked to her?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: She was still under the impression
 [22] that I might want to go to New York. And he said, "Oh,
 [23] that's no problem. We can place her in the UN like that."
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. And I bet you they would do that
 [25] at any grade you want.

Page 26

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think -- I don't think I
 [2] have a choice. I think it's either acknowledge it or live in
 [3] La-La Land.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: But how long can La-La Land go on, too?
 [5] Assume Kate --
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Ha, ha, ha. Look how long I did
 [7] that. I mean, Linda --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Wait a minute.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Linda --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Wait a minute. Assume Kate doesn't
 [11] know her ass from her elbow, just for -- for a moment.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: It's still out there that
 [14] what's-her-name is working with what's-his-name. Therefore,
 [15] a reasoning person would think that before too long, we would
 [16] have some sort of indicator. Correct?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't know.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: You can't -- someone over for an
 [19] extended period. It's now her job to deal with this other
 [20] guy, and that's still hanging out there. There has been no
 [21] resolution.
 [22] I kind of, kind of am curious what they're going to
 [23] come up with with that.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think they're going to come
 [25] up with anything. I mean --

Page 29

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know about that.
 [2] But --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, yeah.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Linda, there has to be something. A
 [5] girl doesn't go from a 9 to a 15.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Look at [REDACTED] She went from a
 [7] 9 to a 15 overnight.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: She wasn't a 9 at the -- she wasn't
 [9] a 9 at the hoochamacallit.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: There is no difference. A 9 is a 9 is
 [11] a 9. She was a 9.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Sked C's are what is called
 [14] "administratively determined." Therefore, you were
 [15] administratively determined to be paid at the 9, as
 [16] was she. The same at the UN, the same at the SBA. They can
 [17] administratively determine that that's the rate you should be
 [18] paid at.
 [19] But that's beside the point. Yes, of course, I
 [20] think that can happen. The question is: Do you want to go
 [21] for it now, or do you want to wait it out?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think I can wait it out.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Then, then, then just know that you
 [24] can't go back.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.

Page 27

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, you can't leave it out there in
 [2] La-La Land forever.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But they will just keep
 [4] coming up with excuses. Just like he's been all along. Just
 [5] like he's been all along.
 [6] You know what it probably will be? That Erskine's
 [7] going to leave. Okay? Erskine will leave before this is
 [8] done, and then it's when the new guy comes.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, ho, please.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you mean, "Please," Linda?
 [11] Come on. A year ago you would have said to me -- in
 [12] February, had I told you this was the scenario in November
 [13] or October, you would have said, "Please."
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think the logical shoo-in for
 [15] Erskine is the one that's already in the problem already. I
 [16] think he'll be the successor.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you think?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: JP?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh. A shoo-in.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Are you serious? I haven't even
 [22] heard his name floating around.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, he's -- because let me tell you, he
 [24] has been intimately involved with every single thing that --
 [25] he headed the meetings --

Page 30

[1] MS. TRIPP: You can't change your mind.
 [2] You know, it would be very helpful if Betty were up
 [3] front.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I mean, if we could at least get a,
 [6] "Hey, look. Here's the lay of the land. I'm doing this as a
 [7] favor for you, Monica. We can do this, this, and this, but
 [8] we can't do this. Here's why."
 [9] If you had that, you could make reasoning decisions
 [10] and not [REDACTED] your life up. As it is now, you're dealing in
 [11] a, in a, in a abyss.
 [12] Now, I know you're not going to like this, but
 [13] it really pisses me off because I think Betty has more
 [14] information than she's sharing.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I know she has more information than
 [16] she's sharing.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: And, okay, enough already. There are
 [18] ways to let you know. There are ways to let you know.
 [19] Monica, I think we should be looking at other
 [20] alternatives. Tell me what you would like to do. Let me see
 [21] what we can do.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean, I said -- I mean she
 [23] had said, you know, she's asked me, "Where -- where else
 [24] would you like to work?" And I said, "Nowhere."
 [25] And that's true. I said, "There's nothing else in

Page 31

[1] the government that interests me." And that's true.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, of course, because if that were
 [3] true, it would be easy. They could have put you at State or
 [4] any other place in a promotion, and you could have been
 [5] buried in the woodwork and there wouldn't have been a
 [6] problem.
 [7] But you didn't want to do that. Because the bottom
 [8] line is you're going to get out of town if this doesn't pan
 [9] out. So you have got to get out of town big time.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Which it didn't pan out.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's not looking that way. All
 [12] signs indicate to me that the current climate means it's not
 [13] going to pan out. And I do think it's the current climate.
 [14] I would be willing to bet that Bennett said to him
 [15] after this other eruption this summer: "I need to know if
 [16] anything else is going to come up and bite me in the ass." I
 [17] can't --
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: And you know what? And I guarantee
 [19] you, he still didn't tell him.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I agree.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I guarantee you. I guarantee you
 [22] that even when that what's-her-face, Betsey Wright, sat down
 [23] with him, that he probably told 60 or 75 percent -- and more
 [24] than he would have to anyone else -- I guarantee you, he
 [25] didn't tell all of it.

Page 32

[1] MS. TRIPP: Exactly. But what do you suppose that
 [2] did to him? I'm not saying what he told. I bet you anything
 [3] he said. [REDACTED] I have got to behave. I am really
 [4] going to screw -- I'm going to shot myself in the foot here."
 [5] If he even suspected. Do you see what I'm saying?
 [6] No, of course. I don't believe he told him. I
 [7] don't even think he told Bruce.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know he didn't tell Bruce.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: But what I think he did was --
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: See, if he had told Bruce --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, none of that other [REDACTED] would
 [12] have happened.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Bruce would have fixed it.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] I'd be working for Bruce.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: You'd be working for Bruce right now.
 [17] That's right.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: But I think Bruce and Nancy are too
 [19] close.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: No. In this case, I promise you, Bruce
 [21] would have hired you in a heartbeat. Bruce fixes things
 [22] before they go wrong. He's that savvy. Nancy is the
 [23] all-time protectorate.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, the other thing (inaudible) I
 [25] discussed with Betty is that [REDACTED]

Page 33

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, of course.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: There's an element of that. But I
 [5] promise you, Bruce would have seen the wisdom of doing that.
 [6] And, of course, it's not too late. You can always go that
 [7] route, if you choose to.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what, Linda? I think I'd
 [9] go crazy there. I think about it -- just think about it for
 [10] one minute. Okay? Just think about it for one minute.
 [11] I know Nancy hates me --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I don't think she hates you.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, she does.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I think she sees you as a danger to
 [15] him.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Well, whatever it is --
 [17] MS. TRIPP: His own --
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: -- she doesn't like me. Okay?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I think she's afraid, yes. I'll give
 [20] you that.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, whatever it is, it's not
 [22] positive. Okay? So, it's not positive with Nancy. I know
 [23] people are talking about me.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Some, yes.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Some. I have Marsha Scott as an

Page 34

[1] enemy. (Giggle.) I mean it's just --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Everyone with their own agenda.
 [3] Because think about it. Marsha has her own agenda. Debi
 [4] Schiff certainly has her own agenda. I'm convinced whatever
 [5] went into the NSC went through Debbie.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I don't think it's like hoards of
 [8] people.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: It's enough --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: But it's enough and it's senior
 [12] people.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's people who, who can make
 [14] things uncomfortable, yes.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, so what. So I'm
 [16] never going to get to move up in Communications, if that's
 [17] where I got to work. I just --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know. I know.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I think I just need to start over.
 [20] But what's hard for me is that and I know this is so stupid,
 [21] but, Linda, I don't know why I have these feelings for him.
 [22] Maybe I'm crazy. Maybe I don't really have these feelings.
 [23] Maybe I'm pretending it. I don't know. But I just --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- when I tell you that I -- I never

Page 35

[1] expected to feel this way about him. And I am not kidding
 [2] you.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: You protect him.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Every inch of the way.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I didn't. I never -- and the first
 [7] time I ever looked into his eyes close up and was with him
 [8] alone, I saw somebody totally different than I had expected
 [9] to see. And that's the person I fell in love with.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: And that's the person that was there
 [12] on the 4th of July. And that's the person that's been there
 [13] at tender moments. And he's been distant and vacant for me
 [14] for the past few months.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: On purpose.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: And I don't know why.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: He's not letting you in. He's not
 [18] letting you in because it's dangerous to let you in. He let
 [19] you in, and now he's afraid. He's afraid. Fear is the
 [20] biggest motivator. Self-preservation is everything.
 [21] I don't believe that your last phone conversation
 [22] with him was the same as it would have been before the fear
 [23] took over.
 [24] Why do you think you haven't been having the same
 [25] access? You seem to believe that, all of a sudden it's

Page 36

[1] "because he doesn't like me."
 [2] I don't believe that for a minute, especially given
 [3] my perspective from a different age than you. I don't see it
 [4] that way. I see it more as, [REDACTED] I'm going to have
 [5] my ass handed to me on a platter.
 [6] And I know you want to protect him. Of course, I
 [7] know that. I just don't want you to be savaged in the
 [8] process.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think I need to accept that
 [10] I'm just not going to work there. And I think this is the
 [11] last chance.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Then if you accept that, are you
 [13] ready to say that, "I need whatever help I can get in X, Y,
 [14] and Z place?" Because this is your last shot.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. No, I know. I know that.
 [16] But I am also -- I'll tell you. I'm also afraid to even say
 [17] it because I'm afraid to hear him say, "Yes, of course, I'll
 [18] do that." And then him not do it.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, I see -- see, I look at it a
 [20] little differently than you do. Any request you have that
 [21] gets you out of the area and away from his temptation and
 [22] away from his immediate reach, I think it's something they'd
 [23] jump on in a heartbeat. Favors like that are done every day.
 [24] And it is nonthreatening to anyone.
 [25] I mean it's explainable, it's something that you

Page 37

[1] can say -- I mean, if that were ever to come up, ever, it
 [2] could be easily said with, "She's well connected. You know?
 [3] She has a good reputation, she's a hard worker, and she's
 [4] well connected." That's easy.
 [5] It's a whole lot easier than putting you back over
 [6] there where, God forbid, anything should ever come out.
 [7] You've talked to Betty a million times today. What
 [8] was her tone?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I mean, is she sounding fed up?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: A little. Well, I'm fed up.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, I know you are.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I feel like I don't care
 [14] that she -- I mean I do care because, you know, I'm so -- you
 [15] know what I mean? It's like she's my [REDACTED] lifeline.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, she is the only.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: It's like, you know, all I'm being
 [18] fed -- the only thing I'm being fed, you know, and I'm
 [19] starving, but what it is is rotten. You know what I mean?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yes. Well, I would be willing to bet
 [21] money that if you said to her, "I have made up my mind --"
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't want to say it to her. I
 [23] think only -- okay. Will you help me? I think I'm going to
 [24] write him a note and say, "Look. Da-da-da-da. I want to
 [25] hear this from you. I want this in person. I want to talk

Page 40

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, fine. Thank you. I'm going
 [3] to write, and I will call you back in 15, 20 minutes.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: All right. I'll be here. Good-bye.
 [5] (End of phone conversation.)
 [6] (End Recording LRT.001, Side A, begin Side B.)
 [7] ***
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Hello?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Hi.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I think it needs a lot of
 [12] work.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Hah.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I know? But I -- I don't know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: How long is it?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I typed it up.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I don't know. Okay.
 [19] "It has been made clear to me that there is no way
 [20] I'm going to be able to come back to the White House. The
 [21] reasons are too lengthy to get into in a letter, and I can
 [22] explain them to you in person.
 [23] "I want you to know that it has always been and
 [24] remains to be more important to me to have you in my life
 [25] than to come back. Having said that, I am extremely

Page 38

[1] to you. I need this." You know?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: You have to offer him a solution. You
 [3] have to offer him a way out.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I understand that.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: If you do that and offer a solution as
 [6] in, "I would like to be living in New York and gainfully
 [7] employed by --" I don't know, say 1 December, whatever date
 [8] you come up with -- "I would like to sit down with you and
 [9] talk about this, person-to-person." Yeah. I think he'd do
 [10] it because that offers him a good out. And I think he can
 [11] feel like he's doing the right thing.
 [12] I'm not saying he loves the idea that he's not
 [13] bringing you back, Monica. I'm not saying that this hasn't
 [14] caused him some -- some feeling of regret, if nothing else,
 [15] that what he wanted to do he is not able to do.
 [16] I mean, clearly, he wouldn't be foisting
 [17] this, Bob Nash, Marsha, Erskine, this one, that one, one
 [18] after another, if he felt a clear conscience. Do you see
 [19] what I'm saying?
 [20] I'm sure it makes him feel like [REDACTED] I don't
 [21] think he did it intentionally. I don't think he sat there
 [22] and said, "I'll have you back after the you-know-what," like
 [23] this.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Here. Okay. It has been --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.

Page 41

[1] underchallenged and unhappy in my current position."
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Hmm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: It's too choppy.
 [4] "Can you please secure a position for me at the UN
 [5] as a GS-12 or 13 beginning 1 December. I would like to give
 [6] my two-weeks' notice as soon as possible and have some time
 [7] to get myself together.
 [8] "My roommate, a/k/a, my mom, has recently taken an
 [9] apartment in New York, and we are in the process of looking
 [10] for something else in D.C. It doesn't look like I can stay
 [11] here. I need to be -- if I need something before we make any
 [12] more commitments here."
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Before we make any commitments he
 [15] "Handsome: You have been distant the past few
 [16] months and shut me out. I don't know why. Is it that you
 [17] don't like me anymore or are you scared? Please let me come
 [18] see you this evening or Thursday night. I want to hear it, I
 [19] want to hear it from you. No one else. I don't think it is
 [20] asking too much after all that has happened to ask to have
 [21] this discussion in person."
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Brilliant, except for the one part.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Which one part?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: If you put a 12 or 13 there, I am going
 [25] to throw up.

Page 39

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: You're writing. That's always
 [3] dangerous.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, maybe what I should is write
 [5] and call you back.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: All right. Now, listen to me. I don't
 [7] think you can make this a book.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I'm going to make it short,
 [9] but I am going to say -- am I allowed to say, because what I
 [10] want to be able to say -- and this is true -- I don't want it
 [11] to be a mushy-mushy letter. But I don't want it to be a cold
 [12] letter. And the truth is --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: No, it should not be cold.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. The truth is --
 [15] MS. TRIPP: You're not cold.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: This is the truth. Okay. The truth
 [17] is that -- I know you're going to get mad.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You notice how we do that to each
 [20] other all the time.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yes, I do.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Is that having him in my life is
 [23] more important to me than a job.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I've always known that.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. But can I say that?

Page 42

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Well, I don't have to put it?
 [2] What do you mean?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica, Monica, Monica. For people
 [4] who are not even in any situation, they can do better.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, Linda, please don't start with
 [6] me on that.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: He would want to do better, so don't
 [8] limit him is what I'm saying.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. You know what I'll do. Okay,
 [10] this is what I'll do. I will bring all my little paperwork
 [11] that I had made up to have my meeting with [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I'm sorry. I've lost you. [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: That would be [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. Okay.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: And show him there and say, "This is
 [19] what I am making. This is what I should be making. This is
 [20] what I'd like to make."
 [21] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, look, Linda --
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Look. In New York --
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know, this isn't just one
 [25] way.

Page 43

[1] MS. TRIPP: Let me just say this -- no, no, no.
 [2] New York, the cost of living is even higher than here.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I know it is, but you'll also get a
 [4] cost of living adjustment.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: No, it's not significant.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but let me tell you something.
 [7] Okay? I just want you to look at this from his position for
 [8] a minute. Okay?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: He's thinking to himself, "I'm going
 [11] to take this girl and I'm moving her. And the reason I'm
 [12] moving her and the reason all this is happening is because
 [13] she was my girlfriend. And I'm going to make her go from
 [14] making \$30,000 a year to \$90,000 a year."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: No, no. But what I'm saying is this is
 [16] done routinely.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: But -- I know. But the reason it's
 [18] done is not routine. I think that's going to scare the
 [19] out of him.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, no, because actually, he doesn't
 [21] have to establish the grade. That's, that's out of his
 [22] hands. What he can do --
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Well, look, I'll take it out
 [24] of the letter.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Okay.

Page 46

[1] MS. TRIPP: No, I would put --
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Something about, instead of, "I can
 [4] explain them to you in person" -- "I'd like to show you that
 [5] I do finally understand, and I'd like to do that in person."
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I don't think that goes
 [7] with the first part of the sentence.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Read that again.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Because that has nothing, that I
 [10] understand has nothing -- the reason now -- what I know now
 [11] has nothing to do with anything he's done. Do you know what
 [12] I mean?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I guess. Yeah.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: How about, "The reasons are too
 [17] lengthy to get into in a letter"?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Then not "I can explain them to you
 [20] in person."
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I don't think so, because you will have
 [22] made the "in person" clear by the end of the note.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Then is it a new paragraph,
 [24] "I want you to know that it has always been and remains to
 [25] be --"

Page 44

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I'll take it out of the letter.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I would just say let's not limit
 [3] yourself.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: And do you want to be in the press?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't know. I
 [7] don't really like -- you know, I don't want to be writing
 [8] press releases.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: No, of course not.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? So, I don't really know
 [11] what to do. Be in protocol or something. Something easy,
 [12] because I don't want to stay there a long time.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I know. I know. Deputy protocol
 [14] officer or deputy press assistant, those all are legitimate
 [15] for your age group and for your level of experience.
 [16] Now, I don't think all that level of specificity
 [17] has to be in the --
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: In the note?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: About the two weeks' notice and --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: So what do you think needs to be in
 [23] here?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I think you need to --
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, fine. How about I go line by

Page 47

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yes, mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. -- more important for me to
 [3] have you in my life than to come back."
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Does that "come back" make sense?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Then also -- oh, let me tell you
 [8] this. We can throw in some big words in here. I feel like,
 [9] sometimes I think of these letters, and it's like I know I'm
 [10] rushed and whatever it is and I am trying to get it out, but
 [11] I think, "God, he must think I'm a [REDACTED] idiot." You know?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I don't think so at all. I think most
 [13] of the things that I've seen are well done. Of course,
 [14] you've let a few slip that I haven't seen. (Sigh.)
 [15] All right. What's the next sentence?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Then, okay, -- than to come back."
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: "Having said that, I am extremely
 [19] underchallenged and unhappy in my current position."
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Okay. That's too quick a transition.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, okay.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: So you need to go into, "A larger
 [23] problem for me is that since I was -- since I left," you
 [24] know, you might want to get in -- I don't know how to say
 [25] this. But what you're trying to say is you gave it your best

Page 45

[1] line and you say yes or no?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Okay. All right, all right.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. The first line, "It has been
 [4] made clear to me that there is no way I'm going to be able to
 [5] come back to the White House." Is that okay?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I would put, "Despite your best
 [7] efforts."
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. At the end?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, that's good. Should I say
 [11] "yours and Betty's" or just "yours"?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: "Yours." Everything she does is
 [13] because of him. And then you might want to say, "I
 [14] understand."
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: "I understand why this can't
 [16] happen?"
 [17] MS. TRIPP: "I understand the difficulty."
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Then, "The reasons are too
 [19] lengthy to get into in a letter." I think that's important.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. No, I do, too. I do, too. I'm
 [21] just trying to think. Yeah, go ahead.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. "The reasons are too
 [23] lengthy to get into in a letter. I can explain them
 [24] to you in person." Or maybe the latter half of that is
 [25] self-explanatory.

Page 48

[1] shot, you tried to be challenged by a situation that you had
 [2] to accept, and it just hasn't happened. And it's been long
 [3] enough to where it should have happened by now.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I think he knows that. I don't
 [5] think that's -- do you know what I -- I mean --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I'm just trying to get a way to
 [7] transition to that sentence.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: It goes too fast from --
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean I kind of felt like,
 [11] okay, I have to be able to present the -- well, okay. Let me
 [12] ask you a question. What about flipping paragraphs? Having
 [13] the next paragraph about being distant and blah, blah, blah,
 [14] blah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yes. That would be better than going
 [16] straight to the --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: And then the last paragraph is like,
 [18] here's the solution.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, yeah, yeah.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: So and then also in this paragraph,
 [21] it says where I want to come see him.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: All right. What does that paragraph
 [23] start?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I think what I should do is, "I want
 [25] you to know -- " that sentence -- that "it has always been

Page 49

[1] for me -- "
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: That should be almost its own
 [4] paragraph.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: So -- because that's important.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: It is important. It's the most
 [8] important thing.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe I'll put it in italics and
 [10] bold print.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: It is the most important thing you're
 [12] saying.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: It is.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Because you are essentially letting him
 [15] off the hook.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. So, okay, "I want you to
 [17] know that it has always been and remains to be more important
 [18] to me to have you in my life than to come back."
 [19] MS. TRIPP: "To have you in my life on some level."
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Why "on some level." "In my life"
 [21] is not --
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Because there is so many different
 [23] levels in this relationship that "have you in my life," sort
 [24] of indicates to him, I would think, a sexual relationship.
 [25] You don't want that to be what he thinks as the only how you

Page 52

[1] MS. TRIPP: Unless she's in the bathroom.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. "I don't think it is asking
 [3] too much after all that has happened to ask to have this
 [4] discussion in person."
 [5] MS. TRIPP: No. I think that's good and very true.
 [6] too.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: But I think I have to use a
 [8] different word from "discussion," because I just used it in
 [9] the sentence before. So --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Conversation?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: " -- to have this conversation."
 [12] (Sound of typing.)
 [13] And "Having said that, I am extremely
 [14] underchallenged and unhappy in my current position."
 [15] I don't know if "Having said that," fits.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe it should be -- how about, "I
 [18] need you to know that I am extremely underchallenged and
 [19] unhappy in my current position. I'd like to ask you
 [20] to please secure a position for me."
 [21] I think -- you know what it is?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: You've already told him that, right?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: That you're underchallenged and
 [25] unhappy?

Page 50

[1] want him in his life -- in your life. You know what I mean?
 [2] What you're trying to say is you want him --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: "To have you as my friend?"
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well --
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: But, no. You know, you know why,
 [6] Linda, because the problem is is, you know -- I was thinking
 [7] about this the other -- yesterday. I was like, "Okay. Well,
 [8] when you said to me you wanted to be my friend, did you mean
 [9] you wanted to be on positive terms with me or you wanted to
 [10] be my friend?" Because right now, he is certainly not my
 [11] friend.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Because he's running.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: He's not someone to turn to if --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Right. He's running.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: So I don't want to say "and on some
 [16] level." I like it how it is.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: All right. Okay.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Go ahead.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: And the next thing is, "Handsome:
 [21] You've been distant the past few months and have shut me
 [22] out."
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Although I'm not sure about the
 [25] "Handsome." "I don't know why. Is it that you don't like me

Page 53

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I have, but I think I need to
 [2] say it again. Like just a reminder.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Then maybe you should say
 [4] something like "While I understand now why I can't come
 [5] back, I would like you to understand that I remain completely
 [6] unchallenged and very unhappy in my current position."
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: You know? You're both understanding
 [9] the --
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Well, I -- what did you say?
 [11] "While I have understood --"
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I'm so bad at repeating what comes to
 [13] my head. No. "While I understand --"
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: " -- why I -- " -- why it's not
 [16] possible for me to come back," or "While I have come to --"
 [17] -- while I have come to understand," whatever, "why it's
 [18] not possible for me to come back, I need you to understand
 [19] that I am completely unchallenged and underwhelmed in my
 [20] current position. I have given it my best shot. I've been
 [21] here a year, a year-and-a-half."
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I -- I don't think that's necessary
 [23] because the whole -- it's -- you know, this whole thing was
 [24] supposed to be temporary, anyway.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Until after the election.

Page 51

[1] anymore or are you scared?"
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. That's good.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: "Please let me come see you this
 [4] evening or Thursday night. I want to hear it from you, not
 [5] it. I want to discuss this with you, no one else."
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Or how about, "I want this
 [8] discussion to be between you and me."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sound of typing.) " -- you and me"
 [11] or "you and I"? " -- between you and --"
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Me.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: " -- me." And I put "you and me" in
 [14] capital -- all caps.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Good.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: "You and me, no one else." Or just
 [17] "you and me," just "you and me"?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: A private discussion, whatever.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: No, "a discussion between you and
 [20] me."
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Fine. I mean it's not like Betty
 [23] sits in.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Right. (Laughing.)
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: And then "I don't think --"

Page 54

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, we're -- we're a year away from
 [3] that.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. So I mean, I'm saying -- I
 [5] don't know. I don't feel like I need to justify I've given
 [6] it my best shot. It doesn't matter whether I've given it my
 [7] best shot or not.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Yeah, you're right.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: And then, then I guess I just say,
 [12] "I'd like to ask you to secure a position for me."
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sound of typing.) Do I, do I -- I
 [15] guess before I say that about "I'd like to ask you," I guess
 [16] I need to tell the New York situation. Because let's just
 [17] say he --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So that's right.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: So I need to re -- rework it.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: The part about "my mother --"
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: My roommate.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, is that okay?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.

Page 55

MS. TRIPP: It sort of lays out what the situation is.

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Because I'm thinking just in case he actually did read that letter before, he's going to start thinking, "Well, what about, she's going to have to tell her mom." And remember all that --

MS. TRIPP: Yes. Oh, I know he read it; so, therefore, yes, of course.

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. So, "I'm unhappy in my current position. My roommate, a/k/a, my mom --"

MS. TRIPP: Ha, ha.

MS. LEWINSKY: " -- has recently taken an apartment in New York and we are in the process of looking for something else in D.C. Since it doesn't seem like I can stay here, I need to," something, "before we make any more commitment."

So, okay. " -- has recently taken an apartment in New York." Okay. I think I need to just say --

MS. TRIPP: Well, first of all, does it matter that she's taken an apartment? I mean, I think you should say, "My mother's -- "My roommate, a/k/a, my mother, has taken up primary residence in New York." You know? I mean, who cares? It's -- it's superfluous information he doesn't need. And then why do you need to keep a place in D.C.?

MS. LEWINSKY: I don't. Now I realize that I don't

Page 56

need to say that.

MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, the whole -- the only reason why I was saying that is that -- because this is a timely thing.

MS. TRIPP: I know. That's just it.

MS. LEWINSKY: This is not -- this is why (inaudible).

MS. TRIPP: Okay. So that's what you need to get across.

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. So that's what I need to say. "This is a timely -- " let me just write it quickly -- "timely matter"?

MS. TRIPP: Well, it's time sensitive. It's not timely. Because if --

MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, here, this is where it goes: "This is time sensitive because my roommate," blah, blah, "my mom has recently taken a primary residence in New York and we're in the process of looking for something else in D.C."

MS. TRIPP: For me.

MS. LEWINSKY: For me. Right. "Since it doesn't look like I can stay here."

MS. TRIPP: No. And then you could say -- this is a perfect lead-in to: "if it is true that it's unrealistic

Page 57

for me to hope to come back there, then there really is no point in my staying in D.C., in my mind." You know, in better words, but --

MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

MS. TRIPP: "So I would be looking to relocate to New York, as well."

You know, this is what I'm trying to get across, so he understands the time sensitivity. You are not going to sign the lease, you're not going to get tied up and embroiled in a lease on your own down here if there is nothing for you to stay for. You'd just as soon cut your losses and go. See?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. God.

MS. TRIPP: You can do that in a very short way.

MS. LEWINSKY: Linda, if I ever want to have an affair with a married man again -- especially if he's President -- please shoot me.

MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) I promise you. I promise you if you get out of this one alive and unharmed and -- and sane and healthy -- (sighing). I tell you what. More and more, the New York thing just seems right on.

MS. LEWINSKY: It's so scary to me.

MS. TRIPP: No. Uh-uh.

MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I know. I mean change is scary.

Page 58

MS. TRIPP: Change is scary --

MS. LEWINSKY: You know.

MS. TRIPP: -- but this could be a good scary. And how many people get to go to New York with an open door?

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, we'll see.

MS. TRIPP: So let's just --

MS. LEWINSKY: I'm trying to -- okay. "This is time sensitive because my roommate, a/k/a, my mom, has recently taken a primary residence --"

MS. TRIPP: Up, "taken up." Mm-hmm.

MS. LEWINSKY: Up. " -- taken up primary residence?"

MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh. Uh-huh.

MS. LEWINSKY: Primary.

MS. TRIPP: You could even make a joke: "Leaving me to my own devices in D.C."

MS. LEWINSKY: " -- primary residence in New York."

MS. TRIPP: Oh, and then you could just say, "We're in the process of --"

MS. LEWINSKY: " -- looking for something else for me."

MS. TRIPP: Yeah. "Assuming that I was going to remain down here."

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. "We're in the process of looking for something else in D.C. under the assumption --"

Page 59

MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. " -- that I would soon be,"

blah, blah, blah.

MS. LEWINSKY: What?

MS. TRIPP: Well, isn't it true that you assumed you would be back there?

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Or how about then, "I am in the process of looking for something else in D.C."

MS. TRIPP: Yes.

MS. LEWINSKY: Not, "we."

MS. TRIPP: That's fine.

MS. LEWINSKY: So that he doesn't start to think that I've told my mother what we have --

MS. TRIPP: Right, yeah.

MS. LEWINSKY: -- which he must be a [REDACTED] idiot to not think that --

MS. TRIPP: No. Most people wouldn't have told their mom.

MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But "I'm in the process of looking for something else in D.C. for me under the --" -- under the assumption -- " -- I have been in the process --"

MS. TRIPP: Right. " -- under the assumption that I would be coming back."

MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

MS. TRIPP: And -- period.

Page 60

MS. LEWINSKY: " -- assumption that I would be coming back" -- "I would be returning --"

MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

MS. LEWINSKY: " -- to the White House."

MS. TRIPP: Period. That's all you have to say.

MS. LEWINSKY: Period.

MS. TRIPP: And then you go on to --

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. So then, "Since it doesn't look like I can stay here, I need to --"

MS. TRIPP: "I don't want to commit -- I want to ensure --"

MS. LEWINSKY: "I don't want to make any commitments."

MS. TRIPP: Right. " -- but I am fast running out of time." "I'm fast running out of the luxury of that kind of time."

You know, in other words, what you want him to know is, it's [REDACTED] or get off the pot time here.

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. "I'm running out of the luxury of time?" No.

MS. TRIPP: No. Just say, "I don't have the luxury of time anymore." Or, you know, "We're giving up the apartment on -- "I don't know, 1 December. Something."

MS. LEWINSKY: "I don't have the luxury of time."

MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

Page 61

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: "I'd like to ask you to secure a
 [2] position for me."
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Fine. Or how about, "Help me
 [5] secure --"
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm not sure you need to say even
 [7] "secure." I think you could say, "I'd like to help --"
 [8] "I'd like to ask you to help me obtain --" or --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: But you know, I don't know, maybe
 [10] I'm being an idiot. I don't want to have to work for this
 [11] position.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Say that again.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I want it to be given to me.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Right. You don't want to go through
 [15] the whole interview process.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: And the whole -- you want to know that
 [18] you have a position.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: All right. So then maybe you want to
 [21] say "secure."
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: "I'd like you to secure me a
 [23] position." You know he's going to go [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) No, he won't. He'll just
 [25] rip it in 18 million pieces.

Page 64

[1] open it.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: What? One of the messengers?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, no way. Use [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED] or something in D.C.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Why can't I do it through the NEOB?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I'm just worried about that. I think
 [8] that's much worse. You are putting on paper, Monica.
 [9] something that --
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: -- that you need to be very careful
 [12] about. A messenger with a taped product is about as
 [13] commonplace in Washington as, you know, a gridlock.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. But that's also going
 [15] out of the hands of somebody not on the complex. I don't
 [16] think -- I -- that makes me even more nervous.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Think about it, Linda. There's a
 [19] little more security feeling in --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, the most secure for me would be
 [21] the FedEx.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: But I can't FedEx it.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: But we used to courier stuff all the
 [24] time with those bicyclists. I mean, that's their livelihood.
 [25]

Page 62

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. -- for me at the UN
 [2] beginning --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Now, wait. Stop. You don't have to
 [4] limit yourself to the UN.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: All you have to say -- let me just
 [7] say this. Excuse me. There are a bazillion options in
 [8] New York. I mean, I could rattle off right now Max Chapman,
 [9] Susan Thomasas. I mean, there are so many in New York, with
 [10] one phone call, would give you a good job.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: So, the UN is the only government
 [13] agency we're aware of.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: "Help me secure a position in
 [15] New York."
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Around 1 December?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, and then you want -- you might
 [19] want to make another sentence that says, uhm, some --
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Can I say that I'd like to give my
 [21] two weeks' notice as soon as possible and have some time to
 [22] get myself together?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think you can, but I think you
 [24] can say that in person.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Okay. It's getting kind of long.

Page 65

[1] They're bonded.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: That doesn't mean they don't read
 [3] it.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, they don't read it.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Are you kidding? They're half killing
 [7] themselves getting every place on bicycles in no time.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but then I have to call her.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Who?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Betty. Do you know what I mean?
 [11] It's like you have to --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I would rather put up with a phone call
 [13] and say, "This is being couried at such-and-such a time,"
 [14] that think of all the millions of hands it has to go through.
 [15] It just makes me very nervous. (Sigh.)
 [16] The idea of you switching it at the gate, I don't
 [17] know. I just -- I don't like that either.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think that it starts being a
 [20] bigger deal than it needs to be.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: She sends -- she has to send an
 [22] intern out to get a courier package.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Just that you're not physically
 [24] there.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: She must think I'm --

Page 63

[1] MS. TRIPP: How long is it? Is it more than one
 [2] page?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: It can't be more than one page.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know; but it's also like --
 [6] (sigh).
 [7] MS. TRIPP: How are you going to send this to them?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I think I'm going to have
 [9] to drop it off.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, uh-uh.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, not give it to her, but in
 [12] the morning leave it at the thing.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: At the NEOB?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I hate that.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) I don't know. I just think
 [16] you're better off FedExing it. It goes to Betty, doesn't it?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I can't FedEx it.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Because they won't get it tomorrow.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, oh, oh, oh. Okay. Hey, didn't you
 [21] use a messenger service once?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but that makes me even more
 [23] nervous.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Why? To Betty. Remember?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But because somebody could

Page 66

[1] MS. TRIPP: Uh, I could give a [REDACTED] less what she
 [2] thinks.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I know you could give a [REDACTED] less.
 [4] I know. I know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Enough already with what she thinks.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand that. But it's like --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: With one honest statement out of her
 [8] mouth, a lot of heartache could have been averted. That's
 [9] all I'm going to say.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it's not her fault. It's his
 [11] fault.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Uch.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: It's his fault, Linda.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I can put myself in her shoes too
 [15] easily. I can.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So this should be a typed note. I
 [17] wish, I wish I had that [REDACTED] card.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I guess the card is probably too
 [20] nice -- although it wouldn't be so bad to temper this with
 [21] something nice.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I know. Where is the card?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it's in my desk at work.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Courier it tomorrow morning
 [25] from work. What is more natural than something being

Page 67

[1] couriered from the Pentagon to the White House?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: It's totally fine. Obviously, you're
 [4] not going to put it --
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: But I have to schlep all the way
 [6] down to South Parking.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I'll schlep with you. Okay?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but -- I know, but you don't
 [9] understand. It's like I am being watched like a
 [10] hawk.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Monica, one way or another, you're not
 [12] going to be there --
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I'm serious. I'm serious.
 [14] I'm --
 [15] MS. TRIPP: -- you're not going to be there.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Okay. That's right.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: One way or another, you're going to be
 [18] able to tell him --
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what? I want -- I want to
 [20] quit so soon just so I can say, "It has to do with the GS-12
 [21] thing."
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I know. Not only that, I thought
 [23] today you weren't coming back. I said, "Oh, great. She's
 [24] not going to get any of my messages because she's decided not
 [25] to go the back. And I'm going to be circling the

Page 68

[1] Pentagon for a year -- which is really, in the scheme of
 [2] things, not that big a deal -- because she's not going back
 [3] to her desk." I really did think that.
 [4] The fact that you went back says a lot for you.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I somehow --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You pull it out of the hat every time.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I drive myself nuts.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I feel much better about this
 [10] letter.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: All right. So how did you end it?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Hold on. "Underexhallenged."
 [13] That sounds like a good word.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: What did you say?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Underexhallenged.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Underchallenged.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I misspelled it.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, ha, ha, ha.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what I'm saying I spelled it
 [20] underexhallenged.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, how lovely. He'd have to look it
 [22] up.
 [23] Hi, kitty. Hi, kitty.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I'd love to throw in a big word in
 [25] here.

Page 69

[1] MS. TRIPP: Like what? He's never been attracted
 [2] to you because you use big words.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Ew. So listen to this, right?
 [4] Thank you very much.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Aha.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know how we -- how
 [7] they could
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I don't know either.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I think
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Well,
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 [12] MS. TRIPP:
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [14] MS. TRIPP:
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [16] MS. TRIPP:

Page 70

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, yeah.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [6] MS. TRIPP:
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: So -- what? Now, if I write this
 [8] out in a letter, just write it out, it's going to be a lot
 [9] longer.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: It's easy. You know what? If it's
 [11] done at home and not at work, I would say just use it typed.
 [12] Number one, it's easier to read. It's just, you know,
 [13] flowery penmanship and the whole bit, it's just distracting.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I know. Well, then what should
 [15] I do about the card?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, I would take it with you to work.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No. The card's at work.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know. So you take this with you to
 [19] work in the morning.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. And what? I just put this
 [21] inside the card?

Page 71

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yes. Yes. I mean, you put the whole
 [2] card inside two envelopes. Big ones.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I know. I know how to do
 [4] that, thank you very much.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Now --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: And then the only thing I would put to
 [8] Betty at all, period, end of discussion, is --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: -- "It is critical that he get this at
 [11] your earliest opportunity."
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I -- no.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Or something. I don't want to hear
 [14] anymore, "I haven't had an opportunity."
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I will put that, but I need to put
 [16] something else, too.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I can't -- I don't need to be a
 [19] bitch to her.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: No, no, no.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I know she hasn't done everything,
 [22] but I'm also want to say one thing: That woman has more
 [23] on her plate than I do right now. So as hard as this is --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Why? Because her mother's in the
 [25] hospital?

Page 72

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: -- but having -- let's just talk
 [2] about a year where
 [3] and your
 [4] mother is in the hospital. You know?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that is bizarre.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: It's, it's much, you know --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: That is bizarre.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: And then she has to deal with me and
 [9] then she calls and -- you know?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: It's nobody's picnic.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: It's nobody -- it's not my idea of a
 [14] picnic either.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: No, I know. I know. It just seems to
 [16] me -- I'm looking at it --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. And the worst thing is
 [18] that I know you think he told her to do it. I think she
 [19] volunteered to talk to Podesta. I really do. I think he
 [20] said he felt his hands were tied, and she said, "Well, what
 [21] about if I talk to Podesta?"
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm pretty sure they came to that
 [23] conclusion together. But she knows as well as anybody there
 [24] that her requests carry some weight. And if a couple of
 [25]

Page 73

[1] weeks have gone by and nothing has happened, you would think
 [2] she would, she would figure it out or go check. She hasn't.
 [3] Therefore, to me, she knows the answer and she
 [4] doesn't want you to know it yet. She doesn't know how to
 [5] tell you. A whole lot of this could have been averted with
 [6] just a little bit of honesty.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: The whole, the whole year's
 [8] situation.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: You know.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Probably they -- all right. So,
 [11] "Dear Handsome --"
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Is there anything else you call him?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No, why? You hate it?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Uch. I mean that's just kind of like
 [15] another enough-already thing.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know what else to call
 [17] him. I don't have to put a "Dear" anything. I could just
 [18] start the note. What, what am I supposed to call him? Bill?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, you know?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: No, of course not. That's just
 [22] irreverent and --
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Boo-Boo falls out.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Huh?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Boo-Boo flips out. I try and catch

Page 74

[1] myself because I don't think he would like to be called
 [2] "Boo-Boo."
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, not on paper.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: "Dear Boo-Boo." I know he called
 [5] what's her face, Pooky.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Who?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: What's her face? Gennifer Flowers.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Tooky?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Pooky.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: God, one does not even want to wonder
 [11] what that meant. Okay.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I can't complain.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I would leave it off. It's been your
 [14] way to communicate to date because it is very cumbersome to
 [15] say, "Dear Mr. You-Know-What." It just doesn't sort of fit.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it sounds just so formal.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Well, it doesn't fit. And it's not
 [18] your relationship anyway.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: "Dear You-Know-What: It has been
 [20] made clear to me --"
 [21] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: "Dear Mr. You-Know-What --"
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Ha, ha, ha, ha. Oh. Now, read the
 [24] whole thing again. I don't think it has a nasty tone at all.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so either. Of course,

Page 75

[1] it has to pass the [redacted] thing, but I don't know if I'm
 [2] going to get to talk to her tonight.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Read it again.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: "It has been made clear to me that
 [5] there is no way I am going to be able to come back to the
 [6] White House, despite your best effort. I understand the
 [7] difficulty. The reasons are too lengthy to get into in a
 [8] letter."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. That, to me, doesn't make
 [11] sense.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: It does. Well, I -- "I understand the
 [13] difficulty." And it's --
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I think "despite your best efforts"
 [15] -- I don't know.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: So just -- "despite your best efforts."
 [17] Period.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: "I understand the difficulty."
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what I have now.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: And then leave off the rest. The rest
 [22] of it.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Then I have next -- then I
 [24] have the next paragraph in bold and italics. Maybe it should
 [25] just be bold and not italics.

Page 76

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't like italics. But the bold.
 [3] I like it in anyway. "I opted to write to you instead of
 [4] talking to you on the phone so I know you hear everything."
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's scary.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. "I want you to know that it
 [7] has --" okay. I need your help with punctuation on this.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: "I want you to know that it has
 [10] always been and remains to be more important to me to have
 [11] you in my life."
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Wait a minute. I -- I -- say that very
 [13] slowly again.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: "I want you to know --"
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: "-- it has always been --"
 [17] MS. TRIPP: And "remains." That's all.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: "-- and remains more important to
 [19] me --"
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: "-- to have you in my life than to
 [22] come back."
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: "Handsome, you've been distant the
 [25] past few months and have shut me out. I don't know why. Is

Page 77

[1] it that you don't like me anymore, or are you scared? Please
 [2] let me come see you this evening or Thursday night."
 [3] That is weird.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Doesn't that sound funny? "Please
 [6] let me come see you this evening or Thursday night."
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh. It's been the whole nature of
 [8] your relationship, why is that all of a sudden weird?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no. Not that, that I want to,
 [10] but the way it sounds.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: "Please let me come see you this,"
 [13] like this evening or Thursday night?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Okay.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Work that out with your mother.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: "I want this discussion to be
 [18] between you and me. I don't think it is asking too
 [19] much after all that has happened to ask to have this
 [20] conversation."
 [21] MS. TRIPP: To ask to have to have a private
 [22] conversation.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: They're always private.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's true.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: "While I understand why it's not

Page 78

[1] possible for me to return, I need you to understand that I am
 [2] extremely underchallenged and unhappy in my current
 [3] position." Okay. Now this is making some sense.
 [4] "This is time sensitive because --"
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay. So here's where you have to
 [6] interject --
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: My visit, again.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: "The reason I want to see you so
 [10] urgently --"
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sound of typing.) "So urgently" or
 [13] "urgently"?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I don't even know if I would use
 [15] urgently. "The reason I need to --" -- I would like to
 [16] see you one of the two days before your departure --"
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, how about, "See you just before
 [18] your departure."
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: "Because this is --"
 [21] MS. TRIPP: And then you're going into the --
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: "This is time sensitive because my
 [23] roommate --" again, "because"?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's fine.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I shouldn't use the same word twice

Page 79

[1] like that.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, once you get it written, we'll
 [3] figure that out, but --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, I am so tired.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I know. Me, too. What time is it?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Probably 11:00.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No. 10:20.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: "The reason I would like to see you
 [11] before your departure is because this is time sensitive."
 [12] How about "since my roommate --"
 [13] MS. TRIPP: No, wait. No, wait, wait, wait.
 [14] Before you get into all those details, you have to say,
 [15] because various -- something that lets him know you're in a
 [16] state of flux. The decisions have to be made before you get
 [17] into the specifics. So you are saying --
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Just wait. Give me a second. Don't
 [19] talk to me for a second.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Okay. (Sigh.)
 [21] (Pause.)
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, here we go. Okay. This is
 [23] fine. I'm going to move that first sentence. So the
 [24] paragraph will start, "The reason I would like to see you
 [25] before your departure is because," something, "this is time

Page 80

[1] sensitive," something, "my roommate, my mom, has recently
 [2] taken up primary residence in New York. I have been in the
 [3] process of looking for something else in D.C. for me under
 [4] the assumption that I would be returning to the White House."
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: "While I understand why it's not
 [7] possible for me to return, I need you to understand that I am
 [8] extremely underchallenged --"
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: "-- and unhappy in my current
 [11] position." (Inaudible.)
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And then you might say, "There is,
 [13] therefore, no need for me to continue --"
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: "-- looking for accommodations in
 [16] Washington. I need to be focusing elsewhere." Or something
 [17] to that effect.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: You know, just say, "We give up the
 [20] apartment 1 December." Or something. Let him know that this
 [21] is truly time sensitive.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: You have to --
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean, "I don't have the
 [25] luxury of time anymore."

Page 81

[1] MS. TRIPP: Where does that fit?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Where was it after? Oh, my God,
 [3] this is driving me [REDACTED] crazy. I'm never going to have to
 [4] do this again.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: No, this should be it.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: What if he doesn't see me, Linda?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: He'll see you.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: What if he doesn't see me?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: He'll see you or he'll call.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: A call is not acceptable.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: No. I agree, but one way or another
 [12] he's going to acknowledge this.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I was being sarcastic.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know. Go ahead.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Hold on.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: How did your hair come out?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Fine.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Did you get it cut?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I love that salon.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.

Page 82

[1] MS. TRIPP: It's very cheery.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh. (Yawning.) "I have been in
 [3] the process of looking for something else in D.C. for me
 [4] under the assumption that I would be returning to the White
 [5] House. I understand why it's not possible for me to return,
 [6] and need you to under --" okay.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: You know, and I don't know that you
 [8] have to go into the unchallenged and all that. He knows all
 [9] that.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Maybe you could just say --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, maybe I'll cut that whole
 [13] sentence, then.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: No, no. "While I understand --" this
 [15] is a good sentence.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: You might just say, "-- I need you to
 [18] understand that it's time for me to leave, and I need help."
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Okay. Then I think that
 [20] takes away that sentence about commitment, "I don't want to
 [21] make any commitment."
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Uh-huh.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. "The reason I would like to
 [24] see you before your departure is because" -- wait. "The
 [25] reason I would like to see you before your departure is

Page 83

[1] because this situation is time sensitive."
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Good.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: "-- situation is time sensitive --"
 [4] "-- is time sensitive," period. Then, "My roommate --"
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yes. Mm-hmm.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: "-- time sensitive. My roommate,
 [7] my mom, has recently taken up primary residence in New York.
 [8] I have been in the process of looking for something else in
 [9] D.C. for me under the assumption that I would be returning to
 [10] the White House. While I understand why it's not possible
 [11] for me to return, I need you to understand that it is time
 [12] for me to leave and I need your help."
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Good.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: "I don't have the luxury of time
 [15] anymore, and I would like to ask you to help me secure a
 [16] position in New York."
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Now, where are you putting in there,
 [18] like, this is not next year, this is soon?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Uhm, well, then maybe I should put
 [20] in the sentence, uhm, "I'd like to ask --" -- secure a
 [21] position in New York -- "beginning December -- 1 December?"
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I want to quit before that next
 [24] trip. I don't want to go on that trip.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: When does that start?

Page 84

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: The middle of November. See, if he
 [2] could do this -- (sigh).
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Then you wouldn't have to go on the
 [4] trip.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I don't want to go.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, do you have sick time accrued?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, no, no, never mind; they don't cash
 [9] that in. Do you have annual accrued?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: But not much. Not much.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, you won't die without one week's
 [12] paycheck.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know, but I mean I have to --
 [14] but I have to be -- I can't quit without having a position.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: No, of course not. But I mean if
 [16] you're --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: If you're assured of a position 1
 [19] December, you can quit 15 November.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I can quit before then. I
 [21] can survive without a paycheck.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I can survive without one two-week
 [24] paycheck.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Okay.

Page 85

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: All right. So then what is --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: So this last -- okay. Let me ask
 [4] you a question. I know we're crazy with this.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You don't think it's all choppy
 [7] that, "You've been distant in the past few months. I don't
 [8] know why." Should there be -- and shut me out." I
 [9] think maybe instead of a period, it should be a semicolon, "I
 [10] don't know why."
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yes, that's fine. It's a pause --
 [12] pregnant.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I also need help with this
 [14] grammar.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: What's wrong with your grammar?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, because I don't know where to
 [17] put the commas -- punctuation, I mean; I'm sorry.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Hold on. Okay. Now this last
 [20] paragraph reads, "The reason I would like to see you before
 [21] your departure is because this situation --"
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Don't -- there's not reason to say,
 [23] "The reason."
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. "I would like to see you --"
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Yes.

Page 86

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: "I would like to see you before your
 [2] departure this weekend --"
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: " -- weekend because this situation
 [5] is time sensitive."
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yes. Period.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Period. "My roommate, a/k/a/ my
 [8] mom, has recently taken up primary residence in New York."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Okay. "My roommate," parentheses,
 [10] "(a/k/a my mom) --"
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, right, right.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: That I have.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: "I have been in the process of
 [16] looking for something else in D.C. for me --"
 [17] MS. TRIPP: No. Now, "something else" is too
 [18] nebulous.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: "I have been in the process of looking
 [21] for an apartment in D.C. for me." You have to be specific.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: " -- apartment in D.C.," comma --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: " -- under the assumption that," or

Page 87

[1] whatever, however --
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Can I say "auspices?" That's a good
 [3] word.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Auspices? About what?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Instead of "assumption?" The
 [6] auspices?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: (Giggle.)
 [9] MS. TRIPP: No, you idiot.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You don't have like the worst
 [11] vocabulary in the world.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: It's, it's not quite under the
 [13] auspices. Okay. We're going to --
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: But that's just how, but that's just
 [15] how I use the word -- I use the wrong word all the time.
 [16] Never mind. I called it the wrong thing.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Giggle.)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. "While I understand why it's
 [19] not possible for me to return, I need you to help --"
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Comma.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Comma, right. " -- I need you to
 [22] understand that it is time for me to leave and I need your
 [23] help."
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yes. Period.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: "I don't have the luxury of time

Page 88

[1] anymore." Period.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: "I'd like to ask you to help me
 [4] secure a position in New York beginning 1 December."
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: And then you say, "That's not asking
 [8] too much."
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: What do you say after that?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: There, I have nothing. Can I say,
 [12] "Please don't let me down?"
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yes, of course, you can say, "Please
 [14] don't let me down."
 [15] In fact, before you say that, you might want to
 [16] say, "I hope and pray that this is a solution that may work
 [17] out well for both of us." Or something to let him know that
 [18] you can be at peace with this, and so can he.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Or how about if I say
 [20] something after that and say, if -- "If this doesn't
 [21] sound like a solution to you, let's talk about it." Do you
 [22] know what I mean? Or does that sound like, "No, you can
 [23] still persuade me to stay here."
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, yeah, yeah, yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: That's not what I mean.

Page 89

[1] MS. TRIPP: Huh-uh. (Sigh.)
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: How about after 1 December, "I am
 [3] hoping this is a solution for both of us."
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yes. You might want, even want to put,
 [5] "I would be very grateful."
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: "I would be very grateful and I'm
 [7] hoping this is a solution for both of us."
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sound of typing.) "I'm hoping this
 [10] is a solution for both of us." Good. The last sentence.
 [11] Can I say, or is this too pathetic?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: "Please see me either tonight or
 [14] Thursday."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, when does he get back from this
 [16] trip?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, he doesn't get back until Monday
 [18] the 20th.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Of October?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, instead of "Please see me," you
 [22] might want to put something like --
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: "Waiting until you get back."
 [24] MS. TRIPP: How many weeks is it between now and
 [25] the 1st of December?

Page 90

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Whatever it is, it will still sound
 [2] like too much time.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I know, I know, I'm just trying to
 [4] think of a way to --
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Like six, seven. I don't know;
 [6] eight? I have no idea.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: What's the date today?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Today is the 6th.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Of October. Okay.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. So, it's almost two months.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Less than eight weeks.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Okay. This is where you might
 [14] want to go back to the apartment problem which is --
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: But I don't want to get into the --
 [16] can't I do that in person? I mean this is getting too long.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but you -- here's -- here's what
 [18] you have to establish in his mind.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: That --
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: It's got to be done soon.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: It has to be done soon, or you're going
 [23] to box yourself in.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: " -- in the process of -- " --
 [25] under the assumption." Okay. Okay. I know. "I've been

Page 91

[1] under -- in the process of looking for an apartment in D.C.
 [2] for me under the assumption I would be returning to the White
 [3] House."
 [4] MS. TRIPP: You could even put, "I'm going to find
 [5] myself homeless as of --"
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I'm not going to say that.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: You know, a joke, Monica.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: But it's not a joke.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I know. But something to let him know.
 [10] "You got to move on this." And it can't be, you know, two
 [11] weeks from now.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know. They're like -- how
 [13] about, "I'm not in a position to box myself into a --"
 [14] -- into a lease here."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's fine.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: "I am not in" -- a position or the
 [17] position?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: "A."
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: "I'm not in a position to --"
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Box myself into a lease here, comma, so
 [21] if we could meet either tonight or Thursday night, perhaps we
 [22] could at least begin to work this out. Or something like
 [23] that. Tie it up that way.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, oh, I was -- no. I was going
 [25] to put, "I am not in a position to," something inside. I

Page 92

[1] don't want to end it like that.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So, so what were you going to
 [3] put?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I put after, " -- under the
 [5] assumption that I would be returning to the White House."
 [6] Period. "I am not in a position to box myself into a lease."
 [7] Period.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's good.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: "While I understand why it's not
 [10] possible for me to return, I need you to understand that it
 [11] is time for me to leave, and I need your help."
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what? I think that's a new
 [14] paragraph.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yes. That's fine.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: This thing is too long. [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Make the words -- don't make them too
 [18] small.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Well, it's not -- it's not
 [20] over a page or anything.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: But still a page of typed like that
 [23] is pretty long.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: You have a lot to say.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but I mean -- you know.

Page 93

[1] MS. TRIPP: No longer. That's all.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. And then now I just have to
 [3] have a nice closing. Not nice, but, "Please don't let me
 [4] down." (Inaudible.)
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Okay. I think "Please don't let me
 [6] down" is great at the very end.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: But you might want to say something
 [9] like -- I don't know. I -- I'm just being reflective here
 [10] and thinking. The two of you have been through a lot. Maybe
 [11] it would be good to say something like, uhm, "It's been a
 [12] long road," or something that indicates that this has been --
 [13] it has been emotionally draining for him as well, I'm sure.
 [14] So, maybe you could put something like --
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: It's been almost two years.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I don't, I don't know. I don't want
 [17] you to get too concrete with it all.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, no. Something, "this emotional
 [19] roller coaster." That's really what it is.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, of course it is.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I, I -- enough already. I think
 [22] it just should be, you know --
 [23] MS. TRIPP: "It's time. Please don't let me down."
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. That's good. That's good.
 [25] "It's time. Please don't let me down."

Page 94

[1] MS. TRIPP: It's time, period.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Period. "Please don't let me down."
 [3] Well, how am I supposed to address it? The whole
 [4] address?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Betty. To Betty.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, if you're going to put it --
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: The salutation.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I would put nothing in terms of the
 [10] salutation.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: You're going to do it in a card. Just
 [13] the date.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I can't write it in the card, Linda.
 [15] it will take up three pages if I handwrite it.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: No. You're not listening to me.
 [17] You're going to put it in a card. Aren't you?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: You mean fold the piece of paper up
 [19] and put it in the card?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Isn't that what you were
 [21] planning to do?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So in the card, you can put
 [24] something cute.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: "Dear Handsome."

Page 95

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I don't even remember this card.
 [2] Which card is this?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: It's the mushy card.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: How mushy?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Uhm, it's really nice. It's the one
 [6] that starts out --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, it's the one with --
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: "Forever and ever there will be a
 [9] smile in my heart for you," or something like that.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: And, "I'm better because of --
 [12] because you and the things you've taught me and --"
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, all right. Good, good, good.
 [14] That's not so mushy. It's kind of true.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: True to the one side of the person we
 [17] see every now and again.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. What the [REDACTED] am I going to
 [19] do with these damned sunglasses?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, you're not sending them.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: If you get in, you can bring them.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) Uh. You know, if only we'd

Page 96

[1] lose weight from all this stress.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: So something good would come out of it,
 [5] maybe?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Spell-check it again.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Spell-check it and make sure that
 [10] you are are two words, all those good ones that don't show
 [11] up. "It is," has an apostrophe.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: "P-o-sation," you know? Position is
 [13] more like it. "Myselfk." "into?" "eto?" Box myself into
 [14] is what it's supposed to be.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Hey, Phil Strub stopped me in the hall
 [16] today about he wants to help me with celebrities for JCSE.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, please. You need to make me a
 [19] list so that I have a list to give him.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Of celebrities?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, people that you thought were in
 [22] the industry that might be good. You had named me a few.
 [23] So.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, right. You know who would be
 [25]

Page 97

Page 100

[1] great?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Who.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: And he would love it, but he'd
 [4] probably be too high profile.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Who.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Would be Arnold Schwarzenegger.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: He would be great, but he's such a
 [8] Republican.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Yeah. Oh, my God, what if
 [10] Betty doesn't give it to him?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: She will.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm going to have to leave it --
 [13] what I'm going to do, [REDACTED] I'll leave it open
 [14] and I'll tell her to seal -- you know? The
 [15] times that I left it open because I felt she needed to see it
 [16] or whatever --
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I think she was smart enough to
 [19] seal the envelope.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: God, you would think so, wouldn't you?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I'm not worried about her right now.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.) [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Print it out. Put it somewhere safe

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, "next" month. Okay.
 [2]
 [3]
 [4]
 [5]
 [6]
 [7]
 [8]
 [9]
 [10]
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 98

Page 101

[1] and it should be couriered first thing in the morning.
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm, I assure you [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well whatever. [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Or whatever. [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, okay. Whatever.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Good.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, yeah. I said next month is
 [2] two years.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I think you have a lot of information.
 [4] You have to sort through what you feel resonates to you. I
 [5] think -- I think that there is no one outside of you and him
 [6] who, who can really determine what level of emotion was
 [7] there. You are the only person who was in --
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But it's like one of those
 [9] things where, okay, you know -- I don't know, I walked out of
 [10] there on 4th of July. And I walked into my house and my mom
 [11] said, "Well?" And I laughed and I said, "He's in love with
 [12] me."
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: And that's how I felt. And now I
 [15] feel like he couldn't give a [REDACTED] about me. And he
 [16] doesn't think about me. And -- because I can't see why if he
 [17] did care he wouldn't call. But you and I can have this fight
 [18] another day.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, and because you know I will fight
 [20] because I believe fear is the biggest motivator.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I have to italics that one
 [22] sentence because it isn't bold enough.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.) [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Okay. That's fine. I think it's good.

Page 99

Page 102

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: All right. Okay. See, I don't
 [3] think you -- I need you anymore. Right?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think I have to keep you on
 [6] the phone. Right?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I don't think so.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.)
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I think you're done with me for the
 [10] evening. Thank you very much. I'm going to bed.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Can I put you back in your box?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Uh, God.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I just want to say to
 [14] him? I just want to be like -- you know what I think? I
 [15] just have to say this. Okay?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: The most pathetic commentary on this
 [18] entire relationship is that it will be two years next month,
 [19] and I have no clue how he feels about me.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Two years and six months?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Two years.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, two years is going to be any day
 [23] now, right?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Two years is next month. I
 [25] said --

[1] I think you need to run it by your mother.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, okay.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: And --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know if she's going to -- I
 [5] don't know if she's -- [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm trying to look at this from
 [8] her perspective.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I think she'd be fine with this.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I do, too, because it's offering --
 [11] it's doing a couple of good things here.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. It's all what she, you know,
 [13] knows, like that.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: And this is kind of what she's had in
 [15] mind, anyway. And she wants her baby out of this mess.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I mean, anyone who cares about you,
 [18] Monica, wants you out of this mess.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I think he wants you out of this mess
 [21] and doesn't know how to do it.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Everybody does. If he
 [23] could just be nice to me. Why can't he just say, "Look. Go
 [24] enjoy your life, and in three years we'll get married."
 [25] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) Oh, you don't want much.

Page 103

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Why can't --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: He almost said that to you July 4th.
 [3] Do you realize that? And probably put the fear of God in his
 [4] own self. I feel very sorry for him in a very stupid way.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I feel that way, too.
 [6] sometimes. Like he's not allowed to be a real person.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: No, not at all. I'd like to see something to
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] And do you think that for anybody -- I don't care
 [13] what a philanderer he's been -- that's a hard thing to face.
 [14] He's on the upward slide to 60, and things are going to
 [15] change in huge ways for him. You know, he's going to
 [16] have to drive himself places. You know? I mean it's
 [17] just phenomenal.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Don't they get -- they have
 [19] Secret Service coverage for the rest of their lives.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh. That's it.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: But, so don't they -- the Secret
 [22] Service drives them.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, well, not necessarily. They go
 [24] with him, but I mean he's going to be a real person. He's
 [25] going to be able to get pizza delivered. He's going to be

Page 106

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God. I'm so tired I can't even
 [9] move.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: So, do you like your hair or not
 [11] really? Tell the truth.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Uhm, actually, I don't, because it's
 [13] letting the bangs grow out.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: And so, consequently, they're
 [16] everywhere but where they need to be.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Can you push them to the side?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, they just want to flop right
 [19] down. It's just -- they're very limp right now.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You have to, I mean you have to
 [21] coerce them to the side.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's what he's doing. He's
 [23] training them. And it's just yechh.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, you know what you should
 [25] do? This is what I did is I would -- and I do it now. I, I

Page 104

[1] able to -- you know, it's a whole different thing. You lose
 [2] your entire entourage. So you get two agents assigned to you
 [3] for life. Big damned deal. It's a whole lot different than
 [4] having an entire --
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know what I think? I
 [6] think they're going to make -- I think if Gore gets elected,
 [7] he's going to make her an ambassador.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Humph. So what? And Gore is, believe
 [9] me, facing enough of his own right now.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 107

[1] put my hair back, but I take my bangs -- like let me see if I
 [2] can explain that. Okay. Like take your bangs and your hair
 [3] and you have them like they're straight in front of you.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Put them to, over to the side.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Where you want them to be. And then
 [8] I'd put the rubber band on. Does that make sense?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Put the rubber band on where?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Or barrette. I'll show you tomorrow
 [11] what I'm talking about.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Well, you'll see tomorrow what
 [13] I'm talking about.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: And did he do a good job blow-drying
 [15] it?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yes, of course. He's magical with the
 [17] blowdryer.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. So you're going to -- when
 [19] do you have that thing this week?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Wednesday. Wednesday.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So. Well, well, don't work out, I
 [22] guess, tomorrow.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: No. I went this morning. I told you
 [24] that. Right?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Good girl.

Page 105

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know. You told me.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know. You know? [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 108

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I went because I knew if I
 [2] didn't go there, I wouldn't go tonight.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: And I didn't do -- well, I did like 40
 [5] minutes [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Which is what I did yesterday, too.
 [8] Just a little bit. Took a shower, and everything. Tomorrow
 [9] I won't go with (inaudible).
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But then you'll go Thursday.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, yeah. Oh, I never realized there
 [12] are so many people in this town who don't have a job.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you mean?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Well --
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Just walking around in Georgetown?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: No, no. No, no. When I went to the
 [17] Athletic Center this morning --
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I'm, I'm accustomed to going in close
 [20] to closing at night.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I have it to myself. This place was
 [23] packed.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yep.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Men, women, everything, at that hour in

Page 109

[1] the morning.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No. They all go before work. They
 [3] just have normal lives.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Like they work 9-to-5.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Or 9-to-6. Could you imagine?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: No. I wouldn't know what to do if I
 [9] didn't commute for a couple of hours each way. I mean,
 [10] that's just part of my life.
 [11] All right. I got to go to sleep. I am like a dead
 [12] person and I hope you do, too.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I'm going to fix this and
 [14] finish it.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: It shouldn't be much more to fix.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Who?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well --
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: She went to the -- something.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, she has a lot going on, Monica.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: This is -- this is a good example,
 [25] because she is doing what, precisely what I'm hoping you will

Page 110

[1] do down the road.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Which is get a life?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.) My mom always teases
 [5] me. She goes, "You know that song, 'Get a Job, na, na, na.'"
 [6] She goes, "Your song is 'Get a Life, na, na, na, na, na, na,
 [7] na, na, na. Get a life.'"
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Ha, ha, ha, ha. I know that song.
 [9] Ugh, all right.
 [10] (End Tape LRT.001, Side 2.)
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

LRT-002 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 38

**CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:**

**OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802**

Page 1

[1] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
 [2]
 [3]
 [4] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [5]
 [6] ----- x
 [7] Transcript of
 [8] Tape No. LRT-002
 [9] ----- x
 [10]
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 4

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I don't know. He's somewhere
 [2] in Latin America. He comes home Sunday morning.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Early?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, so he'll probably go to the office.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, possible, but he could also--
 [7] you know, it's not definite, but--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So she knows--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: But she probably won't do that
 [10] because that's what I want.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, she'll forget.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: But-- 'cause I also-- but then
 [13] I also said-- you know, it ended up being, uh, in this big
 [14] envelope, so--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Was it expensive?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I used my credit
 [19] card, or my mom's credit card.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Credit card? Oh, Monica.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what am I supposed to do?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well, did you put your name on it?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I put "Lewis."

Page 2

[1] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [2] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [3] MS. TRIPP: It's going around. You did it.
 [4] RECORDED MESSAGE: Welcome to Bell Atlantic voice
 [5] messaging service.)
 [6] (Dial tone.)
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Hello?
 [8] SPEAKER: Hi, is Ryan there?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Bethany, he just left.
 [10] SPEAKER: Okay.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: He's on his way to-- back to school.
 [12] SPEAKER: All right.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [14] SPEAKER: Thanks.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: 'Bye.
 [16] SPEAKER: 'Bye.
 [17] (Dial tone. Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [18] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: Hey, I'm not here right now.
 [19] Leave a message. Thanks.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Hey, Ryan, call me and let me know you
 [21] got in. 'Bye.
 [22] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: Mom?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Oh, you made it?
 [24] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: Yes.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Okay.

Page 5

[1] MS. TRIPP: Uhm-- all right. So that's-- that's
 [2] not a big deal, but, I mean, you should at least find out how
 [3] much it is. (Sigh.)
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure it wasn't much.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: No?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: All right. So--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- so then--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Because he's expecting this list of--
 [10] wish list, right?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I guess, and he's getting a whole
 [12] fat packet.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: But he-- he asked for--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. He asked for a list-- you
 [15] know, a better idea of what it was I wanted to do.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: But, I mean-- now, is he still stuck
 [17] on the U.N. thing?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I think he is, and I think when
 [19] he comes back from his trip, he'll be even more, because what
 [20] he was doing was so stupid. You know, he's going to talk to
 [21] Bill Richardson.
 [22] Well, what the [REDACTED] do you think Bill Richardson's
 [23] gonna to say? "Oh, my department is stupid. My department's
 [24] not interesting at all."
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Right.

Page 3

[1] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: All right?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: All right. Love you. 'Bye.
 [3] Hello.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Hi.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: How are you?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Good. So you got it all sent off.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. You know what? I was really
 [9] proud of it.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I think it was a good product.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, in the end, it looked
 [12] good, it was in a folder-- [REDACTED]
 [13] No.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Um-- now, she-- Betty will have it
 [15] when?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Tomorrow morning.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Okay. And she knows it's coming.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: She knows it's coming. I put on the
 [21] note-- what I said to her was, um, you know, if she felt
 [22] comfortable, maybe she could leave it under his desk in the
 [23] back and let him know, you know, when she talks to him that
 [24] it's there and he could get it on Sunday.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: When does he get-- where is he now?

Page 6

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: "My department's boring. There's no
 [2] place for someone you want to place there." You know what
 [3] I mean?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, what he's gonna to say is, "What
 [5] can I for you?"
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: So--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Did he say he would speak to Kaplan or
 [10] have Vernon speak to Kaplan?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Un-uh.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: He just said he knew him.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm. He-- neither of us were
 [14] thinking straight.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: But he said, "The only one I know in
 [17] a network is Kaplan," he said, "but his job is in Atlanta."
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's where they're--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. Did I tell you he gave me
 [22] CD, by the way?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm. It was really weird. He was
 [25] cleaning up-- first of all, he is such an anal neat freak.

Page 7

[1] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Like I would not have expected that
 [3] of him. But we were talking, and this-- one of his books--
 [4] you know, sometimes the book has a ribbon as a bookmark?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: The ribbon was hanging out down
 [7] below. He got up and put the ribbon inside the book and put
 [8] it back in the bookshelf. I would not even notice that.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, isn't the ribbon supposed to hang
 [10] down?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: It's in the bookmark.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, but-- Okay. Imagine you
 [14] took the ribbon from the bottom of the book--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and it wasn't marking the page,
 [17] it was just--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh. That made him crazy?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I guess. Isn't that weird?
 [20] I didn't picture him being that way at all.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: He saw it all the way across the room?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Well, I mean, we were in the
 [23] little office.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I can't believe that. He got up to do
 [25] that.

Page 8

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh. Isn't that weird?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: So what's with the CD?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: So then as-- as-- as we're winding
 [4] everything up, he was like cleaning up his CDs or something,
 [5] and he said, "Oh," and he picked up this, uh, uh, Annie
 [6] Lennox CD--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and he said, "Oh, do you have
 [9] this?" It was all wrapped, you know--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: -- like in the cellophane or
 [12] whatever. He said, "Oh, do you have this?" Or he said,
 [13] "Oh, this is a great CD." And I said, "Oh, really?" He
 [14] goes, "Do you have it?" And I said, "No." He goes, "Here,
 [15] have it. I have the tape. I listen to the tape all the
 [16] time." I said, "Oh, okay. Thanks."
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Isn't that funny?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, you have had your share of gifts
 [20] from him.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Well, I've given him
 [22] plenty.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I know. That's true, that's true.
 [24] I'm just hoping that what he does for you-- I go back to the
 [25] same thing, which is, I hope that he will-- what he does for

Page 9

[1] you makes you happy.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I hope so, too.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: And I hope that what he does for you,
 [4] since it's New York, allows you to make it in New York.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) So-- (sigh). I don't know.
 [7] I just-- (sigh). And he knows this has to happen soon.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Cause what's today's date?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: He has two weeks from Monday.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Say that again?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: He has two weeks from Monday.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean, he has two weeks from
 [16] Monday?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, according to the time line, he
 [18] said, "So you want to like have a job secured by the end of
 [19] October?"
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, oh, oh, I see.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So I could quit and not go on the
 [22] trip.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that would make you happy.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, ho, ho, yeah.
 [25]

Page 10

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] And I thought yeah--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Oh, God. Well, on that list
 [11] you gave him so many options--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: -- that if he sits down-- I don't know
 [14] how involved Erskine is, but--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: If he-- if he is at all involved, this
 [17] is right up his alley, too. He's got more connections in
 [18] industry and every other thing than you can imagine.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Along with the [REDACTED]
 [20] too.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, [REDACTED] he's amazing. So between
 [22] the two of them, he can--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, see, I don't really think--
 [24] I'm going to tell him that I don't think Erskine should have
 [25] anything to do with this. I don't think anybody who works

Page 11

[1] there should.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I don't see how that's-- how that's a
 [3] problem.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Because look at what happened with
 [5] Webb Hubbell. I'm just saying--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, please.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm just saying--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but this isn't-- are you-- are
 [11] you telling me that you think Erskine doesn't place people
 [12] every day of the week? I mean, come on. That's how
 [13] networking works.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: But not people--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: He has no connection--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: -- who worked--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: He has no connection with you.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I just think Vernon
 [19] is a lot safer.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, I don't remember during the Webb
 [21] Hubbell thing, was Vernon mentioned?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but there's a big difference.
 [23] I think somebody could construe, okay? Somebody could
 [24] construe or say, "Well, they gave her a job to shut her up.
 [25] They made her happy."

Page 12

[1] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: "And he works for the government and
 [3] shouldn't have done that." And with the other one you can't
 [4] say that.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's true.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: That's why I think it's not bright.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Um-- I'm glad I said the thing
 [9] about Marcia.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Marcia Scott has absolutely no
 [11] business involved in this--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, that's--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: -- after what she did.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I mean, I think he has to realize that,
 [16] too. And it was nice the way you put it. You just said,
 [17] "Please respect that. I don't want her involved."
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but he also didn't trust
 [23] her--he doesn't trust her implicitly.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Because he didn't tell her the truth.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: He didn't want her to know

Page 13

[1] everything, you know. So I think that was— maybe not to
 [2] hurt her.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Do you believe that he never really
 [4] told her the truth?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You— you're positive.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I believe that. I am 100 percent
 [8] positive. I'm 100 percent positive.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Well, that's sort of a
 [10] dual-edged sword because, okay, he didn't tell her the truth;
 [11] but, on the other hand, by not telling her the truth, she was
 [12] allowed to downplay this—
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: — as though it was not that big a
 [15] deal. Like she's a kid, she's— you know, she got a bum
 [16] rap. You know— do you know what I'm saying?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, after all, I had
 [18] already worked at the White House, it was already on my
 [19] resume.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf. Where they call you the stalker.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Although I think that was really sweet
 [23] of him to—
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it was so sweet of him.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: How did he say that? I mean, how did

Page 14

[1] he bring that up?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Huh. Betty came back to get
 [3] me, okay? We were in the back office. We start— the three
 [4] of us start to walk out. He's got one arm around Betty and
 [5] one arm around me.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Aw.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? He kisses me on the head—
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: — and then we— we kind of start
 [10] and he— and then he kind of grabs my arm and he said,
 [11] "Oh, one more thing I have to tell you." And so Betty kind
 [12] of walked out, she walked outside. And he— then he told
 [13] me.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: And how did he say it?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: He said that— he said, "Oh, one
 [16] other thing that I talked to Erskine about was trying to get
 [17] John Hilly to give you either a written recommendation or a
 [18] verbal, you know, recommendation so that, you know, you—
 [19] you feel you have a— you know, you— he'll give you a good
 [20] recommendation for your work here."
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Because he remembered that that
 [22] bothered you.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Of course, John Hilly wasn't
 [25] there then, right?

Page 15

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, he was.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, he was?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, but was he the boss then?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: He was?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Is he the new Pat Griffith?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, see, I didn't know that. Okay.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: See, but I think—
 [12] MS. TRIPP: But you didn't know him, right?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I didn't— you know what? You know
 [14] what happened is— this is— this is how— a lot of the
 [15] ways Chris Walker screwed me, is— John Hilly liked me
 [16] perfectly fine. I mean, all along—
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Who's Chris Walker?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Chris Walker— Chris Walker was the
 [19] guy who had my job, my predecessor?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Who then went to work like to be the
 [22] confidential assistant to John Hilly, okay? But all along,
 [23] he wanted my supervisor's job, okay?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Who was?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]

Page 16

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, right.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [3] [redacted]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: He did.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Correct.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: But, now, why was Jocelyn fired?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [8] [redacted]
 [9] [redacted]
 [10] [redacted]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [13] [redacted]
 [14] We got treated like [redacted] there. We were treated
 [15] like the stepkids of the office.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: But, see, this is what— if you were
 [17] fired at the same time—
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: — they're totally covered by saying
 [20] this was reorganization.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: See? So, in a way, that works—
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Except that— you know, except that
 [24] there was one— I mean, although it could never be proved,
 [25] you know, the creep was the one who told me that wasn't the

Page 17

[1] case.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, how would he know?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: He was the one who told me it was
 [4] Evelyn.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: He actually told you it was Evelyn?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I never knew that (laughing).
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: He told me— he called me the week
 [9] after it happened, and he said, "Well"— he said, "I didn't
 [10] want to call you until I had found out what happened, and
 [11] this is what happened," you know.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: So it really was Evelyn.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [redacted] Well, she must really,
 [15] really, really have her eyes in every— when she was there?
 [16] Well, she's what I always thought she was. [redacted]
 [17] [redacted] So she deserves to be at Voice of America. I can't
 [18] think of anything I'd rather do less than—
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what makes— it makes me
 [20] wonder, you know, and it makes me wonder? If the [redacted]
 [21] knows, okay? And she sent Walter—
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: — you know, with everything that's
 [24] going on.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: How would she know what was going on,

Page 18

[1] though?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you mean about New York?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: She didn't. Like, she wouldn't
 [5] know, but just calling to say "Make her happy. Does she want
 [6] to move here?" I don't know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: But how would she— how would she—
 [8] no. That makes no sense, because how would she even know you
 [9] were unhappy?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: She wouldn't. Oh, that's true.
 [11] I don't know.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: No. I don't think that's even—
 [13] I don't think she was the one who called Walter, but someone
 [14] did.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you don't think he called you out
 [17] of the clear blue with that particular subject matter?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: "What can I do for you?"
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Please. He was— he was recruited by
 [22] someone.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, it wasn't Betty.
 [24] I mean, (inaudible)—
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Do you think it's possible?

Page 19

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what she said was that Erskine
 [2] talked to Marsha, you know--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Why would Erskine have talked to
 [4] Marcia?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: As opposed to who?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Why would he talk to Marsha about this?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: About the U.N. thing, maybe.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, right. Because she's presidential
 [9] personnel now. I keep forgetting that.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: You know, that could very well be.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: But, you know, you do-- you can make a
 [14] case for telling him that placing you well at the U.N. could
 [15] look-- reflect poorly on him--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: -- as well as not being not you want.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I just-- it's not what I want, you
 [19] know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I think if he can really read that
 [22] whole thing and still try and make me go there, that's pretty
 [23] pathetic.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think if he reads that whole
 [25] thing, he may decide it's easier just to put you-- bury you

Page 22

[1] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: It was really funny. And it says,
 [3] "It's only a test." Then you open it and it says, "Hang in
 [4] there."
 [5] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: But it was funny. So I wrote in the
 [7] card, uh, that the sunglasses are "better late than never."
 [8] and that I hoped he had a good trip and he looked so cute.
 [9] He-- did you see the footage of him playing soccer?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, he played soccer with these kids
 [12] and he scored a goal and you should have seen-- he was
 [13] jumping up and down when he scored the goal, he looked like
 [14] just like a kid. And I said-- I said, "The footage of you
 [15] when you scored the soccer goal was great." I said, "You
 [16] were just like a kid." Then I put dot, dot, dot, "Little
 [17] Handsome."
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it was funny. And then, uh--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I didn't see that.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I mean, I didn't see the-- the goal.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, oh.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I haven't seen any coverage of him at
 [25] all.

Page 20

[1] in the old EOB in communications.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, that would be nice.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I mean, because it does-- this is
 [4] going to involve some effort on someone's part.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, I had this like
 [6] scary thought, like, oh, my God, what if I had to meet
 [7] Erskine or Vernon or something? Look at how [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED] They'd probably look at me and say, "Oh, my God."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, you don't think he's telling
 [10] them, "I want to place my friggin' girlfriend," do you?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but, okay, hello? What's the
 [12] point?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: He can still say the same thing that
 [14] you're saying, which is, "She got a bum rap."
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: And they still won't let her-- and
 [16] you don't think-- I don't know.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: No. I think what he would say, though,
 [18] I think he'd invoke Walter's name. "You know, look. I can't
 [19] afford to alienate Walter. She's a good kid. Let's-- let's
 [20] do something for her."
 [21] I don't think he's going to tell them.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I think he does not admit these sorts
 [24] of things, Monica.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I'm sure he doesn't.

Page 23

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. And then-- and then I wrote,
 [2] "P.S. Wasn't I right that my hugs are better in person than
 [3] in cards?"
 [4] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: And then, let's see-- I sent a lot
 [6] of things in a little envelope.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: What else?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: A couple jokes.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: This funny-- that Barbie one.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Wasn't that funny?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: That was good.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: That one and then this other one
 [15] that the Australian guy sent me a long time ago, it might
 [16] have been when you were on vacation. [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 21

[1] MS. TRIPP: Not even to-- although Vernon's known
 [2] to be a [REDACTED] so maybe he does to him.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: He boasts that I'm 24?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Huh?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I said boast that I'm 24?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Because--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Hey, you're an old lady now compared to
 [9] when you started.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I mean, for God's sake, you're
 [12] positively mature. (Laughter.)
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: So I sent the glasses. I had a
 [16] whole separate little packet of, you know--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: But not the paperweight.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Good.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: But I got this funny card, really
 [21] funny card. That-- it was kind of real colorful or whatever
 [22] and kind of cartoony, and it was this thing coming from--
 [23] I think it was like from a radio or something or another, and
 [24] it says, "This is a test of the emergency insanity system,"
 [25] or something like that.

Page 24

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) Oh, God. And you sent him
 [10] this.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, he does enjoy your jokes.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. He told me such a
 [14] dumb one, it was so stupid.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: He told you (laughing)--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I told you he told me this joke last
 [17] week. It was so stupid.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: About what?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: At the end of our big fight, we were
 [20] telling jokes.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: On the phone?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: And he told me-- it was the dumbest
 [25] joke about-- I told you. [REDACTED]

Page 25

[1] [REDACTED]

[2] [REDACTED]

[3] [REDACTED]

[4] [REDACTED]

[5] [REDACTED]

[6] [REDACTED]

[7] [REDACTED]

[8] [REDACTED]

[9] [REDACTED]

[10] [REDACTED]

[11] [REDACTED]

[12] [REDACTED]

[13] [REDACTED]

[14] [REDACTED]

[15] [REDACTED]

[16] MS. TRIPP: That was the joke?

[17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Isn't that dumb?

[18] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)

[19] MS. LEWINSKY: And I was like, "Oh, that's so

[20] funny."

[21] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)

[22] MS. LEWINSKY: Then I— I sent more.

[23] MS. TRIPP: What?

[24] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Then I sent—

[25] MS. TRIPP: God, Monica.

Page 28

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you mean an actual idea.

[2] MS. LEWINSKY: Not an idea. an actual idea. more

[3] just an opinion. more complaining about something, not

[4] talking about really giving an idea.

[5] But I said that— and, and really, I had wanted to

[6] tell him this. We were having a discussion and— and it

[7] slipped my mind because we changed topics on Saturday. But

[8] that, you know, well— really, one of my— one of the

[9] things I love the most about his administration is the focus

[10] on education. You know, the one thing I never hear is talk

[11] about that teachers' salaries are too low.

[12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

[13] MS. LEWINSKY: And that I really personally think

[14] that that's one of the most important aspects of education.

[15] And that we're— you know, we're losing wonderful teachers

[16] because the salaries are too low, you know, to different

[17] professions, or they— you know, I know teachers who were

[18] wonderful teachers who moved to Scotland to teach at the

[19] American School in Scotland because they make so much

[20] money—

[21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

[22] MS. LEWINSKY: — you know. And so I said that

[23] was— you know. And I heard in this seminar a few years ago

[24] that the Japanese pay their teachers two percent more than an

[25] engineer and you know how an engineer is revered in Japan.

Page 26

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: — the sunglasses. Then I sent

[2] this— I did such a naughty thing, but I couldn't resist.

[3] MS. TRIPP: What?

[4] MS. LEWINSKY: I had gone to see— I can't

[5] pronounce his last name, and he's one of my favorite artists,

[6] I should have made it my business to find out how to say it,

[7] but—

[8] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

[9] MS. LEWINSKY: — Egon Schiele.

[10] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. What did you do?

[11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no, no, no. So he's an

[12] artist and I had gone to see his exhibit in New York, and

[13] he's one of my favorite artists, and it was really wonderful.

[14] It's there until January. But his work is very— it's like

[15] Klimt. He sort of styles himself after Klimt?

[16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

[17] MS. LEWINSKY: But it's very— it's like a lot of

[18] naked women and stuff?

[19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

[20] MS. LEWINSKY: And it's very erotic. And so I had

[21] got, you know, some cards and stuff. So I picked this one

[22] postcard and it's like of this— like naked— total [REDACTED]

[23] naked girl.

[24] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.

[25] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, like you can't— there

Page 29

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

[2] MS. LEWINSKY: So I said, you know, it sends a

[3] message that the Japanese— you know, how they prioritize

[4] education. And then I said, "What kind of message do we send

[5] to Americans—

[6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

[7] MS. LEWINSKY: — when our teachers barely make

[8] more than the poverty— above the poverty line?"

[9] MS. TRIPP: Well, not only that, but in New York

[10] and in major cities, sanitation engineers, read gargabemen,

[11] make more than the average—

[12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, oh, yeah.

[13] MS. TRIPP: — K through 12 teacher.

[14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, you know. And, uh— it's

[15] just— I mean, it's true. And, you know, this other thing.

[16] It's just something that irks me, and I don't know if it's

[17] something he could do anything about. But the whole— you

[18] know how teachers get tenure.

[19] MS. TRIPP: Right.

[20] MS. LEWINSKY: I said, "It's the most ridiculous

[21] thing in the world, it really is, because no teacher should

[22] have job security like that. They need to perform.

[23] You know, they need to be up to a performance standard.

[24] Nobody— I mean, nobody in the real world has anything like

[25] tenure.

Page 27

[1] ain't no messing about it, she's butt naked.

[2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

[3] MS. LEWINSKY: And so I wrote on the back of the

[4] card, I said, "Oh," you know, real innocent, like, "Oh, Egon

[5] Schiele is one of my favorite artists," you know. "I went to

[6] see the exhibit when I was in New York. His work is, you

[7] know, wonderfully intense and emotive and sensual, you know.

[8] And, like, if you get a chance, it'll be there until the

[9] first of January.

[10] But, I mean, you can't miss it. I mean, it's just

[11] like a total naked— I mean, they've got like [REDACTED] and, you

[12] know, even draws a [REDACTED] in there and everything.

[13] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)

[14] MS. LEWINSKY: So it was really funny.

[15] MS. TRIPP: So that went in there, too.

[16] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.

[17] MS. TRIPP: Anything else?

[18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.

[19] MS. TRIPP: What?

[20] MS. LEWINSKY: I wrote him this dumb thing that—

[21] this dumb thing. You know me and my dumb ideas.

[22] MS. TRIPP: Yes.

[23] MS. LEWINSKY: It was one of those things.

[24] MS. TRIPP: Well?

[25] MS. LEWINSKY: On education.

Page 30

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

[2] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, you're guaranteed your

[3] job.

[4] MS. TRIPP: Right.

[5] MS. LEWINSKY: You're guaranteed a job. It doesn't

[6] matter if you perform poorly or not.

[7] MS. TRIPP: So you wrote all this down?

[8] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.

[9] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)

[10] MS. LEWINSKY: But what was really funny is, at the

[11] top I wrote— I wrote— "I'm being pompous in— you know,

[12] in— in wanting you to read this, you know, thinking this—

[13] this looks like a really good thing, you know, good use of

[14] your time or whatever," and I put dot, dot, dot, "but it

[15] makes good bathroom reading." (Laughter.)

[16] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) I think he enjoys your

[17] suggestions.

[18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know. I don't think

[19] so. He hasn't used any of 'em, but—

[20] MS. TRIPP: He got— he got excited about the idea

[21] of the—

[22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but, you know, he's gotten

[23] excited before. But, uh—

[24] MS. TRIPP: You know, it said in the paper that he

[25] went October 3rd to Bethesda? I don't think that was the day

Page 31

[1] I was there when he was.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I think it was.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: No. 'Cause I was supposed to have
 [4] ten days from that day, and I thought that
 [5] was-- tomorrow was ten days, and tomorrow's the--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You went on--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: -- 17th.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Hold on. I will tell you. I will
 [9] tell you.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Because if he did, that means I really
 [11] need to go get these out.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- you went back on Friday to the
 [13] doctor.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Friday? Was that the day he was there?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No. But you went-- you went on the
 [16] same day. So--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I went on the same day he-- that was
 [18] the day I had this thing off.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I'm trying to remember.
 [20] Okay, here, here we can do-- September 30th was a Tuesday.
 [21] So that means-- one, two, three. So he went on Friday.
 [22] So then, yeah, it was-- wasn't it a Friday? And
 [23] then you went back on Monday 'cause you thought-- or you
 [24] were going to stay home on Monday.
 [25]

Page 32

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: So then it was a Friday.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: It was?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [5] MS. TRIPP:
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [7] MS. TRIPP:
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay. 'Cause I-- I didn't think
 [10] it was that long ago.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, it was.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- so then at the end I just was
 [14] talking about that-- you know, I said, you know, coming from
 [15] somebody who had-- you know, I'm not supposed to age the
 [16] thing, but, hey, you know what? I'm not his girlfriend
 [17] anymore anyway.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, true.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: He's already resigned himself to not
 [20] like me, but--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: He resigned himself that he can't do
 [22] this right now.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Okay, so you put what?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, so I said, "Well, you know,

Page 33

[1] coming from somebody who has-- you know, who's been in
 [2] school recently, and I just was talking about the-- you
 [3] know, a lot of the teachers with tenure were still
 [4] teaching-- you know, had-- used the same curriculum or the
 [5] same textbooks and the same notes that they used 20 years
 [6] ago--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: -- when they first started. And
 [9] I said that, you know, if you-- if a lot of these teachers
 [10] can't keep up with the new curriculum and the new kind of
 [11] teaching standards and stuff that you're trying to implement,
 [12] what's-- you know, who cares?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Not who cares, but, you know,
 [15] I said-- and so I just think it's something that should be
 [16] abolished.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: This must have been quite a package.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. And then my idea of-- you
 [19] know, it was kind of-- oh, yeah, there was something else
 [20] I put in there, too. I'll tell you in a minute. My idea was
 [21] sort of-- you know, I said, "Well," I said, "isn't there
 [22] some way that-- you know, is there some way that the private
 [23] sector could do something to directly help teachers'
 [24] salaries?"
 [25] And then I said, "Is it possible that they would,

Page 34

[1] you know, provide scholarships for teachers based on
 [2] merit--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know, to supplement their
 [5] salaries?"
 [6] MS. TRIPP: And?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. That's it.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: They were questions. They were just
 [10] ideas.
 [11] Then the other thing I sent was this article that
 [12] I had seen, uh, an AP article that was really neat. It was
 [13] sort of this thing-- I'm sure he knows about it, because
 [14] Congress, I guess, is doing something with it, or Congress
 [15] passed a bill or something or another, uh, that it's-- these
 [16] programs that are funded by the private sector, that they're
 [17] kind of like our 401(k) thing, but they're, you know-- but
 [18] they're for the poor people, where if the poor person saves
 [19] \$10, they match it.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? And help out that way.
 [22] And I-- my suggestion-- I mean, I don't know,
 [23] maybe they've thought of it, maybe it's stupid, but I was
 [24] sort of thinking, well, why couldn't you do something like
 [25] this with children and health care, you know, with children's

Page 35

[1] health care.
 [2] That if a parent, you know, pays a portion of it,
 [3] some private industry, you know, private-- private business
 [4] could--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Could pick up the--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: -- supplement it, you know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: That's a good idea.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: You know, it's funny. I think he
 [10] listens to your ideas.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I think he-- I think he reads
 [12] them and I think he listens to them. I don't think he
 [13] implements them, you know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Well, you know what? If there -- if a
 [15] commercial comes out--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, if a commercial comes out,
 [17] then, yes.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: If a commercial comes out that says,
 [19] "All the investigations throughout the entire administration
 [20] have cost the taxpayers upwards of X amount," and then a
 [21] laundry list appears of what this money could have been used
 [22] for-- and what did he suggest?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Like Head Start, he said Head Start.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Right. Well, that's one of probably a
 [25] million things he could think of.

Page 36

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: But if that all with a laundry list
 [3] next to it, you'll know you were responsible for that.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Well, you know what I have
 [5] to say, and that I said to my mom, I said, "You and Linda are
 [6] probably the only people that will agree with me on this
 [7] ridiculous thing, but I prefer to be obnoxious about it."
 [8] Hold on, just a second.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Hello?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Hi.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- that-- okay, do you remember
 [15] how I sent Mitch that article?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Who?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Remember I sent Mitch, the lawyer
 [18] Mitch--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: What article?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I sent him this article.
 [21] Remember the-- there was a Paula Jones article, there was an
 [22] article in the newspaper--
 [23] MS. TRIPP: About what?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: -- remember? And it was talking
 [25] about how-- it was talking about that both the

Page 37

[1] woman and the Susan Carpenter McMillan were-- were sort of
 [2] saying that they hoped something or another, I don't remember
 [3] now what it was, but that they hoped that it would bring more
 [4] money, that people would contribute more, and that if they
 [5] wanted to see this go to trial, they would contribute more.
 [6] And I sent the note saying, you know, somebody
 [7] should make a point of finding out if Paula Jones keeps that
 [8] money--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, I vaguely--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: -- (inaudible) the money.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I vaguely remember it.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? And now they're subpoenaing
 [13] who has-- who has-- who and how much has been donated into
 [14] her fund and how it's being spent. (Laughter.)
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you're kidding?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No. (Laughter.)
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Wow.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I mean, I don't know, you know.
 [19] I kind of see a small connection there, you know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, it depends. I mean, did you have
 [21] this conversation before?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I didn't have a conversation.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you just sent the--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I sent the article and an anonymous
 [25] note.

Page 38

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica, you're a riot.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think it's possible. Too bad
 [4] you can't get credit for it.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God. Well, I still maintain
 [7] that your whole trouble with him stems from that whole
 [8] situation.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think so. And Betty said
 [10] something-- I don't know. She was referring-- I don't know
 [11] if she was referring to-- you know, which-- which scandal
 [12] she was referring to--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: -- but I said something or another.
 [15] I said, "Oh, it's been a rough week." And she goes, "Yeah,
 [16] I know, poor baby," or something like that.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: You said what?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: She said-- she said, "It's been a
 [19] rough week for him," or something, "poor baby," something
 [20] like that.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, this week? I wonder why --
 [22] (End recording LRT.002, Side A. No recording on
 [23] Side B.)
 [24]
 [25]

LRT-003 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 39

**CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:**

**OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802**

Page 1

OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

TAPE TRANSCRIPTION

Transcript of
Tape No. LRT.003

Page 4

[1]with him. Do you know what I mean?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Just that whole idea makes
 [4]everything almost okay.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, this is like- you
 [7]know, he's like a normal person.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean? Like, you
 [10]know, we're jaded, we're very jaded.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: So having a conversation with the big
 [12]creep is no big deal to us.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: But it is to- yeah.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, so he- he was very cool.
 [16]So, you know, I- I explained, I said, uh, you know, this,
 [17]that (coughing). So he said, you know, "That's what
 [18]happens."
 [19] I was really upset in general. I called you when
 [20]I got- I went out this morning, and I came home, and I was
 [21]so upset, Linda.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I was just- I was so angry, and
 [24]I just- I was disgusted, like nauseous.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: About?

Page 2

TAPE TRANSCRIPTION

MS. TRIPP: What?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Because I like hear this
 conversation going on.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, it's the TV. It's always the TV.
 This TV's always on.
 Uh- okay. So you talked to him this morning?
 MS. LEWINSKY: So I talked to him around- it was
 around 3:00, I think.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And, uh, his general attitude was,
 you know, "As long as you have a job that you're going to,
 I- you know, I want you to be happy, so whatever you want
 to do."
 MS. TRIPP: Uh. So he wasn't suspicious.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Of course he was suspicious.
 MS. TRIPP: He was?
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know, he asked me point blank if
 I, you know, had a thing with him.
 MS. TRIPP: He asked you point blank. No, he
 didn't.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, he did.
 MS. TRIPP: What did he say?
 MS. LEWINSKY: He said, "Did you have an affair
 with him?"

Page 5

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: About what's happened. Like the
 [2]fact that I'm not going back there, just nauseous about it.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I know. I keep going back and forth
 [4]with the same thing.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, but- (sigh). They-
 [6]they were never gonna do it, you know, so- because,
 [7]look, the truth is is that- plus they had had three weeks
 [8]and there was still nothing. All they had to do was
 [9]create something.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Or at least give you an update.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, you know.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: "It looks like this," or, "It looks
 [13]like that." But you got nothing.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Nothing, you know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Which- you know, then I wonder if you
 [16]had pushed, would that have ever come to anything. But
 [17]I don't know.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so. I don't think so,
 [19]you know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Well, I- I have such mixed
 [21]feelings about the whole thing.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I- don't you think the
 [23]telling part of it was how quickly there was movement on
 [24]this?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: As soon as you said New York.

Page 3

MS. TRIPP: He said, "Did you have an affair with
 the President?" You're kidding.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Not "the P." but with him. I mean,
 obviously that's what he meant, he just didn't say the name.
 MS. TRIPP: Really?
 MS. LEWINSKY: And I said no. I mean, I said, "But
 to tell you the truth, if I had, I would say no still."
 MS. TRIPP: You said that?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 MS. TRIPP: And what did he say?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Nothing.
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) So I wonder if he wonders.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure he wonders. I'm sure he-
 MS. TRIPP: Did you tell him he was helping you?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS. TRIPP: Did he question that?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 MS. TRIPP: See, that was the part I thought he
 would question.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, because I- I didn't really-
 it was- it came out fine. It was, you know- oh-
 hold on.
 Oh, my God. Uh- okay. I told that, you know-
 see I knew this would work with him. I knew that bringing
 in- just the whole idea that, like, I had conversations

Page 6

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Well, it's- it's- without
 [3]a doubt, easier for them to do this. Do I think it was
 [4]impossible the other way? No. I just don't know- I don't
 [5]know whether I trust them to do what they say they were going
 [6]to do.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: No. And my dad said anyway, he
 [8]said, "Do you really want to go back there with everything
 [9]that's going on?" You know. He's like, "You don't want to
 [10]get dragged into that." I'm like, "No."
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, well, that's-
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. Oh, my God. He- my da
 [13]was telling me the talk shows out there-
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: - they're like- they call it
 [16]Williegate.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24] MS. TRIPP:
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY:

Page 7

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) So you told him this was
 [8] imminent?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh, (sigh), I mean, it's last-- you
 [10] know, the whole thing is-- everything is contingent upon
 [11] he's fine with everything as long as I get a job. Do I know
 [12] for 100 percent sure that I'm going to get a job? No.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: So you told them--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know -- he and knows that.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Okay, good.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So what's-- these are the things
 [17] that are good about what happened. I brought him into this
 [18] situation early enough so that he feels he's a part of it
 [19] now.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? That was-- and I made a
 [22] point of saying that. He was shocked. Like this is so
 [23] weird. I mean, maybe he has changed. I don't know. He was
 [24] shocked and was upset that I was so upset and nervous to talk
 [25] to him about this.

Page 10

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God. Was that when you wore the
 [3] navy dress?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh. I remember a radio address with a
 [6] navy--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: No, that was when I went alone.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: This one, I don't think you've seen
 [10] the picture. It's such a horrible picture.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm wearing a-- that light--
 [13] remember that light pink suit I showed you?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what I was wearing.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's beautiful, though.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Who?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: The creep.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: He has a plastic look on his face.
 [24] It looks like we're standing like a cardboard cutout in
 [25] there.

Page 8

[1] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh, you know. So-- it's just
 [3] kind of one of those things, where it's like, you know-- it
 [4] was a combination of [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Well, at least this way I think it's
 [18] acceptable in his mind. I have to tell you I think he
 [19] probably does suspect.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but I think he asked because
 [21] it was like, of course, he was gonna to ask?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I don't think he expected you to say
 [23] yes.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: But, by the same token, I'll bet when

Page 11

[1] MS. TRIPP: It's probably because he was [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED] saying--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No, he's got that cardboard look
 [4] that I've seen him do in a thousand pictures.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I never did see that picture.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Not one you want to frame, huh?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: The one I have framed is really the
 [13] only one I wanted framed.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: That one was nice.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: When was that? I don't even
 [17] remember--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: That was the radio address in
 [19] February.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: This past?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I don't remember even how that came
 [23] about, to tell you the truth. I just remember the picture.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, that was the one--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: But that was the navy dress that we

Page 9

[1] he sits down with the--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Whatever her name is, yeah, they'll
 [4] come to that conclusion.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure. But, you know--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: But, you know, that's your business,
 [7] too.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: It's not anything you have to admit to
 [10] your father.
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. So I think, in general,
 [15] I think, honestly, the thing that helped-- something that
 [16] helped, too, is the fact that they had seen-- you know, they
 [17] had seen him staring at me.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean? So that kind
 [20] of reinforces it.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: When was that, anyway?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: That was June of last year.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: It was a year ago?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, way over a year ago.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.

Page 12

[1] liked, right?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: So, (sigh), so it went well with
 [5] him--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Good.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: That's a big load off your mind. Now
 [9] all they have to do is come through.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yup.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: When does he get back? Tonight,
 [12] tomorrow?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I think early tomorrow morning.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: So he'll probably see that Monday.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Hopefully.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: And is he in town for a length of time
 [17] after that?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. He's in town-- all
 [19] -- this is sort of all I know, the bits and pieces of what
 [20] I know, okay?
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Now, the next week-- I think he's
 [25] around this week. The next weekend is her birthday.

Page 13

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Then Monday they go to Chicago, both
 [3] of them. And I think he comes home and she stays in Chicago.
 [4] And then like Friday, she goes to Ireland and then is away in
 [5] England for the weekend.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: But he goes to Miami on that Friday.
 [8] So--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, he's gotta be there to make this
 [10] happen.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, he doesn't.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Why, you think he'll do it by phone
 [13] call?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I think he's gonna-- do you think
 [15] he's gonna kind of hand it off to-- I-- I have a
 [16] feeling he's going to give it to Erskine. I wish he'd deal
 [17] with Vernon.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, I thought he said he was gonna do
 [19] it to Vernon.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: He did, but, you know--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think when he sees this list
 [22] and sees your-- I think he would have handed it to Erskine
 [23] for sure if you had said--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: The U.N.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED] Hey, I want to go

Page 16

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I would have pretended
 [2] I didn't know who she was.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, exactly. I mean, she was the
 [4] deputy chief of staff at the time. How likely is it that she
 [5] could be safe in saying, "Oh, I'm sorry, I don't remember,"
 [6] you know.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf. Mmf, mmf, mmf, mmf, amazing.
 [9] I haven't seen her in years. Remember, when I knew her,
 [10] she [REDACTED] secretary.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. So-- I hate [REDACTED]
 [12] I hate him, too, you know.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: No, you don't.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I do sometimes. I hate him so much.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: But--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: When I think about it, it's like,
 [17] okay, there they are. I saw this footage of them. You know,
 [18] they arrived in--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: The Andes?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. You know, and it's like going
 [21] to spend the night in a bar, whatever it is, and retreat, and
 [22] going to golf, and go do-do-do-do--
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and go here and go do this.
 [25] I mean, you know what? [REDACTED]

Page 14

[1] to the U.N."
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Then I think that's who would have
 [4] gotten it. But I think you were pretty clear in that note
 [5] you couriered over there, whatever you did, and when he gets
 [6] it, I think he's going to get out of this anything but the
 [7] U.N.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) So-- that's all right.
 [10] I think he trusts that guy as much as he trusts anybody.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: So-- and-- and we're just not
 [13] informed enough to know how many-- he's just got fingers in
 [14] a million pies.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, well, we'll see what happens,
 [16] you know. It's now time to [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, they're going to do
 [18] something because they'd clearly find this to be the
 [19] acceptable answer.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Unless they thought it was gonna--
 [21] unless he thought it was gonna to be the U.N. But I didn't
 [22] say the U.N., and I talked about other things, and he'll get
 [23] the note and see it's not going to be the U.N. and realize,
 [24] you know--
 [25] And my dad even said to me, he said, "Well, you

Page 17

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, the sad part about it is, you
 [2] know, we know he has this lifestyle, fine. But the-- the--
 [3] the unfair part of it is that you've-- you've been punished
 [4] severely and that's the hard part.
 [5] If you had been treated like [REDACTED] this
 [6] would be a whole lot easier to take. That's sort of funny
 [7] and acceptable to get you out of the area. It-- it's
 [8] selfish on his part, let's face it.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: It's too damned scary for him.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: And I-- you know, ugh. I'm not
 [12] afraid to remind him how we got to this point, you know.
 [13] I mean, the thing-- you know what I didn't get out
 [14] of him, which really bothered me? That I kind of-- I wanted
 [15] to, you know, put him against the wall in the sense and say
 [16] to him, "How come you never got mad at any of these people
 [17] who were supposed to do something?"
 [18] MS. TRIPP: To help you.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. How come he never got mad at a
 [20] them? How come they never-- how come he never demanded an
 [21] explanation?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I don't think he can answer that.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: But he should at least have to
 [24] answer it to himself.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 15

[1] know, if they don't start showing progress," he said, "you
 [2] know, you should-- you need to put a little pressure on
 [3] them." (Laughter.)
 [4] MS. TRIPP: He-- your father said that?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I wonder what-- how he assumes you
 [7] would have any leverage for pressure.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, in the sense of-- which is
 [9] true, which is, you know, to kind of say-- I mean, he
 [10] obviously doesn't know the history of everything, but-- so
 [11] his-- you know, this sort of thing is-- and then it is
 [12] true. Had I been a different kind of person, even with--
 [13] even with what happened-- the version I gave my dad--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Had I been a different kind of
 [16] person, this would not have been good for you. It would not
 [17] have been political expediency to send me to the Pentagon--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I still can't believe Evelyn admitted
 [21] that to your mother.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: That-- that just shows what odd people
 [24] they are. I mean, I don't know what I would have said, but
 [25] that wouldn't have been it.

Page 18

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you know what I mean?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I don't know. Oh, I bought this
 [4] really neat thing today.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I stopped at this antique store in
 [7] McLean, and it's really for my mom because it goes with her
 [8] furniture, not mine.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: What is it?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: It's this little French wood end
 [11] table--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Ooh.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: It-- it's gorgeous. I mean, it's
 [14] absolutely gorgeous.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Ooh.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. And it's a tiny little thing
 [17] and it's got four drawers.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Ooh.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: How much?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: It was 185 with 50 percent off, so
 [22] it was like 90 bucks.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Whew, that's not bad.

Page 19

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No, not at all. I mean, you
 [2] probably could have gotten a better price at an auction for
 [3] it--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I don't know.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: -- but--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: What-- how-- is it tall?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, it's gorgeous. It's got--
 [8] what?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Tall?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Um--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: End table height?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: It's end table height, it's very
 [13] small. It's probably about a foot wide.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: But it's got-- you know how the
 [16] French wood, they do the dark and light--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: -- the light inlays--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: -- is what they're called?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: So it's got that. It's beautiful.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Now, you should save that for an
 [24] occasion for her.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I can't save it somewhere, you

Page 22

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, she's savvy.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: She can assume.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: But it's like all things. You know,
 [5] you can assume, you know. Look, you can assume to the nth
 [6] degree, but you don't know unless you see--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, true.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I don't know.
 [9] So what are you doing tonight?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I'm going to keep-- I've been doing a
 [11] little painting and I worked outside today. Just normal
 [12] maintenance that I haven't had time to do because I haven't
 [13] been home. So I've got a lot to do.
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 20

[1] know?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: When's her birthday?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: It's not until April.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Chanukah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: But I can't-- where am I supposed
 [8] to save it--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I don't know.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Your closet.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmpf. She'll see it. So-- uh--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: So what are you doing tonight?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Going to a stupid party.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: How was that party?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it was fine. It was fine.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Did you go?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 23

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I'm saying?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Good.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: So--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm proud of you.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: -- blah, blah, blah. So--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: That's true.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Except next week, Thursday, Friday,
 [23] Saturday, Sunday, I'll be away, not this week, next week,
 [24] so--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, most of the hotels

Page 21

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know. I know. Who knows?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: So whose party tonight?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: This-- this is like a really smart
 [4] thing for me to be doing, let me tell you.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: It's like a party that's being
 [7] hosted by this guy who works in communications.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Who?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Kevin Moran.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Who's-- are you going with Ashley?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. It's just stupid, because
 [12] I'm just going to leave being really depressed.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Talk to the guy. Maybe he has an
 [14] opening.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Nah. I couldn't get through
 [16] anything. Are you kidding?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Well, you know, even-- I keep
 [18] going back in this sort of roundabout way as a point, that
 [19] even if you did get in, Nancy would always be--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: -- there. And there's no getting
 [22] around that.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it's true.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I think Nancy knows.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think she knows knows.

Page 24

[1] you'll be in probably have a gym.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I won't be-- no, I won't-- that'll be
 [3] when I go up to my mother's.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. Where are you going next week?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: That's when-- over Halloween, is what
 [6] I'm talking about.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, oh, when you go to Halloween?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, so--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, four days you'll be okay.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You're going to go to Norma's,
 [12] aren't you?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yes. Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I have to get in touch with her.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yup, I'm gonna go. So-- but you know
 [18] what, Monica? Don't make yourself nuts with getting angry
 [19] again and all that.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, I know. I'm trying not to.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Because it's-- it's futile. He's
 [22] doing the best thing he knows how to do. Does it seem
 [23] unfair? Yes, of course it does.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: But the proof will be in what he gets

Page 25

{1} for you.
 {2} MS. LEWINSKY: What's the saying, the proof's in
 {3} the pudding?
 {4} MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 {5} MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I mean, we'll just wait and
 {6} see. What I really what I want to do, I'll tell you
 {7} honestly-- I am way fed up with Betty. I am like--
 {8} MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 {9} MS. LEWINSKY: I could never speak to her again and
 {10} be fine with that, you know.
 {11} MS. TRIPP: I know.
 {12} MS. LEWINSKY: And I'm hoping that I won't have to,
 {13} you know. I'm just going to trust that she's going to
 {14} remember to give it to him on Monday, and if she doesn't,
 {15} then he's got to remember to ask for it, you know.
 {16} MS. TRIPP: Good.
 {17} MS. LEWINSKY: So-- 'cause-- I don't know. And
 {18} it's up to him to pick up the phone and call me.
 {19} MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 {20} MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 {21} MS. TRIPP: And I hope it's not the middle of the
 {22} night.
 {23} MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure it will be. Why call me at
 {24} a decent hour? Hmpf.
 {25} MS. TRIPP: If only-- if only he'll call at a

Page 26

{1} decent hour and say, "I have some options. Why don't you
 {2} come over tomorrow?" Or something like that.
 {3} MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, that would be nice, but
 {4} I think that's a fat chance. I don't know.
 {5} MS. TRIPP: The other thing is-- you know, we
 {6} haven't gotten to that point yet, but are you expected to
 {7} interview for these jobs?
 {8} MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I hadn't thought about
 {9} that.
 {10} MS. TRIPP: I mean, when-- my understanding with
 {11} this is he is going to secure you a job.
 {12} MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 {13} MS. TRIPP: Sort of like somebody's going to tell
 {14} somebody and you're going to be told when to show up.
 {15} MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, that's what I'd like, you
 {16} know.
 {17} MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible.)
 {18} MS. LEWINSKY: Could be. I have to say it was not
 {19} the most reassuring thing when he said to me, you know--
 {20} when I asked him to look me in the eye and tell me he was
 {21} going to do this, and his answer was not, "Yes, I will do
 {22} it," it was, "I will do the best I can," you know?
 {23} MS. TRIPP: Oh, I didn't know that.
 {24} MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. So-- it's, uh-- well, you
 {25} know, I might as well stop talking about it because there's

Page 27

{1} nothing that-- you know.
 {2} MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 {3} MS. LEWINSKY: It's out of my hands right now,
 {4} for-- for right now, you know. I did what I was supposed to
 {5} do. I think I did an adequate job with it.
 {6} MS. TRIPP: You did. I just don't want-- you
 {7} know, I guess my-- I'm gun shy, but I don't want the first
 {8} of November to roll around and nothing be talked about.
 {9} MS. LEWINSKY: Well, obviously-- okay, look.
 {10} Obviously-- you know me, Linda. Do you really think I'm
 {11} gonna to let it get to that?
 {12} MS. TRIPP: No.
 {13} MS. LEWINSKY: Thank you.
 {14} MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's true.
 {15} MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I'm talking like I'd like
 {16} him to get this, I'd like him to have time to talk to
 {17} someone, I'd like to see what he's going to do with this, you
 {18} know?
 {19} MS. TRIPP: See, and he has no fear in this because
 {20} there will be nothing linking him to it, especially if it's
 {21} not at the U.N.
 {22} MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 {23} MS. TRIPP: You know? I mean, it would take
 {24} someone like what's-his-name to say, "Oh, yeah, he asked me
 {25} to do it."

Page 28

{1} MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 {2} MS. TRIPP: Which won't happen.
 {3} MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 {4} MS. TRIPP: So he's totally-- he's totally safe.
 {5} There's no cost factor here, where bringing you back over
 {6} there was.
 {7} Cleo, go lie down, go lie down. Go ahead. Go lie
 {8} down.
 {9} MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 {10} MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 {11} [REDACTED]
 {12} [REDACTED]
 {13} MS. LEWINSKY: Good.
 {14} MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 {15} MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 {16} [REDACTED]
 {17} MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 {18} [REDACTED]
 {19} MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah
 {20} MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 {21} [REDACTED]
 {22} MS. LEWINSKY: Good
 {23} MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 {24} [REDACTED]
 {25} [REDACTED]

Page 29

{1} [REDACTED]
 {2} [REDACTED]
 {3} [REDACTED]
 {4} MS. LEWINSKY: I worked. I had a part-time job
 {5} when I was in school.
 {6} MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 {7} [REDACTED]
 {8} MS. LEWINSKY: Mm
 {9} MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 {10} MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah
 {11} MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 {12} MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 {13} MS. TRIPP: Yeah
 {14} MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 {15} [REDACTED]
 {16} [REDACTED]
 {17} MS. TRIPP: Yeah
 {18} MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 {19} [REDACTED]
 {20} MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 {21} [REDACTED]
 {22} MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 {23} MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 {24} MS. LEWINSKY: Hmpf.
 {25} MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

Page 30

{1} [REDACTED]
 {2} [REDACTED]
 {3} [REDACTED]
 {4} [REDACTED]
 {5} MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 {6} [REDACTED]
 {7} MS. TRIPP: I only saw one note. It said, "Monica
 {8} called."
 {9} MS. LEWINSKY: No, I--
 {10} MS. TRIPP: "Call Monica."
 {11} MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, I know, but-- but I think like
 {12} I called you the third time because I was nervous before
 {13} I called my dad. I wanted to talk to you.
 {14} MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay.
 {15} MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 {16} [REDACTED]
 {17} [REDACTED]
 {18} MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 {19} MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 {20} MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 {21} MS. LEWINSKY: Well, yeah, but I mean, you know,
 {22} you could have not been there. If he had not been there, it
 {23} would have just been the answering machine, right?
 {24} [REDACTED]
 {25} MS. TRIPP: I was over there trying to figure out

Page 31

[1] how to use a leaf blower, and I decided--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: -- it was too-- it was too
 [4] complicated. I'd go with the old rake. Afraid I'd break it
 [5] or something, so--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. The idea of a leaf
 [7] blower, it's like you blow-- don't they just move somewhere
 [8] else?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I know. I don't quite get it either,
 [10] so-- and there's so many of them. Oh, my God, they're
 [11] everywhere
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

Page 34

[2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 32

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 35

[2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 33

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] In [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

Page 36

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

Page 37

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: (Tape skip)- [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 38

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 39

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, you get to New York--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: -- you'll be in-- you'll be in a
 [16] better area as well.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Um, that's for sure.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: So--
 [19] (End recording LRT.003, side A. No recording on
 [20] side B.)
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

2513

T-04, SIDE A

**BLANK
OR
INAUDIBLE
OR
DUPLICATE**

LRT-005 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 102

**CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:**

**OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802**

Page 1

[1] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
 [2]
 [3] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [4]
 [5] Transcript of
 [6] Tape No. LT-005
 [7] x-----x
 [8] :
 [9] :
 [10] x-----x
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 4

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, come on. That was me?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No. That was me pretending it.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing) (inaudible) I finished, I
 [5] came back, and I said, "I'm back." And I started to talk
 [6] again and then you called.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Get out of here.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Isn't that funny?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my -- well, it's a good thing I
 [10] didn't have to light a cigarette, or I would have been the
 [11] original ring.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Isn't that funny?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's eerie.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I love the idea of the tape.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Hold on. Do you want to hear
 [17] the first one? Let me play --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean? How many are there?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, there're two.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I made one, and then they
 [22] didn't know if it was too -- you know what I mean?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I see. You mean you're not sending
 [24] two.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I'm not sending two.

Page 2

[1] PROCEEDINGS
 [2] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Hello?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Are you there?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Are you on the phone?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: No. You want to die laughing?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: This is so funny. This is so funny.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. So I'm taping this stupid
 [12] ridiculous thing, right?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I'm thinking to myself, "Oh,
 [15] that would be a funny thing. I'm going to make my phone
 [16] ring." And I have this button that you can make the phone
 [17] ring. So, literally -- okay? I'm not kidding you. In fact,
 [18] here, I will play it for you.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: This thing is so stupid. I don't
 [21] even know how I'm going to do this. I'm just going to --
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Go ahead.
 [23] BEGIN RECORDING:
 [24] MS. TRIPP: "That's what I was thinking and I'm
 [25] hoping that what you'll do when you're done listening to this

Page 5

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: It's just -- I bought two tapes so
 [3] I'm trying to decide which one I like better. I'm in the
 [4] process of making the final. So, can I play the first one
 [5] for you?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yes. Yes, of course.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Hold on. I ramble on. I mean, these
 [8] are sort of -- I figured that, you know, I'd rather just be
 [9] me and pretend like I'm talking on the phone to him.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I know.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: He's such a [REDACTED] than have
 [12] a scripted --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: No, I agree.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. And you can hear, right?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [19] BEGIN RECORDING:
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi, Handsome. I couldn't bear the
 [21] idea of sitting down to write you another note, so I thought
 [22] I'd tape it. I hope that's okay.
 [23] When I spoke to Betty yesterday, she told me that
 [24] she thought you were leaving too early Saturday morning for
 [25] me to sneak over for just 15 minutes. So, since I know

Page 3

[1] particular tape, (laughing). Go and, uh, talk to Betty, and
 [2] tell Betty exactly what you want to do."
 [3] END RECORDING.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Wait. Wait. This is hard.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: That's so cute already. I love your
 [6] voice. You have a great voice.
 [7] BEGIN RECORDING:
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: "Meet you in the hall if you would
 [9] invite me. And I'm thinking. I would take a raincheck on
 [10] that and maybe" --
 [11] END RECORDING.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I'll have to play you another one.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Hold on.
 [15] BEGIN RECORDING:
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: "Uh, I thought that that also would
 [17] take care of your concern that I would be logged in
 [18] somewhere, that there would be a record if I were to go
 [19] upstairs. So going to the movies would be okay.
 [20] "So that's what I was thinking. And I'm hoping
 [21] that what you'll do when you're done listening to this
 [22] particular tape is go and talk to Betty and tell Betty
 [23] exactly what you want to do and" -- oh [REDACTED] (Inaudible.)
 [24] Hold on. There's my phone. Okay. I'll be right back.
 [25] END RECORDING.

Page 6

[1] you'll be alone tomorrow evening, I have two proposals for
 [2] you, neither of which is you not seeing me" --
 [3] END RECORDING.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [5] BEGIN RECORDING:
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: -- "just deal with it.
 [7] "Now, the first thing that has to happen is that
 [8] you need to preplan with Betty that you will leave the office
 [9] at 7:00, 7:30 so everyone else who hates me and causes me
 [10] lots of trouble goes home. And then quickly sneak back, and,
 [11] in the meantime, I quickly sneak over, and then we can have a
 [12] nice little visit for, you know, 15 minutes, a half-hour,
 [13] whatever you want.
 [14] "But I would really, really, really, really, really
 [15] like that and appreciate it, especially since everything that
 [16] happened last week, because last Thursday was -- it was an
 [17] absolute nightmare. And I really don't want to have to go
 [18] through that again.
 [19] "And I want to see you, because 60 seconds with you
 [20] is not enough, even though you did let me (inaudible)."
 [21] END RECORDING.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [23] BEGIN RECORDING:
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: "And now my other proposal, you hav
 [25] to remember that two years ago you had told me I could bump

Page 7

[1] into you and a group of your friends when you were going to
 [2] the movies. And then I thought" --
 [3] END RECORDING.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I have to interrupt here.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: The whole -- (inaudible) except for
 [7] the fact that I didn't say, "And I could go watch the movie
 [8] with you."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: So I don't know -- you'll have to
 [11] listen to it, and I don't know if it's like --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, let me hear what you're saying
 [13] next.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. So let me just rewind it a
 [15] little bit.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [18] END RECORDING.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: "Two years ago, you had told me I
 [20] could bump into you and a group of your friends when you were
 [21] going to the movies. And then I decided not to because, I
 [22] mean, your staff was going to be there and I didn't think it
 [23] was going to be a good idea. Little did I know at that point
 [24] it really didn't matter, I should have gone ahead and done it
 [25] anyway."

Page 8

[1] "So what I'm thinking is that you could make that
 [2] up to me, and maybe we could go over and watch a movie
 [3] together and just have, you know, box dinners or something
 [4] like that. Because that way we don't have to deal with the
 [5] problem of me -- of there being a record of me going
 [6] upstairs, and we could spend time together and see a good
 [7] movie. So, I don't know.
 [8] "Those are two proposals, and you can't refuse me
 [9] because I'm too cute and adorable, and I won't be here
 [10] anymore to pop over, you know. So it's sad. Well -- oh,
 [11] well, it doesn't matter.
 [12] "Now, I'm hoping that you will hear this. You will
 [13] choose which one you want to do, and go tell Betty, and then
 [14] she can call me and let me know so I don't have to stress out
 [15] all day, and I don't have to call her every two hours and bug
 [16] her because -- I know you'll find this very hard to believe,
 [17] but I can be a pain in the ass sometimes and persistent. And
 [18] I really want to see you. And that's that. So I don't know.
 [19] "(Inaudible) talk you into a tape, take all my
 [20] clothes off and start -- well, I won't, because I know you
 [21] wouldn't enjoy that. But I hope to see you later, and I hope
 [22] you will just follow my script and do what I want, because
 [23] that will make me very happy, and that's something I haven't
 [24] been in a while.
 [25] "So I hope to see you later, and we can talk about

Page 9

[1] Corky and dogs. I don't know if you watch SNL, but it's
 [2] (inaudible.) Okay. Enough talking your ear off. I'll see
 [3] you later. Bye."
 [4] END RECORDING.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, I -- I didn't understand what the
 [6] first option was.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: The first option is go there and see
 [8] him in his office.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Did I hear that?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, that was the part where he'd
 [11] leave and then he sneaks back.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's right, okay, okay. All
 [13] right. Well, if your concern with that tape is that he
 [14] doesn't understand the --
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: The movie part?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: He does, because you say, you know, sit
 [17] and watch a movie and have --
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But I think, I think -- and
 [19] it's okay. It's just a little difficult to follow when I'm
 [20] going back and saying, you know, "Two years ago you said I
 [21] could bump into you and a group of your friends going and
 [22] watch the movies."
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I'm sure he knows.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I -- I -- that's pretty clear.

Page 10

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: All right. So what's the other one
 [3] like?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, the other one I didn't finish.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Can I --
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible) it's almost the same
 [7] thing, but I'll play it for you when I have something --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and you can tell me what you
 [10] think.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: It's like the same thing.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: So what's different?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I haven't -- well, it's
 [15] different because it's different.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: It's like a little different. And I
 [20] can re-tape over these, too.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I didn't see anything wrong with the
 [24] first one.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, it's -- I don't know. It's

Page 11

[1] kind of -- I feel like, geez, I ramble on. I get into this
 [2] tangent about --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: That's you.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: -- "Let's clean out the coffee pot.
 [5] We'll talk about dogs."
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, you know who you sounded like?
 [7] And I hate to tell you. I know what he'll think immediately.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Bernie Nussbaum.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: That's exactly how Bernie talked.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, well, all right.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: "Coffee."
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: That's how all New Yorkers talk.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yich.
 [16] BEGIN RECORDING.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: "Hi, Handsome. I couldn't bear the
 [18] idea of having" --
 [19] END RECORDING.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Poor you, you have to listen to
 [21] this.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I think -- I think the tone is great so
 [23] far.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: All right. Here we go.
 [25] BEGIN RECORDING:

Page 12

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: "and write you another note. So I
 [2] thought I'd tape it. And (laughing)" --
 [3] END RECORDING.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: It's the same words, you realize
 [5] that.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Like, okay, okay, okay. Here we go.
 [8] BEGIN RECORDING.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: "This is kind of weird. All right.
 [10] I talked to Betty yesterday and she told me that she thought
 [11] you were leaving too early on Saturday morning for me to
 [12] sneak over for 15 minutes. So, I know you'll be alone
 [13] tomorrow evening. Um, here's what I am proposing.
 [14] "You have two choices, neither of which is for you
 [15] to not see me. You just have to. That's how it goes."
 [16] END RECORDING.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [19] BEGIN RECORDING.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: "The main problem here is that
 [21] neither Nancy nor Steven can be around when I come, because
 [22] they don't like me. They think I'm an evil witch, which is
 [23] not true. But that's another -- (inaudible) for another day.
 [24] "So what I was thinking you could do is maybe you
 [25] and Betty could preplan that you would leave the office at a

Page 13

[1] certain time, and everyone would think you're gone for the
 [2] night. Then go home and then you'd come back, and while you
 [3] are in the process of coming back, I would sneak over and we
 [4] could have a nice little visit for a little while and make up
 [5] for last Thursday, which was absolutely awful. It was a
 [6] nightmare (inaudible), it really was. I don't think you have
 [7] any idea of, really, what happened all day Thursday, but
 [8] that's okay. Um, now the other thing I was thinking -
 [9] - but you have to kind of go back in time to know where I'm
 [10] coming from, but about two years ago on a Friday night you
 [11] told me that you were going to watch a movie with a bunch of
 [12] your friends, and that if I wanted to accidentally bump into
 [13] you or something and meet you in the hall, you would invite
 [14] me, and I could join you guys in watching a movie. And, of
 [15] course, that sounded very exciting.
 [16] "But if you'll recall, I declined because some of
 [17] your staff was going to be there, and I didn't think it was
 [18] going to be a good idea. So, I was thinking I would take a
 [19] raincheck on that, and maybe you and I could go watch a
 [20] movie. And we could have box dinners or something and just
 [21] hang out and have some fun.
 [22] And also - you know I find I'm saying "and" a lot
 [23] on this tape, so I hope you don't mind, but - I thought that
 [24] that also would take care of your concerns that I would be
 [25] logged in somewhere, that there would be a record if I were

Page 14

[1] to go upstairs, so going to the movies would be okay.
 [2] "So that's what I was thinking. And I'm hoping
 [3] that what you'll do when you're done listening to this
 [4] particular tape (laughing) is go and, uh, talk to Betty and
 [5] tell Betty exactly what you want to do. And - oh -
 [6] it's my phone.
 [7] Hold on. Okay, I'll be right back.
 [8] END RECORDING.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: This one's better.
 [10] BEGIN RECORDING.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: "I'm back. All right. What I want
 [12] you to do is to finish those things (inaudible) on the tape
 [13] and go right away - or buzz Betty on the phone or something
 [14] and let - There it is again. Hold on.
 [15] END RECORDING.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) This is too funny.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughter.)
 [18] MS. TRIPP: This one's better. It's clearer.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: You know, I mean, in terms of -
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Uh-huh.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.)
 [24] MS. TRIPP: You know the only thing that's missing?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: What?

Page 15

[1] MS. TRIPP: I think the only thing that's missing
 [2] is in the part where you say, um, you know, Saturday won't
 [3] work and Friday, and blah, blah, blah, is, you fail to say
 [4] anything like you're going away for several weeks.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: And -
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I could say it now.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's true. You could say
 [9] something like, "I don't know if you remember, but between
 [10] your travel and mine, you know, there won't be an opportunity
 [11] to see each other for - just say several weeks.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: And that, of course, would make you
 [14] crazy (laughing).
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Crazyer than I already am.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Crazyer than you are.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, why don't you finish it and then
 [19] call me.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Not a lot longer. It's perfect. It
 [22] doesn't need to be any longer. You get - as long - I think
 [23] you should get those points in.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: All right? And call me back.

Page 16

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Can I say the part about "Follow my
 [2] script"? (Laughing) I like that.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, as long as you do it as - you
 [4] know, like a little bit of humor.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. All right?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Call me. Bye.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Bye.
 [12] (End phone conversation.)
 [13] (Begin phone conversation.)
 [14] FEMALE VOICE: Linda?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [16] FEMALE VOICE: I just wanted to let you know your
 [17] coat's over here.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good. I have to get - oh -
 [19] FEMALE VOICE: They said to just send them the
 [20] check.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?
 [22] FEMALE VOICE: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay. Well, do you have the -
 [24] does it have a bill with it?
 [25] FEMALE VOICE: No, but it's \$40.

Page 17

[1] MS. TRIPP: I know, but I need the address.
 [2] FEMALE VOICE: Oh. Well, you know what? If the
 [3] telephone -
 [4] (End phone conversation.)
 [5] (Begin phone conversation.)
 [6] MS. TRIPP: - did you finish?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Okay. It goes on too long,
 [8] but I like it. I don't care.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Okay. What's - go ahead.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Hold on, I have to get there.
 [11] There's a lot of repeating and - but that's okay. I think
 [12] it's funny. I don't give a -
 [13] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I go on about my Christmas present
 [17] for him. Okay.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, at least this is an opportunity to
 [19] talk.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Hold on. Okay. I'll be right back.
 [21] (Pause.)
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm back.
 [23] BEGIN RECORDING.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: "What I want you to do is to finish
 [25] listening to this dumb tape and go right away or buzz Betty

Page 18

[1] on the phone or something and let - There it is
 [2] again. Hold on.
 [3] "Well, I'm just Miss Popular tonight. All right.
 [4] That phone call that I just got actually reminded me of
 [5] something that I should mention to you. And that is that the
 [6] reason this is all so important is because I leave on Tuesday
 [7] for about two weeks, and, you know, then I have the holidays
 [8] and stuff coming up, and, of course, we'll have to see each
 [9] other around the holidays, if I haven't absolutely
 [10] (inaudible).
 [11] "Okay. So I want to see you, and it will make me
 [12] crazy - crazier if I don't see you. So, okay, I had to stop
 [13] again, because I have to go pee-pee. But I'm back again now.
 [14] Um, and I'm going to finish this quickly, don't worry.
 [15] "So, I'm hoping that if you could - could let
 [16] Betty know right away which of these you want to do, that
 [17] then she could tell me right away and I don't have to stress
 [18] out" -
 [19] END RECORDING.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible) this stress out part, I
 [21] don't even remember. I know he said it on the other tape.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: But it's not so repetitive that it's
 [23] bad.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

Page 19

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Here we go.
 BEGIN RECORDING:
 MS. LEWINSKY: "...and call her every two hours,
 because, you know, you will find this very hard to believe,
 but I can be a pain in the ass sometimes, and I'd really just
 rather not go through all the stress of everything that
 happened last week. It was awful.
 "So, please, just follow my script and make me
 smile, because you do that very well. And I want to seek
 you, my friend, and spend some time with you and laugh with
 you and get some hugs, yeah?"
 END RECORDING.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I find I'm really liking
 this tape thing, and --
 MS. TRIPP: This is crazy.
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- I'm really into it.
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible) um, take all my clothes
 off, but -- and start --
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: Even like that (laughing).
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 BEGIN RECORDING:
 MS. LEWINSKY: "Yeah, I guess it would be tape sex.
 Okay, now, I'm really wasting precious time.

Page 22

MS. TRIPP: This way it doesn't go through any
 x-rays --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: -- it just goes straight to whoever --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: -- gets it. Plus, you're using a very
 reliable and reputable courier service, so --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: It's the only way to go. But I think
 it's adorable, and -- and part of the fact is that you, you
 do -- the one -- what I failed to say when I yelled at you
 about the writing was that the one thing you do so well, uh,
 in writing is that you hear you when you write, but there is
 nothing that beats the voice, you know.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Really, I think that whole sex part
 is so funny (laughing).
 MS. TRIPP: You're -- you're so good at it. No
 wonder he likes phone sex with you.
 MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.)
 MS. TRIPP: You're just like a little Marilyn
 Monroe vixen. I -- I would -- I, I know, in my wildest
 dreams, I could never have phone sex.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yes, you could.
 MS. TRIPP: No, I couldn't. I would laugh and --
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 20

"So you will see me later, right? Right, Handsome?
 Be a good boy. And, you know, if either of these two
 proposals appeal to you, I'd, of course, be willing to
 negotiate if you want to put something else on the table. So
 let's talk. All right?
 "And I hope to see you later, and I hope you have a
 good day. And if you're smiling right now because you've
 enjoyed listening to this, then you should really see me.
 Okay? I'll see you later. "Bye."
 END RECORDING.
 MS. TRIPP: That's cute. That's cute. And so are
 you.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Ah (sighing).
 MS. TRIPP: And so are you.
 MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 MS. TRIPP: Now, here's what -- here's my big
 concern.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. He's going to get a tape and
 freak out.
 MS. TRIPP: No.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 MS. TRIPP: No, I don't think at all. I think you
 have to put a little label on the tape that says --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. This is not Jennifer
 Flowers.

Page 23

[REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: I don't.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: This is true, but why do you think
 -- oh, we don't need to fight about this.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. So, I mean, phone sex to me is I
 would be thinking, "What the [REDACTED] is the use of this, you
 know? But I understand it's very popular, so --"
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think it's funny. It would
 be -- I hope he listens to it all.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, that's why you have to put on --
 something on the label. Like, you know, those -- those --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, yeah, yeah, the label that
 goes on --
 MS. TRIPP: You know. So be thinking about that,
 because you can actually do that in the morning, and then
 he'll have it (sighing), and, actually, you can give Ms.
 Betty a heads-up that it's coming.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what I think I'll do is I'll
 put a note to Betty -- see, this is what's interesting. I
 have to somehow package this. I don't want her to know it's
 a tape. I think if she thinks it's a tape, she won't give it
 to him.

Page 21

MS. TRIPP: No. Just that -- um, oh, something
 humorous, like something that says, please listen to me now,
 um -- or please listen to me as soon as you can, um, some
 good ideas in here. Or, not ideas, but you know what I'm
 saying?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: So he doesn't freak, and he won't. Um,
 but here is my concern. I think he will freak if you drop it
 by the NEOB.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know that. But he doesn't
 know how these things come anyway.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I know. But if he gets a tape,
 he may check.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS. TRIPP: So your only option is to courier it.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no, I know.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I wouldn't send it to the NEOB
 anyway because they don't open until 8:00.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, and besides --
 MS. LEWINSKY: And I don't like it.
 MS. TRIPP: I know.
 MS. LEWINSKY: It's slower.
 MS. TRIPP: It's slower and --
 MS. LEWINSKY: If I come with it in the morning.

Page 24

MS. TRIPP: You think?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Don't you think?
 MS. TRIPP: No.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, because she'll think he
 shouldn't have this around, he shouldn't -- this is not a
 good idea.
 MS. TRIPP: Do you think that she makes those kinds
 of decisions?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I think she would. I think she
 would call me and say, "Listen, I don't think it's a good
 idea to give it to him."
 MS. TRIPP: Why? It can be totally erased.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 MS. TRIPP: No. I -- see, I find this easier than
 a letter. It can be totally erased with one button.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I'm just afraid.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: What I might say is, "I forgot to
 put this in there yesterday, and the contents of the envelope
 will also take care of you having to ask him about today."
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: So --
 MS. TRIPP: That's a good idea.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Something like that.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

Page 25

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: "It seems to be a lot easier for you
 [2] to slip something to him than" --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Than -- than try to talk.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: And I'll just say that, and I'll say
 [5] in the note, "And I really cannot -- I cannot mentally handle
 [6] a repeat of last Thursday."
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, yeah.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: And I'll just say that, you know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: And the key thing to get across to the
 [10] is that she has to give it to him at her earliest
 [11] opportunity tomorrow.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, try.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You know. That's -- that's very
 [14] important.
 [15] All right. I think this is good. (Laughing.) You
 [16] have a cute voice, Monica.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: You do.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: And so many times in this dumb
 [20] thing --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: It's you, it's just very you. Very,
 [22] very you. Oh, my God.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Probably like 20 minutes
 [24] long. That's not good.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: It's not that long.

Page 26

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it's not that long.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: It can't be.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: It's really -- you know what? It's
 [4] not that long. This is a 60-minute tape, so one-half is 30
 [5] minutes.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: It's not even a half. It's probably
 [8] five minutes.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: It's -- let's see. 1, 2, 3, 4, 5.
 [11] The 5 --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: You were telling me --
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Probably six or seven minutes.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's totally fine.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: That is totally, totally fine.
 [17] All right. Well, now, can you go to bed?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe. Maybe I should title it, "A
 [19] Message from Monica."
 [20] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing) Yeah, you could do that.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: And maybe say, "Unlike my notes, you
 [22] need to listen to all of this."
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yes. Oh, I do believe he reads all of
 [24] them.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. At times I think he

Page 27

[1] must go, yeah, yeah, okay, okay.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: No. I -- I think he at least -- at
 [3] least -- he's a fast reader. I think he reads.
 [4] He's such an arrogant, conceited -- he loves
 [5] this, you know.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: But I think he also probably feels
 [7] in the -- in the span of things -- oh, I also just have to
 [8] tell you, hello? I couldn't find my -- tape player, so
 [9] I ran down to CVS and had to buy something.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: No way.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. Well, this is a good thing,
 [12] because I've actually wanted something for the bathroom
 [13] anyway, like something that plays music.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Ah, God. How much?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, it was 20 bucks.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: That's not bad.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay. "Cause mine was about that.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you think it's okay
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Huh?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you think it's okay?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I think it's adorable. I mean, you
 [23] know, who am I? What do I know? I just think that (singing)
 [24] a voice --
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: We thought that memo was adorable,

Page 28

[1] too.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I think -- what, the --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [4] MS. TRIPP: The Lucy Mercer?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I think that was cute. And he
 [7] probably did, too. He just didn't acknowledge it. But I
 [8] think --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah (laughing).
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing) But I think also he doesn't
 [11] like to think of, you know -- he doesn't like to address the
 [12] fact --
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: -- if you notice, that he is
 [15] philandering. He doesn't like to do that. Um, but I -- I
 [16] think that your voice, because you two have such a history,
 [17] especially on the phone --
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: -- that that's -- it just has got to
 [20] spark something. Now, who knows what he'll do with it? But
 [21] I know it'll have more impact than any note would.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so. All right, okay.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Now, listen, don't lose the
 [24] friggin' tape on the way to work or something.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I won't. Aw, it's 10:00 already?

Page 29

[1] MS. TRIPP: I know. That's what I'm saying.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I can't believe it's 10:00.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: People at my work must think I'm a
 [5] nut. At least go -- twice a week for the past three or four
 [6] weeks, I've had a -- courier come every day.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: They don't it's a courier, do they?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, they do.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: They do?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Hey. First of all, everybody can
 [11] hear like every conversation I have. They get -- second of
 [12] all, the courier calls, and it's just that, you know, someone
 [13] will say, "Well, Speed Courier's here for you."
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, well, that could be anything.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't care. Anyway, they all know
 [16] that I'm like looking for a job.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: It could be about that.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: It could be a resume going in a million
 [20] different directions.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: They don't know anything.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm going to listen to this one more
 [24] time and then I'm going to bed.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Now, just make sure that you --

Page 30

[1] if you put it in your purse, you put it way at the bottom of
 [2] your purse so it doesn't fall out or anything.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, I know.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: And does it have a little case?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yes. So you can actually wrap that up.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Like a little tiny present (laughing).
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I will. That's what I'm going to
 [10] do. That's a good idea.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. And you could put on the -- like
 [12] a little sticker either on the tape box or on the outside of
 [13] the thing. Yeah, that's a good idea.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Promise you, he gets that tape, he's
 [16] going to listen to it.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he'd better.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: He's just praying his voice isn't on it
 [19] (laughing).
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: "Hey, baby, who don't you come over
 [21] and show me those distinguishing characteristics?"
 [22] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: "I don't think you've
 [24] distinguished" --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Very distinguished.

Page 31

Page 34

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No. [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: All right. Now, try to go to sleep.
 [3] okay?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I got a bra tonight for my sweater
 [5] (inaudible.)
 [6] MS. TRIPP: A bone-colored one?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: And a good poopy.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Good.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I hope I get to go.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, are you going to wear your coat
 [13] tomorrow?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I guess so.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I'd love to see it at least once.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Can you wear that to California or is
 [18] it too heavy?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't want to take it to
 [20] California. [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, so - but I will take it on my
 [23] trip.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Over in London.

Page 32

Page 35

[1] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Okay. So you don't think this

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God. You're going to look like a
 [2] million bucks.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, you're going to look like
 [5] a million bucks.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 33

Page 36

[1] is like too - I know there are elements of this that are
 [2] stupid, but - I did call him on the telephone, by the way.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And it wasn't even sex?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I was talking about my trip to
 [13] Bosnia.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: And that got him off. Now, what does
 [15] that tell you? Your voice can do it.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. My favorite was, "I
 [17] don't want to talk about this tonight. We'll talk about that
 [18] later. I want to talk about, uh, other things."
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you mean he wanted to get right to
 [20] it?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Just a [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God, that is too funny. Well, this
 [25] is a good idea. I think this has my favorite word, "impact."

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] (laughing).
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Misery loves company.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Speaking of that, [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 37

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: And I just couldn't stand it. Like she
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, anyway, she called me today, and
 [6] I could tell the few times I've spoken to her -- like she
 [7] called to tell me that she had ordered me some Christmas
 [8] ornaments.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, how nice.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: This was a couple weeks ago.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, I have to pay her, of course.
 [13] And she wanted to tell me the (inaudible) stuff. And
 [14] whenever she'd say, "I'm really" -- like I hadn't even asked
 [15] her, but she'd say, "I'm really sorry we never get up on the
 [16] weekends anymore, but, uh, I've been very busy and, you know,
 [17] I'm seeing a lot of my friends."
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] because, you know, I don't go out, and you certainly should
 [20] have better things to do than sit around my house." But I
 [21] could tell she was being very cryptic.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: She calls me today and tells me she's
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 38

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. You are kidding me.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: No. And they both go to -- they
 [11] both --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Really. And listen. They haven't --
 [15] they -- they -- each one didn't know the other one before,
 [16] but each one all their lives have gone to mass every day.
 [17] This is what she's been waiting for.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: She goes to mass every day?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Every day, without fail.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: See -- okay. Can I just tell you?
 [21] I just have this question.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. If I want to mass every day,
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 39

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, she does. She does in her own
 [2] way. She -- she continually prays for that and says, "Well,
 [3] maybe it wasn't meant to be and maybe He has other plans for
 [4] me," and blah, blah, blah, blah. But she was --
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: No offense, God, but, I mean, I just
 [6] -- I don't know. I could never be like that.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED] God
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, the creep is really
 [10] religious.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: He has religious tapes and stuff in
 [13] his office.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. He is -- I think he is
 [15] religious.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I think he's turned to religion even
 [17] more this second --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: You do?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. You know what I started to
 [20] think? You know what I realized? And that I would never say
 [21] it to him because I don't think he'd ever admit it. I think
 [22] he -- I think he made some kind of a -- in his head, like a
 [23] pact with God.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I think -- I think he had an epiphany,
 [25] I really do.

Page 40

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I think he had -- but I think he
 [2] made this pact like, if you let me win again --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know, I will --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Behave.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I will behave. I will da, da, da,
 [7] da, da. Because I don't know. Or he just doesn't like me
 [8] anymore. It's probably a combination of both.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: No. I think there's something to --
 [10] some sort of revelation or some sort of pact that makes
 [11] sense. Because I think -- and, you know, I think this whole
 [12] other Paula Jones thing has really fed into it, and he's
 [13] realized, and I think he may have actually have been told by
 [14] more than one person, that all this is his own [REDACTED] you
 [15] know. So you got to stop [REDACTED] up.
 [16] You know, you've got a two-term whatchamacallit,
 [17] and you could go down as being, you know, one of the more
 [18] effective ones in modern history. But if you keep stepping
 [19] on your wanger, this can be tainted.
 [20] Do you know what I mean?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: So --
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: All right. But I still think, you
 [25] know, what, Monica, this -- this feels right. I don't know

Page 41

[1] whether it'll work, I just know it feels right. It was a
 [2] bright idea on your part. You know me with tapes. I'm
 [3] thinking, (sighing) the voice is always more believable.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know what made me think o
 [5] it? Is I was like, if I could just talk to him and I could
 [6] just say, "Look, you know, this is not -- I don't want to go
 [7] through this thing that -- what happened last time. I just
 [8] want to see you."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: All right, all right. Okay.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm going to go to bed.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I will see you tomorrow.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: You will. Okay, I promise. See you
 [16] then.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. 'Bye.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: 'Bye.
 [19] (End phone conversation.)
 [20] (Begin conversation.)
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I was just going to go pee.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. I just wanted to thank you.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I do, you know. I just --
 [25] well, no, here you are, sitting on the phone, going over all

Page 42

[1] this stupid [REDACTED] with me, listening to the tapes, which one's
 [2] better. I just (inaudible).
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, look at it. It's because -- it's
 [4] because I care about you, and I -- you know, in my heart of
 [5] hearts, I do wish things could work out with -- between the
 [6] two of you. And in my other side of my heart, I'm thinking,
 [7] "Run as fast as you can, Monica."
 [8] So it's very tom. I mean, once you're a mother,
 [9] you'll understand this.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I think -- you know, did I
 [11] tell you my mom's coming home this weekend?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I think I scared the [REDACTED] out of
 [14] her.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: When?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I was just upset yesterday.
 [17] So she's like, "Oh, I'm coming home this weekend."
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's good, though.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm -- I'm glad.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Me, I'm glad I get to see her.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Because you'll see, this will be before
 [23] -- before you leave.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: But I really think she's a little
 [25] worried.

Page 43

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, she -- you know what? You --
 [2] yeah, yeah. And there -- there's a lot to worry about. We
 [3] -- we both, I think, what -- you know, as mothers, (sigh),
 [4] the biggest, biggest concern is your well-being. Your
 [5] happiness is, of course, the second most important.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: But your well-being is really the most
 [8] important thing.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And that's why I -- I go through flips
 [11] with him, where I want to -- I want to kick him in the nuts
 [12] so that they flatten into little pancakes and he can never
 [13] use them again.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I think part of it -- a lot
 [15] of it has to do with, I think -- I say this, but then other
 [16] things come to my mind. I mean, I was going to say is that a
 [17] lot of times that Betty doesn't tell him, so he doesn't know.
 [18] But then, remember the July 4th time. Like I sent
 [19] those notes, and he would just not say anything to her and
 [20] ignore it.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: What -- what was -- I don't remember.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Like July 4th, remember, I sent a
 [23] note. I said, "I feel used," da, da, da. "All I want is to
 [24] just come to you for five minutes." And he did nothing.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: This was during his pull-away time, big

Page 46

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: He's so cute, you know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I'm sure --
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I hate them. All right.
 [16] Go pee and go to bed.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, you know, I was just --
 [18] you know how when you get yourself -- like you're standing up
 [19] and you say, I've got to go pee?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: And then the phone rang instantly, and
 [22] I said, "Oop, reflex. Better stop." (Laughter.)
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: All right. I'll talk to you later.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I'll see you tomorrow. 'Bye.

Page 44

[1] time.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: He's always pulling away. No,
 [3] because then July 4th, he was like the most wonderful he's
 [4] ever been to me.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's right.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. This was like the six-
 [7] week period where I hadn't heard from him --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and all the stuff that happened
 [10] with Marsha and all he was doing was listening to Marsha?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm, mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: "Marsha, Marsha, Marsha."
 [13] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) I can't even tell you how
 [14] much I hate that name. I hated that name before.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: That's my mom's name. How annoying
 [16] is that?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: But your mom, does she spell it
 [18] differently?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: She does, (giggle), thank God.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Because I picture your mother with a
 [21] c-i-a.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: She is c-i-a.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: And I don't hate that name. It's the
 [24] Marsha Brady Marsha I don't care for.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Marsha [REDACTED] Scott.

Page 47

[1] MS. TRIPP: 'Bye.
 [2] (End phone conversation.)
 [3] (Commercial from television.)
 [4] (Begin conversation.)
 [5] MS. TRIPP: What's going on?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.) Oh, I got into a huge
 [7] fight with her earlier. You don't even understand. I've
 [8] gotten into like four fights with her today.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Ugh (sighing).
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I just --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Saying what?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well -- well, you know, and now it
 [13] turns out, you know, that really the way she portrayed last
 [14] week was not really what happened.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he and Moore said he thought
 [17] that I wasn't going to be able to get away from work.
 [18] Because I said to her at one point, I said, "You
 [19] know, you must have been lying last week because if he really
 [20] got mad that you didn't tell him, you know, look what's
 [21] happening now."
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sighing.)
 [24] MS. TRIPP: And?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: So then she said, "Well, he was -

Page 45

[1] MS. TRIPP: And Marsha Scott.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, so, Nel told me -- Nel -- oh,
 [3] Nel's so sweet. I'm telling you. You know what? It's like
 [4] if I ever win the lottery --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know, there are like five
 [7] people that I'd like to do really nice things for.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Well, Nel should be one of them.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You're one of them.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, right.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You are.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Nel is needy and would be one that
 [13] would be nice to be able to thank.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. But, so he said -- oh --
 [15] with you telling me it was Debbie Schiff's birthday
 [16] yesterday, and he said, "Oh, you know, normally there's a
 [17] much bigger to-do than there was." He said, "They just got a
 [18] cake. They bought it yesterday." Normally, they have a pot
 [19] luck and all sorts of stuff.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: For her?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. And then -- um, then
 [24] Marcia and Debbie went out -- and he's so funny.
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 48

[1] you know, he just didn't know that you -- he thought you
 [2] couldn't get off work."
 [3] So, really, what it was, was that he just wanted to
 [4] go golfing. You know what? I have decided I am telling my
 [5] dad on Tuesday, I am moving to New York. [REDACTED] Vernon Jordan.
 [6] This attorney -- he's, he's going to be another Marcia. He
 [7] is another Marcia, someone that's supposed to help me,
 [8] someone that says they're going to help me and doesn't, you
 [9] know, And I can't take this anymore.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: No. So what did --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, and I've just had it. I
 [12] have had it. I have had it. I have had it. And I -- I
 [13] don't want anything to do with him. He's a disgusting
 [14] [REDACTED] You know that? He is a real [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Had she given it yet?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Okay. What did you tell her to do?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I said, "Well" -- I said, you
 [19] know, "What have I been saying all day?" So she said she --
 [20] "There hasn't been a moment all day."
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, right.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: "Oh, it's been back-to-back." She
 [23] said, "Excuse the expression, but people have been on him
 [24] like white on rice today."
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 49

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: "One after the other, after the
 [2] other."
 [3] MS. TRIPP: So is the plan to give it tonight?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she said she would after the
 [5] radio address. And I said, "Will you" - I said, "Well, he's
 [6] going to" - I said, "You better make sure he reads it before
 [7] he leaves."
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I said, "Don't give me this [REDACTED]
 [10] about Nancy." I said, "I don't care about Nancy." And she
 [11] said, "Well, I'll be sure to tell her that." And then I hung
 [12] up on her.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: This is the last conversation?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Were you crying?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I was angry. I got - oh, I
 [17] got so angry before. I said to her, I said, "You know, I
 [18] don't know what you people are doing to me."
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I said, "You know, I am leaving
 [21] because you didn't give me a [REDACTED] job."
 [22] MS. TRIPP: You said that?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. I went into the whole thing.
 [24] I said, "You know there were eight jobs that I talked to
 [25] Marcia about, and all eight of them are filled with new

Page 52

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: My alternative is to tell her not to
 [2] give it to him and just say, "Listen, I can't deal with him
 [3] saying no. Just don't give it to him," and hang up.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, that'll make it easier on her and
 [5] him.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well - well, that's what it is,
 [7] because he's not going to see me.
 [8] Hold on.
 [9] (Pause.)
 [10] (Tape skip.)
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: He has it.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: He has it?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: It was her, she said, "He has it,"
 [15] and I said, "Thank you," and I hung up.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, you should ask her, "Are you
 [17] going to stay," you dummy. (Sighing) Call her back and ask
 [18] if she's going to stay in case he can see you.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, all right.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Goodbye.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Bye.
 [22] (End phone conversation.)
 [23] (End Tape LRT-005, Side A; begin Tape LRT-005,
 [24] Side B.)
 [25] (Begin phone conversation.)

Page 50

[1] people."
 [2] MS. TRIPP: What did she say?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: She just sat there. I don't even
 [4] think she was [REDACTED] listening to me. I just - Linda, I'm
 [5] concerned because I don't think I can deal with her saying,
 [6] "Well, he left. He said he'll call you later," or something.
 [7] I - I don't think I can deal with that.
 [8] This is my concern, is that there's not enough
 [9] time. He'll read it and it's going to be too much. It's
 [10] different than if he got it this morning.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, of course it's different.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. He's probably already
 [13] made other plans anyway. And he's going to say, "Well, call
 [14] her and tell her I da, da, da, da, da, da, dah. I'll talk to
 [15] her later."
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, the thing is, it was all in an
 [17] update tone, that whole thing.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: It doesn't matter. I don't think -
 [19] you know what, Linda? I think that - that whoever thinks he
 [20] likes me is wrong.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: No, listen to me. I don't mean that.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I'm saying it's in an upbeat tone. so
 [24] he's not going to think it's a big deal if he doesn't call
 [25] you.

Page 53

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [2] MS. TRIPP: What'd she say?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: She said she'll stay 'til she
 [4] leaves. She's not happy with me. I don't care.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf. That's not a problem.
 [6] So he has it and he's in there?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but he's getting briefed on
 [8] the - so he's not going to listen to it. I'm concerned he's
 [9] going to not know what it is and go home with it, you know,
 [10] and think it's just another stupid letter.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, if he opens it up, he'll see it's
 [12] not a stupid letter.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand that, but he may not
 [14] open it until he goes home. Do you see what I mean? He may
 [15] finish the radio address and do work and think he's going to
 [16] look at it when he gets home.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm, mm-hmm. (Sighing) Well, I
 [18] guess you could call her back - I mean, in for a penny, in
 [19] for a pound - and say, "Look. You - you - you need to be
 [20] aware that this is a tape, and he needs to listen to it
 [21] before he leaves."
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, no, I'm not going to do that,
 [23] not at this point, not at this point, uh-uh. She's going to
 [24] think it's a crazy tape. (Inaudible.)
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Well, you could say it's not a - you

Page 51

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she's going to tell him now
 [2] that I'm upset.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, that's true. If she does.
 [4] (Sighing) When's the taping over?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: So, well, she'll give it to him and
 [6] then she'll leave.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: When's the taping over?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Hey, let's see. It
 [9] was supposed to start at 6:15. I called her at 6:20, 6:25.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: And she said he was still in with
 [12] the interviewer.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Interviewer?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: He was having an interview and he
 [15] was still being interviewed.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh. So these people are standing by?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Are waiting in the Roosevelt Room.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) Jesus Christ.
 [19] (Tape skip.)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: He's not going to do it. And I just
 [21] don't think I can handle that. I don't think I can deal with
 [22] that. I think I'm better off just being upset that I didn't
 [23] get to see him. Don't you think?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well, all right. So what - what are
 [25] your alternatives here?

Page 54

[1] could say it's not a crazy tape, 'cause it's not.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she's going to get all like
 [3] that -
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: - uptight.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not doing that.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) So is she going to call you
 [9] back?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure she isn't, of course not.
 [11] Well, let's see. If he listens - I didn't even - what I
 [12] should do is ask her what she told him when she gave it to
 [13] him. So does he know that he needs to listen to this or
 [14] whatever it is before he leaves?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Because it's not going to be any
 [16] good if he takes it home. And that would be an innocent
 [17] mistake, if you're not told.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, that's what he's going to do.
 [19] Or he'll listen to it and say he doesn't want to see me, and
 [20] she'll just say, "Oh, he left without saying anything."
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I'm very upset about this Vernon Jordan
 [22] thing.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I am, too. I am, too, you know.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I saw him two weeks ago. I

Page 55

[1] understand he was out of town for a week, but he did come
[2] back.
[3] MS. TRIPP: And nothing.
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: And I left a message. He didn't
[5] return my phone call, either.
[6] MS. TRIPP: I know. That's what I mean. I'm
[7] beginning to be afraid of that connection (sighing).
[8] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm going to ask her what she
[9] said.
[10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. All right. Call me back. 'Bye.
[11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
[12] (End phone conversation.)
[13] (Begin phone conversation.)
[14] MS. LEWINSKY: (Tape skip.) She's such a [REDACTED]
[15] [REDACTED]
[16] MS. TRIPP: What?
[17] MS. LEWINSKY: She's just a [REDACTED] I hate her,
[18] Linda.
[19] MS. TRIPP: Aw, so do I. What did she say?
[20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, that she gave it to him.
[21] There was someone in there so she handed it to him and she --
[22] she winked and said, you know, "See this as soon as you can,"
[23] something like that, which is fine.
[24] But then -- so I told her -- I started to tell her
[25] it was a tape or whatever it was. And the minute I'm like

Page 56

[1] not hysterically angry at her --
[2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[3] MS. LEWINSKY: -- then she pulls her [REDACTED] So she
[4] goes, "Oh, hello, Mr. Secretary," or whatever it was. You
[5] know what I mean?
[6] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
[7] MS. LEWINSKY: I was just --
[8] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[9] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I was just -- you know.
[10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Well, what did you say,
[11] though? I mean, what was -- what -- what did you -- what did
[12] you accomplish?
[13] MS. LEWINSKY: What did I find out?
[14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: I found out that when she handed him
[16] the thing, she said, "You should take a look at this as soon
[17] as you can," and she winked at him.
[18] MS. TRIPP: Okay. And then what -- that's all you
[19] said to her? You said, "What -- how did you do this?"
[20] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
[21] MS. TRIPP: Okay. You didn't say anything about
[22] telling him he should do it before?
[23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I said -- something or
[24] another. I think I said, "Well, how do I know he'll look at
[25] it before he leaves," or whatever it is.

Page 57

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Oh, Christ.
[2] MS. LEWINSKY: It's -- it's going to be -- I --
[3] I --
[4] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: It's not his fault. I mean it is
[6] his fault. There are a lot of reasons why it's his fault in
[7] the bigger scheme of things because he's a [REDACTED]
[8] MS. TRIPP: (Inhaling.)
[9] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't even want to see him.
[10] MS. TRIPP: Monica, if he gets to that residence
[11] and he sees that it's a tape, all he has to do is say to an
[12] usher, "Get me a tape recorder."
[13] MS. LEWINSKY: It doesn't matter, though, Linda.
[14] It's too much -- don't you understand? It's too much
[15] trouble. If it's too much trouble, he -- it's -- he -- he --
[16] feels weird about it.
[17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[18] MS. LEWINSKY: He might ask her to come back, you
[19] know. It -- it would have been different --
[20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's right, that's right.
[21] MS. LEWINSKY: If he had gotten this at 11:00 this
[22] morning and he listened to it --
[23] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[24] MS. LEWINSKY: -- it would have been a different
[25] thing. He would have been able to mull it over for a little

Page 58

[1] bit and figure out what he wanted to do. But, instead, this
[2] is going to come at the end of a very long day.
[3] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: And it's just going to be this
[5] annoyance, and he's not going to want to deal with it.
[6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[7] MS. LEWINSKY: And then I'm sure she'll tell him
[8] I'm hysterical on top of it, and he really won't want to deal
[9] with it.
[10] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
[11] MS. LEWINSKY: So, you know. (Tape skip.) I'm
[12] sure that sure won't enter into his [REDACTED] head. "Gee, I
[13] wonder what time this got here today."
[14] MS. TRIPP: I know. That's the problem.
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
[16] MS. TRIPP: It's -- it's -- it's always in the
[17] getting it there. It's just -- and into the hands that's so
[18] horrible.
[19] MS. LEWINSKY: But it's him, too.
[20] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) I know.
[21] MS. LEWINSKY: It's him, too.
[22] MS. TRIPP: I know.
[23] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. I mean --
[24] MS. TRIPP: Listen, listen.
[25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- he knew --

Page 59

[1] MS. TRIPP: I have to take Ryan over to drop his
[2] car off. I will be back and I'll call you.
[3] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
[4] MS. TRIPP: This will not take long.
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
[6] MS. TRIPP: All right. Bye.
[7] MS. LEWINSKY: Bye.
[8] (End phone conversation.)
[9] (Begin phone conversation.)
[10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
[11] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
[12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
[13] [REDACTED]
[14] [REDACTED]
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it's officially over.
[16] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean?
[17] MS. LEWINSKY: I spoke to --
[18] MS. TRIPP: Hold on. I just came in and let me
[19] close the door.
[20] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
[21] MS. TRIPP: What happened?
[22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'll start backwards. I just
[23] told her I was telling my parents that I never wanted to talk
[24] to them.
[25] MS. TRIPP: When -- when was that?

Page 60

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: At 9:00.
[2] MS. TRIPP: She was still there?
[3] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
[4] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: No. She -- he's such a [REDACTED]
[6] Linda. You've no idea. He stood there talking to Erskine,
[7] and then I talked to Nel, and Nel told me that -- that one of
[8] the whatchamacallems told him he was going to watch a movie
[9] at 8:00, okay? So it's like 7:40.
[10] MS. TRIPP: Had -- but -- but had he heard the
[11] thing?
[12] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
[13] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
[14] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. He finished the radio
[15] address and was talking to Erskine. So then -- so that was
[16] at 7:40. He was still talking to Erskine at 7:50. He was
[17] standing out in Betty's front office.
[18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Did she say anything to him?
[19] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Well, Nancy was there. So then
[20] she said, "Well, he's right here. I'm going to try and get
[21] him to go -- you know, to go into the office."
[22] And then ten minutes later she called back and she
[23] said, "I only had just a few seconds with him, and I asked
[24] him if you could come see him tonight. And he said, no, he
[25] had to work all night."

Page 61

[1] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: And I said, "That's [REDACTED] I
 [3] know he's going to [REDACTED] watch a movie."
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: And she said, "Oh, no, he has to
 [6] work all night."
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: And I hung up, and then I called her
 [9] back and I said, "Tell him not to open it." And I hung up
 [10] again.
 [11] Then she called me back and said, "Well, I can't do
 [12] that." And I said (inaudible) -- I said, "Go in there and
 [13] tell him to [REDACTED] not open it."
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: And I hung up on her.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: And then I said to her, I said,
 [18] something or another, "I can't take this anymore."
 [19] So then she calls at 9:00. She said, "Have you
 [20] calmed down yet?"
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Uh.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: And I said --
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yes, you poor petulant child.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: And I said -- and I said, "No." I
 [25] said -- I said, "I'm telling my parents tomorrow I'm moving

Page 64

[1] that he's going to get that tape and not listen to it?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I -- I -- I don't know. I don't
 [3] give a [REDACTED] I don't give a [REDACTED] I don't give a
 [4] [REDACTED] what happens. I don't care. I don't want to talk to
 [5] him ever again. There is nothing he could do to redeem
 [6] himself. I don't think you understand that.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: There is nothing. I've had it.
 [9] It's over. It is too much for me.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I know. It is too much for any one
 [11] person.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And you know what? An
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] -- and I'm going to
 [16] say I'm moving to New York, and I'll find a job when I get
 [17] there [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

Page 62

[1] to New York and want nothing to do with you guys. I cannot
 [2] deal with this anymore." I said, "This is too much for one
 [3] person."
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I said, "I thank you for the times
 [6] that you've been nice to me, and for the times you haven't.
 [7] well, I have nothing to say." I said, "May I go now?"
 [8] MS. TRIPP: And then what?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: She said, "Yes." That's when I hung
 [10] up.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And that was it?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't -- you know what,
 [15] Linda? I am resigned -- I -- this is what I'm doing. I need
 [16] to get out of here because I cannot -- I'm going crazy. I am
 [17] going absolutely --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know, I know, I know.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I am hysterical. I am throwing
 [20] things. I am shaking. My heart was hurting before. I just
 [21] can't --
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: -- do this anymore.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: When's your mother coming down?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Tomorrow.

Page 65

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED] Once the creep tells them to
 [8] fire me, they'll fire me."
 [9] And I don't want to work there anyway. I don't
 [10] want anything to do with him ever again.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) Oh, Monica.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I just --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: He gets away with it all.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: But you know what? I don't care,
 [15] Linda.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't care. I'm not that kind of
 [18] person. It would feel good for 30 seconds.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I know, I know. I don't mean that,
 [20] though. I mean --
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So he gets away with it.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: So he does is right. I just wish you
 [23] could, too.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Christ. A decent job wouldn't have

Page 63

[1] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) Oh, [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I just -- you know what?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: While you're at it, you should have
 [4] said, "And Vernon Jordan [REDACTED] up the same way Marcia did."
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, whatever, you know. It doesn't
 [6] matter. You know what? It's no -- you know whose fault it
 [7] is the most, Linda? It's his fault.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I agree.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I have sent him enough notes. I
 [12] have told him enough times I am going through a hard time
 [13] right now, and this is hard for me, and I need him, and I
 [14] need him to be my friend. I'm needy in all sorts of other
 [15] things. So --
 [16] MS. TRIPP: This is his fault.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: It is his fault. And I don't -- and
 [18] if he calls me, which I don't think he will because I think
 [19] she'll tell him not to call, I will hang up on him because I
 [20] have nothing to say.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: You don't really think --
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: "Believe me, I hate you."
 [23] MS. TRIPP: You don't really --
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Here's --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Wait a minute. You don't really think

Page 66

[1] been too much to ask.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it wouldn't have been. But, you
 [3] know, if people just --
 [4] MS. TRIPP: So Erskine was watching the movie with
 [5] him?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't know.
 [7] Oh, and then to say, "No." You know, and just the
 [8] way she called to tell me was just so -- you know, "I asked
 [9] him and he said no."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? "He has to work all
 [12] night." I said, "Oh, you know" -- [REDACTED] heard him over
 [13] there laughing.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: You could hear him?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Not when she called me back to say
 [16] no, but when I called, when he was standing right there.. she
 [17] goes, "Can you hear him? He's right here."
 [18] MS. TRIPP: And you could hear him?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, you know. (Inaudible.)
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I cannot believe the [REDACTED] didn't give
 [21] it to him all day.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, Nel said, really, he had
 [23] been busy all day long. Well, you know.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) Priorities do -- do come
 [25] into play here, and this wasn't one.

Page 67

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? But you know what, Linda?
 [2] When that — I shouldn't have had to do this today.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: No, I know.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I know. You're right.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: And — you know. And then it made
 [7] me mad was is he like pulled one over on me last Thursday.
 [8] You know, I actually believed that he got mad at her, which
 [9] is wrong.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: So she admitted that was wrong?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, she didn't admit that it was
 [12] wrong, but, you know, she didn't reiterate — ugh —
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, of course not, because — yeah.
 [14] Because I think today was evidence enough. If he had really
 [15] been mad last week, she wouldn't have waited.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: She wouldn't have done this.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Now, if he calls you, slam the
 [20] phone down.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I will, because I don't — although
 [22] I may just tell him that I'm gonna tell my parents, just — I
 [23] think that would be fun.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. He'd [REDACTED] Well.
 [25] just say, "You know what? I have nothing to say to you. I'm

Page 68

[1] telling my parents." Then hang up. Don't say, "Drop dead,"
 [2] or he'll send the Secret Service.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) Now, okay, if you mean all
 [5] this, now we have to obsess on a job for you.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I just need to get out of
 [7] here. That's what — no, that's the first thing. I don't —
 [8] the first thing is, I tell my mom tomorrow this is what I've
 [9] decided to do. Then when I go to L.A., I tell my dad, and
 [10] then I focus on moving there.
 [11] You know, my friend Judy there said I can move in
 [12] with her —
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh, outstanding.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: — until I find a job. So maybe
 [15] I'll just do that. I mean, I kind of want to live with my
 [16] mom, but I —
 [17] MS. TRIPP: No. It's too tight. Don't you think?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: It's not too tight. It's not too
 [19] small. It's just, I would have nothing — I don't know how
 [20] I'd tell my dad, so —
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Jesus, you can't tell your dad.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. So —
 [23] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) No, you can't do that.
 [24] (Sighing.) All right. When do you want to do
 [25] this?

Page 69

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I — I — like at the end of the
 [2] month, you know. This is — I'm gonna —
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Today's the 21st.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No, not the end of this month, the
 [5] end of December.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: So you're going to do the trips?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, like around Christmas or
 [10] whatever.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: All right. So you're going to do the
 [12] trips.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm just gonna — I — you
 [14] know, I'm going to go to L.A. I'm gonna do all my
 [15] Brussels/London trip. I — you know, I may tell them — oh,
 [16] I guess I don't — and then when I come back, I'll tell them
 [17] that I'm leaving, you know, January 1st, my last day or
 [18] whatever.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And that'll be it. So —
 [21] well, we'll see (inaudible.)
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Now, Monica, here's another suggestion
 [23] that you don't have to — I mean, this is just to throw out
 [24] there. You could give your notice now and, you know, be gone
 [25] sooner, if that would help.

Page 70

[1] Do you want to spend all of December there?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no. That's a good point. I
 [3] forgot I had Monday. I could tell them on Monday and let Mr.
 [4] Bernath start looking while I'm on the trip.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: That's right.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: 'Cause I'd have to give like two
 [7] weeks after that.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's right, two weeks after
 [9] that. But then you also go on your L.A. trip. I mean —
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, right. So, Thanksgiving and
 [11] then —
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: And then it'd be almost over.
 [15] You know what, Monica? Let — this has to be a
 [16] time where you think of your welfare.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I just — I can't do this.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I can't do this ever again.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I can't — I just — I can't do it
 [22] anymore. I mean, it — he can't really care about me. And I
 [23] — I don't care what you think, I really don't.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I don't know what I think right now. I
 [25] — I — I can't believe he went off to the movies.

Page 71

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I just —
 [2] MS. TRIPP: This is like an instant replay of going
 [3] off to play golf.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, that —
 [5] MS. TRIPP: And — and that seemed to vindicate him
 [6] when we thought he didn't know.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: But he did know. And you know what
 [8] it was? It was the same thing the day that I told him I was
 [9] going to talk to Nancy, and he went to go play golf, too,
 [10] that day. And it just was — you know what? I don't care.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I — I just —
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Your mother will support you on this, I
 [14] believe.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she'll be disappointed,
 [16] she'll be very disappointed, because this is gonna make life
 [17] a lot harder. So —
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) Only in the beginning.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, well, you know. So — but
 [20] it's — it's not the end of the world, you know, but —
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Now, why — why do you think that if
 [22] you took the UN job that he'd fire you?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't want to work at the UN. I
 [24] don't want to work there. I don't want to have anything to
 [25] do with him, okay?

Page 72

[1] MS. TRIPP: Okay. That's what you have to tell
 [2] your father.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I understand that. I don't —
 [4] look. The way I feel right now is, [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, it would be a good time to start.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, and I'm gonna tell him that.
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: You're in a horrible predicament right
 [21] now.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: You're in a horrible predicament right
 [24] now. And you know what they say, the best offense is a good
 [25] deep — the best defense is a good offense? Um, my big fear

Page 73

[1] has been all along that because of your repeated messages
 [2] over there and phone calls and things, messengers and all
 [3] this stuff, my big fear has been that instead of waiting for
 [4] the off chance that you might do something, that they do
 [5] something. That's been my big fear.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Then they do something, Linda, then
 [7] that's what they'll do. I'm not - I - I would rather let
 [8] them say something bad about me than get into a whole thing,
 [9] because you know what? I have zero respect. I have zero
 [10] respect.
 [11] And this has nothing to do with him. It has to do
 [12] with the fact that this person is doing a good job for this
 [13] country. I have zero respect for Paula Jones because of
 [14] that.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Because she is causing trouble for
 [17] this country.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Kathleen, I have zero respect for
 [20] that. I have zero respect for people like that, and I would
 [21] never do it. I don't care if they get out there and say I'm
 [22] a crazy person who is chasing him. I don't care.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: That is what they would say.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, then that's what they'll say.
 [25] And anybody who says anything to the contrary, be it my

Page 74

[1] friend or not my friend, I will deny it.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Because that's not the kind of
 [4] person I am. I think it's disgusting. I think what they're
 [5] doing is disgusting, if that's what they do, you know.
 [6] I don't think so. I don't - I don't think that's
 [7] their fear. Because if they were really afraid - as I said
 [8] to you today, if they were really afraid that I would do
 [9] something, they would have brought me back.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: They're more afraid of what other
 [12] people would say.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, you're right.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: So -
 [15] MS. TRIPP: So it would have been easier to just
 [16] put you right back there where you would be happy and not,
 [17] you know - you're right.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: So I just - it doesn't matter. I
 [19] don't they're gonna do that, and I think that's the being
 [20] paranoid thinking it. So -
 [21] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) Well, I'm happy your
 [22] mother's coming home tomorrow.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Me, too.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Because this is - this is beyond
 [25] belief.

Page 75

[1] You said before that you'll hang up on him when he
 [2] calls and then you don't. So don't chastise yourself if you
 [3] don't.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't want to talk to him.
 [5] I mean, there's nothing to say. There is nothing to say.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, let me put it to you this way.
 [7] By hanging up and saying you're telling your parents and then
 [8] hanging up the phone, you're saying a whole hell of a lot
 [9] more than you could ever do in a 20-minute conversation.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. (Tape skip.) (Inaudible)
 [11] my mom will kill me if I don't tell him - make it clear at
 [12] some point that I'm not going to hurt him, because - see, my
 [13] mom's big fear is that he's going to send somebody out to
 [14] kill me.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God. Oh, my God.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So -
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Shut up.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, that's what she thinks.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God. Don't even say such an
 [20] asinine thing. He's not that stupid. He's an arrogant
 [21] but he's not that stupid.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, accidents happen.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, please. Don't even say that.
 [24] Someone will walk over my grave when you say things like
 [25] that. (Sighing.)

Page 76

[1] I believe he knows you're not going to hurt him.
 [2] If you have to say it, say it. Look, all you have to say is,
 [3] "You have nothing to worry about from me."
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Well, I - look, I'll say
 [5] what I say. If he calls, which I don't think he will, I
 [6] really don't, I really - first of all, I think he'll know
 [7] that I'm pissed off from not being able to see him. And I'm
 [8] sure that Betty called him and told him what I said. So I
 [9] don't think he'd call because he'd be afraid I would tape it,
 [10] especially after I sent him a tape, so he knows I have a tape
 [11] recorder.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: (Gasp.) You know what occurred to me
 [13] when - when tonight was going on and I'm stranded out there
 [14] and sopping wet?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: It occurred to me that that might have
 [17] put the [REDACTED] fear of God in him. Not because of the
 [18] contents of this tape, because it's like, "I'm holding a tape
 [19] from her." Do you see what I'm saying?
 [20] (Tape skip.) Well, uh, it's a leap, but, you know,
 [21] wouldn't it cross your mind if you had gotten a tape that,
 [22] "Oh, has a tape recorder. Oh [REDACTED]"
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I had thought about that, but then I
 [24] also thought that if I had taped him -
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 77

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: - I wouldn't send a tape because I
 [2] would be afraid he would think that.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's true. Yeah, you're pretty
 [4] quick (laughing).
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I'm saying?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, you're right, you're right,
 [7] right. It might just be a flash of fear before it goes away.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you know what? I -
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I know you couldn't -
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't care. I just
 [11] - I don't want to talk about it anymore. I don't want to
 [12] obsess about it anymore.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Good.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't want to -
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Let's make a pact.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: - talk about it anymore.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Unless he calls, in which case you can
 [18] tell me that you told him to [REDACTED] himself and you're telling
 [19] your mother - no, actually, worse, your father - which that
 [20] does leave me - I'm going to have to get a number for you in
 [21] L.A., 'cause I'm going to be a panicked wreck about that.
 [22] I just, mm, can't anticipate what that - I don't
 [23] want him to be mean to you. That's the main thing. You
 [24] don't need that right now.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I know. Well - see, this is

Page 78

[1] how my dad is. My dad is somebody who everything sinks in.
 [2] So he's a person that you say something, and then it's a week
 [3] or so later that he pulls you in for a conference, you know,
 [4] about what you said -
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm, mm-hmm.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: - or about what you did.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: He doesn't erupt.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: So then he has notes.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: He has - he's a scientist. Does he -
 [10] does he erupt, though?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm, not really. He wouldn't erupt.
 [12] He would just - I don't know what he'd do. [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: (Tape skip.) [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 79

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] (Tape skip.) [REDACTED] All right. So should he
 [20] not call, then we make a pact we don't talk about him
 [21] anymore. Nothing, end of conversation, and you focus on -
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Getting the [REDACTED] out of here.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Getting the [REDACTED] out of here and
 [24] starting your life like you're 21 all over again.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.

Page 82

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, but then, you know, I only met
 [2] Vernon two weeks ago, and he's been out of town, so -
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Two weeks with everybody - look. The
 [4] big creep knew the time sensitivity. I promise you if he
 [5] recruited Vernon to help you, he said, "We gotta move quick
 [6] on this." So I don't know what's happened since.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, maybe, to Vernon, quick is a
 [8] month, you know. I don't know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I don't either. I don't know.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: So -
 [11] MS. TRIPP: But you know what, Monica? You don't
 [12] need anyone else being upset with you right now.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: So -
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, but she, you know -
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I know. You always say your mom -
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: - she'll have to pay my bills if I
 [18] don't have any money, you know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, first of all, you can cash in
 [20] your - do you have any annual leave or comp time?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean, it - not much. I'll
 [22] use it, you know, when I go to L.A. and stuff, so -
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Will it be all used up?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, 'cause I was going to say you could

Page 80

[1] MS. TRIPP: I will miss you at the Pentagon, but I
 [2] can promise you you never belonged there. And - and it's
 [3] been like a prison sentence, frankly.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: And I've watched you wile away the days
 [6] with just misery. And you don't - it's time. It is so
 [7] time. That's why my preference would be that you give - let
 [8] me figure this out. Monday's date is the 24th.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: What's 14 days from that?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I can't give 14 days for them
 [12] because that's while I'm on the trip. And I told what's-his-
 [13] face - when I first said something to Cliff, he said, "Well,
 [14] should I start having [REDACTED] look now?" And then all of
 [15] a sudden - and I panicked.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I thought, "Well, [REDACTED] you
 [18] know" - and which is a good thing, because, look, as usual,
 [19] nobody came through for me.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So I - so I said, "Well, no, no,
 [22] no. You know, I'll give you ample notice." So I feel like I
 [23] have to give three weeks.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?

Page 83

[1] cash that in.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I think I'll maybe get a few hundred
 [5] dollars from that stupid TSP [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. When did you start that?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, just a few months ago, though.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: And how much do you have put in every
 [9] time?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I think five percent.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Five percent of, you know, \$1000.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. And on the trip, don't you
 [14] work overtime?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, I'll have a little
 [16] bit of money, but not a lot.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: So -
 [21] MS. TRIPP: But if you can stay with Judy for free,
 [22] I mean, essentially your living expenses are taken care of.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, we'll see.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Would you be comfortable doing that?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm not sure.

Page 81

[1] MS. TRIPP: So 24 -
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I think what I said - you know, we
 [3] come back from the trip on the 5th. So, you know, I feel
 [4] comfortable saying to him, you know, my last week being
 [5] December 15th or something like that or a little before
 [6] Christmas.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Let's figure out the end of the
 [8] pay period. That's when you should do it, because that's -
 [9] it makes your bookkeeping so much easier.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't know. I don't want to
 [11] think about this now.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I'll think about it and tell you
 [13] tomorrow.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I think you can count on right around
 [16] between the 12th and the 15th being done.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. My mom is gonna be so mad at
 [18] me.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: You didn't do anything wrong.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, I did.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, what did you do wrong? Tell me.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: She'll be mad. She should have -
 [23] she'll say to me that I overreacted and that I was biting the
 [24] hand that feeds me and that -
 [25] MS. TRIPP: The hand hasn't fed you.

Page 84

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh. (Tape skip.) Have you ever been
 [22] out there?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God, you will love it.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I just - I just want to disappear.

Page 85

[1] And I -
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, you're not going to disappear,
 [3] you're going to go to New York.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'd rather disappear.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, enough. You're not.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand that.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: (Tape skip) Disappearing would be a
 [8] huge disservice to everybody, including yourself.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: No, I'm serious.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Disservice. Yes, what a disservice.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Just because he is an [REDACTED] does not
 [13] mean -
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: It's - it's not just him. It's -
 [15] it's everything.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: No. No, it's not.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, it is.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: He is the crux of all the problems in
 [19] the last couple of years.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: He and everything, my entire life.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Okay. But - but - but - but,
 [22] Monica, can I say one thing? These things don't happen to
 [23] you. You make them happen.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know about that. I
 [25] didn't make him say no, I can't come there tonight.

Page 86

[1] MS. TRIPP: No. You're not listening to me
 [2] obtusely. You're choosing to be obtuse.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: You choose the wrong men for a reason.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well -
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You can as easily choose the right man
 [7] and not be in these conundrums [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think that easily, but -
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, I - I think you've had a lot of
 [10] work with what's-her-name out there.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And I think you know I'm right, and I
 [13] know you know I'm right, and you've said it yourself.
 [14] Frankly, in my opinion, not that you - you think
 [15] much of it, he is not good enough for you.
 [16] (Tape skip.) And [REDACTED]? Well, I don't want to get
 [17] into that. I'm just saying there are guys out there who
 [18] would - nice guys, young doctors, young lawyers who would
 [19] sell their left [REDACTED] to be - to - to have an opportunity to
 [20] get to know you.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: That's whatever, Linda. All right.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: It's true.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: All right. I'm going to bed now.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: All right. When's your mom getting
 [25] there?

Page 87

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Tomorrow at 11:00.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, early?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) Okay. Now, listen to me.
 [5] If you get a call tonight, I don't care what time it is, will
 [6] you please call me? I know -
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: No. You won't wake up.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm going to bring the little
 [9] phone that walks around up with me. If I keep it charging -
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I - I don't think he'll call.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: You know what? I can't - I have
 [12] absolutely no feeling one way or another on this.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I just don't think he'll call. I'm
 [14] sure Betty - look. I'm sure she could not - with whatever
 [15] it is, I'm sure she could not pick up the phone and call
 [16] him and say, "Gee, by the way, I should let you know Monica
 [17] is telling her parents tomorrow."
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing) Want to bet?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You think she didn't tell him?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Want to bet? Did you tell her you were
 [21] going to tell your parents?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: What did she say?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Nothing.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: And then what did you say?

Page 88

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: "May I go now?"
 [2] MS. TRIPP: And what did she say?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: "Okay."
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: You don't think she's going to have
 [6] to say to him something?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Of course.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, don't you think if -
 [9] MS. TRIPP: No. I think that if he has wind of you
 [10] telling your parents, after he wipes himself from [REDACTED]
 [11] green, he will have to at least consider giving you a call.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think he'd - after probably
 [13] getting my tape today, he'll probably think twice about it.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't care.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: On the off chance -
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: But I don't care.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: - please call me.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't care.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I will on the off chance call you to
 [24] say he called and I -
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Hung up.

Page 89

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: - made my spiel and hung up.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: And then what would be really fun is
 [4] if he called back, to not answer the phone.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: That would be - or just to not the
 [7] answer the phone, in general.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: No. That doesn't tell him anything
 [9] except that you may be out getting laid because you're so
 [10] upset.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: You gotta answer the phone.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: And then not answer it anymore.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yes. That's effective.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: That would be - "Oh, see what it feels
 [16] like to not be able to get in touch with someone?"
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Schmuck. All right.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: He's such a [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Are you going to be able to sleep?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. (Sighing) I hope so.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, if you can't sleep, call me back.
 [22] I'm not going to bed yet. I am sopping wet.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: All right. Why? Is it raining?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: It's pouring. Are you kidding? Are
 [25] you in a - oh, you're in a cocoon. It's pouring.

Page 90

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't want to go to bed, because
 [2] my mom is going to call.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: What time?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: She's going to - I don't know.
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, what time is it? It's -
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: 10:00.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: All right. She's probably going to get
 [9] home within the hour.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Look through a magazine or read or do
 [12] something.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm tired. I just want to go to bed
 [14] and get away from this all.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: If your mother does call you and you're
 [16] asleep, don't say anything like, "I can't talk to you right
 [17] now," and hang up, 'cause you'll freak her out.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: So -
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Please don't, okay?
 [22] All right. I will talk to you in the morning -
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: -unless I talk to you sooner.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Which I doubt you will.

Page 91

[1] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Bye-bye.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Goodbye.
 [4] (End phone conversation.)
 [5] (Begin phone conversation.)
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Lucy?
 [7] LUCY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my goodness. Hold on. Wait a
 [9] minute.
 [10] (Tape skip.)
 [11] MR. PYKE: Ms. Tripp?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Mr. Pike.
 [13] MR. PYKE: How are you?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Hah, well, thank you. Thanks for
 [15] calling.
 [16] MR. PYKE: I'm sorry I called you at a bad time.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Not at all. I just didn't want to let
 [18] it go another day.
 [19] MR. PYKE: Well, I appreciate that.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf. Okay. Uh, I don't know how
 [21] familiar -- familiar you are with my situation.
 [22] MR. PYKE: Well, I mean -- I -- Lucy Goldberg
 [23] filled me in to some degree.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: So, you -- you know -- you're aware
 [25] that I'm a Clinton appointee.

Page 92

[1] MR. PYKE: Right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [3] MR. PYKE: You're at the Treasury Department,
 [4] right?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Defense.
 [6] MR. PYKE: I'm sorry, Defense. You work -- are you
 [7] directly in Cohen's office?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I'm his program director, so I work out
 [9] of the Public Affairs Office.
 [10] MR. PYKE: Okay.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: So -- (sighing). But if you speak to
 [12] anybody, I -- they -- they say I work for Secretary Cohen
 [13] because my program is his program. He hosts a particular
 [14] program that I run. But I do work out of the Public Affairs
 [15] and have for the last several years.
 [16] In any event, I -- I -- I am assuming that my, um,
 [17] helpfulness will depend upon whether you're able to depose
 [18] Kathleen or have deposed Kathleen.
 [19] MR. PYKE: Ms. Willey?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [21] MR. PYKE: (Tape skip.) gag order, and I have to
 [22] think very carefully on how to say things.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Well, say them carefully, but remember
 [24] that my gag order is as important to me as yours is to yours.
 [25] MR. PYKE: Well, that's why I'm fairly safe to just

Page 93

[1] say that we will get to depose Ms. Willey.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: You will get to?
 [3] MR. PYKE: Yes.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So that would leave you open
 [5] then to deposing me.
 [6] MR. PYKE: Right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Okay. It will have to be through, um,
 [8] whatever, uh, official channels you would do through my
 [9] attorney, correct?
 [10] MR. PYKE: Do you have an attorney?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I do.
 [12] MR. PYKE: And who's that?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: His name is Kirby Behre, and I can
 [14] actually give you his number at Paul Hastings in Washington.
 [15] Would you like that?
 [16] MR. PYKE: Yeah.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Hold on just one moment.
 [18] (Pause.)
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [20] MR. PYKE: Kirby Behre, is it?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: It's B-e-h-r-e.
 [22] MR. PYKE: B-e-h-r-e.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Pronounced Behre, as in Yogi.
 [24] MR. PYKE: Yes.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: His office number is [REDACTED]

Page 94

[1] MR. PYKE: Okay.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Now, he must not know any of this.
 [3] MR. PYKE: Uh-huh.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Because he -- he is a Democrat. He has
 [5] my best interests at heart, but he does not feel -- and feels
 [6] strongly that I should not involve myself.
 [7] MR. PYKE: Uh-huh.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Um, I feel strongly that the behavior
 [9] has to stop, um, or should at least be exposed.
 [10] MR. PYKE: Mm-hmm. Ms. Goldberg told me about --
 [11] that you've -- you've talked to a woman that's having a
 [12] relationship with Clinton currently. Is that correct?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Uh, by -- by having a relationship --
 [14] by -- by saying that, currently, no. It's -- it's in the
 [15] process of ending, let's say.
 [16] MR. PYKE: Okay.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: But it's been ongoing for two years.
 [18] MR. PYKE: Okay.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: And she -- did she mention her age?
 [20] MR. PYKE: Yes.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) It is very sad and the girl
 [22] will deny it to her dying breath. Um, she is very, very
 [23] angry with him because of the way he's handling this, but
 [24] would rather martyr herself in a way rather than -- than
 [25] expose him.

Page 95

[1] MR. PYKE: Okay.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: So -- and the journalist I think she's
 [3] spoken to you of is aware of it as well. But --
 [4] MR. PYKE: No, she didn't.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, there is -- there is a journalist
 [6] who (sighing) has been privy to most of this all along.
 [7] MR. PYKE: Oh, I'm sorry, she did. I'm sorry.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [9] MR. PYKE: Ms. Driscoll.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yes. Um, we -- we feel that they had
 [11] set this up in such a way to be able to claim that she's a
 [12] stalker, um, and -- and --
 [13] MR. PYKE: A stalker?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. She's -- she's recent --
 [15] MR. PYKE: I don't know what that -- (inaudible).
 [16] MS. TRIPP: S-t-a-l-k-e-r.
 [17] MR. PYKE: Oh, a stalker.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay, all right. Our geographic
 [19] differences are coming out.
 [20] MR. PYKE: Right.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) She is a young girl, um,
 [22] right out of college, interned there, and that's when the
 [23] relationship started.
 [24] MR. PYKE: Well, what -- has she been -- as I
 [25] understood, she was traveling to the -- the residence.

Page 96

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, right. Because once the
 [2] relationship started, then she was given her first job in an
 [3] office within the White House.
 [4] MR. PYKE: Oh.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: And --
 [6] MR. PYKE: Currently within the Visitors' Office?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Right. Because after about six months,
 [8] um, a former deputy chief of staff who, among other things,
 [9] was responsible for a portion of the watchdogging, so to
 [10] speak, orchestrated her removal. And she was removed and
 [11] placed at the Defense Department as a political appointee,
 [12] um, with the promise from him that she would be back just
 [13] like that (snapping) as soon as the election was over.
 [14] So --
 [15] MR. PYKE: It hasn't happened.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, of course not. And -- and
 [17] attempts to go back have -- have failed. And, uh --
 [18] MR. PYKE: But -- but since she was transferred to
 [19] the DOD has she -- she's continued the relationship?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yes. Yes, yes.
 [21] MR. PYKE: Well, then, wouldn't there be logs
 [22] showing her being over there?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but -- I -- I don't know how
 [24] familiar you are with the White House.
 [25] MR. PYKE: I'm not.

Page 97

[1] MS. TRIPP: I mean, yes, there are -- there are
 [2] logs that -- that show every single time she goes in, which
 [3] is very frequently.
 [4] MR. PYKE: Right.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, compared to most, let's just say.
 [6] A couple times, three or four times a month, let's say.
 [7] MR. PYKE: Right.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: But the -- the excuse and the
 [9] justification will be that she is being mentored by his
 [10] secretary.
 [11] MR. PYKE: Well, would the times be consistent with
 [12] that?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: The secretary has to be there when she
 [14] goes simply because she has to get her in.
 [15] MR. PYKE: Okay.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: So, yeah.
 [17] MR. PYKE: And, of course, the secretary will
 [18] cover, create a different story.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, absolutely, absolutely. As a
 [20] matter of fact, I don't believe there's a person in the White
 [21] House who would -- who would not lie.
 [22] MR. PYKE: Uh-huh.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: So --
 [24] MR. PYKE: Well, (inaudible).
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I disagree. I worked for George Bush

Page 100

[1] coming down.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [3] MR. PYKE: She's letting us do our discovery.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [5] MR. PYKE: And she may cut us off at the legs with
 [6] those theories later on --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [8] MR. PYKE: -- but not now.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [10] MR. PYKE: So I could serve a subpoena on you and
 [11] -- to testify and, uh, uh -- (tape skip) right away, but I
 [12] know the first week potentially available is the second week
 [13] of December.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: And you would come here?
 [15] MR. PYKE: We would come there. We would agree
 [16] that -- you know, I'm probably (tape skip). I'd just pick a
 [17] neutral site so then I could agree to meet with your
 [18] attorney.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [20] MR. PYKE: You know, we'd pick some hotel or
 [21] something.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, he's -- he's in -- he's in a big
 [23] law firm on Pennsylvania Avenue.
 [24] MR. PYKE: So, I mean, we would -- after that, we'd
 [25] agree to do it. But I wouldn't subpoena or go to his office

Page 98

[1] directly, and I can tell you --
 [2] MR. PYKE: I -- I -- I, yeah. I knew that and I
 [3] didn't mean to (inaudible).
 [4] MS. TRIPP: That is absolutely not true.
 [5] MR. PYKE: But there are -- they always -- they
 [6] always bring in some people that, just by their nature, would
 [7] fall on their swords, people who have been around
 [8] (inaudible). That's the way they are. They're people who
 [9] have followed them around for years.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I still think your personal integrity
 [11] is worth more than that.
 [12] MR. PYKE: Well, I do (inaudible).
 [13] MS. TRIPP: In any event, just so you're aware, if
 [14] I am asked the right questions, I will not lie.
 [15] MR. PYKE: The -- let -- let me go over two areas
 [16] with you. First, if (tape skip) right to tell me, "Go talk
 [17] to my," your attorney, you know, "and don't deal directly
 [18] with me." And I would do that if you request it.
 [19] I see no particular reason to call Mr. Behre --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MR. PYKE: -- if you want to look like you're not
 [22] cooperating.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I need to look hostile.
 [24] MR. PYKE: I -- I understand.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: My livelihood is at stake here.

Page 101

[1] 'cause I'm not going to pretend to know --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: No, no. That's -- that's really good.
 [3] I never thought of that.
 [4] MR. PYKE: And -- and then -- and so then we could
 [5] proceed from there, that if it involves a motion to quash,
 [6] we'll fight that (inaudible).
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [8] MR. PYKE: I'll tell you what. I'll just pick out
 [9] a date.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [11] MR. PYKE: And I'll tell you that it would --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Let me tell you the days I can't do it.
 [13] MR. PYKE: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: December 10th, I'm booked night and
 [15] day.
 [16] MR. PYKE: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: And -- and I'm assuming you're talking
 [18] by the end of that week, correct?
 [19] MR. PYKE: That would be the best.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [21] MR. PYKE: But I may -- I may look at the schedule
 [22] and find that it's already booked up.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [24] MR. PYKE: We're going to be in D.C. that week.
 [25] And I think it's -- it's near the end of that week.

Page 99

[1] MR. PYKE: I would suggest that a subpoena drop on
 [2] your doorstep out of the blue.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [4] MR. PYKE: And then you hire your attorney.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [6] MR. PYKE: And he responds and does whatever you
 [7] think is what you need to do to maintain your (inaudible).
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Because I think -- he has told
 [9] me in the past, just so you're aware, that we would fight
 [10] it --
 [11] MR. PYKE: Okay.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: -- as being irrelevant or this, that or
 [13] the other.
 [14] MR. PYKE: I'm -- I'm not worried about that.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [16] MR. PYKE: It could go into a Willey-type theory,
 [17] and I would hope it wouldn't because that's drug on two
 [18] months. But generally --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I don't think he would carry it that
 [20] far.
 [21] MR. PYKE: Generally, the -- there have been
 [22] motions to quash filed by numerous witnesses, and Judge Hyde
 [23] is letting us do our discovery --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [25] MR. PYKE: which is -- that's just the way it's

Page 102

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, near the end of that week would
 [2] work for me. Why don't you just check your calendar and see?
 [3] MR. PYKE: The 17th? Is that the end of the week?
 [4] I'm trying to remember the days.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Hold on. I'll get my calendar.
 [6] (Pause.)
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Wednesday is the 10th. The end
 [8] of that week is Friday, the 12th. Are you speaking of --
 [9] MR. PYKE: (Inaudible.)
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Well, just don't -- I wish I had
 [11] my -- I don't have it here.
 [12] MR. PYKE: (Inaudible.)
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I'm totally free, I know, the 19th,
 [14] which is Friday.
 [15] MR. PYKE: Okay.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: The other days I'm not positive of. My
 [17] filofax, unfortunately, is at work.
 [18] MR. PYKE: Okay. So I may take the 18th, 'cause I
 [19] think it works better with the schedule, but if we have to
 [20] push it back a day ...
 [21] (End of Tape LRT-005, Side B.)
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

LRT-006 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 68

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

[1]
[2]
[3] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
[4]
[5] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
[6]
[7] x ----- x
[8] Transcript of
[9] Tape No. LRT-006
[10] x ----- x
[11]
[12]
[13]
[14]
[15]
[16]
[17]
[18]
[19]
[20]
[21]
[22]
[23]
[24]
[25]

Page 4

[1] admissible evidence. Do you see what I mean? Even if they
[2] picked his trash, okay?
[3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: Even if they picked his trash--
[5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
[6] MS. LEWINSKY: No one-- how can they say-- how
[7] can they say that that-- how can anybody say for sure that
[8] that's where it came from? I'd say I've never seen that in
[9] my life. Do you see what I mean?
[10] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) So what are you thinking I
[11] should say to Kirby?
[12] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
[13] MS. TRIPP: I mean if you don't want me to tell
[14] Kirby why--
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm afraid-- I'm just afraid
[16] that you'll tell Kirby and he'll still say no.
[17] MS. TRIPP: Well, the bottom line is I don't know
[18] what his answer's going to be, so, yeah, that's a risk. But
[19] the bottom line beyond that is Kirby is not on the wrong side
[20] here. He's not going to screw you. He's not going to screw
[21] you.
[22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, if it could hurt you, he
[23] might.
[24] MS. TRIPP: No. There's nothing he can do.
[25] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean-- well--

Page 2

[1] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
[2] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
[3] MS. LEWINSKY: You've reached 965--(inaudible).
[4] MS. TRIPP: It's me.
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi. I'll call you right back.
[6] MS. TRIPP: All right.
[7]
[8] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
[9] MS. TRIPP: Monica?
[10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
[11] MS. TRIPP: Look, this is very upsetting to me.
[12] I don't cry as easily as you do.
[13] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sorry. I didn't mean to upset
[14] you.
[15] MS. TRIPP: Well, look. It is very upsetting to me
[16] whether you cry or not. The bottom line is, I don't know
[17] what you want me to say. You want me to say to Kirby what?
[18] That-- tell me-- tell me what you envision, knowing me and
[19] knowing my standards. Tell me how you would envision me
[20] doing this. Just tell me, and I will try.
[21] MS. LEWINSKY: I guess if they-- (sigh)-- I mean,
[22] I don't know.
[23] MS. TRIPP: But you've-- what were you saying?
[24] Todo what with Kirby?
[25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I was saying before, it was

Page 5

[1] MS. TRIPP: I'm the only one answering questions of
[2] any substance. All he can do is advise me. He can't say,
[3] "Oh, uh, p.s.--" It doesn't work that way. I've been with
[4] him in grand juries, FBI, Whitewater.
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: He won't tell anybody?
[6] MS. TRIPP: Who's he going to tell? He's on our
[7] side, Monica. Believe it or not. I mean--
[8] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, don't you think he's going to
[9] say, "Linda, I can't let you lie."
[10] MS. TRIPP: He may, but it's not going to hurt us
[11] any more than we're already hurt.
[12] MS. LEWINSKY: It's one more person, though.
[13] MS. TRIPP: Oh, he's--
[14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
[15] MS. TRIPP: Look--
[16] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe I should just tell the creep,
[17] maybe I should just say, "Look, don't ever talk to me again.
[18] And [redacted] you over, and so now you have this information,
[19] and that, "Do whatever you want with it."
[20] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think if-- if you want to do
[21] that, that's-- that's what I would do, but I-- I just
[22] can't-- I don't know that you're comfortable with that.
[23] I think he should know. I don't--
[24] MS. LEWINSKY: He won't settle. He's in denial.
[25] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)

Page 3

[1] that-- understood when-- when-- I didn't think I was
[2] involved with this. I-- I-- I sort of-- you know, this
[3] may sound retarded, but I understood -- you know, I
[4] understood you didn't want to get up there, and you didn't
[5] want them to have some kind of evidence and be caught with
[6] your pants down. I understand that. But does it change--
[7] does it -- it--
[8] MS. TRIPP: I'm not convinced and I don't think you
[9] should be convinced that there's nothing there.
[10] MS. LEWINSKY: But I-- there's-- they can't have
[11] anything, even if they bring someone-- they could bring
[12] somebody up, and all I'd have to say is, "Look, it didn't
[13] happen, this person is politically motivated."
[14] MS. TRIPP: But-- but assume-- look--
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: There is no one-- there is no
[16] one-- there is no one, nobody saw anything so nobody could
[17] know.
[18] MS. TRIPP: Monica, the point is they got your name
[19] and a specific-- they got the [redacted] you know what in the
[20] subpoena. Someone has told them something. Now, do we think
[21] that that's a little something or a lot something? Do they
[22] have specifics to ask us? We don't know this.
[23] MS. LEWINSKY: That's true.
[24] MS. TRIPP: Can your attorney find out?
[25] MS. LEWINSKY: Whatever they have cannot be

Page 6

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Nothing is going to (inaudible).
[2] MS. TRIPP: I think if he [redacted] knew, he would
[3] settle.
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so, because he knows
[5] what it'll end up just being is me against you.
[6] MS. TRIPP: I don't think--
[7] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't want to paint you as a bad
[8] person.
[9] MS. TRIPP: Hey, look, Monica, we already know that
[10] you're gonna lie under oath. We also know that I want out of
[11] this big time. I mean, how else is this going to go? If I
[12] have to testify-- if I am forced to answer questions and
[13] answer truthfully, it's going to be the opposite of what
[14] you say, so therefore, it's a conflict right there.
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: But it doesn't have to be a
[16] conflict.
[17] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean? How? Tell me how.
[18] Tell me how. I'm supposed to say-- if they say, "Has Monica
[19] Lewinsky ever said to you that she is in love with the
[20] President or is having a physical relationship with the
[21] President?" -- if I say no, that is [redacted] perjury.
[22] That's the bottom line. I will do everything I can
[23] not to be in that position. That's what I'm trying to do,
[24] but I don't know how else to do this. I'm coming up with
[25] foot surgery in California. I will do anything.

Page 7

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: But, no, you really don't know, 'cause
 [3] you don't believe me. I think you really believe--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I believe you.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: -- that this is very easy and I should
 [6] just say, "Fuck it, they can't prove it."
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I believe you, but obviously, I
 [8] don't have the same feelings about the situation that you do,
 [9] so I can't--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Because if I had the same feelings,
 [12] that it was so wrong to do-- to-- to deny-- to deny
 [13] something, then-- then I would not be doing it. Do you see
 [14] what I mean?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I think down deep, you don't like
 [16] having to lie.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Of course not. I don't think
 [18] anybody likes to. I don't think anybody likes to, but it's
 [19] like--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: But the scary thing to me--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: This is how-- this is how family
 [22] is. This is-- I would lie on the stand for my family. That
 [23] is how I was raised as family.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I don't think I-- you know, what,
 [25] Monica? You're gonna die here, and I would do almost

Page 10

[1] that's why I want out of it. Not because I admire him,
 [2] because right now I think he's a schwonk; not because I'm
 [3] an enemy of the administration, because I don't think I am.
 [4] It's because I can't bear the pain and anguish and, frankly,
 [5] I don't know what you would do--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: -- and I'd have that on my conscience,
 [8] too. Forever.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) Well-- okay. (Sigh.)
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And believe me-- believe it or not,
 [11] none of this has to do with him, to me. It has all to do
 [12] with you. All of it.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [14] MS. TRIPP: All of it.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Is there anything-- what
 [16] about if I could-- what about if I could ensure that you had
 [17] job security? No matter what you said about Kathleen.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: You can't, Monica, because that implies
 [19] that we have talked about it, and you might as well just come
 [20] out and say-- do you understand? You can't get any more
 [21] involved than you are. It's just-- you tell the one lawyer
 [22] friend of yours, you know where it's going to go back to.
 [23] It's as though you were saying--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: You can't do that. You absolutely

Page 8

[1] anything for my kids, but I don't think I would lie on the
 [2] stand for them.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean, I just-- that's just
 [4] -- for me, you know, that's just how--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I mean, I have this--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure you were raised, too, in a
 [7] very sort of honorable family.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I would have been-- I would have
 [9] probably been tarred and feathered if I even considered
 [10] saying something like that in my house.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Look--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: And I'm-- and I was brought up with
 [14] lies all the time, so that-- that was how-- that was how
 [15] you got along in life -- was by lying.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I don't believe that. Is that true?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, that's true. I wanted
 [18] something from my dad-- well, once my parents were divorced,
 [19] if I wanted money from my dad, I had to make up a story.
 [20] When my parents were married, my mom was always lying to my
 [21] dad for everything. Everything. My mom helped me sneak out
 [22] of the house. I mean, that's just how-- that's just how
 [23] I was raised.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well, in the Catholic religion, there
 [25] are white lies and there are black lies. Those are white

Page 11

[1] can't. Unless you're willing to tell him or let him know the
 [2] truth by-- by inference, because that's the way it is.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: What's the point? What's the point?
 [4] Because then everybody gets screwed anyway.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but I'm saying for you to go
 [6] forward and say something like that, you might as well have
 [7] said the whole thing. Because they'll get it. Believe me.
 [8] It's no answer unless the answer is that you want--
 [9] you're-- you're ready for him to know and I don't think
 [10] that's it.
 [11] That's what we have to try to-- you know (sigh),
 [12] I've got to meet with Kirby. I don't know when the [REDACTED] I'm
 [13] supposed to fit this in. I'm just going to have to tell him
 [14] he's going to have to fit me-- I'll have to go tomorrow.
 [15] I'll have to go tomorrow.
 [16] I came home and ate a huge truffle, trifle, or
 [17] whatever, so you can tell how upset I am. I haven't done
 [18] that in months. Made myself sick. [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it'll all go away, I think.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: No, it won't.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what my mom says.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, it's not going to be good

Page 9

[1] lies. Those are-- those are like white lies. Those are
 [2] kind of like lies like, "You look great," when you really
 [3] look [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: uh-uh.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: That-- that's not what I'm talking
 [6] about here.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I have outright-- I lied to
 [8] my dad. I have lied my entire life. [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED] But my mom knew.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: How old were you?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Fifteen.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: But this is just-- this is just--
 [20] I mean, they've just--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: The worst thing here to me, I have to
 [22] say to you -- I know, because I know the whole history, I
 [23] know how devastatingly terrible-- and I would be the cause
 [24] of being devastatingly terrible for him to know that you
 [25] told. That's my biggest problem with this whole thing and

Page 12

[1] if I eat the rest of them.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, don't eat any more.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, sure. That's what I do when I'm
 [4] stressed.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, think about how good you look.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, [REDACTED] that. Right now, that's the
 [7] last thing on my mind. This is so amazingly huge to me,
 [8] Monica, that--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it's--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: It's-- I know it's huge to you, I know
 [11] it's huge, but your answer-- I'm being a [REDACTED] friend and
 [12] that is the last thing I want to do, because I won't lie.
 [13] Okay? How do you think that makes me feel? I could make
 [14] you-- I could make you stop crying, and I could make your
 [15] life so much easier, if I would just [REDACTED] lie.
 [16] How do you think this makes me feel? I feel like
 [17] I'm sticking a knife in your back, and I know that at the end
 [18] of this if I have to go forward, you will never speak to me
 [19] again and I will lose a dear friend -- someone whose
 [20] friendship I value very much. And I-- I keep my friends
 [21] over a lifetime. I don't-- I don't pick friends--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I know.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: -- and then dump them when they're done
 [24] with the job. I hadn't planned on-- I never saw New York as
 [25] an ending. I do now.

Page 13

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Well--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I do now. Because I have to go forward
 [3] with this, Monica--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, well, I mean, if it all goes--
 [5] I mean, I don't know what I'm going to do. I'll have no job.
 [6] So --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: What does that mean?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: No, that's not true.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Because it's going to be obvious--
 [11] look, I will deny, it so he will not get screwed in the case,
 [12] but I'm going to get screwed personally.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Because-- I-- it will be obvious.
 [15] It will be obvious to him. It's going to be obvious to him.
 [16] It will be obvious to him because you would obviously say
 [17] things that would make it obvious that, you know, that I told
 [18] you.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [20] MS. TRIPP: You know--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: This is-- this is sick. This is
 [22] sick. Well, maybe the idea-- it's by the 30th?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Okay. They have not-- they-- they
 [25] don't have to subpoena me again, because Kirby has agreed

Page 16

[1] I'm going to have to try to-- what if this doesn't work?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I mean, I think I could make it work on
 [4] the work side. But it's not routine for me to tell Kirby
 [5] where I am at all times.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: So-- the only thing is if we set up a
 [8] date in advance.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Then you couldn't--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Then I'm-- I'm really in trouble.
 [11] I can't run from a subpoena.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, why don't you tell him
 [13] obviously not to contact them to choose a date?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: That he should choose it?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No, that he should wait for them to
 [16] come to him, first of all.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, well, he is not going to ask for a
 [18] date.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: He thinks they're lightweights. He's
 [21] not-- I have to tell you this, he's not particularly
 [22] threatened by them. He thinks they're lightweights. He
 [23] thinks their subpoena was sloppily written and-- and-- and
 [24] he's not impressed. I look at it, and I see it as not so
 [25] much sloppily written as I see it broad.

Page 14

[1] that as long as he agrees with the date, we will work out a
 [2] date in January. I think what I have to do is tentatively
 [3] make a date late in the month.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Very late in the month. And then
 [6] I need to go away. And then have my-- my foot accident.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Are you going to be able to get away
 [8] for the trip?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: What trip?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, are you going to be able to
 [11] do your advance trip?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: That's when I'll do it.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.) What?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: That's when I'll do it. Do you see
 [15] what I'm saying?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know, but weren't you
 [17] concerned you wouldn't be able to-- to do it now?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Because of why? Because of the panel?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I think you should just--
 [20] can you tell Doug?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Tell Doug? Tell Doug what?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I thought you said you didn't
 [23] know, if you'd be able to-- to take the trip now.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Well, I think-- I think I'll just
 [25] have to be very forceful. I don't think telling Doug is

Page 17

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think it's broad because
 [2] they're fishing. So--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, essentially--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: It's not unlikely -- I mean, think
 [5] about it, it's like if you knew-- if you knew about one, you
 [6] might know about more. That's what they're hoping.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I hope so. I hope that's all it is.
 [8] And then if they ask the question, "Do you know about more?"
 [9] I think-- I think -- I don't know, but I think that that's a
 [10] question that Kirby can object to.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: But why?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Because we're there to answer questions
 [13] about a specific incident that happened.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: But wasn't your subpoena more broad
 [15] MS. TRIPP: But I think he can argue that that's
 [16] irrelevant.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: He said this one was going to take a
 [19] lot of work. He did-- he did concede that.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you think--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Look, I have to-- I can't lie under
 [22] oath, so I have to think of a way that I don't have to. And
 [23] me getting killed or something happening to one of my family
 [24] members is not an option. That was my fear.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think that's going to

Page 15

[1] smart.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, we can't tell him about you.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No, of course not. No, I didn't
 [5] mean that.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You mean just that I'm trying to avoid
 [7] the--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I could maybe do that.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: But I can't get into too much
 [11] detail, but-- but if you think hard about this, it would be
 [12] really good for me to not be here this month.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I have six, seven-- seven
 [14] installations to visit, and I have to do a winter advance and
 [15] I have to do a spring advance. So that's like 14 trips.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Minimum. I mean, sometimes I have to
 [18] go three times. So it's not unrealistic.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: The panel convenes on the 15th. If
 [21] I tell him -- which I need to be there for. I mean, that's a
 [22] stretch. Because you know what would happen -- Cliff would
 [23] question that. But after that, I can leave most of it in the
 [24] hands of Lindsey because by then, the biggest part of that
 [25] part of the job will be done. So I guess, to avoid whatever

Page 18

[1] happen.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Hah. I mean, to me, I almost wish
 [3] you'd tell the big one simply because then I'd know he knew.
 [4] Then it wouldn't-- you wouldn't-- I wouldn't have any
 [5] pressure on me then. I wouldn't have the same pressure.
 [6] I'd be afraid for my life, but I wouldn't have this
 [7] feeling of a boulder sitting on my chest. But on the other
 [8] hand, I understand that that's almost impossible for you to
 [9] do.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't-- you know--
 [11] I can't. -- if I do that, I'm just going to kill
 [12] myself because, you know--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, let's stop that, okay?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I can't deal with that.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: But he has never asked that question.
 [16] He has never said "Have you told anyone?" Right?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No, he asked me something-- we went
 [18] over this. I don't even remember now.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I know, but--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: He asked me something and I said no
 [21] MS. TRIPP: No, that was that time--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: The other one. The one that I saw
 [23] today asked me before if I had-- you know, "You didn't tell
 [24] anybody, did you?"
 [25] MS. TRIPP: And what did you say?

Page 19

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Jesus Christ. As recently as
 [3] today?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No. He didn't ask me today.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: This was when I first met him.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh. When you-- about the job?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: And you think anything you tell him
 [10] would definitely go back to the other one?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Of course it would. Of course it
 [12] would.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I agree. I just wondered if you
 [14] thought maybe to protect him, he wouldn't. (Sigh.) Do you
 [15] think he believes you?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: If he knew, it still wouldn't make
 [19] the situation better. It really wouldn't. Because he is
 [20] still going to be untouched no matter what happens.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Who he?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: The big he.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Not really, because it is awful, these
 [24] things leak, they're sealed, they leak. I mean--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: But, so what? So there's one person

Page 20

[1] who says no and one person who says yes?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I know, but it's just like any other
 [3] smell test -- it's not good. It doesn't matter that-- that
 [4] if I say yes and you say no -- it doesn't matter, Monica.
 [5] it's still bad. It's still bad.
 [6] First of all, it completely tells him that you've
 [7] told and, secondly, it-- it doesn't-- it causes perception
 [8] problems, if nothing else. This is something that is not--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, that's going to happen either
 [10] way, then, so-- I mean--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I-- look, Linda, I can't
 [13] do that.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I know. I don't-- I keep coming up
 [15] against a brick wall. Here's what you can do, and here's
 [16] what I can do and both are bad. Because both are-- are
 [17] completely contradictory.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: But my-- if I told him that that
 [19] doesn't solve anything. It doesn't -- it doesn't take away
 [20] your problems, if doesn't take away my problems.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, if he knew or not, if he had the
 [22] information, he may decide to stop this.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: No, he wouldn't. I promise you.
 [24] That's not enough information. There's not enough
 [25] information. He-- and he's in denial about it. He would

Page 21

[1] just think well, no one will believe it, you're going to tell
 [2] the truth, or you're going to tell whatever your truth is.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Who, me?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No, me.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Whatever my quote-unquote truth is.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm. He knows you're gonna lie.
 [8] You've told him, haven't you?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I thought that night when he called,
 [11] you established that much.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean-- I don't know.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Oh, Jesus. Well, does he
 [14] think you're going to tell the truth?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Jesus. Well, I would hope-- so he's
 [17] at least feeling somewhat safe that this is not going to go
 [18] any further right now, right?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but I'm sure that there's an
 [20] issue of, well, how did her name get in, and all sorts of
 [21] other-- I mean, I'm sure he has issues with it, too, but I'm
 [22] sure he blocks everything away. I'm sure of it. You know.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Did you try to discuss with Ver--
 [24] whatever his name is -- how your name possibly could have
 [25] gotten in, other than a fishing net, which --

Page 22

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I had very few minutes with
 [2] him. Hold on.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: What's up?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: My mother.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) I feel so badly for her. Here
 [6] she is in New York-- well, okay. Tell me this: I only have
 [7] tomorrow to do this before-- before everybody is off
 [8] forever. What do you want me to do?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you think telling Kirby will
 [10] do?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think if he knows the
 [12] seriousness and what the real problem here is-- I mean,
 [13] I think-- I think right now, he just wants to protect me
 [14] from anything, but it's a generic anything. It doesn't look
 [15] good. You know, it doesn't look good for me to have to be,
 [16] you know, answering questions that are uncomfortable or
 [17] mildly embarrassing or any of that.
 [18] But I think if he knew there was a huge issue here
 [19] and that-- that you are-- are involved and will have to
 [20] talk, that might make him work a little harder, don't you
 [21] think? I don't know. I'm just--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: But then that's also two people who
 [23] know I'm not telling the truth that can--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Kirby can't do anything with that.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: They could-- they could-- you

Page 23

[1] could say--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Kirby can't be subpoenaed. Kirby--
 [3] why don't you ask the-- well, you can't ask him, either.
 [4] I was going to say ask Ver-- the-- the guy, but we can't
 [5] even ask him that. All right. Why don't you do this--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Why don't you talk to your mom and I am
 [8] willing to go to Kirby tomorrow.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And tomorrow is the only day I can do
 [11] it.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I'm willing to go to Kirby tomorrow and
 [14] do whatever it is that doesn't-- that doesn't put me in a
 [15] position to lie. So you two are awfully smart, you come up
 [16] with things that I never would have -- maybe the two of you
 [17] can come up with something short of having me killed.
 [18] It's not my wish, Monica, to smear you and it's not
 [19] my wish to smear him. I would rather not do this. So if my
 [20] lawyer can help-- do you want to do it that way? I don't
 [21] know what to do.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know either. Well, let me
 [23] talk to her and I guess I'll talk to you in the morning.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Now, you'd better call me back.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.

Page 24

[1] MS. TRIPP: Because I'm going to have to call him
 [2] first thing in order to get on his calendar.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I'll call you back when I'm
 [4] done with my mother.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: All right. Goodbye.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [7] ***
 [8] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Hello?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Monica?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I gotta go to bed.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Hold on just a second. Or
 [14] I'll call you right back.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [16] ***
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Hello?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Hi. Ryan, I have it.
 [20] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: Okay.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: So what'd she say?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: She thinks your plan is brilliant.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: To do --
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: To do-- to go on the trip.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: To just get out of here.

Page 25

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm. But you know what I was
 [2] thinking, if it-- maybe what you need to do is try and plan
 [3] the day earlier--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Earlier?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Listen. Listen why. I was
 [6] thinking this: Because-- okay. This is why. If you plan
 [7] the day earlier and then-- let's just say you planned the
 [8] day, it was the 10th of January--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? Then you find out a few days
 [11] before, look, you have to go do your TDY now --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: -- or do it later in the month?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Then you go on the trip and you hurt
 [16] your foot.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Okay. But wait a minute now. We're
 [18] not orchestrating the date yet.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: They're doing that.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: So I'm afraid if we-- do you know what
 [23] I'm saying? They're going to let us-- well, actually,
 [24] I think we should know soon what their date is. I would
 [25] assume I would be earlier, since I got mine before you did.

Page 26

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Do you want me to say to Kirby I want
 [3] it earlier?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. But that's what I was
 [5] thinking, because what I was thinking, the dilemma is--
 [6] uhm-- is that-- uhm-- what was I going to say? Oh. The
 [7] dilemma is that let's just say they say, okay-- let's just
 [8] say they say to you next week it's on the 20th of January.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Then if you find out-- well,
 [11] I guess you could always find out a week before.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Uh-- uh-- well, yeah, except I don't
 [13] want to give a lot of notice, either.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, what does your mom think? I
 [16] mean, tell me the truth. I'm sure she's livid with me, so--
 [17] so just tell me the truth.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: She's not-- okay. She
 [19] understands-- she understands-- she understands more than
 [20] I do about, you know, why you, you know, feel it's necessary
 [21] to, you know, to tell the truth, okay? So she understands
 [22] that more than I do.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: But-- you know, I mean, she's my
 [25] mom.

Page 27

[1] MS. TRIPP: I know she's your mom.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? So, I mean, like-- she
 [3] thinks this is a great idea. She--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Does she think it would-- it would be
 [5] effective?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, yeah. I mean, she said-- she
 [7] said-- she said that's brilliant. She said, "Did Linda's
 [8] lawyer come up with that?" I said, "No, she came up with
 [9] that." She goes, "Well, it's brilliant."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Well, because I don't know any other
 [11] way right now, unless I'm missing something--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't either.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: -- to get out of this.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't either.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: And the bottom line is you're gonna
 [16] lie, I'm gonna tell the truth, and we have a huge problem.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: So can you think of another-- I mean,
 [19] did-- did-- did she come up with--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I mean, she said-- she even
 [21] brought up-- she-- she still can't even understand why
 [22] you're going to testify, because it doesn't matter what--
 [23] MS. TRIPP: That's right.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: -- was said to you, you didn't see
 [25] it.

Page 28

[1] MS. TRIPP: I saw nothing.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: It doesn't matter.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I saw nothing, which is what I can say.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: She said, "Explain to me. I don't
 [5] even understand how Linda is relevant in this case."
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Exactly. Exactly. That's what I have
 [7] said, too.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but-- but Kirby--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, Kirby said-- because I haven't
 [10] told him-- he doesn't know much, okay? He doesn't know much
 [11] of anything about you.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: But it's relevant. It's more--
 [13] it's unpleasant for you, it's not
 [14] good for you, you know--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's bad--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you could lose your job.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Hey, listen. I'm -- I'm pretty sure
 [18] that's coming, one way or another.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: So, okay--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: It's going to come because of Kathleen,
 [21] too. I mean--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but what I'm saying is that
 [23] essentially, even though she's claiming you as an alibi, you
 [24] know, you may have believed what she said, but you still
 [25] didn't-- they will argue and say--

Page 29

[1] MS. TRIPP: I wasn't in the room.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you weren't in the room.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: But I have no problem saying I was not
 [4] in the room.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I only know what I was told.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But so what I'm saying is
 [8] that you would not lose your job for that, okay?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so because I think--
 [11] honestly? I think the damage was done in the Newsweek
 [12] article. I really do. Because-- I just do. It was a lot
 [13] more sensational then.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Now Kathleen is tarnished -- do you
 [16] see what I mean?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm. Mmm-hmm.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- but my mom-- I mean, that was
 [19] the first thing my mom said, is she goes, "Why is Linda even
 [20] dragged into this?" You know, she said, "Whatever this woman
 [21] said, Linda wasn't there. She doesn't know that it
 [22] happened."
 [23] MS. TRIPP: That's right.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Whether she believes it or not.
 [25] that's her own prerogative. She can believe anything--

Page 30

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, it doesn't matter whether
 [2] I believe it. It doesn't --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I mean, what I believe is irrelevant.
 [5] I don't have to say what I believe, that's not a question
 [6] that has to be answered.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: No. And, you know, so she just
 [8] thinks-- I mean-- she-- you know, she sort of asked me the
 [9] same thing that I had asked you, which was: Does it make--
 [10] does it make it any more possible that you could go along
 [11] with my story, knowing that that's what I'm saying under
 [12] oath.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's what I have to-- that's
 [14] what I want to talk to Kirby about. But, see, you have to
 [15] give me permission to talk to him like that.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: But would you be willing to do that
 [17] if he said it was okay? I mean, I know that's against what
 [18] you--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well it is, but, you know what? This
 [20] whole thing is disgusting to me. I mean, it's all-- it's
 [21] like which is the worst evil? So-- but I want him-- but,
 [22] see, you have to give me that permission.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand. Okay. Can I tell
 [24] you-- I don't want to give you the permission if--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Well, I can't guarantee you what his

Page 31

[1] answer will be
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I know you can't guarantee
 [3] it, but-- first I need to sleep on it.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: All right. But then--
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Be prepared--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, you're going to see Kirby
 [8] either way tomorrow, aren't you?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, I want to know what I'm going to
 [10] say to him because I'm not going to go over there and be
 [11] like, "I don't know what to do," without being able to be
 [12] honest. It's almost better that I not go -- do you see what
 [13] I mean?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But didn't he say he needed
 [15] to-- you guys needed to talk, anyway?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but, I mean, it doesn't have to
 [17] be tomorrow.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: It could be next week. I-- I'm saying
 [20] that if-- if-- if I am, in fact, going to-- you know,
 [21] try-- try to do something here quick--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: -- I think we have to know what I'm
 [24] allowed to say. We have to know that.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Because this is-- this is what

Page 32

[1] I honestly think, okay? Whatever they have, if they have
 [2] anything, okay -- which they probably do. But whatever they
 [3] have has to be inadmissible. And I'll tell you why: Nobody
 [4] saw him give me any of those things.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: That's true.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: And nobody saw anything happen
 [7] between us, okay?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Are you positive--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: -- that no one-- listen to me.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: -- that no one could have seen you in
 [13] the study?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Even if they saw me in the study,
 [15] they didn't see see anything in the study.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: You're absolutely positive.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm absolutely positive.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: How about Betty?
 [19] (End recording LRT.006 side A, begin side B.)
 [20]
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: For telling?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: No. Do you think she might get one --
 [23] like what we got.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. I'm sure. But she-- she
 [25] thought that before.

Page 33

[1] MS. TRIPP: And she--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure she will. But not based on
 [3] me.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Just based on generic?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: And she'll lie.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I-- I can't say that. I
 [8] mean, I can't speak for someone else. But I-- you know, I
 [9] don't-- I can't imagine that it would be a problem.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So-- so-- in other words,
 [11] she-- so-- it had-- if anyone saw, it would have had to
 [12] have been someone else.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: But then no one else saw it.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: At any time?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No. No one saw him give me that
 [18] thing.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Did anyone see you go in there alone?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. No, in there alone that
 [21] night?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I don't know what night. Any night.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Um--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Any day, any time.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so. No.

Page 34

[1] MS. TRIPP: How about that one, remember?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Huh?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: The one that was helping-- (sigh)
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Give me the first initial of the
 [5] name.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: J., P.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Hold on. Hold on. Oh, a long time
 [8] ago? Or--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, not so long ago. It was
 [10] in between--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, oh. That?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yes, he was there that day, you told
 [15] me.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: He did not see me go in.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: He didn't.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: And, anyway, I mean, you're--
 [21] you're talking about people that--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Have no business to do this.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- this is-- okay. Honestly, my

Page 35

[1] opinion, whatever-- if they have anything, whatever they
 [2] have has to be inadmissible.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: You-- you're convinced.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I am convinced of that with every
 [5] bone of my body.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Because it's too-- it's too vast.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: What if they are able to subpoena
 [9] records?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: What records?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Phone records.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: And so what will it show?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Phone calls.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you mean, from him to me?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean-- I-- honestly, what I
 [17] would say, honestly, I'm going to say, well, I was afraid to
 [18] say that he did because we're friends and, you know, I know
 [19] what this case is about and that I-- you know, like that. I
 [20] was afraid to tell anybody because I don't want to be
 [21] associated with this.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: But I don't think they can. I'm
 [24] sure he calls on some kind of special phone.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: You think?

Page 36

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure. I am sure.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. The one who-- well, I won't
 [3] even bring that up.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But, you know what? He got
 [5] caught once that way, so--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Okay. Well, why don't you
 [7] sleep on it--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: And you sleep on it, too.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I-- I need to be prepared to-- if I
 [10] go over there, I want to call him first thing in the
 [11] morning--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: -- if I'm going. And I want to be able
 [14] to know what I'm supposed to do--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: -- when I get there. But I see no
 [17] point in going yet, unless we have some sort of--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: -- agreement here. Because, look, I
 [20] understand your not wanting him to know anything. I do. And
 [21] I don't think I have to tell him a lot.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: But, like I say, I know you don't
 [23] think so, I know you probably don't believe this, but I
 [24] really-- and I am telling you this with every bone in my
 [25] body, okay? I do not think you would lose your job over this

Page 37

[1] Kathleen thing.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Hah.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? I don't. I really don't,
 [4] because I think the damage has been done.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Listen. You're in a position where
 [6] you-- you have not even told your own attorney the truth.
 [7] And so you're getting what I consider to be diluted legal
 [8] advice because they don't have any clue -- or the attorney
 [9] representing you doesn't have any clue of what he's dealing
 [10] with. And that's an awful situation for me because I feel
 [11] like I'm setting you up. So I-- I almost feel like--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: What if-- okay. Wait a minute.
 [13] What if I told-- what if I told my lawyer the truth? And
 [14] told him still I was going to say no?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Then how would that still be
 [17] different?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Then I could say to Kirby-- I could
 [19] say to Kirby, "Look, here is the situation. This is how
 [20] serious it is. She is not going to give in, not one inch.
 [21] She has chosen, this is what she signed up for, she is not
 [22] getting involved. It's her business. She feels it's a
 [23] private matter. It is certainly not for anybody else's
 [24] consumption and she's not going to play."
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.

Page 38

[1] MS. TRIPP: "She has told her attorney this and
 [2] she-- they're going to handle it however they're going to
 [3] handle it. But it's her private business. I don't want to
 [4] be dragged into this because I would have to contradict."
 [5] And he'll say, "Well, why? Is this the person who-- "blah,
 [6] blah, blah." And I'll say "Yes."
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: And then I'm hoping he'll see the
 [9] ramifications here.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: But, I mean, this is what you have to
 [12] decide overnight.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But-- so-- okay. All
 [14] right. I think I need to sleep on it, you need to sleep on
 [15] it. Why don't--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: My gut tells me-- uh-- just so you
 [17] know, I'm afraid. He-- he has a real level of disinterest
 [18] in details and I'm afraid he would say yada, yada, yada, "You
 [19] have to tell the truth."
 [20] So I don't know. Other than the fact that I think
 [21] he would fight harder to get me out of it, I don't know that
 [22] it accomplishes much in the long run, unless he can get me
 [23] out of it. In which case, plan B seems to be the only-- so
 [24] maybe we go straight to plan B and not involve another
 [25] person.

Page 39

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. And worry about that if it
 [2] comes, right? If plan B doesn't work?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, plan B should work.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Oh, and my mom says that, you
 [5] know, she wants to help with the cost of whatever it is, help
 [6] with it.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: That is ridiculous.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Why is that ridiculous?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: That is crazy.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Why is that crazy?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Because that is absolutely nuts. I'm
 [12] going to be TDY. I need no help.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what about-- you know,
 [14] hospital bills and stuff?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I'm covered. I have full
 [16] coverage. I'm totally covered. If I break it-- my ass in
 [17] California, it's no different than breaking my ass here.
 [18] Doesn't matter. I just wish I could break my face and have a
 [19] face lift instead.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Shut up. Well, whatever it is, make
 [21] sure that they're going to give you heavy medication. Right?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, it has to be. That's the
 [23] problem. That's why I thought of feet.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. That's smart.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Because--

Page 40

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No, you really need to have this
 [2] done, right?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Eventually. But I think the timing is
 [4] pretty--
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You know-- I mean-- look. Do I have
 [7] to have my feet operated on today? Of course not. Aremy
 [8] feet in pain all the time? Yes. I'm going to be on Navy
 [9] ships climbing up down ladders.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I mean, I can't think of anything. I
 [12] can't. I can't. I can't get beyond that. I think that's--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, okay. Let me ask you a
 [14] question. Do you not need to say something to Kirby so that
 [15] he doesn't go ahead and maybe he will volunteer that you will
 [16] do the deposition after the date? Do you see what I mean?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: So I should probably say to him--
 [18] well, first of all, he-- he's already told me that he's not
 [19] going to ask for a date; that he's just going to wait and see
 [20] what happens.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Because we've already gotten it-- it's
 [23] already gone right now.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Why did it go away the first time?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I think, ultimately, because Kathleen

Page 41

[1] Wiley was going to have some delay of back surgery or
 [2] something, and they wanted her-- mine to follow hers. I
 [3] think. They didn't give a whole lot of--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: And they didn't name her, either. It
 [6] was just that my-- my reason for being deposed is based on
 [7] another individual's being deposed and that person has
 [8] surgery scheduled right around that same time, so it will be
 [9] later in January. So it's got to be her.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I mean, she's the only relevance that's
 [12] been acknowledged.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I wish he would settle.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I keep thinking I'm going to wake up
 [17] and that's what I'm going to see on the news.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I wish. Well, obviously, there
 [19] went my idea.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, you don't know that yet.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I do from the way-- what
 [22] Vernon said.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Was he definite?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, uh-- you could hear it in his
 [25] voice. It was like, "Stop"--

Page 42

[1] MS. TRIPP: Stop trying to be the--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: But, again, I go back to he doesn't
 [4] know everything.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: But he doesn't-- the-- it-- this
 [6] is a big deal, I think, to you and me. I don't think it's a
 [7] big deal for him.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I think they consider you a big
 [9] deal. And-- and so-- and so sort of peripheral to that--
 [10] but, see, then again, it goes to-- this goes to whether you
 [11] told anybody, and that's what you want to avoid, so I don't
 [12] know that that's even an issue. It's-- it's just not an
 [13] issue because you're not going to let them know, and I don't
 [14] blame you because it's-- it's-- the whole crux of this
 [15] whole matter is that no one was to know.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, but, I mean, and what you just
 [17] said is true, is that even if-- can I tell you even if you
 [18] didn't know, I'd still be doing this? Do you see what I
 [19] mean? Because it's not their business.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: It is not their business.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, it certainly is no one's
 [23] business.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm. I have no-- uh--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Here's how they will make it relevant,

Page 43

[1] I'm telling you: If they have anything--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: -- this will be that you were given
 [4] federal employment. That's their issue. I'm sure of it.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: But I already had it.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: When?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I had it before it started.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: It doesn't matter. It doesn't matter.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you-- of course it matters.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: No, it doesn't matter, because you were
 [11] an intern when you went there.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but I was already hired. My
 [13] paperwork was already in the process. My paperwork had just
 [14] not been completed.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but that's nothing you can say.
 [16] You can't say that because nothing happened, right?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But what I'm saying-- okay.
 [18] Well, that's what they're trying to-- you know, I don't know
 [19] what they're trying to say.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I'm just saying..if that were the case,
 [21] that's what would look bad.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: But if nothing happened, then you don't
 [24] have to worry about that. So you see, that's where I really
 [25] don't want to be involved in it. That's why I really don't

Page 44

[1] want to have to say anything. In fact, the more I think
 [2] about it, the more I think I can't be involved in this. I
 [3] just can't. I can't be a party to all this ugliness that's
 [4] going to do nothing but destroy people -- including,
 [5] selfishly, myself.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, not selfishly. I mean--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I mean, this is--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: You know--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: -- ugly and it's going to be uglier if
 [10] it's allowed to continue. And at the end of the day, nothing
 [11] will change in the big picture, and everything will change in
 [12] the peripheral picture. Everything.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Your relationship with me, which is not
 [15] as important, but the other one is huge--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it's important.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: No, the other one is huge. I mean,
 [18] let's put everything in perspective.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: And that will change.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Outside of my mom, I'll have lost
 [22] the two closest people to me.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I mean, it's-- it's just awful. Andy
 [24] you didn't know about the pin, did he?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- I don't remember.

Page 45

[1] MS. TRIPP: I mean, I'm-- I'm sitting here
 [2] grasping at straws, trying to think--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You? Me, too.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: You know, I started thinking, okay,
 [5] let's-- let's work on the East Coast. And I knew the other
 [6] one didn't know because he doesn't know anything, right? The
 [7] big other one that first was your contact?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Who, here?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, New York.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: New York?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: The first New York person.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Hold on. Hold on. Oh. The old
 [13] one?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. No.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. So that's--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: He-- he knew a little. He didn't
 [18] know from me, but he knew the hearsay.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: But that's hearsay.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: It's hearsay and I guarantee you he
 [21] would not have said anything.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Right. So I went up and down the East
 [23] Coast and then I bounced to the West Coast.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: And I don't know enough, but I latched

Page 46

[1] onto the one.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: There-- there-- there is no one
 [3] that would do this to me and no one that knows anyone that
 [4] would even-- you know what I mean, Linda?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God, Monica. Oh, well, maybe
 [6] Vernon's right and it's a huge fishing net that is just
 [7] because of the rumor.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: And maybe because of the way it's
 [10] worded, it's freaked us out because--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. (Inaudible.)
 [12] MS. TRIPP: -- there happens to be a word--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: -- that seems --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: -- that seems--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: -- that seems just a little too
 [17] specific.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Because nothing else is specific.
 [19] Okay. Like, let me ask you a question, okay? If they really
 [20] knew, wouldn't they know what I refer to him as? And
 [21] wouldn't they have asked me for all documents that refer to
 [22] that name? Don't you think?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Now you've lost me.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. What-- you know what I call
 [25] him.

Page 47

[1] MS. TRIPP: In person?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Oh, yeah. Yeah. Yeah. Yeah.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. That name?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. If they really knew--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Wouldn't they--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: They would know that that's what I
 [9] called him, right? They would have to.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I don't know if that necessarily would
 [11] be in there, but I bet that other things would be, like-- I
 [12] mean, why that particular thing and not other things which
 [13] have been, you know -- I mean, there have been other things.
 [14] Like I don't remember any reading material, do you?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I mean, so--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: And that was the same time, too,
 [18] you know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: So maybe-- maybe it's just us flipping
 [20] out.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I mean, the reason-- one
 [22] of the things I was thinking of why that was, well, maybe
 [23] someone saw him purchasing a lot of things.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: That's what you said. No.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No. And so--

Page 48

[1] MS. TRIPP: But someone seeing you purchase would
 [2] have to be someone close.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: And I keep going back to I don't think
 [5] anyone close-- what would be the reason?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No. But it could be an agent.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: But what would be the reason? They'd
 [8] lose their jobs.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No, they wouldn't. Who would find
 [10] out?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Who would find out?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, I believe someone--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, they told Carolyn Huber.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Told her what?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: That they saw me go in there.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Told her.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, where is her loyalty?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Huh.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, this must be--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Hold on.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: All right.

Page 49

...
 [1] MS TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Who was that?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: My mom.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [5] MS. TRIPP: She's probably freaking out.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Um--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, the poor lady.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: She's just stressed because she made
 [9] Peter not go to Stowe for Christmas so that he'd be there for
 [10] Christmas, and now she doesn't want to be there, she wants to
 [11] come here, so-- oh, she's all messed up. [REDACTED].
 [12] But, uh--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, yeah, but that was--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know, but that's-- but
 [15] those were the things that started to come in my mind, is
 [16] that if they knew about the hat pin--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: -- wouldn't they know what I called
 [19] him? And then wouldn't they say all documents pertaining to,
 [20] you know--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Why would you have documents anyway?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: If you had them-- I mean, that's dumb.
 [24] You wouldn't have-- I mean, what are you supposed to keep, a

Page 50

[1] record of everything you sent?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: That's why I think everything else
 [3] is so fucking generic.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I mean, I don't keep copies of what I
 [5] send to my friends.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Do you?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No. No. And the only thing I was
 [9] thinking was that-- uh-- that-- I don't know, you know,
 [10] oh, I was so nervous, it was like I was even nervous giving
 [11] my stock story.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: But I was thinking about the fact
 [16] that I sent a note to-- I sent a note to Nancy, I sent a
 [17] note to Betty, and I sent a note to the Creep to thank them
 [18] all for when my family came for the radio address.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: And the note I sent to him was very
 [21] kosher, because I didn't know that the other one was okay--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Right? I didn't even know if she
 [24] would give it to him, and she probably didn't. In fact, I
 [25] don't think she did because he didn't remember getting it.

Page 51

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Which, you know-- which was like,
 [3] "Dear"-- you know -- "Schmucko, thank you for being so nice
 [4] to my family."
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: "It was a great experience," I said,
 [7] "and as my little nephew said, I can't believe you got to
 [8] meet the principal of the United States."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Isn't that the cutest thing?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: But now, okay. Those notes -- do you
 [14] have them?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. See, those would be great.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know-- but, I mean, why would
 [18] I--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, why would you?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: It's not-- that's not-- I mean, we
 [22] don't keep carbons, for god's sake.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: This is 1997.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- I mean, I'm just thinking of

Page 52

[1] all the things that-- okay. If someone went through
 [2] trash.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Do you have to provide that other
 [4] picture?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I was thinking and -- I was
 [6] thinking, you know, I don't know. I sort of-- because, you
 [7] know, then they started to name it, name them, and then I
 [8] realized, well, gee, I kind of have a lot. But what I'm
 [9] going to try and do--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, no. A lot of people have a lot. I
 [11] mean--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. What I'm going to try and do
 [13] is somehow, even though I'm not-- oh, actually -- oh, this
 [14] is awful, I called -- I was going to check on Betty tonight
 [15] and then tell her that I couldn't explain why, but I needed a
 [16] blank copy of that picture?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: And I called, and Robert told me the
 [19] mom's in the hospital.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: No way.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. Can you believe this?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I wonder if it's from the--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure it's a-- well, first,
 [24] Betty thought they were going to have to take her because she
 [25] was congested, but there is no way she is going to make it

Page 53

[1] through this.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Did she look frail?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, god, yes. She was zoned out,
 [6] you know. When I introduced myself to her and I said, "I'm
 [7] Monica, Betty's friend."
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, and it's like I sent her
 [10] flowers, I sent her a birthday present.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. And Betty had told me
 [13] that Teddy had remarked at one point-- oh, at his mom's
 [14] birthday, at the mom's birthday when she got the present from
 [15] me, he said, "Oh, isn't that girl who sent me balloons?"
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Ahh.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. And the mom said,
 [18] "Yeah, and she sent me flowers in the hospital, too." You
 [19] know, so --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: And the mom was--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. You know, that Robert finally
 [22] started being nice to me.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Who's Robert?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: The little-- the husband. He was
 [25] being really mean to me.

Page 54

[1] MS. TRIPP: Whose husband?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Betty's husband.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I never even-- I think I had met
 [4] him once. Well, you know what, Monica, you've been very kind
 [5] to them, very--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Very kind.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: But, wait a minute. So the mother's in
 [10] the hospital at Christmas?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Jesus Christ. That's all that
 [13] family needs, is another flipping funeral. And-- and now,
 [14] how do you get the picture?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Does-- does Ashley know any of this?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I think she might suspect it.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, can you ask her to get the
 [19] picture?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I can't do that. I can't. I
 [21] can't get-- I can't bring her into this.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: No, no. I don't mean bring her into
 [23] it, but if it's-- the old way of getting it, she could
 [24] just--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: She would request it, but this is--

Page 55

[1] I need it fast. Well, I guess I don't need it fast, but--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, you need it--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I can't ask her. She'll-- you
 [4] know--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, you know what, Betty'll be back.
 [6] I mean, she will, bottom line.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: And they can get it in day
 [8] turnaround.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I could call Billy and I could--
 [11] you know-- but I don't know if he's around.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: You just have to make sure you have the
 [13] right date.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. No, I know. And I even--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Is there any kind of-- oh, you don't
 [16] know because it's framed.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I was going to say if there's some kind
 [19] of number on it on the back --
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, there are numbers on the back,
 [21] but--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: It's framed.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. So-- uhm--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: You could take the one right off the
 [25] wall. I mean, it's pretty generic.

Page 58

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I swear, I'm the only weirdo who
 [3] doesn't have a picture with him.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but I mean, that's what the
 [5] guy-- the first guy today said
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: He said everybody has their
 [8] da-da-da, da-da-da--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, it's true.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I mean, literally, the--
 [12] assistant?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: She only worked for [REDACTED] for maybe--
 [15] February, March, April, May, June, July -- six months, and
 [16] she had a wall-- she went to every radio address -- this was
 [17] back when it was easy.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Took her family, took this one, took
 [20] that one, took that one. I mean, she had a picture with him
 [21] in-- in-- constantly.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: And she was [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED] and she just loved it. And-- so that's pretty
 [25] normal, is what I'm saying.

Page 56

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: But I don't want to. Because it
 [2] also puts a--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Too personal?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: It's too personal. It's too
 [5] personal. See, like the book-- the book is good.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, because--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: The book is good.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Did you show that?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I gave the book, I gave the letters,
 [12] the intern picture--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: And then I have the one from the
 [15] birthday party.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Birthday party? Oh, long time ago.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. And then I have another one
 [18] from when I was an intern.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: You don't have the one from the rope
 [20] line, do you?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I do.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Ooh.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. That one don't look good.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: That one's flipping amazing.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.

Page 59

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. No, I mean, I think so. I
 [2] mean--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I don't think that's bad. The only bad
 [4] thing is my thing. I mean, that's-- that's the bottom line.
 [5] The only bad thing is my thing, which-- which we just have
 [6] to - to work with. I mean, somehow. And, you know, you
 [7] telling-- listen, this doesn't benefit me any, him knowing,
 [8] either.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I know.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I mean--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I think it's-- it's really bad for
 [12] both of us and, look, I'm not just saying that because I'm
 [13] trying to--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, no.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: You know--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I totally understand how bad this is
 [17] for me. It's the worst. It's the worst--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I just--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: -- on a personal level, and it's the
 [20] worst on a professional level. It's just plain-- and let me
 [21] tell you something. I've worked for Republicans and I've
 [22] worked for Democrats, and I can promise you no one trusts
 [23] you, no one trusts you, after you've been involved with
 [24] something like this. This is just-- you know, it's like,
 [25] well, you know, she's-- she's whatever. You can kiss your

Page 57

[1] MS. TRIPP: I mean--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know what I have?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Is-- uhm-- I wonder if I still
 [5] have it somewhere? [REDACTED] I hope I didn't throw it away. I
 [6] do have a picture of me from his birthday party, but he's
 [7] like bent over, just his butt, and it's me looking at his
 [8] butt, though.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) Oh, I don't know. I think
 [10] the rope line one is the one.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: But on the other hand, you would have
 [13] to kind of know the people, because he's very warm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: He's a very warm person.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, and then the other
 [17] pictures I have are all from Christmas parties.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Which are okay.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Those are totally kosher.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I mean, most people-- I have to tell
 [23] you, most people who work there --
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: -- have that kind of record.

Page 60

[1] ass goodbye when it comes to ever recouping. You can't
 [2] recoup from something--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I just-- I mean, I don't--
 [4] I-- I--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: You can't recoup.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I might be just talking out of my
 [7] ass, but I think the worst of the Kathleen stuff was-- you
 [8] know--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: You don't know. Sometimes I'm very
 [10] tempted to just pick up the phone and say "What have you
 [11] said?" But I-- I-- I know I can't contact her.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I-- I-- I can't. But I-- I-- I--
 [14] wish I knew. I wish I knew which version she was going with.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I just-- I'm telling you as your
 [16] friend, I am just worried. I don't want her to paint her you
 [17] as the evil person.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what I don't want.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, look, I would look like the evil
 [23] person both times, if you look at it. I mean, I know this,
 [24] I'm not stupid. I mean, she-- let's just say she denied it
 [25] so then I'm saying, "Uh, yeah, but that's what she said."

Page 61

[1] And you deny it, and I'm under oath and I'm— I have to say,
 [2] "Yeah, but that's what she said." I wasn't there, I don't
 [3] know what happened, but that's still me saying that's what
 [4] she said. That's bad. That's real bad.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, maybe you should tell that to
 [6] Kirby.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, if I— if I'm allowed to. You
 [8] have to give me that permission. Well, sleep on it Monica.
 [9] Just sleep on it.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I mean, nothing has to happen tomorrow.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I mean—
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe we should wait a couple of
 [15] days.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Maybe we should wait.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe we should.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Because maybe something else will
 [19] happen that will change the perspective.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe we should go to church
 [21] together.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. Right. I think God knows
 [23] when you are doing it for all the wrong reasons.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it's not—
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I say my prayers.

Page 62

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: It's not a wrong reason.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I say my prayers.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [4] MS. TRIPP: The problem is I ask for guidance to do
 [5] the right thing because I don't think you're supposed to pray
 [6] for answers that are self-serving. I just say I want
 [7] guidance to do the right thing. And, right now, frankly, I'm
 [8] so torn I can't tell you. And normally, I'm not torn.
 [9] Normally, I know what the right thing is.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: It kind of all comes down to the
 [11] question, you know, it's one of the ones that's okay. You
 [12] know, do you steal medicine to save your life?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I know your answer.
 [15] (Laughter.)
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, now, I don't know that that's
 [17] true.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: You know—
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I don't know that that's true.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe it's—
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I mean, it's true. I think you're
 [22] right. It's a good analogy.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, well, it's a big— it's a
 [24] big— I remember when we were—
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Would I steal to feed my kids if they

Page 63

[1] were starving? Yes.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: There's a personality— it's a—
 [3] it's— uhm— it's not— I don't think it's Mazlov's
 [4] hierarchy, it's someone else. It might be Adler, but I can't
 [5] really remember who it is. But there's one psychology
 [6] theorist who goes through all these things, and it's like
 [7] these— these— you know, it's like, well, what— you
 [8] know, what people consider and it's like, well, you know—
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Isn't it kind of like—
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: — as a society, we say it's bad to
 [11] steal a loaf of bread, but then if you say you're stealing a
 [12] loaf of bread because you were starving or because you wanted
 [13] to feed your starving children, people look at it
 [14] differently.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, I mean, it's like— it's like
 [16] the old hooker line, which is, you know, would you sleep with
 [17] this guy to be nice? Well, no. He's— he's— he has two
 [18] heads and he's three feet tall.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: But would you sleep with him if he gave
 [21] you a million dollars?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Well, yeah. Well, you know— and then
 [24] the guy says, well, you know, makes some comment that lets
 [25] her know that she— that he wants to do this, and she says,

Page 64

[1] "What do you think I am?" "I already— all we're dickering
 [2] on now is the price."
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: It's the same old thing. It's like
 [5] your standard—
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. I'm not— I'm so tired.
 [8] I'm not making sense—
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: — but the bottom line—
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think it's the same. You
 [12] know—
 [13] MS. TRIPP: It's—
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, it's—
 [15] MS. TRIPP: You either have the standards or you
 [16] don't.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: What I was getting at before is that
 [18] to me— but, I mean, look, my whole thing on this is skewed,
 [19] but to me, it's one thing to say, okay, you get up there by
 [20] yourself and say no, but it's something different to say no
 [21] when you know someone else is saying no and is going to say
 [22] no until the day she dies.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: But— but I'm— I'm still— here's
 [24] my — my fear.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.

Page 65

[1] MS. TRIPP: My fear is that they have information
 [2] that we don't know they have, and if they can nail us, we can
 [3] both be nailed. Do you see what I'm saying?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. What information can they
 [5] have?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. I don't know.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, what would they have about
 [8] you? See, I don't think they could have anything that's
 [9] connected to you.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: No, only that— only connected to me
 [11] through you.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But— so what I'm saying is
 [13] this, is that— let's just say— let's just say for—
 [14] MS. TRIPP: You don't think there's a possibility.
 [15] do you, that anyone at work overheard any of our
 [16] conversations on the phone?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. First of all, I don't think
 [18] so. But, if they did, if they did, who— I'll say— first
 [19] of all, look, and I'm telling you this honestly and I will
 [20] tell you this tomorrow morning and I will look you in the
 [21] eye. You know, if I needed to, I would say, well, I never—
 [22] you know, I— I don't know what you're talking about and
 [23] this did not happen, and so because this did not happen, she
 [24] and I certainly never had a conversation. If, let's just
 [25] say, there was, God forbid, (inaudible), some kind of

Page 66

[1] evidence that then— that directly— you know, I don't
 [2] know, somebody had a video camera of him and me—
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: — I would still say I never told
 [5] you anything.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Because, you know what? You can—
 [8] okay. First of all, for your sake, but also for my own sake
 [9] because still, you know—
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: — you can look at it both ways.
 [12] So, I mean, I— I mean, you— I sort of assumed that you—
 [13] you figured that.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: But do you— do you think that is
 [15] possible?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: That somebody has something— what
 [17] MS. TRIPP: No, that somebody from our work maybe
 [18] overheard something or did something or provided information?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Umm—
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I mean, you would be able to tell,
 [21] wouldn't you, if Mark was listening to one of our
 [22] conversations?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Like picked up a line?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I have been checking ever since—

Page 67

[1] ever since that day when Cliff was listening to that call--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: -- about the interview?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I have been watching, okay?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: So you wouldn't know-- all right. But
 [7] even-- now, see, a lot of this predated that.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But the dresses and all the
 [9] other [redacted] didn't.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: What's dress? What do you mean?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: The dress. The dress, the
 [12] accessories.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: The dress? Oh, the dress. I never
 [14] even thought about the dress.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: But, see, then there's stuff that
 [18] doesn't make sense -- like accessories.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: What does that mean?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Maybe it means hats.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, then, why doesn't it say hats?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: That's true.

Page 68

[1] MS. TRIPP: But why would it have been to anyone's
 [2] advantage at work to do this, anyway?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: It wouldn't have been. And, anyway,
 [4] it's like-- you know what, it's not to their advantage
 [5] because to get them on the record, to say that they listened
 [6] in and saw it? Do you see what I mean?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: No, it's not good.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Let's just say it was Cliff,
 [9] right? I say no, nothing happened and you say no, nothing
 [10] happened. And they say, well, wait a minute, [redacted]
 [11] said that he overheard a conversation, blah, blah, blah,
 [12] blah, blah, I'll say-- first of all, it would have to
 [13] either be Cliff or Mark, okay?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: You think?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: If it was someone.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: They're the only ones you could think
 [17] of.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Who else would it be?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I don't know the people up there.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. No.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Jamie?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Not Ed, not Donna. And no one
 [23] would listen in...
 [24] (End tape LRT.006 side B.)
 [25] *****

LRT-007 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 51

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE

PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.

Suite 490-North

Washington, DC 20004

Phone: 202-514-8688

FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

[1]
[2]
[3] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
[4]
[5] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
[6]
[7]
[8] x ----- x
[9] : Transcript of :
[10] : Tape No. LRT-007 :
[11] x ----- x
[12]
[13]
[14]
[15]
[16]
[17]
[18]
[19]
[20]
[21]
[22]
[23]
[24]
[25]

Page 2

[1] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
[2] (Sound of television.)
[3] MS. TRIPP: What did you do today?
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: Umm, let's see. What did I do? I
[5] went on the treadmill.
[6] MS. TRIPP: Good.
[7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yep, and I went to the mall.
[8] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
[9] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. So I got you these tapes.
[10] MS. TRIPP: These tapes?
[11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, because they were -- one of
[12] them was \$4 and one was \$8, so I spent \$12. If you don't
[13] like them, I can return them.
[14] MS. TRIPP: Okay. What are they?
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. One of them has -- I couldn't
[16] find any with Neil Sedaka --
[17] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing) Surprise, surprise.
[18] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. This -- okay, the first one
[19] has, okay, "The Game of Love," "The Birds and the Bees,"
[20] "You're On My Mind," "California Girls," "My Girl," "Love
[21] Potion No. 9," "The Boy from New York City," "I'm Telling You
[22] Now," "Just a Little" and "Stop in the Name of Love."
[23] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[24] MS. LEWINSKY: So I don't know if that's like -- I
[25] know one of them -- the Beach Boys song -- you like, but --

Page 3

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
[2] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I don't know about the other one.
[3] MS. TRIPP: Okay. What's the other one?
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: And then the other one -- it was
[5] really hard, it was a lot harder than I thought. But I also
[6] because I don't really know a lot of these songs, so --
[7] MS. TRIPP: Right. They're way beyond your, you
[8] know --
[9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I know some of them. Okay,
[10] then this one is "I Can't Get Next to You," "Baby Love,"
[11] "What Kind of Fool Do You Think I Am" --
[12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
[13] MS. LEWINSKY: -- "One, Two, Three," "Rescue Me,"
[14] "I Heard It Through the Grapevine," "Our Day Will Come."
[15] Hold on. Something to the Bump.
[16] MS. TRIPP: I don't know.
[17] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know that one, either. Hold
[18] on, the sticker's in the way. Oh, here it is. Oh, no, I
[19] don't know. Some other's song here -- "Bomp, Bomp, Bomp,"
[20] or something.
[21] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
[22] MS. LEWINSKY: "Who Put the Bomp."
[23] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
[24] MS. LEWINSKY: And that's it.
[25] MS. TRIPP: Oh.

Page 4

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: But, you know, I can return them.
[2] MS. TRIPP: Well, look, it's better than nothing,
[3] right? I have nothing right now.
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: But, I mean, are they -- is that
[5] anything you like?
[6] MS. TRIPP: Well, I mean, no. But they're -- I can
[7] definitely, you know, use them on the equipment. So that's
[8] all that counts.
[9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, know what we should do? You
[10] know what we should do is, maybe we should go -- I bought
[11] them at Pentagon City.
[12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you did?
[13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. So we could go to the tape
[14] store maybe at lunch or something and return them.
[15] MS. TRIPP: Oh. But you -- is Ken around this
[16] week?
[17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but I can go. Cliff's not
[18] there.
[19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's right.
[20] MS. LEWINSKY: So -- I've been taking hour lunches
[21] anyway.
[22] MS. TRIPP: So what else did you do today? Yeah,
[23] let's do that tomorrow, and just go look.
[24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Because also, the thing I
[25] didn't know is like I didn't want to -- I didn't want to look

Page 5

[1] and -- you know, you could also always just get a tape by
[2] Neil Sedaka or something, with all his songs on it.
[3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. See, I don't know, and I get
[4] overwhelmed in those stores, anyway.
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, it is kind of overwhelming --
[6] MS. TRIPP: It is.
[7] MS. LEWINSKY: -- right.
[8] MS. TRIPP: And it's just, you know, huge, and I've
[9] never been a tape or CD buyer anyway, so it's -- I mean, the
[10] extent of my CD collection is Christmas carols.
[11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
[12] MS. TRIPP: I mean, that's it. So --
[13] MS. LEWINSKY: Did you -- do you have a CD player?
[14] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: Does it have a tape deck on it?
[16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
[17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, the next time --
[18] MS. TRIPP: It's just a big box thing, you know.
[19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know --
[20] MS. TRIPP: I mean --
[21] MS. LEWINSKY: The other thing you can do is get a
[22] couple of -- like two or three CDs of music you like, and the
[23] next time Ryan's there, make Ryan make you a tape.
[24] MS. TRIPP: How would he do that?
[25] MS. LEWINSKY: You play the CD and you record at

Page 6

[1] the same time on a tape, on a blank tape.
[2] MS. TRIPP: On the same machine?
[3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I can do it for you here.
[4] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Well, I could do it, too, if it
[5] works. I mean, I've got a -- the CD is on the top of this
[6] box.
[7] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
[8] MS. TRIPP: And then it's got two tapes.
[9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
[10] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
[11] MS. LEWINSKY: And you can even tape off tapes,
[12] Linda.
[13] MS. TRIPP: I can?
[14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
[15] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
[16] MS. LEWINSKY: So you couldn't -- you could make a
[17] compilation tape of all the stuff you like.
[18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, all right. This gets very
[19] confusing.
[20] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
[21] MS. TRIPP: So what else did you do at the mall
[22] today?
[23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I went with Ashley and her
[24] friend Lisa, so --
[25] MS. TRIPP: How was that party?

Page 7

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it was really fun.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: They said it was really fun?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: It was really fun, and she said
 [4] there were no people there that I hate --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Hah.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: -- like whatever. But, you know, it
 [7] made my blood boil when I thought about it this morning.
 [8] Just like that -- part of the reason I had not wanted to go
 [9] was because of what all these people think about me --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: And it was different before when I
 [14] thought I was coming back, because it was like, "Ah, I'll
 [15] show them. I'll show them."
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: And it was like, well, no.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know. Well, you know, we don't know
 [19] how many people consider you the Stalker.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I mean, we -- that's -- that's highly
 [22] interpretative. We just don't know. It could be none.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: It's not none, you know. If Susan
 [24] Brophy said that --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: She actually said that?

Page 8

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Somebody actually
 [2] said that to Marsha, because Marsha said that to Betty.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: That she's considered?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: So I don't know. But I talked to
 [7] my friend Zack, who just got back from being in Europe for
 [8] two-and-a-half years.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Ooh. Yeah?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Now, where was [REDACTED] in Europe for
 [18] two-and-a-half years?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: All over. All -- you name it, he
 [20] was there.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: For what?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: For just whatever.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Where does he live now?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Now he's in -- back in L.A.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh. He doesn't know, does he?

Page 9

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: This thing keeps getting wider.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I don't tell just anybody,
 [6] you know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, I don't know how close a friend
 [8] he is, you know.
 [9] All right. So then I started thinking maybe you
 [10] should call Betty, because you know how she is, "Well, I
 [11] haven't had a chance yet." and "I haven't had a chance yet."
 [12] And she doesn't know the date line -- the time line,
 [13] does she?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I think she'll give it to him.
 [15] I think she'll give it to him.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I hope so.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure she will. She's not going
 [18] to sit -- she never sits on it.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: She doesn't?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, I mean, she does her
 [21] -- I don't know. And, anyway, you know, I feel a little bit
 [22] like his [REDACTED] knew I was going to do this, and he
 [23] should ask for it, too, you know.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: In fact, I was a little peeved that

Page 10

[1] she hadn't said to me, "Oh, you know, he -- " he said he
 [2] would talk to Betty during the week.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: About --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: About the list, you know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Talk to Betty? Why Betty?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I was supposed to get the list to
 [7] Betty.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: And then he would find out from her,
 [10] you know.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, you can understand, with him
 [12] being overseas, that that isn't -- it doesn't necessarily
 [13] come easily. But I think when he gets back, he better.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Whatever. We'll see what happens.
 [15] I kind of thought he'd call today. I don't know why. I just
 [16] had this weird feeling.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, she's around, though, isn't she?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: That -- that doesn't seem to matter,
 [21] like during the day --
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: -- on the weekend kind of a thing.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Just at night.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

Page 11

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, he -- you know, I don't
 [2] know. It's possible he went to the office today. And then
 [3] so I guess it's possible he could have seen the package
 [4] already.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it's not.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: No?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Because she doesn't come in on
 [8] Sundays like that.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Right. But would she -- is it possible
 [10] she -- no, I guess she wouldn't have left it out.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no. And I'm sure she didn't
 [12] do what I asked her to do because, I don't know, it was
 [13] too easy.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Chuckling.) No, probably not. Well,
 [15] all right, so he'll get it tomorrow. I'm just getting
 [16] anxious, I guess.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You're getting anxious?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know, well --
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, nobody knows what to do
 [20] about moving. Nobody knows, you know --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's, unfortunately, a
 [22] big problem, and you have to think about it. You have a
 [23] month-to-month lease, your mother has to worry about this.
 [24] You know, I mean, it's a -- I guess the deal with moving into
 [25] your grandma's apartment's not going to happen, right?

Page 12

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it just seems ridiculous.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: It's a little bit of a waste of
 [4] money. It's a lot -- I mean, I don't know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Did she move?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Oh, was she only going to do that
 [8] if you wanted this --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Now, will she stay there if you
 [11] guys are both in New York?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. For now, yes.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: My aunt and uncle are going to try
 [15] and move to New York, so --
 [16] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, doesn't he work here?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: He does. He's trying to find -- if
 [20] he can find a good job in New York. The problem -- they hate
 [21] Warrenton -- well, she hates Warrenton, and he now doesn't
 [22] like it so much because they made [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Who did?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Some of the -- my aunt has a column

Page 13

[1] in the newspaper out there.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: And it's like a social column.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: What newspaper?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know what it's called. And
 [6] so --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Under her name?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: And so she -- so something or
 [11] another -- I don't know. [REDACTED]
 [12] something [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: To her?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Not to her, but to someone else who
 [16] knows her.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: You've got to be kidding.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No. So --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: This is 1997?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, sure.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: You've got to be kidding.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No. So she -- you know, so that
 [23] just -- that really offended my uncle more than my aunt even.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 16

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Because the truth is is that for as
 [2] many reasons as he had for not bringing me back, there were
 [3] just as many reasons to bring me back, you know.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, I don't know. I mean, we could
 [5] argue about that forever.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I tend to think that it was pretty
 [8] overwhelming, that he -- it would have been politically
 [9] suicidal to take that chance.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: So --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I don't know.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: But in this particular case, it's just
 [14] -- it's pretty easy. Put her in friggin' New York. How hard
 [15] is that? It's a big city.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think it'll be hard. The
 [17] other thing, though, that I realized is that, that I kind of
 [18] need to -- you know, I may need to call Betty because -- is
 [19] that when I was talking to my dad, he brought up a good
 [20] point.
 [21] He said, you know, "if you don't come back," like I
 [22] don't -- I forgot that Thanksgiving is so late.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: When is it?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: So Thanksgiving is the 27th.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

Page 14

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Whose business is it anyway? I mean --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you know -- you know what I just
 [4] realized? You know why he probably won't call? I just
 [5] talked to [REDACTED] There's the World Series.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You just talked to Thomas?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: You called [REDACTED] You know, really,
 [9] you are a glutton for punishment.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I am. What can you do?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. It's like enough
 [12] already. Why do you put yourself through this stuff?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I dunno.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: It's because you have nothing else to
 [15] focus on, that's why.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I just need to get out of here.
 [17] Ashley was like, "Well, you're never going to meet people."
 [18] And I felt like -- I came really close to saying, "Look,
 [19] [REDACTED]. I'm not going to live here much longer, so I really
 [20] couldn't give a [REDACTED] if I meet anybody here. Actually, I'd
 [21] rather not."
 [22] MS. TRIPP: She -- does she know that you're
 [23] moving?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. She touched that.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I'm sure. She knows he's

Page 17

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: So to say to start in the beginning
 [2] of December, you know --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Listen. If he does this for you, your
 [4] start date is going to be totally up -- it'll be flexible.
 [5] That's -- that's not even an issue.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but I said to him the start
 [7] date December 1. So isn't it --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: No. You just say the week of
 [9] December 1st, and you figure it out later.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: That's not an issue.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: It won't look bad for me?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: No, uh-uh. No --
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: -- it won't. I mean, I don't even know
 [16] what day of the week to --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, and the other thing,
 [18] though, is that -- and I -- well, I guess, but then I'd
 [19] have no money.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what I was just going to say
 [22] is maybe to start -- my dad had sort of suggested maybe
 [23] starting at the first of the year. Then I have time to move.
 [24] I have to move, too.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: But moving you -- are you talking about

Page 15

[1] helping, right?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: She knows he's supposed to. I mean,
 [3] you know, I don't trust anything. Do you know how [REDACTED]
 [4] stressed out I am?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Well, she knows -- she knows
 [6] enough about him to assume that if he says he's going to do
 [7] it, he's going to do it, I hope.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: What are you talking about, Linda?
 [9] That's the most ridiculous thing I've ever heard in my entire
 [10] life.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, this doesn't even sound like --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: -- it's hard, okay? So I --
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I know, but I'm just saying,
 [15] think of what you just said.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Why? Because he didn't bring you back
 [17] after the election?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think --
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: And he promised to do that.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I think we figured why he didn't bring
 [22] you back.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand that. But there can be
 [24] lots of reasons for everything, you know.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 18

[1] the household stuff?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, like furniture and moving
 [3] to --
 [4] MS. TRIPP: That's not your problem, right?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, yeah, it is. I mean, I have
 [6] to find a place. I have to have a place.
 [7] I mean, I guess it will all be okay because I can
 [8] do stuff, you know -- I don't know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, that -- first of all, I don't
 [10] know how you're supposed to survive the whole month of
 [11] December without an income, and you won't have an income.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I think he should give me the money.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I do, too, but I don't think he
 [14] has any.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: He's got plenty.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: He doesn't have any money.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: He has plenty of money. The [REDACTED]
 [18] buys plenty of expensive things, believe you me.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah --
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 19

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You don't think so?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: She has to do a lot of things,
 [7] though.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: She -- she does not. She is not an
 [9] elected official.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: She is not an appointed official.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what my mom -- actually, my
 [13] aunt, the point my aunt brought up. You know how she made
 [14] that big to-do about all the proceeds from her book go to
 [15] the charities?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: What about the advance? Did she
 [18] just not take an advance?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I don't know.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Isn't that interesting?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, an advance is nothing but an
 [22] advance against sales, so, you know, you have that no matter
 [23] what, whether it sells none or it sells a million copies.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But what I'm saying is --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: But that's considered sales. I mean,

Page 20

[1] that's -- I would assume that went --
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I think that's like -- I mean,
 [3] you get an advance, but it -- okay, like, let's just say you
 [4] wrote a book and you got paid an advance and there were no
 [5] sales of the book. They wouldn't ask for the money back.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: No, of course not.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: So --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: But -- I don't -- I don't know.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: -- what I'm questioning is --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Who published her book, anyway?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. But did she donate
 [12] the advance?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I don't know.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: She didn't even write the book.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I know, but I'm just saying,
 [17] you know, she claims she didn't make any money off it.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I think Walter pays for a lot.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I think he does, too.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I mean, somebody has to be paying. And
 [21] maybe there are lots of Walters. You think about that.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think they had saved for

Page 21

[1] that. I think they had saved for that.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Not according to their financial
 [3] disclosure.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: But does that talk about savings?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Ooh, did I tell you Walter's hosting
 [7] a party for her tomorrow?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: No, where?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: In New York, in his apartment.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: How did you find out?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: He told me. She asked him.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Who "she"?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: And so she asked him to host it in
 [19] his apartment.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: So how did you find out?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: He told me.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, when he talked to you about, oh,
 [25] what he can do for you in New York?

Page 22

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm, sort of.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: During that conversation.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. You know, he was very cold
 [4] to me when I saw him on Friday.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: When did you see him?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: At General Myers' ceremony. He was
 [7] very cold to me. It was very weird.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean? After -- I don't
 [9] understand.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I went to General Myers' promotion
 [11] ceremony.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Who's General Myers again?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: General Meyers is Army PA.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Army PA? Okay.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: He went there, and I saw him.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: And he was very cold to me.
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

Page 23

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 24

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] you
 [21] know.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: The men get to keep their lives, you
 [25] know?

Page 25

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Look at this one, you know.
 MS. TRIPP: I know. But you know what? The ones who do this routinely are the ones who really have an empty life. He used the words.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but you know what? I look at Andy, and it's like Andy's not --
 MS. TRIPP: Well, now, Andy I find different. I find that a totally different thing. I think -- I think he compartmentalizes. I think he does have a good life.
 [REDACTED]
 But I think he's engaged with his life. From what you've made it sound, he's engaged with his kids, he likes his wife, Kate makes a nice home. I think that all is separate and apart, and I think he's totally different from the big creep and someone like Walter. And age has a lot do with it, too.
 Well, I am leaving now to go to the Athletic Club.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, good for you.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, lazy thing that I am.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. Well, tomorrow we'll go walking. Oh, I'm so excited. Cliff will be gone for two weeks.
 MS. TRIPP: That will make your life a whole lot more --

Page 26

MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah. I'm sure Mark is keeping tally of how many times I read the newspaper. You know, I haven't read the newspaper in two weeks, except on the weekends. I look at it online sometimes. I'm so -- that's how I feel.
 MS. TRIPP: You need to get out of there, there's no doubt. Maybe in the end of the two weeks, you'll be able to give your notice.
 MS. LEWINSKY: That's the whole point. I'm supposed to be able to, you know.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, please don't let him step on his [REDACTED] on this one.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I just -- I -- you know what I could see. I could see him getting really pissed at me for that Marsha thing.
 MS. TRIPP: I don't think so. I think what he would get pissed -- I think he'd understand that. But I think what he might get pissed at --
 MS. LEWINSKY: The U.N.?
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 MS. TRIPP: Because I think he's thinking to himself, "I can do this. This is easy."
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, it would have been easy to bring me back, you know. I mean, look, Linda, the

Page 27

truth is -- and I thought about this last night.
 Oh, I watched such a great movie last night. I'm sure you've seen it -- Pillow Talk.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, God, that's so old.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know. It was so good.
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughing)
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know, look, this is the truth. The minute he started to have trouble with this thing -- which was a long, long, long time ago --
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- as in "trouble" of it's just not happening --
 MS. TRIPP: What, bringing you back?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: He had to do one thing. That was have Erskine and whoever the head of communications is --
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- come into the office.
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And he needed to sit down with both of them, say, "This is what happened. I'd like her placed back here, she'd like to work in communications, and I'd like it to happen in two weeks."
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 28

MS. LEWINSKY: And that's all that needed to happen. And I guarantee you it would have
 MS. TRIPP: Don't you believe, though, that that would have involved a tacit understanding that something did happen?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Not really, no more than -- no more than what's going on right now.
 MS. TRIPP: No one will know.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Who -- who would know then? I mean you're talking about an assistant to the president, you know. That's somebody who's pretty --
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, that's true.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 MS. TRIPP: That's true. No, but what would have happened is that the grapevine would have -- would have really started with, "This was created for her. Why? Who's pet rock is she?" Oh, yeah. She was here before. There were rumors then.
 You know, I can actually see why this could have been hard.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, but couldn't it have also been -- okay, let's just say nothing had happened, okay?
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Let's just pretend for a minute nothing had happened, and he had paid all the attention that

Page 29

he had paid to me --
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? And --
 MS. TRIPP: But it was just --
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- he's been worried.
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: So they did that --
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- because they were worried.
 MS. TRIPP: And put you at the Pentagon.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And he felt bad because he knew that's what had happened, and I had been promised to come back and -- like that.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, it could just as easily --
 MS. TRIPP: It's because he knows something did happen.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know that.
 MS. TRIPP: I mean --
 MS. LEWINSKY: But I mean --
 MS. TRIPP: You know, and because I think he could be accused of being a total [REDACTED], considering what's going on now, and has been for many months.

Page 30

MS. LEWINSKY: But then it could also be something that just dies down or becomes old hat, [REDACTED]
 That's what I said to Betty one time.
 MS. TRIPP: And what did she say?
 MS. LEWINSKY: She said, "Well, I don't really hear rumors about them anymore." And I said, "Well, how do you know that won't happen with me?"
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And she said, "Well, that's a good point," you know.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I sure hope, though, that if he starts to pick a bone with me about the U.N., he sure as hell doesn't do it on the phone.
 MS. TRIPP: Why?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Because I don't want to start getting into a screaming match with him on the phone. And it's not fair. I don't like that.
 MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Okay, so then you just have to be prepared. If he says, "Look, it just doesn't look doable this other way, but I -- I've talked --"
 MS. LEWINSKY: I'll make him explain it, why is it not doable.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, he already told you he was going to hand it to what's-his-name, right?

Page 31

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: So I can't imagine that wouldn't be
 [3] doable.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I mean, I guess you just have to be
 [6] ready to respond. Are you absolutely positive you won't go
 [7] to the U.N.?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Linda, unless he can give me a
 [9] reason why I should go there and can describe to me the job
 [10] that I'm going to have, and that makes me feel as excited as
 [11] I am about doing something different, then, no, I'm not
 [12] going.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Would you be interested in being
 [14] like the number two protocol person?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Not really.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: For the international trips, for --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Not really.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: No?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: It doesn't interest me. It doesn't
 [20] -- it doesn't, you know, light my fire.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I already gave that up for a
 [23] year-and-a-half, you know.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I've already done that. You know, I

Page 32

[1] lost. Why should I have to settle again?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: You need to make him understand that.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I thought about that today,
 [4] you know. I was thinking about -- you know, he has, you know
 [5] -- because I haven't wanted to make him angry or I haven't
 [6] wanted him to think -- to have him think I'm nuts, you know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: There are a lot of things that I
 [9] haven't told him --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know, about what I've gone
 [12] through. And just even -- I mean, giving the example of the
 [13] party last night is a very good example, you know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's a good example. And the
 [15] fact that, you know, you left under a cloud. Obviously, you
 [16] couldn't defend yourself -- I mean, obviously. Obviously, he
 [17] couldn't defend you.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I did tell him that -- did I tell
 [19] you this? -- that I did tell him -- I did finally tell him
 [20] last time when we were fighting -- of course, I was sobbing,
 [21] so I don't even know how much he understood -- but I did tell
 [22] him that whole bit about how, you know, when -- when he
 [23] brought me in there that day, and when I found out I had to
 [24] leave. I wanted to do nothing -- you know, I mean, all I
 [25] wanted to do was beg to him to not make me leave.

Page 33

[1] I didn't want to leave. I was so scared, I was
 [2] so upset, you know, and I said, "And I didn't, because I
 [3] couldn't ask you to do that in the election, and you told me
 [4] you'd bring me back, and I believed you."
 [5] MS. TRIPP: You mean he's the one who told you you
 [6] had to leave?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: But when I found out, okay -- I
 [10] found out on Friday.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: And they were in Oklahoma. And then
 [13] on -- then on Sunday, he called me at 6:00.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: In the morning?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No, in the evening.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, at home.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: He called me at 6:00, and I -- he
 [18] said, you know, "Hi," and I said, "Hi." And this was like
 [19] the Ron Brown thing. I said, "How are you doing?" He was
 [20] like, "Oh, I'm okay. It's so bad," da, da, da. I said, "I
 [21] know."
 [22] MS. TRIPP: That's when Ron Brown died?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: And I said, "Well, I have more bad

Page 34

[1] news for you." He said, "What?" And I said, "Well, guess
 [2] whose last day is tomorrow?" And he said, "What are you
 [3] talking about? What happened?" And I said, "Can I come
 [4] see you?" And he goes, "Oh, tell me what happened."
 [5] So I told him what happened. I said, "Can I please
 [6] come and see you?" And he said, "Okay. Come right over."
 [7] MS. TRIPP: So you went over.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: But then at that point, he didn't know
 [10] what had happened.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No. He said -- he had said on the
 [12] phone, he goes, "I bet it had something to do with me." But
 [13] think that was out of paranoia and just -- you know, I
 [14] don't know. I mean, maybe he did know. I don't know. I
 [15] don't think he knew.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: But was that during the same
 [17] conversation that he said, "I'll have you back after
 [18] the election?"
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: When I -- that was on the phone.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Then I went to go see him.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: He said I could come see him. So I
 [24] went to go see him. And I was there, and he -- you know, and
 [25] I was so upset, and he said, "Well, let me see what I can

Page 35

[1] do," you know. He said -- he says, "Why do they have to take
 [2] you away from me? I trust you so much," you know.
 [3] And then -- and then he said, "I promise you," you
 [4] know, something like, "if I win in November, I'll have you
 [5] back like that. You can do anything you want. You can be
 [6] anything you want. You can do anything you want."
 [7] And then I made a joke and I said, "Well, can I be
 [8] assistant to the president for blow jobs?" He said, "I'd
 [9] like that."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing) You didn't say that.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I did.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica, Monica, Monica.
 [13] (Laughing).
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: And he just kept saying, "I'll take
 [15] care of you, I'll take care of you. Don't worry. I'll take
 [16] care of you. And if you don't" -- you know, and he was
 [17] attentive for the next couple weeks. And, you know, I cried.
 [18] I hated my job.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: This was April, right?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: This is April. Then he calls --
 [21] okay, that was on Sunday. Then he calls me on Friday to tell
 [22] me he had found out what happened.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: He called you at work?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: No, he called -- I was at home --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, because you had --

Page 36

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: -- because I had been fired already.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Jesus.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: So -- and I was crying, because I
 [4] had gone to see Patsy Thomasson, and I had already had, I
 [5] think, my first interview, I think. I don't remember.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: And I was like, "I hate it," you
 [8] know. I was like, "They lied to me. I don't want this job.
 [9] It's awful," blah, blah, blah, blah, blah.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And what did he say?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: And he said, he said, "Well, just
 [12] try it for a month, and if you don't like it, then I'll get
 [13] you a job on the campaign."
 [14] And then, you know, he calls, and I said I hated
 [15] it. And then, you know, it was like -- whatever it was, a
 [16] month had passed and -- so he had called one night, and I
 [17] said, "Well," I said, "I'm really unhappy," you know. And
 [18] he said, "I don't want to talk about your job tonight. I'll
 [19] call you this week, and then we'll talk about it. I want to
 [20] talk about other things" -- which meant phone sex.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh. (Laughing)
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: So then -- and then he didn't call
 [23] me that weekend. So I was ready -- that weekend, I was ready
 [24] to broach the idea of me going to the campaign, but I was
 [25] very afraid that, why would the people who wouldn't let me be

Page 37

[1] at the White House let me work on the campaign?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Because the campaign's removed.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but, I mean, I still might see
 [4] him or something. I don't know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: So did that ever come up again?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No, because he didn't call me that
 [7] weekend. He promised he would, and then he didn't call. And
 [8] then he called me Monday night at 3 o'clock in the morning,
 [9] and said, "I'm sorry, I didn't call you. I was sick all
 [10] weekend."
 [11] MS. TRIPP: This was still in April?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know when this is -- this
 [13] was May.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh. But you were already at the
 [15] Pentagon, okay.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. So I was already at the
 [19] Pentagon. And so I said, "Oh, that's okay." But I knew -- I
 [20] had made my decision. I said he promised me he would do it,
 [21] and he didn't do it. So I don't care what the reason was.
 [22] I'm not going to trust him that he's going to take me to
 [23] the campaign.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: So --

Page 38

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I'm sure he found out by that
 [2] point what had happened.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: He found out within that first week.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, he did?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. See, remember, I told you he
 [6] called me that next Friday to tell me what had happened.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, 'cause of Evelyn.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Was he angry?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: 'Cause you know why? He's a little
 [12] recalcitrant kid who keeps getting into trouble with his
 [13] [redacted] and his surrounding buffer zone protects him from
 [14] himself.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: And he takes it, 'cause he knows, you
 [17] know. He needs supervision, and he knows that. And that's
 [18] why he can't go totally ballistic because he knows it. I
 [19] promise you that's Bruce's role in life.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Bruce doesn't travel with him because
 [22] they're best buds only.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: So --
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: But he gets around Bruce. I mean,

Page 39

[1] Bruce didn't even know about me --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I know. It's amazing.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: The scary thing for me is that I think
 [5] Bruce now knows about you, and I also believe -- 'cause Bruce
 [6] is quick -- I think Bruce also knows that I know about you.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I think that's ridiculous. I think
 [8] you're being absolutely paranoid about that, Linda,
 [9] (inaudible).
 [10] MS. TRIPP: No. I don't know that the big creep
 [11] does, but I'd be willing to bet a year's salary that Bruce
 [12] figured it out.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: He might think it, but he can't
 [14] know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, no, no, of course not.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: The only way he can know is if you
 [17] tell him.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, believe me, I never plan to have
 [19] another conversation about any issue having to do with
 [20] [redacted].
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: -- again in my life.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: No, I just know Bruce, and so -- the
 [25] fact that he didn't ask me makes me think --

Page 40

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Ask you what?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Anything about how I knew anything, or
 [3] how -- you see what I'm saying? He didn't ask me --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Linda, we had this discussion
 [5] before, and he did ask you, remember?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: But he didn't --
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: He said something to you. "Well, how
 [8] do you know that?" Or you said something or another, and he
 [9] said, "Well, the only people who know that --"
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And I said, "Apparently not."
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: But he didn't say, "Well, then, it
 [13] had --" you know?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Because of that makes me think, okay
 [16] -- but that's not necessarily bad. It's only bad if the big
 [17] creep knows.
 [18] Something Bruce does know about me is -- and the
 [19] big creep doesn't -- is that I very much don't like to get
 [20] involved in this [redacted], in anything having to do -- Bruce
 [21] and I went through a lot of crises during the time that
 [22] I was there --
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: -- where we'd be working till midnight,
 [25] and he knew that I was on a -- by choice, would remove myself

Page 41

[1] from knowing certain things. I didn't want to know.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: And I think he -- he knows that much
 [4] about me. I'm just not a high visibility kind of person,
 [5] never have been. So if he knows and the big creep doesn't,
 [6] I'm not as scared.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure they wonder. They just
 [8] can't know. The only way they know is if they tap the phone,
 [9] and I don't think they'd do that.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Nah. All right. I'm going off to
 [11] the --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I'm going to go to the
 [13] market.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: How far is that? It's going to get
 [15] dark soon, you know.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I'm fine.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Hey, when do we send the clocks back?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I hope it's not this weekend.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so. I think we would
 [21] have heard something about it.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: And we haven't heard anything more
 [23] about Tuesday's hearing, right?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I looked in the papers today. I
 [25] didn't see anything.

Page 42

[1] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure there'll be stuff all over
 [3] the news tomorrow.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I can imagine. But, you know --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I'm calling Kirby first thing tomorrow
 [7] morning --
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: -- and saying, you know --
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: If I -- you know, I mean, you can do
 [11] what you want to do and what you think is right.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, no. I want to know --
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I just think if I were you --
 [14] and, you know, Kirby's your lawyer --
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I want him to talk to Bennett.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: He should talk to Bennett --
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: That's right.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: -- if he hasn't.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: And you should say to him, "I
 [21] understand why you think we should appear to be neutral,
 [22] whatever it is," and go, "I don't care how we should appear
 [23] to be. You know, we can appear to be that way. But you need
 [24] to be talking to Bennett, and you just need to understand
 [25] that," you know.

Page 43

1 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. No, I'm going to be pretty firm.
 2 MS. LEWINSKY: I think you should be because, you
 3 know, I don't think he realizes -- you know, maybe he thinks
 4 because you're at the Pentagon, that somehow you're -- you
 5 know, it's very confusing, you know, civilian --
 6 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 7 MS. LEWINSKY: -- political, military.
 8 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 9 MS. LEWINSKY: Do you know what I mean?
 10 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm, mm-hmm.
 11 MS. LEWINSKY: So he may think your job is solid.
 12 MS. TRIPP: Well, it's not.
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, I know your job is solid
 14 because the creep said nothing would happen.
 15 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but, you know, the creep is not
 16 always in charge.
 17 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 18 MS. TRIPP: Don't we know that for a fact?
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, we do. But I also -- I made a
 20 point of saying to him, not just that she shouldn't -- you
 21 know, nothing should happen that way, but "You should make
 22 sure that you tell somebody to tell someone that it doesn't
 23 happen."
 24 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, well, that doesn't mean he did.
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: No. I'm sure he mentioned it to

Page 46

1 MS. TRIPP: All right. Well, I'm going to go do my
 2 thing --
 3 MS. LEWINSKY: Go to the gym.
 4 MS. TRIPP: -- and I'll see you in the morning.
 5 MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 6 MS. TRIPP: Okay?
 7 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'll bring these tapes and --
 8 can you go tomorrow, you think?
 9 MS. TRIPP: Sure, mm-hmm.
 10 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, good. Okay.
 11 MS. TRIPP: We'll just plan the time.
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: We'll try and find --
 13 MS. TRIPP: Maybe I won't bring my lunch tomorrow,
 14 and we'll just grab something healthy over there.
 15 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, that's smart.
 16 MS. TRIPP: Is that good?
 17 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, that's a good idea.
 18 MS. TRIPP: All right.
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: They have a good turkey sandwich
 20 place there.
 21 MS. TRIPP: They do?
 22 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, yeah.
 23 MS. TRIPP: Okay. Is it near the tape store?
 24 MS. LEWINSKY: Well --
 25 MS. TRIPP: We won't have much time.

Page 44

1 Bruce, and I'd imagine Bruce took care of it.
 2 But, look, Linda, I don't think they want to make
 3 you unhappy, do you?
 4 MS. TRIPP: I don't think they care. They just --
 5 you know, I mean, as far -- I think in their minds --
 6 MS. LEWINSKY: I think that, Linda, you just need
 7 to --
 8 MS. TRIPP: -- I did my worst damage already.
 9 MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 10 MS. TRIPP: I did my worst damage already --
 11 inadvertently.
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: I think if they really didn't care,
 13 they would have done something. Don't you think?
 14 MS. TRIPP: Well, they may still be planning it,
 15 just waiting for it all to tone down.
 16 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so.
 17 MS. TRIPP: I don't worry about it anymore because
 18 it's nothing I can change. You know, I can't -- it's only --
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. The best thing that happened
 20 -- and, obviously, as we said the other night, it happened as
 21 a result of, you know, what you did -- was that other woman
 22 coming out --
 23 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 24 MS. LEWINSKY: -- because everybody thinks
 25 Kathleen's a liar.

Page 47

1 MS. LEWINSKY: -- there's two tape stores.
 2 MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 3 MS. LEWINSKY: So I think we'll -- maybe we'll --
 4 hopefully --
 5 MS. TRIPP: What we should do is walk.
 6 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Hopefully, it won't be
 7 raining, though.
 8 MS. TRIPP: Is it -- is it supposed to?
 9 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. It rained a lot
 10 today.
 11 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I know. I think tomorrow's -- I
 12 think tomorrow's going to be better.
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. But make sure you bring your
 14 coat 'cause it's going to be cold.
 15 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I've got to find a coat. I don't
 16 even know where my coats are. I have my fur in storage, and
 17 obviously, it's not the weather for fur.
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 19 MS. TRIPP: And the other ones I haven't even had
 20 cleaned yet, so -- all right. Well, I'll see you tomorrow.
 21 And let's plan on going like whatever time is good.
 22 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 23 [REDACTED]
 24 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 45

1 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. But no one will ever know that
 2 they owe that to me.
 3 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 4 MS. TRIPP: And I believe that that is directly
 5 owed to me.
 6 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 7 MS. TRIPP: Because I fought him on that tooth and
 8 nail and said, "She's lying. You'd better be careful what
 9 you print because she's lying." "About the other woman?" I
 10 said, "If she said it happened that night, and that this
 11 story was given to her that night, I promise you that's
 12 a lie."
 13 Because his -- her version had been, she went
 14 home to Richmond and immediately either went to see or
 15 called this woman.
 16 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 17 MS. TRIPP: And she didn't.
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 19 MS. TRIPP: So --
 20 MS. LEWINSKY: I just wish it would all go away.
 21 MS. TRIPP: I just -- I don't care whether it all
 22 goes away or not. What I want to happen is for you to get
 23 this fantastic job in New York, with a wonderful salary and
 24 a new life. That's what I want at this point.
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: Me, too.

Page 48

1 [REDACTED]
 2 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 3 [REDACTED]
 4 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 5 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 6 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 7 [REDACTED]
 8 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 9 [REDACTED]
 10 [REDACTED]
 11 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 12 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 13 [REDACTED]
 14 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 15 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 16 [REDACTED]
 17 [REDACTED]
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 19 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 20 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 21 [REDACTED]
 22 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 23 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 24 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 25 [REDACTED]

Page 49

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You're so cute.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: So it's actually getting a little
 [3] better. It's very gradual, but you know what? I don't care.
 [4] I'm very glad I went back, and it gives me a focus each
 [5] week --
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: -- you know, to sort of concentrate a
 [8] little better.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Maybe I should join.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: It would be fun if we could go
 [11] together, but --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I don't know that --
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: The only time I could probably go is
 [15] Saturday morning.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 50

[1] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Huh?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 51

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: --
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing) You're a nut. All right.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Goodbye.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Goodbye. See you later.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Bye.
 [21] (End of recording LRT-007, Side A. No recording on Side B.)
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

LRT-008 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 34

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE

PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.

Suite 490-North

Washington, DC 20004

Phone: 202-514-8688

FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

[1]
[2] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
[3]
[4] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
[5]
[6]
[7]x-----x
[8] Transcript of
[9] Tape No. LRT.008
[10]x-----x
[11]
[12]
[13]
[14]
[15]
[16]
[17]
[18]
[19]
[20]
[21]
[22]
[23]
[24]
[25]

Page 2

[1] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
[2] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I just wanted to make sure.
[3] MS. TRIPP: There's brass all over me. U
[4] [REDACTED]
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, we all know that's [REDACTED]
[6] MS. TRIPP: I don't know that's [REDACTED]
[7] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. [REDACTED]
[8] [REDACTED]
[9] [REDACTED]
[10] [REDACTED]
[11] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[12] MS. LEWINSKY: -- [REDACTED]
[13] [REDACTED]
[14] MS. TRIPP: She gave--
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: And -- wait, just wait. And came to
[16] work there, and nobody else knew? [REDACTED]
[17] [REDACTED]
[18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
[19] [REDACTED]
[20] [REDACTED]
[21] MS. LEWINSKY: That's 100 per -- I know that
[22] that's -- even Nel said that she goes on all the -- she --
[23] her advance trips, she always did the advance trips when the
[24] [REDACTED] wasn't there.
[25] MS. TRIPP: Well, no, I don't know that. I don't

Page 3

[1] know.
[2] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I know that.
[3] MS. TRIPP: You know that to be a fact?
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think Nel would lie to me
[5] about that. And that I know that they're -- that when they
[6] went to Russia, okay? She was doing advance for this Russian
[7] trip that -- they had gone on this trip. It was last year,
[8] actually. It was right after I got fired that he -- he went
[9] somewhere -- I forget where he went. He went to Japan with
[10] the [REDACTED], and then she came home, and he went to Russia.
[11] And [REDACTED] advanced the Russia part of their trip, and she
[12] had asked Nel to go out with her somewhere 'cause she didn't
[13] want to go alone 'cause it's unsafe.
[14] MS. TRIPP: Who asked?
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
[16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay. All right.
[17] MS. LEWINSKY: -- to go with her somewhere.
[18] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[19] MS. LEWINSKY: And then when [REDACTED] came, he--
[20] the [REDACTED] Oh, I hear, you know, you took
[21] [REDACTED] out so that she could go somewhere"--
[22] MS. TRIPP: Mm.
[23] MS. LEWINSKY: -- "so she wouldn't be unsafe."
[24] MS. TRIPP: So what's wrong with that? Oh, 'cause
[25] that means [REDACTED] told him?

Page 4

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly.
[2] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm not -- I don't doubt that
[3] they have a dialogue. I mean (sighing), she just seemed
[4] totally romantically disinterested. I mean, I never saw
[5] anything.
[6] [REDACTED], yes. You know [REDACTED]
[7] But -- but C [REDACTED]
[8] MS. LEWINSKY: Well --
[9] MS. TRIPP: I mean -- so what were these pictures
[10] you saw that freaked you out?
[11] MS. LEWINSKY: It's just -- no, I mean -- it was
[12] just, you know, like some pictures that Ashley had--
[13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[14] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know? And--
[15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you mean jumbos?
[16] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
[17] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
[18] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no, no. Like pictures--
[19] Ashley and her friend Lisa were in -- walking in the OEOB,
[20] and they saw the creep, so they shook hands and took a
[21] picture with him?
[22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
[23] MS. LEWINSKY: He was walking with [REDACTED]
[24] [REDACTED]
[25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, oh, oh. When was this?

Page 5

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: In August.
[2] MS. TRIPP: Where did -- and did you ask Ashley
[3] where she is now, or why she was there, or what's going on?
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you know how she is. I -- I
[5] said, "Oh, I thought she was gone." I said, "What was she
[6] doing there? I thought she left." She goes, "Yeah, she did
[7] leave."
[8] I said, "I thought she left a long time ago." She
[9] goes, "Yeah, you're right. I don't know." Hmpf.
[10] Anyway, didn't you read in that -- it was like one
[11] of the books or something--
[12] MS. TRIPP: Remember, I've read none of the books.
[13] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Or whatever. [REDACTED]
[14] said that the [REDACTED] used to come by his office every day
[15] after the run when [REDACTED] worked there. Then when
[16] [REDACTED] didn't work there anymore, gee, lo and behold, he
[17] didn't come by anymore.
[18] MS. TRIPP: Really?
[19] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
[20] MS. TRIPP: That's -- [REDACTED] wrote that?
[21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
[22] MS. TRIPP: In what book? Did he write a book?
[23] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I don't know if it was his book
[24] or it was one of the articles they had.
[25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, oh, oh. Look, you have always

Page 6

[1] said that you know you're not the only girlfriend.
[2] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) I know, but it's like, I
[3] know and then -- and then (sigh) --
[4] MS. TRIPP: Go ahead.
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: It's one thing to know it and then
[6] it's one thing to know it.
[7] MS. TRIPP: I know.
[8] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
[9] MS. TRIPP: I know.
[10] MS. LEWINSKY: And then I just -- I just feel
[11] like -- this is what I don't understand. I just -- why is it
[12] okay for everyone else?
[13] MS. TRIPP: I don't know.
[14] MS. LEWINSKY: She's not much older than I am.
[15] MS. TRIPP: No, she's not.
[16] MS. LEWINSKY: I just -- I just feel--
[17] MS. TRIPP: But she's not there anymore, either.
[18] MS. LEWINSKY: -- really sad. Well, she was there
[19] through the election, she was there the whole time.
[20] MS. TRIPP: Well, I would like to know what she
[21] sprung out from this.
[22] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
[23] MS. TRIPP: I'd like to know what kind of salary
[24] she's commanding now. 'Cause let me tell you, she was about
[25] as -- as sharp as a marble. I mean, [REDACTED] was

Page 7

1 not known to be particularly bright, okay? So I'd be very
 2 interested-- if she parlayed her little advance work into
 3 some six-figure salary, then we'll know.
 4 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I just--
 5 MS. TRIPP: You know, I'm afraid if you let him get
 6 you a job in New York when you still have unresolved feelings
 7 of unfair and unjust treatment, that -- that this isn't going
 8 to be the solution. And here's why. I mean, you now have
 9 proof that [redacted] has access.
 10 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 11 MS. TRIPP: She gets in, she's with him. You know,
 12 why and why not you? And why is [redacted] allowed to,
 13 you know, prance all around the West Wing looking like a
 14 K-mart hooker and you're not?
 15 I mean, I just-- I'm throwing-- I'm playing
 16 devil's advocate here, because I don't want you to freak out
 17 when you get to New York and say, "I turned my whole [redacted]
 18 life upside down to accommodate his goddamn needs."
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, but -- but he wasn't going to
 20 accommodate my needs. He wasn't going to get me-- it's been
 21 a year, and he hasn't done it, you know?
 22 MS. TRIPP: What do you mean, a year?
 23 MS. LEWINSKY: What I mean is, I mean, we've been
 24 working on trying to get me a job there for a year.
 25 MS. TRIPP: It has not been a year.

Page 8

1 MS. LEWINSKY: It -- it's been almost a year.
 2 MS. TRIPP: Are you--
 3 MS. LEWINSKY: Or it's been ten months, ten and a
 4 half months. The first time I ever said anything to him was
 5 January 8th.
 6 MS. TRIPP: On the phone?
 7 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 8 MS. TRIPP: Well, but he's the one that said he'd
 9 get you right back there right after the election.
 10 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 11 MS. TRIPP: Have you ever had a conversation with
 12 him about these things? By that I mean, you know, "Others
 13 are allowed to stay and I'm not?"
 14 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 15 MS. TRIPP: You don't remember?
 16 MS. LEWINSKY: I think I screamed it last time, but
 17 I don't think I got any response.
 18 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I-- I think it's fair for
 20 me to say, you know, "I need you to answer this question for
 21 me."
 22 MS. TRIPP: Well, he's never going to admit he had
 23 a fling with [redacted] I promise you that. He's
 24 not.
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: He won't admit it with [redacted]

Page 9

1 either. Hmpf. He won't admit it with anybody.
 2 MS. TRIPP: Well, [redacted] admitted it to me, so--
 3 MS. LEWINSKY: When did she admit it to you?
 4 Willyou tell, please?
 5 MS. TRIPP: She told me-- first of all, [redacted]
 6 tried very hard to be my friend when I was there. But,
 7 remember, it was because I was in the Oval, I knew what I was
 8 doing, she didn't have a clue.
 9 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 10 MS. TRIPP: I told you that thing about [redacted]
 11 [redacted], right?
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 13 MS. TRIPP: And that was just so typical of [redacted]
 14 And at the time [redacted] had not developed her own identity
 15 there. She (sigh) was very much an outsider, sort of sitting
 16 out there, and [redacted] wouldn't let her in. It was just-- you
 17 know, she was pathetic.
 18 And at one point, I just said, "Well, are you from
 19 Arkansas or what?" And she said, "Well, no, I'm from [redacted]
 20 And I said, "Well, how did you end up here?"
 21 And she told me that she'd been the [redacted]
 22 [redacted] I don't know what it
 23 was-- but during the campaign, and she got to know the
 24 governor really well and that she told him toward the end of
 25 the campaign that if he won she wanted to come to Washington

Page 10

1 and have a high visibility/low responsibility job and he
 2 promised her that he would make that happen. And she said,
 3 "So here I am."
 4 And so this went on and on and she was more and
 5 more frustrated because she had no access to him. She was
 6 right in the West Wing and she had no access. And she would
 7 bitch and moan that Nancy, you know, wouldn't let her in and,
 8 you know, that this buffer zone was not allowing her in, and
 9 blah, blah, blah.
 10 And early days-- it was probably three months into
 11 the administration, she just came up to me and said, "I won."
 12 And I said, "What did you do?" She said, "I just told him
 13 flat out they weren't letting me in and I wasn't going to
 14 stand for it." And she said, "I have my 20 minutes every
 15 morning now."
 16 And I said-- and I made some comment, like,
 17 "Forwhat?" And she said, "You figure it out." I said,
 18 "I don't want to hear any more." And she said, "Well,
 19 I didn't come here for anything less." So--
 20 And she made other comments, too. [redacted]
 21 [redacted]
 22 [redacted]
 23 [redacted]
 24 [redacted]
 25 [redacted]

Page 11

1 [redacted]
 2 And then she came over and was talking to me
 3 without the guys, and, uh, she-- she had a real thing for
 4 [redacted] She just couldn't stand [redacted] So she'd say--
 5 you know, she'd make comments that-- you'd have to be half,
 6 you know, dumb and dumber not to get what she was saying.
 7 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. You know, she was the only
 8 one not invited to [redacted] birthday party like two years
 9 ago.
 10 MS. TRIPP: Well, it wouldn't surprise me
 11 necessarily. But you can't-- I don't want you getting upset
 12 like this.
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I can't help it.
 14 MS. TRIPP: But-- but -- but Monica, whatever he
 15 feels for you really has nothing to do with anybody else
 16 anyway.
 17 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, yeah, it does, because--
 18 I don't know. I don't know. I -- I don't know.
 19 MS. TRIPP: I don't think he can be magnanimous.
 20 It's not him. He admitted as much to you. He tries.
 21 Didisay magnanimous?
 22 MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I don't-- you mean
 23 monogamous?
 24 MS. TRIPP: Yes. I must be very tired.
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: He's not even with me, though.

Page 12

1 That's the whole point. It's just like why not me, but
 2 you're with them?
 3 MS. TRIPP: Well, maybe he's being good all the way
 4 around. Maybe his little calendar is just chock full of
 5 little dates he's been good now. Do you see what I'm saying?
 6 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't know. Why
 7 did [redacted] get to go back there?
 8 MS. TRIPP: Oh, you know, I cannot assume just
 9 because she went back there, every time she goes back there
 10 she's giving him a [redacted] Come on, even she can't be that
 11 stupid.
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: You don't think that something was
 13 sensed, what would provoke Nancy to say, "I can't believe
 14 she's going back there with the whole Paula Jones thing going
 15 on?"
 16 MS. TRIPP: I think her going in there and shutting
 17 the door and staying in there for any length of time would
 18 prompt Nancy to say that, yeah.
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 20 MS. TRIPP: You know, Nancy-- I don't know what
 21 the relationship is now, but Nancy was not a [redacted] fan
 22 backthen. She-- she-- you could tell that her instant
 23 danger radar went up whenever [redacted] was around. She
 24 wasalways very gracious to her, but her guard was way
 25 up, so--

Page 13

[1] But, I mean, who knows? We don't know if he has
 [2] five in the West Wing, two in the East Wing, and one in each
 [3] city. We don't know anything. All we do know is he had
 [4] something with you for all this time and he cares enough
 [5] about you to-- to justify in his mind what he's doing and
 [6] help you out. But he's too scared to bring you back into the
 [7] White House. That's the bottom line.
 [8] Why? I think it has to do with the age. (Tape
 [9] skip) it really does have to do with the age. I think he
 [10] even horrified himself (tape skip) his rational moments,
 [11] like, "Holy [REDACTED] what am I doing? If this ever got out--
 [12] if they think that one's bad, what would they ever do to me
 [13] with this one?"
 [14] (Tape skip) [REDACTED] married. She's over the
 [15] hill.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: She's not over the hill.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay, she's 50.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But, I mean, she's--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: But she's a knockout.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: In your opinion, okay. I think she
 [22] looks like she walked straight out of Wal-Mart, but--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Maybe you haven't
 [24] seen her lately. She don't-- she don't dress like she comes
 [25] straight out of Wal-Mart.

Page 14

[1] MS. TRIPP: No, she-- she doesn't. That doesn't
 [2] mean a thing. So she buys all her clothes-- she buys all
 [3] St. John. So what? She buys them because they're expensive
 [4] and they're knit and they cling to her silicone tits.
 [5] I don't know. All I know is that I don't
 [6] believe-- I don't believe all you do, like about [REDACTED]
 [7] or anything like that.
 [8] (Tape skip) How was the party?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I didn't go.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I didn't go, because [REDACTED] oh,
 [12] Ashley's so mad at me. I don't even care.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: What happened?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- okay, the party, we weren't
 [15] supposed to go-- it's like-- it started-- we were supposed
 [16] to come after 9:00. So Ashley was like, "Well, we'll go
 [17] around 9:30." I'm like, "Okay, fine."
 [18] So I went over there at 9:00, and the other girl
 [19] who was supposed to go with us didn't show up until 10:30.
 [20] I'm like, "Well, I'm tired, you know? I don't want to schlep
 [21] all the way to a party now."
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: And I was in a bad mood, and I was
 [24] like, you know what? Why should I force myself to go-- I
 [25] mean, this is so stupid. Why should I force myself to go to

Page 15

[1] a party? I'm tired, I don't feel like going.
 [2] And it's like-- and then I didn't-- I don't know
 [3] why I didn't like think about it more before, but until I got
 [4] to Ashley's house, it was like, there's going to be a million
 [5] people there that I don't like.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Like Leg Affairs people.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: It'll make me totally uncomfortable,
 [10] you know? So then she was like, "Well-- so then she says,
 [11] "Well, we'll take two cars. You can leave when you want to."
 [12] I'm like, "Okay."
 [13] And then Teresa starts to tell where it is. I'm
 [14] like, "I have no [REDACTED] where this place is."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I'm like, "Forget it."
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Was she angry?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: What did she say?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I think she was just pissed off.
 [21] I was like, "I don't-- and I don't care. It's not my
 [22] fault the other girl was like an hour late. Hmpf. You know?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Mm. Did you show her that you were
 [24] annoyed at those pictures?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Mildly. I don't--

Page 16

[1] MS. TRIPP: But did she say anything?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I don't think she knew.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Because, you know, it doesn't
 [4] accomplish anything.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I understand that--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: -- the rationale. I understand.
 [8] And I just feel-- Linda, I just-- I'm just confused.
 [9] Justin the big picture of it, I'm just confused, you know.
 [10] I--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: You're you're -- questioning his--
 [12] his--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Just -- it's not him as much. I'm
 [14] just questioning the whole experience. I'm like why-- why
 [15] did I have to go through this? Why has every time I've tried
 [16] to walk away from it, you know, I mean, like made the
 [17] ultimatum, it comes out so that I'm still in this stupid
 [18] thing.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I'm like I don't
 [21] understand it. What am I supposed to learn? What is it that
 [22] I'm supposed to gain? I don't feel any better about myself.
 [23] I don't have more feelings of self-worth or more self-esteem.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well, the you-know-what of the
 [25] you-know-what found you awfully attractive.

Page 17

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: But big [REDACTED] deal.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I mean--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: He finds anybody attractive.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's not true.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: It is true. I guarantee you that
 [6] given the opportunity with anybody, he'd let anybody [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I'm serious, you know.
 [10] I mean, it just--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'd believe that if you were a
 [12] one-time deal, but look how long that went on. I mean, yeah,
 [13] he had bouts of conscience and -- and tried to, you know--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it just-- (sigh).
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Sometimes we don't learn what it is
 [16] we're supposed to have learned until a long time later.
 [17] I mean, maybe you were supposed to have this experience
 [18] because nothing after this is going to be worse.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: It probably will be. I didn't think
 [20] anything after Andy could be worse and this has been worse.
 [21] This has been worse. This has been more pain.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: This has been a lot of pain. But I
 [23] think the greatest portion of the pain has been in the lack
 [24] of continual contact, with the, "I'll have you right back
 [25] after the election, just like that." And so you kept waiting

Page 18

[1] for finite goals to occur.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, he still doesn't even know
 [3] that I counted the days until the election. I had in my --
 [4] my little organizer, you know, 100, 99, 98--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: -- 97.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Cause you really believed him.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I did. I know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Of course--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sorry. I didn't call you.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: -- I look at this-- no, I look at this
 [12] and say, "if nothing else, I want you to get a kick-ass
 [13] job"--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: -- "out of this."
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand that, and that works
 [17] for you.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you see what I mean?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: But you've got to-- I can't stand the
 [21] thought of you walking out of there with nothing.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I know, and I -- I need to
 [23] because I have to get out of here. I have to get a decent
 [24] job and have a decent salary, you know. But-- I mean, I
 [25] just know with time that time and distance are the only

Page 19

[1] things that-- that are gonna to help me.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yes, definitely.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: And I did a rotten thing today.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I called Andy.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: So--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Don't ask me why. Don't ask me why
 [10] because I have no idea.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) 'Cause you're a glutton for
 [12] punishment.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Probably.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) So what did that accomplish?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Nothing. I just like really
 [16] realized that he's just such a disgusting-- just-- I don't
 [17] know. I don't even know how I could have ever cared about
 [18] him.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Hmph.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Did he talk?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, it was just that--
 [23] he was scared and I enjoyed that. Isn't that disgusting? I
 [24] enjoyed it.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)

Page 22

[1] me-- who's always making jokes about. "Oh, I bet you're
 [2] trying to da-da-da, whatever, with the President,
 [3] da-da-da-da." And I'm like, "Well, what if I have, Jason?"
 [4] He's like, "Oh, yeah, right." He's like, "Monica, if you
 [5] had, you would have told everybody." (Laughter.)
 [6] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) Little does he know.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm like, "Really?" And he's like,
 [8] "Yeah. If I know one thing about you."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm like, "Okay, whatever, Jay."
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, well, that is -- let's face
 [12] it, but it's pretty unbelievable.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I mean--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know, no.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Not because of you so much, just
 [17] because of the age difference.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- although interesting how my
 [19] dad didn't even seem to think so. I think my dad-- I think
 [20] he knows. I think he knew just by the way--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I do, too.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: -- just by the way he was looking at
 [23] me that day.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: But, you know, I think he probably has
 [25] a perverse pride in it.

Page 20

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I enjoyed it. I lapped it up, that
 [2] he was so scared.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: How could you tell?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I could just tell in his voice.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Was she there?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: So what was he scared of?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: He was just scared, just scared.
 [9] because, you know what? Because he has worked out-- they've
 [10] worked everything out.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure. I mean, I didn't ask him,
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? (Sigh.)
 [18] MS. TRIPP: So what did he have to say for himself?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Nothing. Nothing, really.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: No?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: He just like-- I called and I-- he
 [22] answered the phone, and I said, "Is Kate there?" And he
 [23] said, "No. Can I take a message?" And I said-- I said,
 [24] "It's Monica."
 [25] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)

Page 23

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Because--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I'm sure.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Let's face it, he is-- as you said,
 [5] you keep drawing my attention to the fact that he's normal.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: And we're not any more. We just
 [8] become-- it's just a-- a familiarity. When you spend a lot
 [9] of time around someone at that level, you do not see it the
 [10] same way other people do.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: So-- but I don't think he'll ever ask
 [13] you --
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I think that'll go away.
 [16] So Andy was scared. Well, I'm glad to hear it, the
 [17] schmuck.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So then-- so then I-- he -- he
 [19] said-- I said, "Well, okay, bye." And he goes, "Well, do
 [20] you want me to have Kate call you back?"
 [21] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: And I said, "Why?" He said, "Well,
 [23] you called for her." And I said, "What?" I said, "No. I
 [24] said, 'Is Kate there,' because I didn't want to talk to you
 [25] if she was there."

Page 21

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: And that, "I just wanted to"-- I
 [2] said, "I just wanted to know really how the kids were and how
 [3] you guys are doing." You know.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: And what'd he say?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: He was like, "They're fine, we're
 [6] fine." I'm like, "Oh, okay. Well--" and then he was like,
 [7] "Well, how are you?" And I'm like, "I'm okay." I'm like,
 [8] "I might be moving to New York." And he goes, "Oh, change of
 [9] job?" And I said, "Yes."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Did he know?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: He knew about the President.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: So did he ask any questions about that?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No. You know what? I don't think
 [18] he believed me. Uh --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: You don't think he believed you?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Nope.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, he doesn't know you very well,
 [22] does he?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh-- oh, are you kidding? No, the
 [24] funniest-- the funniest of all of these was my friend Jason,
 [25] who, of course, I didn't tell, but who was always saying to

Page 24

[1] And he said, "What?" And I said-- so I was
 [2] like-- I had to explain it again. I'm like, "I don't want
 [3] to talk to her." I'm like, "After the cards that she sent
 [4] back to me, I don't think so."
 [5] And he was like, "What are you talking about?"
 [6] And I'm like, "Do you remember the last time I talked to
 [7] you?" He goes, "Yeah." And I said, "Remember how Kate sent
 [8] me those cards back?" He goes, "Yeah."
 [9] I said, "Well, I haven't talked to her since, and I
 [10] don't plan to," you know? And I said, "I just-- I didn't
 [11] want to talk to you if she was there." He was like, "Oh, I
 [12] get it." I'm like, "Okay, well, bye." And he was like,
 [13] "Well, that's it?" And then my phone clicks, and I go, "Yup,
 [14] bye."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, no way.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yup. I just-- I don't know. I--
 [17] you know what? There was no remorse in his voice.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: He's scared. They all-- you know
 [19] what? They get scared and they-- [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. It was really fun, though.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: -- to mush because he was scared.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: He was really scared.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Because he knew you have the capability
 [24] of screwing up his life.
 [25] What are his kids' names?

Page 25

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (2) MS. TRIPP: Oh [REDACTED]
 (3) [REDACTED]
 (4) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, [REDACTED]
 (5) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (7) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (9) [REDACTED]
 (10) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (12) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (14) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (15) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (16) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (18) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (20) [REDACTED]
 (21) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (23) [REDACTED]
 (24) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 28

(1) generally continue.
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (3) MS. TRIPP: The- the - you know, the- you sort
 (4) of cross the great divide.
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah (yawning). It was just weird
 (6) I don't know.
 (7) MS. TRIPP: Go to bed. And don't- don't- let's
 (8) not freak out about anything until- you will speak to him
 (9) because he will have to give you an update.
 (10) MS. LEWINSKY: Probably- I imagine- okay, I
 (11) would like it to be this week. Knowing him it'll probably be
 (12) next week, like towards the end of next week, you know, when
 (13) it comes close to the deadline of when it's supposed to be,
 (14) and he'll call me with, oh, I don't know what, an excuse or
 (15) something.
 (16) MS. TRIPP: But he knows you have to give notice.
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 (18) MS. TRIPP: So I don't see how that can be. If you
 (19) want to be done by the first of November--
 (20) MS. LEWINSKY: No, not done, but give my notice the
 (21) first of November.
 (22) MS. TRIPP: Oh. Oh. I see. In any event, when he
 (23) contacts you, you might- see how it is and see if you want
 (24) to bring anything up.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: I know.

Page 26

(1) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (3) MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's right.
 (4) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (5) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (6) [REDACTED]
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (8) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (10) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (12) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (14) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (15) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (16) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (18) [REDACTED]
 (19) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (20) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (21) [REDACTED]
 (22) [REDACTED]
 (23) MS. TRIPP: So, oh, I'm- well, you know what?
 (24) Maybe that was good. You needed to do that, get that out of
 (25) your system.

Page 29

(1) MS. TRIPP: You know, you should--
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: I just feel like I don't- I don't
 (3) want to be mean to him, but I also don't want to be that
 (4) nice, you know, like--
 (5) MS. TRIPP: You know what? Maybe- maybe
 (6) something good to say would be, "You know, I understand the
 (7) difficulties that bringing me back would have- would have,
 (8) you know, caused, and I know that there was concern about
 (9) that. But understand that it's very difficult for me to
 (10) see"- and name them, name them. You have enough of a close
 (11) relationship with him that you should damn well be able to do
 (12) that.
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: I have named them, and he just
 (14) laughs them off.
 (15) MS. TRIPP: He laughs them off?
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh. (Sigh.)
 (17) MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Well--
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: I know. It's just ridiculous. It's
 (19) just all stupid. You know what it is? What it is that it
 (20) all makes me feel like- like what he's really saying to
 (21) himself and like trying to express to me is, "I just don't
 (22) like you enough. I don't like you as much as I like the
 (23) other ones. So I made a mistake. I thought maybe I would
 (24) like you, but I don't like you."
 (25) MS. TRIPP: Where are you getting this?

Page 27

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. But I was so mad, I
 (2) forgot to like say to him the one thing I wanted to say.
 (3) MS. TRIPP: Well, you usually do.
 (4) MS. LEWINSKY: I know, which was like calling him a
 (5) [REDACTED] because he said he was going to send me some letter,
 (6) and he never did.
 (7) MS. TRIPP: Ugh, he's not worth it.
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: He's a piece of [REDACTED] I hate him.
 (9) MS. TRIPP: It's just--
 (10) MS. LEWINSKY: I should have asked him if his hair
 (11) was still long like a [REDACTED] and tell him that he looks like
 (12) Elen De Generes.
 (13) MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: It's true, he does.
 (15) MS. TRIPP: I - I basically can't remember what he
 (16) looks like, except I didn't think he was so great.
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: You know- you know what I was
 (18) thinking this afternoon, too? Like, you know, it's so weird
 (19) that when I was younger, it was such a big deal, like losing
 (20) your [REDACTED], and who do you lose your [REDACTED] to, and,
 (21) oh, my God, it's such a big deal, blah, blah, blah,
 (22) blah. And now it's like big [REDACTED] deal.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: Well--
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 (25) MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) That's why when you start, you

Page 30

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. It's just how I feel.
 (2) MS. TRIPP: That's because you have no self-esteem.
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: But then he also said on the phone,
 (4) you know- and I was going to tell him in person, and I
 (5) forgot. I was going to make him take it back. He- you
 (6) know, he said to me, "if I had known what kind of person you
 (7) really were, I wouldn't have gotten involved with you."
 (8) MS. TRIPP: What does that mean? What kind of
 (9) person are you?
 (10) MS. LEWINSKY: Because he said he- when he was
 (11) yelling at me, he said, "Oh, I remember you said, 'Oh, well,
 (12) if you just want to stop doing this, I'll- you know, I'll
 (13) be no trouble, I'll be no trouble.'"
 (14) MS. TRIPP: Oh, so--
 (15) MS. LEWINSKY: And that was what started me, and I
 (16) said, "You fucking tell me when I've been- when I've caused
 (17) you trouble." I said, "You don't know trouble."
 (18) MS. TRIPP: Man, he should be thanking his lucky
 (19) stars--
 (20) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (21) MS. TRIPP: - that you're- you are the farthest
 (22) thing from trouble he's ever had.
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: But so that's what he said. "If I
 (24) had known- if I had- you know, if I had known you were
 (25) going to get crazy like this," or something. All right, he

Page 31

(1) didn't say crazy, but, "If I'd known you were going to be
 (2) like this, I never would have gotten involved with you."
 (3) MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 (4) MS. LEWINSKY: That was a very nice thing to say.
 (5) I thought.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: Well, he vacillates. One time he's a
 (7) lover; next day, he's the father. You know what I mean?
 (8) That's something a father would say, you know, like
 (9) chastising his errant daughter.
 (10) That's just-- that's just his way of getting out
 (11) of it. He's just trying to figure out-- he's giving you
 (12) back as good as you're giving, yelling and screaming in--
 (13) in this controlled way.
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: Except the fact that-- let's see,
 (15) he doesn't have anything to yell and scream about.
 (16) MS. TRIPP: He's yelling and screaming because you
 (17) are making this an issue.
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it is an issue.
 (19) MS. TRIPP: Of course it is. But it's only an
 (20) issue for him when you raise it.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I should have said,
 (22) Linda, and I've been thinking, had it not been 2:30--
 (23) 4:00 o'clock in the morning, I should have said, "You
 (24) know, you should be yelling at the people who didn't get me a
 (25) job, not at me." That's what I should have said.

Page 34

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I don't know
 (2) MS. TRIPP: Yes, it will. Yes, it will.
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 (4) MS. TRIPP: There will be a time when you--
 (5) you will look back on this with bittersweet memory, but it
 (6) might--
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. It'll probably be in about
 (8) 30 years.
 (9) MS. TRIPP: I just want-- I really at this point
 (10) hope that when you go to New York, you can really put him
 (11) behind you.
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I won't be able to.
 (13) MS. TRIPP: Ugh.
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, it's going to take me a long
 (15) time. It took me a long time to--
 (16) (End recording LRT.008, side A. No recording on
 (17) side B.)
 (18)
 (19)
 (20)
 (21)
 (22)
 (23)
 (24)
 (25)

Page 32

(1) MS. TRIPP: Well, that's true. I guess what I find
 (2) incredible is that he has never acknowledged the fact that it
 (3) was because of your little fling with him that you lost your
 (4) job, you've been miserable, and you have never, ever been
 (5) anything but punished, and he's had no-- no -- no problem
 (6) with this at all.
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: The closest he's come to that is, he
 (8) just kept apologizing.
 (9) MS. TRIPP: Oh, so maybe that is his way of
 (10) apologizing.
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: You know. I mean, I don't know.
 (12) MS. TRIPP: It-- it-- I-- you know how I feel
 (13) about this. I feel very strongly that he should be thanking
 (14) his lucky stars left, right, and center that you are who you
 (15) are. You're a very unusual person. Most people going
 (16) through what you've gone through would have said, "Hey, [REDACTED]
 (17) you and the horse you rode in on and let me call The National
 (18) Enquirer," or--
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: You know? You are the farthest thing
 (21) from that kind of person and he-- he has no clue how [REDACTED]
 (22) lucky he is. I mean, how did he know-- how did he know that
 (23) you weren't taping--
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 (25) MS. TRIPP: -- his wacko conversation with you at

Page 33

(1) 4:00 in the morning?
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 (3) MS. TRIPP: I mean, I-- it amazes me. But somehow
 (4) he knows--
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: He said-- he said to me, he said,
 (6) "I-- I've never been worried about you. I've never been
 (7) worried that you would do something to hurt me."
 (8) MS. TRIPP: Well, he's right, isn't he?
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: He's very right. But then he has no
 (11) business yelling at you and saying, "If I had known what kind
 (12) of person you were in the beginning, I wouldn't have gotten
 (13) involved with you."
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I'm going to make him take
 (15) that back. That hurt my feelings.
 (16) MS. TRIPP: I think he said it in a moment of total
 (17) anger.
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] him and the little motorcade he
 (19) rode in on.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughter.) I'm gonna to say that
 (22) to him. I'm going to go, "You know what? [REDACTED] and the
 (23) motorcade you rode in on, buddy."
 (24) MS. TRIPP: Oh, God. It's terrible. But this,
 (25) too, shall pass.

LRT-009 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 100

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

Page 4

(1) OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
 (2)
 (3) TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 (4)
 (5) Transcript of
 (6) Tape No. LRT-009
 (7) x
 (8) x
 (9) x
 (10) x
 (11) x
 (12) x
 (13) x
 (14) x
 (15) x
 (16) x
 (17) x
 (18) x
 (19) x
 (20) x
 (21) x
 (22) x
 (23) x
 (24) x
 (25) x

(1) it's, uh-- I'm not sure what it-- it's sort of a--
 (2) kind of like a-- a-- more a camel color?
 (3) MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 (4) MS. LEWINSKY: I guess more camel. Not rusty. I
 (5) guess.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: Ahh.
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: But it was just weird because, you
 (8) know, she-- she got her fur coat about, oh, 10 or 12
 (9) years ago.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: And it just is really on its last
 (12) legs.
 (13) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: So she kind of went with Peter, and
 (15) she couldn't-- she didn't know what she wanted, but-- so
 (16) she figured since she got it from Bloomingdale's so that she
 (17) knew she could return it--
 (18) MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: -- if she didn't like it. So she
 (20) kind of grabbed something, which of course looked like
 (21) on her, and--
 (22) MS. TRIPP: Peter bought it for her, I hope.
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 (24) MS. TRIPP: I hope Peter bought it for her.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah. Oh, yeah.

Page 2

Page 5

(1) TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 (2) (Television heard in background.)
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: Isn't that weird?
 (4) MS. TRIPP: You've gotta be kidding.
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: Did he see you?
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: He-- well, we were sitting right
 (8) near the entrance, and so he kind of came in and so I said,
 (9) "Ambassador Richardson, Monica Lewinsky." He said, "Oh, hi,
 (10) how are you?" And I introduced him to my mom and to Peter
 (11) and then he said something or another and said, "Well, we're
 (12) just waiting for you. The ball's in your court."
 (13) MS. TRIPP: Unreal.
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: "I want to hire you."
 (15) MS. TRIPP: I don't believe this. Where were you
 (16) at dinner?
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: We went to 21.
 (18) MS. TRIPP: Yeah? Who was he there with?
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: His wife.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: Is that not the most bizarre thing?
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: It was so weird. It was really
 (22) weird. Like really weird.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: Did you go down by the UN?
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 (25) MS. TRIPP: Oh.

(1) MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay. I was gonna say--
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: But she-- she just couldn't find--
 (3) I don't know what it was, but all of the styles, everything
 (4) looked awful on her. She looked-- we kept laughing because
 (5) [REDACTED]
 (6) MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: You know. So she finally found this
 (8) one coat that looked fabulous, but-- and-- and what's
 (9) really neat is that it's reversible. It's leather on the
 (10) inside--
 (11) MS. TRIPP: Ooh.
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: Kind of interesting leather.
 (13) MS. TRIPP: Yeah?
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: It's a neat coat, but-- so she was
 (15) just concerned that it wouldn't lend itself to evening and
 (16) blah, blah, blah, so she just-- I don't know. She drove me
 (17) nuts with it.
 (18) MS. TRIPP: Is that the one she ended up getting?
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: She didn't get one yet.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: Oh, no.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: I think it's the one she's gonna
 (22) get, but that-- but-- I'm pretty sure.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: Tell her to go for a sable.
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she-- yeah. I think she
 (25) wanted something-- she didn't want black again.

Page 3

Page 6

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: No. I got there yesterday and--
 (2) what did we do? Um-- we went-- we ran errands and stuff,
 (3) and my mom-- my mom had gotten a new coat, and then she went
 (4) and returned it because she decided she didn't like it, so I
 (5) was supposed to help her find a new coat.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: Yeah?
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: We just spent forever trying to do
 (8) that.
 (9) MS. TRIPP: Did she get one?
 (10) MS. LEWINSKY: Uh, yeah. She sorta found one she
 (11) likes. It's beautiful, it looks beautiful on her. But she
 (12) was just concerned about a lot of different things about it,
 (13) so-- it's a fur.
 (14) MS. TRIPP: What-- what kind of fur?
 (15) MS. LEWINSKY: Umm-- it's, uh, I don't know. I
 (16) mean, it's sort of--
 (17) MS. TRIPP: What's it look like?
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: It's-- it's brownish. Not dark
 (19) brown, kind of light brown. Rusty kind of color.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: It's interesting.
 (22) MS. TRIPP: Long hair?
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: Uh, yeah.
 (24) MS. TRIPP: Sounds like red fox.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: No. I don't know if it's that.

(1) MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And she wanted somethi
 (3) different and that-- see, this color seems to be the color
 (4) that everyone's wearing.
 (5) MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: So-- it was funny. But this is
 (7) cool. The one that she got was-- or the one that she's
 (8) gonna get, or whatever it is-- I don't know, whatever it
 (9) was she decided, she decided that she wanted me to have a
 (10) shearing coat, so I got one.
 (11) MS. TRIPP: (Gasp.)
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: Can you believe it?
 (13) MS. TRIPP: Ooh. How much are they?
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, we got a good deal on it. I
 (15) mean, I wanted the short one, first of all, because it was
 (16) less money, so I was gonna get the short one with the hood
 (17) for 12.
 (18) MS. TRIPP: Yeah?
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: And then she liked this other one
 (20) that was long, but it didn't have a hood. And so that one
 (21) was originally 5790.
 (22) MS. TRIPP: I'd be-- I bet-- yeah.
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: And we got it for 1995.
 (24) MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: No.

Page 7

(1) MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's outstanding.
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: So, it's really beautiful.
 (3) MS. TRIPP: Maybe she can get Peter to buy that.
 (4) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know. So-- uh-- so
 (5) it's coming, I guess, on Friday or something like that.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: Oh, I can't wait to see it.
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. It's beautiful. It's long.
 (8) It's long-- I mean, you know, it's long, black sheep--
 (9) shearing--
 (10) MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's gorgeous.
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: -- or whatever it is. So-- it was
 (12) okay. Yesterday was fun. We bummed around and, uh, then we
 (13) went to dinner, and that was fun. It was really good. And
 (14) it was just really weird to see Richardson there.
 (15) MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm sure that impressed Peter.
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. But, I mean, it just-- but
 (17) more than that, I was like, oh, is this a sign, you know?
 (18) MS. TRIPP: I wish you had gone to see the UN.
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I don't know. Well, it's
 (20) like-- to her-- my mom is just like is so against it,
 (21) you know?
 (22) MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: You know? So I don't know. We'll
 (24) see. But, uh, but then-- then today, I got up, went to the
 (25) flea market--

Page 10

(1) She said, "But just think about it for a minute." and she
 (2) goes, "Monica, if you went back there, let alone that all
 (3) these people are nasty and they're venomous," she goes, "you
 (4) would just-- be just as miserable as you are now." You
 (5) know, she was like, "He would never see you enough. It would
 (6) never be enough."
 (7) MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And I'm like, well-- I
 (9) mean-- and there is some truth to that because I was
 (10) pretty-- I was-- you know, I was-- I was upset when I
 (11) worked there about him.
 (12) MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I was constantly,
 (14) constantly thinking he forgot who I was, he-- you know what
 (15) I mean?
 (16) MS. TRIPP: Well, how could he have forgotten who
 (17) you were when you were seeing him?
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, because it seemed to me--
 (19) I-- I was crazy, Linda. I mean, it seems to me that it was
 (20) like if I didn't see him, then he forgot who I was.
 (21) MS. TRIPP: Oh, God.
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And if he didn't call, he
 (23) forgot who I was. Da-da-da-da. You know?
 (24) MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: Like, I was just weird. And-- you

Page 8

(1) MS. TRIPP: Yeah?
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: -- tried to find a stupid birthday
 (3) present for you.
 (4) MS. TRIPP: Oh, please. I don't do birthdays. I
 (5) told you.
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't care. I do birthdays.
 (7) MS. TRIPP: But I don't. As I told Gracie, I said,
 (8) "I don't eat cake, I don't do birthdays, I won't show up."
 (9) [REDACTED]
 (10) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (11) (Laughing.)
 (12) MS. TRIPP: Okay. So what-- you went to the flea
 (13) market?
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: I went to the flea market and
 (15) dragged my mom. It was so cold, we--
 (16) MS. TRIPP: Oh, it was cold here. I can just
 (17) imagine.
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. It was really cold. So
 (19) she-- we were there for a couple hours and she went home
 (20) early 'cause she was tired. But then she ended up walking
 (21) home. She's so weird.
 (22) MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: She was like, well, that's because
 (24) she was cold, but--
 (25) MS. TRIPP: Then she walks.

Page 11

(1) know, don't forget also that--
 (2) MS. TRIPP: Hold on a minute. My phone's beeping.
 (3) Just a sec.
 (4) (Pause.)
 (5) MS. TRIPP: Now--
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, what I'm saying is that-- that
 (7) something else-- I don't know if you know this or not or
 (8) ever realized it, but-- you know, I got over [REDACTED] with
 (9) the creep.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: I know.
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I went straight from-- I--
 (12) because-- you don't know, because the time right before this
 (13) had happened, right before this started with the creep, I had
 (14) gone to Portland in the end of October.
 (15) MS. TRIPP: Oh?
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? And I had not seen Andy since
 (17) July, and I had gone there pretty much to see my friends and
 (18) to see him.
 (19) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (20) MS. LEWINSKY: And we-- he was like-- I got there
 (21) and had dinner at their house, and then he and I, like, went
 (22) to get gas or something together, and he was like, "Well, I
 (23) don't know if I want to get together tomorrow." And I like,
 (24) "What are you [REDACTED] talking about?"
 (25) You know, so it was this whole crazy thing, and

Page 9

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: Right. And then-- then we went
 (2) back to look at the coat, because see, this was not a done
 (3) deal yesterday -- my shearing or her coat, whatever. So we
 (4) went back to look at the coats. And then-- I don't know,
 (5) then I got into a funk.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica.
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: I got into a bad mood. Um--
 (8) MS. TRIPP: What brought it on?
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I just-- I just got
 (10) into a bad mood.
 (11) MS. TRIPP: Do you-- when you're up there, though,
 (12) do you feel like you're gonna enjoy living there?
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 (14) MS. TRIPP: Maybe that's it.
 (15) MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I mean, I just kind of
 (16) feel like-- I mean, my mom brought up a really good point.
 (17) Sad point it is, there is no doubt about it, but it was a
 (18) good point. I said to her, I said I just feel-- I feel
 (19) really cheated, you know?
 (20) MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: And I said I feel like I'm moving to
 (22) New York and -- because I have to, but it's not what I would
 (23) be doing by choice.
 (24) MS. TRIPP: Right.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: You know. And she said, "I know."

Page 12

(1) then we did end up getting together, but it wasn't that
 (2) great. And then-- I was there for like a week. And so then
 (3) I went to see him again and we were supposed to fool around,
 (4) and he like pulled all this [REDACTED] on me, he didn't want to do
 (5) this anymore, he couldn't do it, he couldn't do it. And I
 (6) had went-- went [REDACTED] I was like hysterically crying.
 (7) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: So I was-- hated his guts, you
 (9) know? Came back from Portland and literally-- came back in
 (10) the morning, got my hair done, and went up to New York for
 (11) the investiture -- for Walter's thing -- came back, and like
 (12) a week and a half later was when this whole thing started.
 (13) MS. TRIPP: A week and a half later is when what
 (14) started?
 (15) MS. LEWINSKY: The stuff with the creep.
 (16) MS. TRIPP: Oh, you're kidding?
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 (18) MS. TRIPP: Oh, that was the furlough time.
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: Oh, Wöw.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. See? So, I didn't-- I-- I
 (22) guess I never-- I mean, I never played--
 (23) MS. TRIPP: No, I never quite put it into that
 (24) context.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: Right. So there's also the-- at

Page 13

1: that point, it was like shifting my focus, and so it was
2: so— it was so, like, important for me to get over Andy. I
3: mean, it was just funny, he was the vehicle for it, you know?
4: MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
5: MS. LEWINSKY: But— so— that contributed a
6: little, I think, to— to my—
7: MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
8: MS. LEWINSKY: — whatever with him, you know. And
9: I really— I really felt like, oh, there's a different girl
10: every day and he was gonna forget. You know, I mean, when
11: this first happened, I mean, I said to my mom, I said, "Well,
12: I think he just fooled around with me because his girlfriend
13: was probably furloughed."
14: MS. TRIPP: You idiot.
15: MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not kidding you. That's what I
16: thought.
17: MS. TRIPP: — Oh, my God. Monica—
18: MS. LEWINSKY: So, I don't know. It's just— you
19: know, and she's right. She's right. It would be— I mean,
20: I would get to see him more. I think I'd have more time
21: with him.
22: MS. TRIPP: I read that he spent the night at, um—
23: — or was it on the news today— at Steven Spielberg's
24: partner's house? Castlebaum or Castleman or something.
25: MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?

Page 14

1: MS. TRIPP: In LA.
2: MS. LEWINSKY: Huh.
3: MS. TRIPP: I don't know. I don't know who that
4: is. I don't know anything about him. One of the Dreamworks
5: people.
6: MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Well, you know what's funny
7: is this is— I don't know which came— well, I'm sure the
8: plans for him to stay there came before, but, you know, about
9: a week ago, there was this thing in The New York Post saying
10: that, um, they had offered him to be a partner in Dreamworks
11: when he becomes ex-president and that they had already staked
12: out this land and had— have already bought him a house out
13: there.
14: MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.
15: MS. LEWINSKY: No. Isn't that funny? So, I mean,
16: I don't know. I think what makes more sense is someone got
17: wind that he was gonna stay there, because I'm sure those
18: plans were made before—
19: MS. TRIPP: Right.
20: MS. LEWINSKY: You know—
21: MS. TRIPP: There's always leaks.
22: MS. LEWINSKY: You know. But, um, who knows? You
23: know.
24: MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Yeah.
25: MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. So, you know, today

Page 15

1: was just kind of— so I got into a bad mood, and I came home
2: and I took a nap, and then it was time to go to the train
3: station.
4: MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God. Did you ever talk to
5: [redacted]
6: MS. LEWINSKY: No. But— but this is — but,
7: wait. I was wrong about the Thanksgiving plans.
8: MS. TRIPP: Oh, what?
9: MS. LEWINSKY: Listen to this. My family is so
10: crazy.
11: MS. TRIPP: Hah.
12: MS. LEWINSKY: My mother is going to Thanksgiving
13: at 1:00 with [redacted]. She's taking a 4:00 train to D.C. and
14: going to— and is going to meet [redacted]
15: MS. TRIPP: No.
16: MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
17: MS. TRIPP: Oh, God. She's a nut. She's a nut.
18: MS. LEWINSKY: She is a nut.
19: MS. TRIPP: She is a nut.
20: MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But you want to hear the
21: funniest thing— but you have to swear like when you meet my
22: mom you'd never repeat this—
23: MS. TRIPP: Monica, for God's sake—
24: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
25: [redacted]

Page 16

1: [redacted]
2: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
3: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
4: [redacted]
5: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
6: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
7: [redacted]
8: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
9: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
10: [redacted]
11: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
12: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
13: [redacted]
14: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
15: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
16: [redacted]
17: [redacted]
18: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
19: MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. You know—
20: MS. TRIPP: Oh, that is so funny.
21: MS. LEWINSKY: Isn't it?
22: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
23: [redacted]
24: MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
25: MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's too funny.

Page 17

1: MS. LEWINSKY: So— the only bad thing — the
2: worst thing about this weekend was [redacted]
3: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
4: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
5: [redacted]
6: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
7: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
8: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
9: [redacted]
10: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
11: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
12: [redacted]
13: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
14: [redacted]
15: [redacted]
16: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
17: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
18: [redacted]
19: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
20: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
21: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
22: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
23: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
24: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
25: [redacted]

Page 18

1: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
2: [redacted]
3: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
4: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
5: [redacted]
6: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
7: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
8: [redacted]
9: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
10: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
11: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
12: [redacted]
13: [redacted]
14: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
15: [redacted]
16: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
17: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
18: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
19: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
20: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
21: [redacted]
22: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
23: MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
24: MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
25: [redacted]

Page 19

Page 22

[1] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [2] [redacted]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but [redacted]
 [4] like late the skin [redacted]
 [5] [redacted]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [7] [redacted]
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [9] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [11] high top because you're [redacted]
 [12] [redacted]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [15] [redacted]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, [redacted]
 [17] [redacted]
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No. And the [redacted]
 [19] [redacted]
 [20] [redacted]
 [21] [redacted]
 [22] [redacted]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [24] [redacted]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I got— oh— oh— and I bought a
 [2] beautiful, beautiful red red very thin silk sweater top.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Ooh.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: That— it's for my next visit — if
 [5] I ever have one again.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You in red. Yes.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Which I think I will. I think
 [8] eventually I'll have to, right?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I have to give him his Christmas
 [11] present.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: It probably won't be for forever.
 [14] but —
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Just because you wear a red sweater
 [16] does not mean you have to wear red lipstick.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand that.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay, I'm just trying to—
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I wouldn't ever wear red lipstick to
 [20] see him.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Good.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I'd wear red lipstick if I were
 [23] going— like I've worn red— he's seen me in red lipstick
 [24] before.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Yes.

Page 20

Page 23

[1] [redacted]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: What could they have on the train?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I [redacted]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: O [redacted]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: So—
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [11] to [redacted]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [16] [redacted]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [19] didn't come up [redacted]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [21] [redacted]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh)
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [24] [redacted]
 [25] [redacted]

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: But it was at functions, you know?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Um— now what was I gonna say— so
 [3] this is a beautiful top?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it's— it's— it's so beau—
 [5] it's so sheer. I mean, it's thin, it's almost sheer.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Ooh.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: But it's a silk sweater. And it's
 [8] kind of an orangey red.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I bet it's gorgeous.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: It's beautiful. It's just
 [11] beautiful.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: How much?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: It was \$100.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: It's probably worth every penny.
 [15] How much were your pants?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh— \$100.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's not that bad, actually.
 [18] Because— (sigh)— I have looked everywhere for navy pants.
 [19] I can't find any
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Really? Navy pants are hard to
 [21] find.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, well, they're hard to find is
 [23] right, and I've looked and looked and looked and— I need—
 [24] I need another pair of pants.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.

Page 21

Page 24

[1] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [3] [redacted]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [8] [redacted]
 [9] [redacted]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good. I hate your [redacted]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [12] else— I bought [redacted]
 [13] [redacted]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [16] [redacted]
 [17] [redacted]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: They're— it's really neat.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: At the flea market?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Ahh. You and the flea market. That's
 [23] what you'll do when you live up there.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: You're right. Waste all my money.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: That's not wasting it.

[1] (Tape skip.)
 [2] [redacted]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Wait a minute— I don't understand.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I get so— I don't know.
 [5] I feel like— you know— I don't know. I feel like—
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, you may have a reason to call
 [7] because you may end up— um— hearing something from
 [8] Vernon.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: And so what? So what do I need to
 [10] say? Well, just I took something, or what?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, no. You're gonna discuss it with
 [12] him, aren't you?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I don't know. I kind of
 [14] feel like what's the point? Why should I have to discuss it
 [15] with him? Why should I have to go through the stress and the
 [16] anxiety of trying to get him on the phone? You know? I
 [17] don't know.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I don't know that I'd stop my dialogue
 [19] with Betty just— you might want to cool it with him for a
 [20] little bit.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you know what? And Betty is a
 [22] real big help, isn't she?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I don't know. I can't— you know,
 [24] I go from one way or the other. At least she smuggled you in
 [25] the other day and hid you.

Page 25

Page 28

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. No, I know, you know. You
 [2] know. But, I mean, it was like-- the only reason I think
 [3] that happened was because-- was because she-- because he
 [4] found out that I-- you know what I mean? What had happened.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't know.
 [7] Well, we'll see. You know, I'd like-- look. He's not even
 [8] there tomorrow, so I'd like to at least just try and--
 [9] (sigh)-- I don't know. What would happen if, gee, I don't
 [10] know, he wanted to see me on his own? Wouldn't that be nice?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I wouldn't hold my breath on
 [12] that one right now, not in the disengaged mode he's in.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I mean, you can definitely manufacture
 [15] a disengaged mode if you want to. Anybody can.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: That would be nice. I'd like to
 [17] try.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Yawn.) Oh, God. Would it kill
 [19] me to go to bed?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Go to bed.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

[1] you know, go wherever you want -- well, within reason."
 [2] Well, that's what he said to me. And I-- you know, I
 [3] thought to myself -- I didn't say it, I bit my tongue -- but
 [4] I was thinking, "No, you [REDACTED], I'm gonna say I want to be
 [5] chief of staff."
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I know. Well--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? (Laughing.) You know.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: The whole thing is-- is so just
 [9] fundamentally unfair.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yep.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I mean-- I don't know. I-- I-- I
 [12] hate him for it, but on the other hand, I understand why he
 [13] would have felt awkward. But I think he owes you that truth.
 [14] I really do.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I think he's been truthful with you at
 [17] times, and I think this is one time he has to be truthful.
 [18] You know, you're the type of person who would accept that,
 [19] you know, if he were frank with you.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe. I don't know. I mean, you
 [21] know what I think the truth is, is that I think he-- I think
 [22] had it been-- oh, look at her [REDACTED] on TV.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

Page 26

Page 29

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh) [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't-- I don't know. I've
 [7] never thought of that. Huh.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Uh-- what ridiculous thing
 [14] was I gonna say?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: About tell-- telling-- you know,
 [16] having that conversation.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- I think that-- and I
 [18] think you've said this, too, but I think part of him wanted
 [19] to bring me back because he promised me, he felt bad what
 [20] happen. But I think a big part of him didn't. I think a big
 [21] part of him didn't.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think that's true. But that's
 [23] for-- I disagree with you on the reasons why I think a big
 [24] part of him didn't. In other words, I do believe that that
 [25] was a part of it, but I think it's because-- I think he has

Page 27

Page 30

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Monica--
 [3] (Tape skip.)
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible) ... bring that [REDACTED]
 [6] Capital Source Book and I'm gonna say I-- I at least deserve
 [7] an explanation. You know?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I can think whatever it is I want
 [10] and I-- and we're probably right, you know? But he needs to
 [11] own up to it, you know? Do you know what I mean?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, absolutely. He owes you an
 [13] explanation.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- and I'd just like to say so,
 [15] you know, and if you can't explain it to me, then I think
 [16] you-- somebody owes you an explanation.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: He can explain it.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? But, I mean, it's just
 [19] jobs, seven different things I could have done. And that's
 [20] not asking for too much, either.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you know--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: -- that's never been the issue.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, no, but I'll never forget when
 [25] he said something or another to me, he said, "Well, you can,

[1] a problem. And I think he knows he has a problem.
 [2] And I think he knows that faced with temptation,
 [3] with a willing partner that he finds sexy, he would not be
 [4] able to mend his ways. And whether or not he's mending his
 [5] ways on the road or any other place, I believe him when he
 [6] says he wants to behave to a certain extent because--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I think he's talked himself out of
 [8] even being attracted to me. I really do.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- there is just like nothing
 [11] there. I mean, it's just weird, because there was something
 [12] there last month, but there was nothing there the other
 [13] night.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think that might be
 [15] circumstance, too. I mean, fitting you in for 60 seconds in
 [16] between everything else-- you know, I don't know that you can
 [17] get an accurate read. I really don't.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I mean, last year, you got the huge
 [20] welcoming smile and the happy that-- you know?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: So I-- I think-- I think let's not
 [23] read too much into a 60-second visit.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: It-- it's unfair. To everybody. I

Page 31

1 mean, it's just stupid. If it had been me, I would have -- I
 2 would have begged you not to go for that 60-second visit,
 3 but, of course, you wouldn't have listened, anyway. So--
 4 MS. LEWINSKY: Because I didn't know it was gonna
 5 be 60 seconds.
 6 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, true.
 7 MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I-- I thought it would
 8 be 15 minutes. So-- all right. I'm going to bed.
 9 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 10 [REDACTED]
 11 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 12 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 14 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 15 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 16 [REDACTED]
 17 MS. TRIPP: All right. God, I don't want to go to
 18 work tomorrow.
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't either. I hate work.
 20 MS. TRIPP: I'm may take a day off this week.
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: You should.
 22 MS. TRIPP: I may.
 23 MS. LEWINSKY: Do it tomorrow, then you have--
 24 MS. TRIPP: Have you heard anything about the
 25 weather?

Page 32

1 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 2 MS. TRIPP: I mean, is it going to be very cold?
 3 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I mean, they've been
 4 saying it's supposed to snow like forever. Did it snow at
 5 all this weekend?
 6 MS. TRIPP: Un-uh. My mother said they had had
 7 some on the ground up there.
 8 MS. LEWINSKY: No, not in the city.
 9 MS. TRIPP: Un-uh.
 10 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh--
 11 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I would like to know what the
 12 temperature is, if it's-- you know, if it's gonna be very
 13 very cold. I've pulled out a hat, and I'm only wearing it if
 14 it's freezing. My head gets so cold at the bus.
 15 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I'm sure.
 16 MS. TRIPP: Ah, it just gets so cold. I start
 17 shivering like crazy, especially at night. Oh, God, that's
 18 miserable, because now, it's dark.
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: Huh.
 20 MS. TRIPP: It's really dark and yucky. So-- all
 21 night.
 22 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Well, I'll maybe see you
 23 tomorrow then.
 24 MS. TRIPP: Oh, no. I'll be in tomorrow.
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 33

1 MS. TRIPP: Tomorrow won't be my day to take off.
 2 MS. LEWINSKY: The best days to take off are either
 3 Monday, Wednesday, or Friday.
 4 MS. TRIPP: Why?
 5 MS. LEWINSKY: Because Monday, then you've had a
 6 three-day weekend. Friday, you have a three-day weekend.
 7 And Wednesday is hump day. So--
 8 MS. TRIPP: You have this down to a science.
 9 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. All right. Okay.
 10 MS. TRIPP: See you in the morning.
 11 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 12 MS. TRIPP: All rightie.
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: Bye.
 14 ***
 15 (Tape skip.)
 16 MS. LEWINSKY: Isn't the word "concliatory"?
 17 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't see how like-- you know,
 19 I don't feel like anybody is saying, "Gee, you know, I am
 20 really sorry this happened. I am really sorry. You got
 21 really fucked over, and it's someone's fault."
 22 MS. TRIPP: Well, maybe he feels-- maybe he has
 23 made himself feel that the fact that he-- his people got you
 24 a-- a job at the Pentagon--
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: Huh.

Page 34

1 MS. TRIPP: Means that you were taken care of, kind
 2 of thing.
 3 MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I--
 4 MS. TRIPP: I mean, it was more money, right?
 5 MS. LEWINSKY: Um-- a little bit, but not much.
 6 Part of it was--
 7 MS. TRIPP: But you didn't-- the good thing is you
 8 didn't have to take a loss.
 9 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 10 MS. TRIPP: No.
 11 MS. LEWINSKY: But I mean, who can-- who can put a
 12 price-- I mean, you know this.
 13 MS. TRIPP: Well, of course I know this.
 14 MS. LEWINSKY: Who can put a price on working
 15 there? I mean, I was thinking when I was in New York, I will
 16 never work in a place as beautiful.
 17 MS. TRIPP: I know.
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: I will never work in as a
 19 prestigious place.
 20 MS. TRIPP: Un-uh.
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: It's-- it's-- it's hard.
 22 MS. TRIPP: I know. It seems unfair. It seems
 23 grossly unfair, actually.
 24 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. You know, I mean--
 25 MS. TRIPP: I guess-- I have such a hard time

Page 35

1 reconciling Debbie Schiff--
 2 MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Oh, and then-- you know, I
 3 don't know if I told you -- because you know I forget
 4 everything, and then little pieces--
 5 MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 6 MS. LEWINSKY: -- that come back to me? You know,
 7 he just-- he didn't get anything I was saying, because I
 8 said about how--
 9 MS. TRIPP: In the 60 seconds?
 10 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 11 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: No. On the phone call.
 13 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 14 MS. LEWINSKY: I said to him on the phone, I said,
 15 you know, talking about how [REDACTED] visited in
 16 the room, [REDACTED] visited in the room, or [REDACTED]
 17 visited the residence, and he makes up these excuses.
 18 MS. TRIPP: Like what?
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, like-- well, they were just
 20 bringing papers. And-- oh, he said, "No, no, no, no, no,
 21 no, Debbie hasn't." And I said, "Oh, yes, she has."
 22 MS. TRIPP: Did you tell him about the shirt?
 23 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 24 MS. TRIPP: Hmm.
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: And, uh-- and, uh-- because

Page 36

1 actually I know she got it from one of the ushers. She
 2 didn't-- she didn't get it from him.
 3 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 4 MS. LEWINSKY: But-- you know, the way she made it
 5 seem--
 6 MS. TRIPP: Right.
 7 MS. LEWINSKY: "And I just-- you know, got myself,
 8 one of his dirty shirts, one of his worn shirts." Hhh.
 9 MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 10 MS. LEWINSKY: But-- you know, and he like-- "Oh,
 11 well, if they were, it was business." You know? And I'm
 12 like, "Who the hell are you talking to?" You know? Hhh.
 13 MS. TRIPP: Well--
 14 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh.
 15 MS. TRIPP: Someone who knows better. Well, he's
 16 the king of denial, anyway.
 17 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 18 MS. TRIPP: I mean, he denied Kathleen Willey
 19 to you.
 20 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 21 MS. TRIPP: And do I believe he harassed her? Of
 22 course not. I mean, in the true sense of the world-- the
 23 word, of course not. Do I think he kissed her? Yeah.
 24 MS. LEWINSKY: You know--
 25 MS. TRIPP: It's hard to fake beard burn. Thank

Page 37

(1) God, I didn't say that.
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: Hah.
 (3) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (4) [REDACTED]
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (6) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (8) [REDACTED]
 (9) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (10) [REDACTED]
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (12) [REDACTED]
 (13) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (15) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (17) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (19) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (20) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (21) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (23) [REDACTED]
 (24) MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) [REDACTED]
 (25) [REDACTED]

Page 40

(1) have someone of that stature opening a door for you.
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. No. I know. No. that's— I
 (3) just wish I didn't have all this emotional stuff. I wish I
 (4) could be like him.
 (5) MS. TRIPP: Oh, I'm so glad you're not.
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: Throw it all away— no. I mean—
 (7) uh— look, it's like he's not going through one ounce of
 (8) pain. I guarantee you he has not gone through one ounce of
 (9) pain having to do with me in the past six, seven months. He
 (10) just— threw it all away, you know?
 (11) MS. TRIPP: And, of course, we don't know any of
 (12) that.
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know what —
 (14) MS. TRIPP: Well, we don't. You always say we
 (15) don't, and we don't know.
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: Linda, you know? What good is—
 (17) what good is whatever it is, whatever it is — if he feels
 (18) anything, what good is it, because he doesn't act on it? So
 (19) it's nothing.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: Well, he stopped acting on it.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: Well— you know. But I just got
 (22) mad today when I started thinking about all of the times, you
 (23) know, that it's like— Betty didn't get to him.
 (24) MS. TRIPP: Hah—
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: But, you know, the flip side of it,

Page 38

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (2) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: I'm just— I'm starting to get a
 (4) little nervous about Vernon.
 (5) MS. TRIPP: Why?
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I— uh— I think—
 (7) I just want everything to be easy. I want him to call me and
 (8) say, "You know, how does this amount of money, doing this
 (9) here sound?" And I say, "That's sound great." He says,
 (10) "Okay. Consider it a done deal."
 (11) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And then I get some call
 (13) from personnel, whatever the place is, and, "We understand
 (14) you'll be joining our staff," you know?
 (15) MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: Hhh.
 (17) MS. TRIPP: Um, I'm a little concerned about one
 (18) thing. I just don't— I— I know you would not like an ad
 (19) agency, so—
 (20) MS. LEWINSKY: That's not necessarily true.
 (21) MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, you would.
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: No. I know people who have worked
 (23) at ad agencies.
 (24) MS. TRIPP: Oh, I don't think that your level you
 (25) would like it. Unless they give you a significant promotion.

Page 41

(1) too, though, Linda, is that it's like, well, when's the last
 (2) time I went there because he wanted to see me on his own?
 (3) You know?
 (4) MS. TRIPP: I don't know.
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: February.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: Really?
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 (8) MS. TRIPP: Yeah, it's a long time.
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I think— February or
 (10) maybe March. You know? Because I still think he cut that
 (11) be on his own.
 (12) MS. TRIPP: I do, too.
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: There is no way in hell, there's
 (14) just no way in hell that that be could have gotten ruined
 (15) like it was.
 (16) MS. TRIPP: No.
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: You know—
 (18) MS. TRIPP: No. That made no sense. That was
 (19) March?
 (20) MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. You know, it's November.
 (21) MS. TRIPP: It's hard to believe.
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: It's hard, you know.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: It's gonna be hard for a long time.
 (25) (Sigh.)

Page 39

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: Because there are a lot of— there
 (2) are a lot of ad agencies that do a lot of PR these days, too.
 (3) Most of the bigger ad agencies, you know, they—
 (4) MS. TRIPP: You mean as opposed to being an account
 (5) executive or on the account staff?
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: What do you— I'm sorry. I'm not
 (7) following you.
 (8) MS. TRIPP: Okay. Maybe if you— if you're
 (9) talking about being on the PR staff, yeah.
 (10) MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 (11) MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think— I mean, you know—
 (13) MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm just saying, you know, you
 (14) can also hold his feet to the fire just a little bit if— if
 (15) what he comes up with doesn't appeal to you, he— there are
 (16) many choices there. You can discuss it at least. You know,
 (17) you can say, "Well, that's great. I wonder if—" You know,
 (18) "Can we also look into this and this and this and this." Or
 (19) "What are your feelings on this." or— do you know what I'm
 (20) saying?
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (22) MS. TRIPP: The ultimate thing is if this is your
 (23) last hurrah, you'd better get something out of it's that's—
 (24) you know, that you can stick with. Because this is a good
 (25) stepping stone. It's not many times that you're going to

Page 42

(1) MS. TRIPP: Well, the bright side is that if you do
 (2) get a wonderful job in New York and get settled in a place
 (3) and start a new life, that this could be the door that needed
 (4) to open.
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: I mean, I believe things happen for a
 (7) reason, although I have yet to figure out why this happened.
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: I can't figure it out. Nothing
 (9) really good has come of it.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: Maybe it's so that you can tell your
 (11) grandchildren you had an affair with the you-know-what of the
 (12) you-know-what.
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: But big [REDACTED] deal.
 (14) MS. TRIPP: Well, maybe that's gonna be significant
 (15) in your life somehow when you're an old lady.
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so. You know, if you
 (17) can't— do you know what I mean? Okay. What if your
 (18) grandma right now told you she had an affair with the
 (19) president? How vastly would that change your grandma's life?
 (20) MS. TRIPP: Nothing.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: How vastly would it change your
 (22) life?
 (23) MS. TRIPP: No, nothing.
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: See?
 (25) MS. TRIPP: True. What's beeping?

Page 43

MS. LEWINSKY: I did see the cutest boy in the elevator yesterday.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, where?
 MS. LEWINSKY: At Bloomingdale's. He was so cute.
 MS. TRIPP: See? So much a bigger pool there.
 MS. LEWINSKY: It is. I like-- you know, I like guys who have-- he had a big scar on his forehead.
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And I like that.
 MS. TRIPP: Monica--
 MS. LEWINSKY: I do, I just-- I like somebody who looks a little different-- you know what I mean?
 MS. TRIPP: With a scar?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: Pfft.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, but he was nice looking.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, I think we can safely agree that we don't agree on men.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. I'm watching now. This is so weird. You know, it's so weird having grown up in L.A. and gone to Beverly High?
 MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 MS. LEWINSKY: There are all these people now on TV that went to my high school.
 MS. TRIPP: Come on.

Page 46

Right. Okay. I'm not saying-- the difference is--
 MS. TRIPP: The difference is he did it--
 MS. LEWINSKY: It didn't happen to him.
 MS. TRIPP: Right. And also the difference is he's 50 years old and he should have known better. And he didn't have to pay a price-- you did. Hugely. So don't tell me that. I mean, you're not a stalker. You were an invited guest. You know? Hah. Don't talk to me about that. That stalker-- really pisses me off.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it pisses me off, too.
 MS. TRIPP: It's like-- it makes you sound demented or something. I mean, it makes you-- uh-- I-- that just angers me beyond belief. But it certainly keeps him in the clear. "Hey, we had to get her out of here, she was stalking me."
 MS. LEWINSKY: I swear, you know, I thought of many times, recently especially, that like once I move to New York--
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- of just sending them all-- somehow sending them a letter saying-- you know, something that somehow wouldn't get him in trouble. I wouldn't care if he got a little mad, because I'm sure he'd hear about it, but something just saying, "You know, I have listened to you people call me this and--" just something, you know?

Page 44

MS. LEWINSKY: It's so weird. Okay. On Savannah?
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah?
 MS. LEWINSKY: The redhead, what's--
 MS. TRIPP: I've never seen that show.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. She went-- Jamie Luner-- and
 Then there's this girl Kelly Williams with whom I used to be really close-- she was Juliet and she's on this show, I forget what it's called, on Saturday nights.
 MS. TRIPP: And then, of course, the famous-- what's her name--
 MS. LEWINSKY: The Dharma girl.
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: But I didn't go to high school with her, but I knew her through my friend in high school. Then this guy, Ben King, who was the lead in most of the musicals, he was-- had a cameo-- not a cameo, I guess, sort of a guest role more like it, on ER.
 MS. TRIPP: Really?
 MS. LEWINSKY: And I'm like, oh, that's Ben King.
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.)
 MS. TRIPP: See, you know a lot of people.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And then a lot of them ended up on

Page 47

MS. TRIPP: Who would you send it to, though?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I would send it to every person in Leg. Affairs.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh. (Laughing.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: Who worked there when I did.
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Who's still there.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. That part really does anger me because it's-- it's a-- a taint on your integrity and your reputation and your character, all of which is so richly undeserved, it's-- it's-- it's nauseating.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: And, you know, you say what you did was wrong. Well, of course it was wrong, he was a married man. But, I mean, are we making a moral judgment here? I mean, because he's so far beyond moral judgments. And, in terms of labeling you the stalker, when it was a two-way street, kills me.
 But the beauty of it is it has stayed internal, and it will never taint you down the road. And that is important. I mean, you will not suffer beyond the normal regret that you have to leave by that reputation. That won't go anywhere else.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know what's sad? Is it's just I'm leaving, and there is nothing I gained from this

Page 45

soaps. Antonio Sabato, Jr., he went to my school.
 MS. TRIPP: Good lord.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Isn't that weird?
 MS. TRIPP: Well, they're in the right spot.
 (Sigh.) All right. I've got to go.
 MS. LEWINSKY: All right. Well, I'm sorry if that upset you.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, it was very-- it was just-- it didn't make me upset so much as just plain angry, you know?
 It's like Lindsey has all the choices in the world, I guess, is what I was thinking.
 MS. LEWINSKY: But, you know what, people not-- people not involved in it like this--
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, someone who didn't care about me and just looked at the situation--
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- would say, well, uh, you know, she didn't try and fool around with the President.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's such a terrible thing to say.
 MS. LEWINSKY: But it's true, though. It is true.
 MS. TRIPP: Wait. What's true? Like you did it by yourself?
 MS. LEWINSKY: But the United States President--

Page 48

experience. He-- his behavior in the past few months has really-- really just eroded any-- any notion I ever had of-- like a pleasant memory, you know.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, time has a real strange way of coloring things different ways, so maybe in a-- in a few years, you'll see this differently. And it also depends on whether you continue to have any kind of relationship with him down the road.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Which I doubt.
 MS. TRIPP: You know. A friendship, a romantic-- who knows? I mean, all of that will play into how your memory serves you.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I just wish I could do something-- I wish I could just do something that would make him go, "Gee, I was stupid," you know? Like, "Boy, it was really dumb to let her go"-- or something.
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know, he's-- he never calls when he comes home late. Never made sense to me, right? Schmucko calls me at 1:30, 2 o'clock, 3 o'clock in the morning normally.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: But-- but he seems to-- he has

Page 49

(1) never called when he's gotten home at 12:00.
 (2) MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: But he gets home-- I think he's
 (4) going straight to Camp David -- that's what I read somewhere
 (5) -- but the Baba won't be there.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: You know. But I don't think he'd
 (8) call. But maybe -- I don't know. And I was thinking today,
 (9) you know, would I have the nerve-- would I have the nerve to
 (10) sort of whisper into the phone, you know, something like
 (11) "I can't talk, I have someone here?"
 (12) MS. TRIPP: Oh, God.
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 (14) MS. TRIPP: Well, that would be food for thought,
 (15) but I don't think so. I wouldn't do it.
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- I just wonder.
 (17) MS. TRIPP: -- I don't know. I hate games
 (18) like that.
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh--
 (20) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Well, I don't like 'em
 (22) either, but sometimes you have to play 'em.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: He-- he doesn't need to know your
 (24) private business anyway, even if it were true. I'm-- I'm
 (25) sure he never assumed he was the only one.

Page 52

(1) right thing to do and-- she gave me a million and a half
 (2) reasons and --
 (3) MS. TRIPP: Yeah? Well, maybe she's right.
 (4) MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. So (sigh), I don't know.
 (5) She-- what-- what we had eventually finally agreed upon was
 (6) me sending him the list, but making it a much shorter letter
 (7) that focused more on-- that made it more like look at what
 (8) the people who were supposed to do that didn't do kind of
 (9) a thing.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: Well--
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: Does that make sense?
 (12) MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but that's what you did.
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, no. She said that-- she said
 (14) that she thinks it's a big mistake to in any way, shape or
 (15) form feel-- make him-- I don't know-- feel totally
 (16) responsible, or whatever.
 (17) MS. TRIPP: Well, did you read it to her? Because
 (18) you said you didn't-- you know--
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: That-- that he's-- you're not
 (21) accusing him.
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: No, but I mean, it's like one line
 (23) after 30 lines of-- do you know what I mean? And then
 (24) she-- boy, you'll love to hear this one. Ready?
 (25) MS. TRIPP: Yeah?

Page 50

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know. But there's a big
 (2) difference, okay? Isn't there a difference-- I never
 (3) assumed I'm the only one, and there's a difference hearing
 (4) about someone else.
 (5) MS. TRIPP: Mmm. True.
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 (7) MS. TRIPP: All right. I have got to go, or I'm
 (8) never gonna go.
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: All right.
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (12) [REDACTED]
 (13) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (15) MS. TRIPP: I would never-- I-- I don't know
 (16) if I'd use it more or less. Thinking it's here, I'd take it
 (17) for granted. This way, I actually have to go somewhere. But
 (18) it's a pain and so cold out.
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: I know. All right.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: All right.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm gonna go-- I'm gonna
 (22) finish with a shower and go to bed. Oh, my teeth.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: I know, don't tell me. The pain just
 (24) goes right through my knees.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.

Page 53

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: So she said that by, you know, all
 (2) that stuff at the end about (sigh) the (sigh) whatever it
 (3) was-- I can't even think anymore -- losing professionally
 (4) and personality, all that stuff. She's like, "Well, it
 (5) dilutes your message."
 (6) MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) Well?
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: Well-- uhm-- so, I don't know. I
 (8) just--
 (9) MS. TRIPP: You know, I think it did originally,
 (10) and I know where she's coming from totally. I understand.
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (12) MS. TRIPP: Except--
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 (14) MS. TRIPP: Except that I thought that it had a lot
 (15) of impact.
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (17) MS. TRIPP: The way it was changed.
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: She-- she sort of, um, um-- so she
 (19) just really felt like-- she just felt like I should change
 (20) it, you know? And she felt like I should send him the list
 (21) and say, you know, I mentioned this to you and, you know,
 (22) kind of keep trying to blame it on Marsha.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: More.
 (25) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 51

(1) MS. TRIPP: You feeling all right now?
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I'm fine. But only about the
 (3) second time I was very sensitive right in between my first
 (4) two teeth.
 (5) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: And I practically screamed. I
 (7) freaked.
 (8) MS. TRIPP: They're used to that. Don't worry.
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: I know. All right.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: All right. I'll see you in the
 (11) morning.
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 (13) MS. TRIPP: All right.
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 (15) MS. TRIPP: Goodbye.
 (16) (End recording LRT.009 side A, begin side B.)
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: ... this huge thing with my mom.
 (18) MS. TRIPP: You did?
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: Like-- I was on the phone with her
 (20) for 40 minutes.
 (21) MS. TRIPP: About --
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, she just went on and on--
 (23) MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: -- and she didn't think this was the

Page 54

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: Saying, you know, I mean--
 (2) MS. TRIPP: Well, because Marsha lied to you.
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. You know, that's she said,
 (4) "too. I was hysterical. I called her from the phone booth,
 (5) because she called me at work, and I had started to get
 (6) upset."
 (7) MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: And then I was leaving, so I was
 (9) like, "I'll call you in a minute," and I was just crying in
 (10) the phone booth.
 (11) MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, she-- you know, Marsha
 (12) did lie to you. She -- you over.
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (14) MS. TRIPP: And, you know, upon reflection, I do
 (15) believe it was more a jealousy thing than anything else.
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know about jealousy.
 (17) MS. TRIPP: A threatening thing. You know.
 (18) Because--
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: But I couldn't-- I don't know. And
 (20) maybe I have the wrong take on it, you know? Maybe I'm
 (21) giving him too much credit. I kind of feel like he was--
 (22) had Marsha charged forward and done what she was supposed to
 (23) do --
 (24) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: -- he wouldn't have been upset. I

Page 55

(1) I don't think he would have been upset if I actually got a job
 (2) there.
 (3) MS. TRIPP: Oh, I don't think so either.
 (4) MS. LEWINSKY: But I think at the same time, he
 (5) wasn't gonna-- he wasn't going to, you know, have a fight
 (6) with her about it.
 (7) MS. TRIPP: Oh, well--
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 (9) MS. TRIPP: And also, I think he didn't want to
 (10) leave himself open to having to get too much into it.
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: You know. And so my mom brought up
 (12) a good point and she said, "Okay, so Monica, so all-- so you
 (13) want him to get an answer from these people, and they'll say,
 (14) "You know, we were trying to protect you because if this
 (15) thing came out it would be awful." And she said, "And
 (16) what's he gonna say? He's gonna say 'Thanks for protecting
 (17) me.'" You know? That's what he's gonna say.
 (18) MS. TRIPP: (Coughing.) Hmm.
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: And there's-- there's some truth to
 (20) that.
 (21) MS. TRIPP: But they didn't know you had an affair
 (22) with him.
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: Hhh-- well, I don't know. Who do
 (24) you-- who do you think didn't know? Who didn't know?
 (25) MS. TRIPP: Well--

Page 58

(1) said, "But I'm not ready to give it up because I know it's a
 (2) bad situation." Do you know what I mean?
 (3) I-- I have not said to myself, I have not said,
 (4) "You know what, Monica? This is a bad situation. You should
 (5) not be involved with this person. It's just-- there's no
 (6) happiness here. You just need to get away from it."
 (7) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I haven't made that
 (9) decision.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: I know.
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: I know it to be true, but I can't
 (12) make that decision yet. And I just-- you know, so I said to
 (13) her, "I understand where you're coming from, but from where
 (14) I'm coming from, I'm just tired-- I'm tired of-- of every
 (15) week, there's something new."
 (16) MS. TRIPP: Well, look. You can know something on
 (17) an intellectual level and understand it and comprehend it and
 (18) not know about it on an emotional level.
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: And-- and that's-- you know, you were
 (21) not some (sigh)-- you were not disengaged during this, so--
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: Believe me, it's just--
 (23) MS. TRIPP: It's not-- don't-- but don't expect
 (24) of yourself to find that to be an easy thing.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: No. No. You know, I just-- she

Page 56

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: Marsha didn't know?
 (2) MS. TRIPP: -- she doesn't know anything, does she?
 (3) I mean, she only knows what she suspects, right? Who would
 (4) have-- who could have definitively told her? Him?
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Okay. But-- uh-- uh--
 (6) okay. We don't-- I don't know. I think it's enough of a--
 (7) I think it's knowing him is enough to just have suspicion.
 (8) MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 (10) MS. TRIPP: Did you ever-- I never really
 (11) understood. When you met with her--
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 (13) MS. TRIPP: -- did you ever get the sense that she
 (14) perceived you as a girlfriend?
 (15) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know what she perceived me
 (16) as. I don't know. Because the last conversation, you know,
 (17) there was a-- there was a difference between when I first
 (18) met with her and then after she talked to whomever it was in
 (19) Legislative Affairs.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: And there was a difference there,
 (22) and then there was an even bigger difference after-- you
 (23) know, the last conversation I had with her, I was much
 (24) more frank.
 (25) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 59

(1) just said to me, she goes-- and-- and-- I said, "I just
 (2) want to hear it from him." And she goes, "What's that gonna
 (3) do?" You know? And I couldn't answer it, you know?
 (4) Because-- am I gonna really get what I want? No, I'm not.
 (5) You know. If he's gonna get mad at them? No, he's not. You
 (6) know.
 (7) MS. TRIPP: I think it's-- yeah, you're right.
 (8) Because nothing will happen at this point.
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: And she just said, she said, "Look,
 (10) he's gonna read that letter, and he's gonna get mad at you."
 (11) I don't know.
 (12) MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) I know how you feel, though.
 (13) You wish you could just show him.
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. You know, I'm just-- I don't
 (15) know. Everything. Uhh. Just everything. And it's like I
 (16) can't-- he hasn't even called me, you know?
 (17) MS. TRIPP: When was the last time he called you?
 (18) (Sound of tone.)
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: I talked to him a week ago.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: A week ago. Well, that's not-- can
 (21) you hold on? My phone's beeping.
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: It might be Alison.
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (25) (Tape skip.)

Page 57

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: And I was much more pissed off. And
 (2) my mom just said, she goes, "Well, you know," because then I
 (3) said, "Well, fine. Then, I'll send this note to Marsha."
 (4) you know, "and send him a copy." And she goes, "Why? So
 (5) that they can say, "See how crazy and unstable she is? See
 (6) how good it is that we didn't bring her back?" You know?
 (7) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm.
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 (9) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (10) MS. LEWINSKY: She's just-- you know, I feel a
 (11) little bit like (sigh)-- what my mom is saying, there's a
 (12) lot of truth to it, you know?
 (13) And she said, "Look, life is not fair. Life's not
 (14) fair." You know, she goes, "Nobody's arguing that you are the
 (15) only person that's ever suffered in this situation."
 (16) And, you know, and I argued with her, and I said
 (17) that I understood, that if I were sitting in her chair, that
 (18) I would be thinking, you know, "Don't you understand, if you
 (19) just move to New York, you will get on with your life, this
 (20) will all be behind you, you-- this is not a good
 (21) situation--
 (22) MS. TRIPP: Right.
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: Because she was saying, you know,
 (24) "This is not a good situation. You were miserable when you
 (25) worked there." And I said, "I understand that, you know. I

Page 60

(1) MS. TRIPP: Hello?
 (2) UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 (3) MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 (4) UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 (5) [REDACTED]
 (6) (Tape skip.)
 (7) [REDACTED]
 (8) MS. TRIPP: It's like I said before, I think you
 (9) should sleep on it, and then you may want to modify it, you
 (10) may want to not do it at all. Is there any way you can put
 (11) it out of your mind tonight and then wake up and--
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (13) MS. TRIPP: -- readdress it?
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: See, I'm not-- oh, you know, what I
 (15) forgot to tell you. Like, I kind of freaked out this morning
 (16) driving north because I realized yesterday was like the first
 (17) Tuesday in the longest time that I didn't even think about
 (18) the fact that Nancy left early.
 (19) MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?
 (20) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. It was really weird.
 (21) MS. TRIPP: That's progress, you know?
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know. I know.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: Yeah. That's just a good little
 (24) indicator that-- that you have the capacity to move forward.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.

Page 61

MS. TRIPP: But if you talked to him a week ago,
 that's not necessarily-- that--
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, except that it goes-- except
 that he leaves on Saturday, and I won't talk to him for two
 weeks, so--
 MS. TRIPP: Where does he go on Saturday?
 MS. LEWINSKY: From Saturday, so then it will be
 three weeks.
 MS. TRIPP: Where does he go on Saturday?
 MS. LEWINSKY: He goes to, uh, Washington and
 Denver.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, and then you leave.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I leave while he's still
 gone.
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And-- and he goes to Vancouver.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, you know, I was thinking that you
 should be thinking about your finale with him.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. But I guess it will have to
 be-- I don't know, around Christmas.
 MS. TRIPP: The other thing is, do you want to go
 to one of those Christmas parties there?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 MS. TRIPP: Because you could probably work an
 invitation, at the very least.

Page 64

MS. LEWINSKY: I want them to move me over.
 MS. TRIPP: Did you do the treadmill tonight?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I didn't.
 MS. TRIPP: Why?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Because I went to the market.
 Because--
 MS. TRIPP: Are you eating right?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: Good. Well, what are you gonna wear
 when you go to-- umm-- L.A.?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I have my black uniform. I'll
 wear that.
 MS. TRIPP: What's the uniform? The black pants?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Black pants and this black shirt I
 have.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And then I'm gonna wear the navy
 dress I wore to the radio address that still has the on
 it for Thanksgiving.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, how-- you're-- what, you're
 gonna get it cleaned?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, God.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean, like I haven't worn it
 for a year, you know?

Page 62

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you'd think a lot of things at
 the very least, but-- uh--
 MS. TRIPP: I mean, you could take your mom.
 MS. LEWINSKY: My mom would vomit if she saw him.
 MS. TRIPP: I know.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I think she'd smack him.
 MS. TRIPP: I know.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: It would freak him out, wouldn't it?
 MS. LEWINSKY: He's seen my mom before.
 MS. TRIPP: Where?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I brought my mom and my aunt to an
 arrival ceremony.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, and did he meet her?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, but he knew they were there, and
 he saw them.
 MS. TRIPP: Was this after you had started?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 MS. LEWINSKY: This is while we were-- I told
 him-- I saw him on like Sunday and then I said to him, I
 said, "Oh, look for me at the arrival ceremony on blah, blah,
 blah. My mom and my aunt are coming."
 MS. TRIPP: But he didn't know which was which.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, but he, you know, he said,

Page 65

MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: It's about time. Out with the old,
 you know?
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's too bad.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Oh, well. Um--
 MS. TRIPP: See, I think I would suggest another
 outfit for the radio address that makes you-- I mean, for
 the radio address -- for the Thanksgiving that makes you look
 so beautiful.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, that dress-- I don't care
 about pretty, I care about thin. That's all I care about.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, okay. And this outfit makes you
 look thin and beautiful.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Which one?
 MS. TRIPP: You know which one I mean.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Which one? I don't know what you're
 talking about.
 MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) The outfit you wore the day he
 came to the Pentagon.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. No. I don't want to wear that.
 MS. TRIPP: It would look really pretty, Monica.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't want to wear it, I
 want to-- I need to wear something dark because it's much
 more slenderizing than something light. So--
 MS. TRIPP: All right. Well, at least you've got

Page 63

"I saw them. They're cute." And I said, "Shut up."
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: Not that cute. Like, not cuter
 than me.
 MS. TRIPP: I wonder what he was thinking?
 MS. LEWINSKY: How he could do them, too.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, probably thinking it would be
 more appropriate to do them. You know. I mean, they're even
 younger than he is, for God's sake.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. My mom is younger than
 he is.
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. I wonder if he ever reflects
 on the fact that here he is having a fling with someone that
 close to his daughter's age. And I have to say in answer to
 my own question, I believe a lot he's thought about that,
 because I think that's a great big part.
 MS. LEWINSKY: He's never said it, and I thought if
 he--
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, God, Monica. He's not going to say
 that, because that just-- that-- that just brings to the
 forefront a really crummy issue. It makes him look like a
 schmuck. He's not gonna acknowledge that to you. That's a
 little too personal to--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. (Sigh.)
 MS. TRIPP: So--

Page 66

your stuff all in order.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know. All that work today on that
 stupid note for nothing--
 MS. TRIPP: Well, who knows, you may decide to do a
 portion of it or you may-- I would hold onto it because who
 knows what you may decide to talk to him about later? You
 made some really good points in there. So if you don't send
 it, you may want to talk to him about it one day. I don't
 blame you. How are you gonna get everything cleaned between
 now and then? Oh.
 MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, there's another week, right?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, it's next week. I have to take
 it in on Saturday, pick it up on Monday.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's right. Yeah. You don't
 have any time left.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No. So I have to take everything,
 and I have to-- and I have to think-- I have to spend
 Friday night-- of course, I'll come home and want to go to
 bed, but I'm should spend Friday night thinking about not
 just this trip, but the trip after. Oh, and is
 gonna be on that trip.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, how interesting.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Uch.
 MS. TRIPP: Mmm. Where does that trip go to?

Page 67

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: Brussels and London.
 (2) MS. TRIPP: Mmm.
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: I hate her. I don't have to be nice
 (4) to her, do I?
 (5) MS. TRIPP: Oh, I would say no. I don't think-- I
 (6) don't think you have to go out of your way. No.
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I'm like-- I would love to
 (8) be able to say, "Of course I know you. Don't you remember
 (9) me? You made me slave away on Arkansas Day and then I the
 (10) only person that wasn't allowed to help out at the event?"
 (11) Bitch."
 (12) MS. TRIPP: Never-- that's unconscionable.
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 (14) MS. TRIPP: All right. I'm gonna go take a shower.
 (15) MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 (16) MS. TRIPP: I'm just cooking my-- I cooked my
 (17) dinner -- my lunch for tomorrow and stuff.
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: What did you make?
 (19) MS. TRIPP: I always make something like spinach
 (20) and some little bit of rice and-- I actually roasted a
 (21) chicken last night, so I'm gonna put a little in there. And
 (22) that'll be my lunch. And then I have-- I hope I have fruit
 (23) in there. I always have my little thing of fruit.
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (25) MS. TRIPP: I've kind of gotten like you about the

Page 70

(1) MS. TRIPP: Yeah. So-- I still think you should
 (2) talk to what's-her-name's father.
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, Neesa's father?
 (4) MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I can put him forward.
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: I mean, because look at it as-- in
 (7) that position, working for her, if he still does, they hit a
 (8) target audience of young people, so--
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but he really wouldn't have--
 (10) I mean, he really wouldn't have that kind-- he wouldn't-- I
 (11) don't know.
 (12) MS. TRIPP: But I'm sure his circle is wide.
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I think-- to tell you the
 (14) honest truth, the more I thought about it, is that it would
 (15) end-- it might end up being more trouble for you than what
 (16) it's worth because I'm not kidding you when I say if Candy
 (17) decides this is something she wants to do, come hell or high
 (18) water--
 (19) MS. TRIPP: What is her thing?
 (20) MS. LEWINSKY: Her thing is nothing.
 (21) MS. TRIPP: But, I mean, what is her area of
 (22) influence? She doesn't have to work.
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I mean, it's--
 (24) MS. TRIPP: Does she have a broad area of
 (25) influence?

Page 68

(1) breakfast thing, though.
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 (3) MS. TRIPP: Well, because, I mean, I don't seem to
 (4) miss it since I have coffee, because we have the pot now.
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: So-- although, I think it's a mistake.
 (7) I'm gonna try and to get back on it. I did buy some oatmeal.
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: Oatmeal is very good to eat for
 (9) breakfast.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: Yeah. So--
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: It's very good.
 (12) MS. TRIPP: I have it at work. I may have some
 (13) tomorrow.
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (15) MS. TRIPP: All right. (Sigh.)
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: I have to go to bed. I have to get
 (17) up so early.
 (18) MS. TRIPP: I know. You poor thing. Well, just
 (19) don't get up and do the treadmill tomorrow. Maybe you can
 (20) sleep a few extra minutes.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: No, I'm gonna get up and do it.
 (22) MS. TRIPP: You are?
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah. I'm up every day.
 (24) MS. TRIPP: That's really something. I don't know
 (25) how you have that gumption in the morning.

Page 71

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: It's-- you know-- (tape skip)
 (2) Does she speak at anything? No?
 (3) MS. TRIPP: No. Not necessarily-- you don't
 (4) necessarily have to speak, but I mean does she-- do people
 (5) listen when she speaks?
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: She does, but, I mean, are you
 (7) gonna-- you're gonna break your rule of a couple?
 (8) MS. TRIPP: No, I would have her instead of him.
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I don't know. Let me-- I'll
 (10) talk to her about it.
 (11) MS. TRIPP: No, don't talk to her about it unless
 (12) you can figure out what use she could be to us. In other
 (13) words, if you can ferret out what kind of circle she affects,
 (14) that kind of thing.
 (15) MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Well, they both travel in
 (16) very-- they-- they are in the creme de la creme of the
 (17) music business. I mean, you know--
 (18) MS. TRIPP: Well, that's--
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: Buddy managed the Jacksons, he's
 (20) Madonna's manager, he's Stevie Wonder's manager. You know.
 (21) MS. TRIPP: Why don't you do this: Why don't you
 (22) tell them-- will you have a chance to see them?
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: Why don't you put-- yeah, I'm gonna
 (24) see Neesa, so why don't you --
 (25) MS. TRIPP: I'll give you a packet.

Page 69

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) I don't know. I mean --
 (2) MS. TRIPP: Oh, get this --
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 (4) MS. TRIPP: Uh-- JFK Jr.'s assistant called me
 (5) today.
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 (7) MS. TRIPP: And he really wants to come.
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 (9) MS. TRIPP: She is really excited. She-- uh--
 (10) the only thing I think they're concerned about was she said,
 (11) "Can we talk close to the event, so I can get kind of an idea
 (12) of who else is gonna be on the trip?"
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (14) MS. TRIPP: Because, you know, he doesn't want to
 (15) be with a bunch of groupies.
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (17) MS. TRIPP: So I have to work very hard to ensure
 (18) that the-- the selection panel is--
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Like having a [REDACTED]
 (20) would probably not be what you would want for him.
 (21) MS. TRIPP: Right. Oh, God forbid.
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: So-- I mean, we do have some-- the--
 (24) the number three person at Dreamworks wants to come.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, that's good.

Page 72

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: -- put something together for me.
 (2) MS. TRIPP: I'll put a packet together and one of
 (3) our new brochures.
 (4) MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 (5) MS. TRIPP: And, well, how you'll have to say this
 (6) is absolutely only one of you can be nominated.
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 (8) MS. TRIPP: So if either one is interested--
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: -- you know, we'd be thrilled to work
 (11) with them.
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Now, the other thing, do you
 (13) think you might still be able to-- or maybe [REDACTED] will -- put
 (14) Peter forward?
 (15) MS. TRIPP: I don't have anything on [REDACTED]. Do you
 (16) have a resume?
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'll have to get it.
 (18) MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, one of you was supposed to
 (20) sell it to him, I think.
 (21) MS. TRIPP: Sell it to [REDACTED].
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: Well, yeah, I have to see something
 (24) first. Like, I don't know a thing about him, so--
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.

Page 73

(1) MS. TRIPP: -- I have to have more information.
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. He's certainly-- there--
 (3) I mean, there's no question about-- actually, I mean, in
 (4) general, even if [REDACTED]
 (5) [REDACTED]
 (6) MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) [REDACTED]
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: The guy used to be director of Voice
 (8) of America, and so-- all the-- oh, wait. Okay. It's WH--
 (9) shit.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: Is it WINS?
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 (12) MS. TRIPP: Not WABC?
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 (14) MS. TRIPP: W-- oh, what's that other one? Um--
 (15) MS. LEWINSKY: I want to say, like, WHMU, but I'm
 (16) not sure. I don't know.
 (17) MS. TRIPP: Get-- well, here's my concern about
 (18) him: I'm afraid he might be too old.
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, how old are people?
 (20) MS. TRIPP: Well, we-- we try to keep them in
 (21) early 30s to late 50s.
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 (23) MS. TRIPP: Um, we have had people as high as 75.
 (24) It's very strenuous.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 74

(1) MS. TRIPP: I mean, they're up at 4:00, they stay
 (2) up 'til 12:00. That's for nine days straight.
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (4) MS. TRIPP: And they have to be physically fit
 (5) enough to be able to climb ten stories of ladders, for
 (6) instance, on an aircraft carrier.
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. Do they really do that?
 (8) MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. So do I, almost dying.
 (9) Um-- but I mean, they have to be able to-- to do these
 (10) kinds of things.
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (12) MS. TRIPP: Drive a-- a tank, fire weapons. You
 (13) know, I mean, this is very hands on.
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. No, I mean, he's really
 (15) active. The staying up late part, that I know he has no
 (16) trouble with. Um--
 (17) MS. TRIPP: How about the getting up at 4:00?
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think he'd have trouble with
 (19) that, either.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, [REDACTED] I mean, what's his
 (22) face-- [REDACTED] knows him really well. He's-- uh-- I mean,
 (23) he's very active, plays tennis, he skis.
 (24) MS. TRIPP: Still?
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 75

(1) MS. TRIPP: Oh, well, then that-- he'd have
 (2) no problem.
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (4) [REDACTED]
 (5) MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 (7) MS. TRIPP: Well, try and find out some
 (8) information, so I-- I can't-- I can't do anything--
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: No, I understand. I mean, I don't
 (10) know-- I mean, what kind of information do you need?
 (11) MS. TRIPP: I want-- give his career history.
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: He was director of Voice of America.
 (13) MS. TRIPP: I need more than that. I need
 (14) something in writing that tells me what his career history
 (15) is.
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 (17) MS. TRIPP: And then I can pursue it.
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 (19) MS. TRIPP: But I can't call him cold without
 (20) knowing anything.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no. I know. I know.
 (22) I know.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: And [REDACTED] won't get involved with this.
 (24) I can promise you. He makes me do all of it.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: Huh.

Page 76

(1) MS. TRIPP: He says he will, and then he makes me
 (2) do it.
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (4) MS. TRIPP: Which is fine. [REDACTED]
 (5) [REDACTED]
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (7) MS. TRIPP: Uh--
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: But put together the stuff for me to
 (9) take Neesa
 (10) MS. TRIPP: I will.
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 (12) MS. TRIPP: I will. And one doesn't cancel out the
 (13) other. I mean, Peter's New York, the other one's California.
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. All right.
 (15) MS. TRIPP: So-- and we need a geographical mx.
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: I was gonna say, you know, if you
 (17) were going to L.A., Candy or Freddie-- and one of the other
 (18) was in it, they'd probably let you have a party at their
 (19) house. Oh, wow.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: Oh, I'd like that.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: Although, I don't know if their
 (22) mansion is done. It's really not a house.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: (Sigh)
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: You can't call it a house.
 (25) (Laughter.) Four-story, on the side of a hill, overlooks

Page 77

(1) from the beach to downtown.
 (2) MS. TRIPP: My God. Well, talk it up because, you
 (3) know, whether she has a job or doesn't have a job--
 (4) MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 (5) MS. TRIPP: -- It's just like [REDACTED]. People either
 (6) have culminated their careers and still have an area of
 (7) influence, or they're rising stars, or they're-- they're
 (8) just in the-- sort of in the blast of the shotgun like she
 (9) is.
 (10) MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 (11) MS. TRIPP: And that makes them influential.
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 (13) MS. TRIPP: So-- I mean--
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: I can-- I can almost see Candy
 (15) doing it more than Freddie, but I don't know. I don't know.
 (16) MS. TRIPP: Well, the thing to-- I can give you
 (17) some pictures to take, too.
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Yeah.
 (19) MS. TRIPP: That's what I'll do.
 (20) MS. LEWINSKY: But I-- but I don't know if-- that
 (21) -- that I can get them back because I probably--
 (22) MS. TRIPP: Don't worry about it.
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: I probably won't see Candy or
 (24) Freddie, but I can give it to Neesa, who will give it to her
 (25) parents.

Page 78

(1) MS. TRIPP: Well, you think she will?
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, of course she will.
 (3) MS. TRIPP: All right.
 (4) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (5) MS. TRIPP: Let me-- let me put a packet together
 (6) for you.
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: You know, because I'm only gonna see
 (8) Neesa, I think, on Wednesday morning 'cause she's got
 (9) classes.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: What's she doing?
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: But she'll see them on Thanksgiving.
 (12) She could give it to them on Thanksgiving.
 (13) MS. TRIPP: All right. That'd be great.
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (15) MS. TRIPP: I mean, these are the kinds of
 (16) off-the-wall things that end up working out very well, if the
 (17) person's interested.
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (19) MS. TRIPP: I mean, just-- there's not a person
 (20) who comes off this trip that's not emotionally affected by
 (21) it.
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: No, I'm sure.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: And-- and so someone in her circle
 (24) would be great to convert. All right. Go to bed.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 79

[1] think.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my goodness. Good girl.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I feel guilty. So--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: All right. And I will talk to you in
 [5] the morning.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: All right. Bye.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Bye.
 [9] ***
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Are you there?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I just hung the other one up.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: And they're like-- (inaudible)--
 [14] you know, if I talk to him tonight, and because you didn't
 [15] get to him in time--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? We're gonna have another
 [18] situation like last week on our hands.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Yes. See, I-- ooh-- well,
 [20] how receptive was she? Did she-- did you get any feeling
 [21] like--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she asked me the second time
 [23] when I talked to her --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Did she ask you how you knew?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: What? No. I said I got wind of.

Page 80

[1] Okay. The first time I call, I said, "Listen, I have two
 [2] things to tell you. First," and I did the Vernon thing.
 [3] Then I said, "Second, I got wind that the missus is
 [4] leaving tomorrow, and since I know it's easier, he has a lot
 [5] more flexibility when she's not there. I was thinking-- I
 [6] wanted to see if I could come see him for 15 minutes."
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? So then she said, "Well,
 [9] okay, I'll check with him." And then I said--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And that was before I left, right?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: And then I said, "What about Carl?
 [14] Do you think that's gonna happen?" You know what, and I kind
 [15] of feel like -- (sigh) I wanted to say to her, "Look, [redacted]
 [16] he told you last week to do this, so why aren't you doing
 [17] it?"
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know. This is what I don't get.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I said in the note to him
 [20] -- it probably was stupid now.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I sort of was like-- you
 [23] know what, I want to take him. Hhh.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well, I don't blame you.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? But then I-- what I said

Page 81

[1] in the note, it's like if I say now I want to take him, it's
 [2] gonna be mishy-moshiy.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, because I said to him -- you
 [5] know, I'm like, "Pay attention to his facial expressions when
 [6] he meets you," you know? I'm like, "That's what I wanted to
 [7] see."
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And something or another.
 [10] And then I make a joke and I said, "And I want a full
 [11] report."
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Well, I guess it's possible she passed
 [15] the card that you sent in. Who signs for that card, by the
 [16] way?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you mean?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, whenever you courier stuff, who
 [19] signs for it?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: The intern.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Is she-- she doesn't know about you.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: All right. I just get worried.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I know.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I wonder if she's a Nancy person.

Page 82

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No. It's Betty's intern, and I
 [2] think it's a boy.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: It's a boy?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so. Uh-- they're finally
 [5] getting smart. But then the other thing then-- then the
 [6] second time when I called, she asked me-- she said, "Well,
 [7] did you mention any of this to him--"
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: "-- in the card." And I-- and I--
 [10] or she said something, "Did you say anything in the letter?"
 [11] That's what she said to me. And I thought at first maybe she
 [12] meant "anything" -- she needed to be careful, to make sure he
 [13] threw it away, or whatever--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and blah, blah, blah. And I
 [16] said, "Well, what--" and then I sort of hesitated and she
 [17] goes, "Well, did you mention that you wanted to see him in
 [18] the note?"
 [19] And I said, "Well, yeah, but I asked him if I could
 [20] come by on Saturday morning. I didn't know what time he was
 [21] leaving." And she said, "Oh, well, I think he's leaving too
 [22] early," I said, "Well, then, you know, maybe tomorrow
 [23] (inaudible)." And she goes, "There are a lot of people
 [24] around." So--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. I-- I-- you know what?

Page 83

[1] I get-- I get very skeptical of Betty. Because sometimes
 [2] it-- it's as clear as the writing on your face that this
 [3] shouldn't be hard, you know. But, unfortunately, she's the
 [4] only way to get to them.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, maybe I can say I-- I mean,
 [6] you know, I'm going to [redacted] call her tomorrow morning--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: And maybe I can say, "You know,
 [9] maybe you can try and talk to him sooner rather than later.
 [10] Look what happened last time." I may say that.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. That's not-- that's not-- you
 [12] know, look--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Or-- or maybe "Let's not have a
 [14] repeat of last week."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I mean, 60 seconds is unconscionable.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, not unconscionable but--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Ahh--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, the other thing, too,
 [21] is--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: On her part.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know if he'll pick this up
 [24] or not. He probably won't because he's such an idiot--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.

Page 84

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: -- but when I said-- remember I
 [2] told you about the song? Well, I said, "When I was stuck
 [3] hiding out in your office for half an hour--"
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know, last week, I
 [6] noticed you have CDs --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, this may be the first time he
 [8] knows how long you were in there.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. Like, "Wait a minute.
 [10] You were in there for half an hour?"
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Yeah, I think that's pretty
 [12] good, too.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: But I don't know that he'll get
 [14] that, you know? I don't think he'll think to himself, "Oh,
 [15] you were in there for half an hour, and I was there, but I
 [16] only saw you for 60 seconds. Why was that?" You know? I
 [17] don't know.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: He's a bright man. It'll cross his
 [19] mind.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. So I just-- I'm just
 [21] mad, you know? (Sigh.)
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Did you get your hair fixed?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. And I bought my pants. My
 [24] jacket came today.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: What jacket?

Page 85

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: My—
 (2) MS. TRIPP: Oh. What's it look like?
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: It's black, it's long.
 (4) MS. TRIPP: No. Well, obviously.
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I don't know. What do you
 (6) mean?
 (7) MS. TRIPP: Is it wonderful?
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 (9) MS. TRIPP: Can you wear it tomorrow?
 (10) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, maybe. I kind of am like— I
 (11) don't know. — you know how I am with like—
 (12) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: — taking things to work. Like, I
 (14) never want to waste it there. But I want you to see it.
 (15) MS. TRIPP: One time.
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Hmm— and then I'm
 (17) so pissed off. You know, I took this package to mail to
 (18) Kathenne?
 (19) MS. TRIPP: What package? Oh, the gift?
 (20) MS. LEWINSKY: Her birthday present?
 (21) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: And, uh, so I went and I paid this
 (23) like global something or another, it was 4.95, blah, blah,
 (24) blah, and she— uh— what was I gonna say? And they sent
 (25) it back to me because it— there wasn't enough money. I'm

Page 88

(1) daughter. That's why I'm saying this to you. I would say to
 (2) my own daughter, for your own ultimate protection, which
 (3) mea culpa, I hope you never need it. But I don't want you to
 (4) — to take it away, either. I'm telling you, I would say
 (5) this to my own daughter, who would tell me to fuck off,
 (6) but— (sigh).
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'll think about it.
 (8) MS. TRIPP: All right.
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: I'll think about it. I just—
 (10) MS. TRIPP: — and believe me, I know how you
 (11) feel now. I just don't want to take away your options down
 (12) the road, should you need them.
 (13) And believe me, I know better than anybody
 (14) probably, other than your mother, that you would never, ever
 (15) use them if you didn't have to. I know this. Believe me.
 (16) — I just— — I don't trust the people around
 (17) him and I just want you to have that for you. Put it in a
 (18) baggie, put it in a ziploc bag, and you pack it in with your
 (19) treasures, for what I care. I mean, whatever. Put it in one
 (20) of your little antiques.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: What for, though? What do you
 (22) think —
 (23) MS. TRIPP: I don't know, Monica. It's just this
 (24) nagging, awful feeling I have in the back of my head.
 (25) MS. LEWINSKY: What if I didn't have it?

Page 86

(1) like, you know, I'm sorry, when you put your own stamps on,
 (2) okay, but when—
 (3) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. That's ridiculous. So you
 (4) have to have to re-send it?
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: (Sigh).
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: It's like—
 (8) MS. TRIPP: That shouldn't have been your problem.
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. Like that's your— the
 (10) Post Office's
 (11) MS. TRIPP: Okay. So one other thing I want to say
 (12) to you that you can do what you want with—
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 (14) MS. TRIPP: — but I want you to think about this
 (15) — and really think about it, instead of always just dissing
 (16) what I say, okay?
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't always dis what you say.
 (18) MS. TRIPP: Well—
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: But sometimes you're such a —
 (20) MS. TRIPP: You're very stubborn. You're very
 (21) stubborn. (Sigh.) The navy blue dress. Now, all I would
 (22) say to you is: I know how you feel today, and I know why you
 (23) feel the way you do today, but you have a very long life
 (24) ahead of you, and I don't know what's going to happen to you.
 (25) Neither do you. I don't know anything and you don't know

Page 89

(1) MS. TRIPP: Well, I know that. I'm just— I think
 (2) it's a blessing you do, and it could be your only insurance
 (3) policy down the road. Or it could never be needed, and you
 (4) can throw it away.
 (5) But I— I never, ever want to read about you going
 (6) off the deep end because someone comes out and calls you a
 (7) stalker or something, and you have— and he confirms it.
 (8) Something, God forbid, awful like that.
 (9) And in this day and age, there's nothing I don't—
 (10) I don't trust anybody. Maybe I'm being paranoid. If I am,
 (11) indulge me. I'm not saying you should do it if you don't
 (12) want to, I'm just saying I think it would be a smart thing to
 (13) do. And then put it somewhere where no one knows where it is
 (14) but you. And you don't label it, obviously. Of course, you
 (15) don't say—
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I know.
 (17) MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: Let's see if this stupid jacket
 (19) fits.
 (20) MS. TRIPP: And I'm still bringing that jacket
 (21) because regardless of what you do with the dress, it would be
 (22) awesome on you. And skinny. It's a skinny jacket.
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: What size is it?
 (24) MS. TRIPP: Oh, God. That's the only thing. It
 (25) might be a little big. [REDACTED]

Page 87

(1) anything. I mean, the future is a blank slate. I don't know
 (2) what will happen. I would rather you had that in your
 (3) possession if you need it years from now. That's all I'm
 (4) gonna say.
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: You think that I can hold onto a
 (6) dress for 10, 15 years with [REDACTED] from—
 (7) MS. TRIPP: Hey, listen. My cousin is a genetic
 (8) whatchamacallit—
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: Uh.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: — and during O.J. Simpson, I
 (11) questioned all the DNA, and do you know what he told me?
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: Huh?
 (13) MS. TRIPP: I will never forget this. And he's
 (14) like a Ph.D., and blah, blah, blah. And he said that on a
 (15) rape victim now — they couldn't do this, you know, even five
 (16) years ago. On a rape victim now, if she has preserved a
 (17) pinprick size of crusted semen, 10 years from that time,
 (18) if she takes a wet Q-tip and blobs it on there and has a
 (19) pinprick side on a Q-tip, they can match the DNA with
 (20) absolutely — with certainty.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: So why I can't I scratch that crap
 (22) off and put it in a plastic bag?
 (23) MS. TRIPP: You can't scratch it off. You would
 (24) have to use a Q-tip.
 (25) And I feel like this is what I would tell my own

Page 90

(1) [REDACTED]
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, everything fits
 (3) differently, so it doesn't—
 (4) MS. TRIPP: But it's— it's— you know your—
 (5) you know the red that you wear so incredibly with —
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, I think you— I
 (7) have— if that's the thing— I have a beautiful red—
 (8) MS. TRIPP: But it's long, right?
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: No. It's short. It— I have a
 (10) beautiful—
 (11) MS. TRIPP: Is it — is it thin?
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. I have a beautiful great
 (13) jacket. I tried it on this morning and thought about
 (14) wearing it.
 (15) MS. TRIPP: Really?
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. It's a great— I just want
 (17) to look—
 (18) MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm just telling you that this
 (19) jacket to me is a miracle jacket, and I can't wear it yet,
 (20) but I plan to wear it one day. And it's one of my favorites.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. It's so comfortable.
 (22) MS. TRIPP: Think how cozy it's gonna be.
 (23) MS. LEWINSKY: It's beautiful. It's really
 (24) beautiful.
 (25) MS. TRIPP: Did you call your mother when you —

Page 91

[1] when it came?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I just got home like ten minutes
 [3] ago. I have to call her.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I hope— I hope I don't look fat.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Who?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Me.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: In what?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know—
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, now, who looks like a rail in a
 [11] shearing?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Jesus. You're paranoid.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) All right.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Instead of obsessing on your beauty
 [16] when you see these relatives, [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I— do you think that's attractive?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: It is very attractive.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: To you.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: It's very attractive. Trust me.
 [25] She is like this lithe, gorgeous—

Page 92

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Huh?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I am so annoyed with Betty.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I know. I know.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I am so annoyed with her. You know?
 [15] And I feel like— didn't— didn't— didn't we go through
 [16] this last week?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: And look what happened? A 60 [REDACTED]
 [20] second visit. (Sigh.) What's that noise?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: My mom's phone.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: She just— and to just not even—
 [24] you know, to not even be courteous enough to call and leave a
 [25] message and say, "Listen, I'm really sorry, I didn't get a

Page 93

[1] chance, but I promise I will be the first thing in the morning."
 [2] MS. TRIPP: You know, I think sometimes— and this
 [3] is not to take her side because, believe me, I don't. I
 [4] think sometimes she just doesn't know what the [REDACTED] to do.
 [5] Like if she doesn't know if she has the nerve to tell you she
 [6] didn't get a chance to talk to him. She's a wimp. I betcha
 [7] anything that what you would feel comfortable doing, look,
 [8] he's not that— he's— he's a pretty decent guy to work
 [9] for, other than when he erupts.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. No, I know.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And, so, you or— or I might feel—
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well—
 [13] MS. TRIPP: — more comfortable, but somehow she's
 [14] got this hero worship shit going on with him. And maybe she
 [15] is intimidated to— to take the initiative. Do you know
 [16] what I'm saying? And then she's faced with, "Oh, God, now I
 [17] have to tell her I didn't do it yet."
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: But the thing I don't understand is
 [19] I'm gonna call and trap her anyway, so why not at least score
 [20] some [REDACTED] brownie points for herself?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I don't understand. Plus, I
 [22] would be— I told you last week when he went golfing after
 [23] he had suggested that you come over, I knew in my gut
 [24] something was really, really wrong, or he didn't know. And
 [25] he didn't know. He did not know because she didn't tell him.

Page 94

[1] So you would think she would have learned her lesson. So
 [2] probably what she plans to do, I bet anything, is tomorrow
 [3] she'll say something at some point.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know? It's like the radio
 [5] address is at 6:15, and I need to make arrangements to leave.
 [6] I have to go home and change — if I get to go to that at
 [7] least.
 [8] But, see, but this is the thing I don't understand.
 [9] What I'm— what I'm not understanding for myself is if I
 [10] take Carl to the radio address, I'm not gonna get to spend
 [11] any time with the creep.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: No, that's right. That's why I'm not
 [13] sure that's the best solution.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Because I thought that you would be
 [16] escorted out the same way they would be.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. So—
 [18] MS. TRIPP: It would have to be that way.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Are you thinking what your ideal
 [21] situation in this thing would be that you go after they
 [22] leave?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I guess. You know?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what maybe I need to do?

Page 95

[1] Jesus Christ. Heaven help me.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I think I need to write on a note
 [4] and say to him, "Look, I don't want to go through what
 [5] happened last Thursday, or you know—"
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: "— of me relying on Betty to try
 [8] and talk to you."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: "So this is what I'd like to do. I
 [11] don't think it's asking too much." I guess I shouldn't—
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Actually, you could put it as a choice
 [13] situation. You could say, "I can— Well, I don't know if
 [14] you want to do this, but you could say I can bring Carl along
 [15] and escort him out and stay and visit for a few minutes, or I
 [16] can wait until you're done and come on over for 15 minutes
 [17] then."
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, the problem is is Nancy, okay?
 [19] And— and I think I need to just say this to him in a note.
 [20] It's — the problem with Nancy, who — I can't come when
 [21] Nancy and Steven are there.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Are they gonna be there?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, probably.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, that's the problem.

Page 96

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, it is. Okay.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. And Betty is— I talked
 [3] to Nel today, and Nel's my little helper.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: You know, I think I know who Nel is.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I either know Nel or Glen. Is Nel's
 [7] last name like Chammybonga or something? (Laughing.)
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.)
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Do you know what I mean?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Not— no. Because actually Nel's
 [11] last name is really Nelvis. His first name is Bayani.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: His last name is Nelvis?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Everybody calls him Nel. Mm-hmm.
 [14] Right.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's not the one I'm thinking of,
 [16] then. What's Glen's last name? Do you know?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Like Maes or something. But then
 [18] they're— you might be thinking of Tito, or Lido.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: There's one who has like a name that
 [20] sounds like Chimmybonga or— Chewy— you know—
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, okay. There are like three,
 [22] okay? Lido is the skinny Filipino who looks a little
 [23] Japanese. He's thin.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Excuse me. You can tell the
 [25] difference?

Page 97

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Then there's Nel,
 [2] who's got a real round face, who looks Mexican-Filipino.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Doesn't Glen also look--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Glen is Mexican.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Glen is totally Mexican.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Glen's-- I don't know. He's
 [7] ~~_____~~ guess.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Who's the one that has the roundish
 [9] face?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Nel.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I think-- I think Nel is the one--
 [12] was Nel there when I was there?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Nel's been there since-- in
 [14] fact--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Was Nel there with Bush?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: -- he's probably been there since
 [17] the Carter--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Okay. And I think Glen's been
 [19] there a while, too, right?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know about Glen.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, I-- I think--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Nel's shorter than Glen.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, you know, they're all
 [24] short.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.

Page 100

[1] one, anyway.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: That's true. (Laughing.)
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I'm tired of having to
 [4] pussyfoot around everybody. I'm leaving.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: You are leaving. You're right. Well,
 [6] Monica, my-- my feeling is you haven't said anything tonight
 [7] that I would feel would be threatening to him--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: -- to put in a note.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: But, you know what's interesting?
 [11] And I-- it's like I'd love to be able to tell this to him in
 [12] person -- is I would not be getting angry right now, had
 [13] Betty done what she should have done.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I know.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you see what I mean?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yep. Yes, I do. I-- I-- she
 [17] stymies me. She-- she-- she makes me speechless. The
 [18] level of sheer stupidity sometimes. Because I can't think
 [19] it's intentional because it causes such severe ramification
 [20] down the road. It can't be.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: They don't think that, Linda. They
 [22] don't think it causes severe ramifi...
 [23] (End tape LRT.009, side B.)
 [24]
 [25]

Page 98

[1] MS. TRIPP: But, anyway, you talked to Nel today?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I talked to Nel, and Nel told me
 [3] Betty is going on this trip.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: What trip? Oh.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Betty's going on the trip. So what
 [6] it means is that first of all, she's probably going to need
 [7] to go home and pack.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? But I don't care. Let
 [10] her stay up all night. You know what I mean?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [13] MS. TRIPP: What-- and if they leave early
 [14] Saturday, so what if she gets out at 8:00? You know?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: But the only way this is gonna work,
 [16] okay -- the only, only, only way it can work is if he leaves
 [17] the office and Betty stays, because then Nancy will leave.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know. But, you know what, I don't
 [19] know that she suggests that level of detail to him.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand. But I suggested that
 [21] to him once before, and he just ignored it. But maybe I just
 [22] need to suggest it again.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: You mean in a note?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Oh, actually, it's kind of a

Page 99

[1] neat thing. You could say, "Much as I'd like to bring Carl,
 [2] you know, I've decided that it's just not a good thing."
 [3] blah, blah, blah.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no. I don't need to say
 [5] that to him.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I-- I-- as-- according to
 [8] the letter he saw, he's thinking I'm not taking Carl.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Okay. All right.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? Because that's given by what
 [11] I said.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. Look at the expression--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. Right.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: He'll let me know.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, yeah, yeah.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. And I think I can say--
 [18] I can do one of two things.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I hope he doesn't have a movie planned
 [20] or something.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, like, you know? He had a
 [22] movie planned last night.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's right.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And I'm going to say, "If
 [25] you have a movie, then why don't you invite me?" He owes me

2583

T-10, SIDE A

**BLANK
OR
INAUDIBLE
OR
DUPLICATE**

LRT-011 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 113

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
TAPE TRANSCRIPTION

Transcript of
Tape No. LRT-011

Page 4

[1] MS. TRIPP: I don't think she's like that, though.
[2] MS. LEWINSKY: No?
[3] MS. TRIPP: No. The jams are good, and I can get
[4] some gourmet European—
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: Or a basket of gourmet crackers and
[6] cheese or something.
[7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I'll do something up there.
[8] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure you'll be fine.
[9] MS. TRIPP: I'll have Friday I can go browsing.
[10] MS. LEWINSKY: How is your hair?
[11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my gosh, it's terrific.
[12] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, good.
[13] MS. TRIPP: It's the best it's been—
[14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, good.
[15] MS. TRIPP: — in my opinion. As a matter of fact,
[16] uh, he— he did a brilliant job, and then Claire, the one
[17] that he recommended blow — blow it out, did a very nice
[18] job—
[19] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, good.
[20] MS. TRIPP: — you know, and they were all kind of
[21] chuckling because— Cleo — she keeps knocking my phone
[22] down. Watch your tail. Uhm, the one guy [REDACTED]
[23] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
[24] MS. TRIPP: — was saying —
[25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 2

TAPE TRANSCRIPTION

(Dial tone.)

MS. TRIPP: Hello? Hello?

(Phone ringing.)

MS. LEWINSKY: Hello.

MS. TRIPP: Hi. Oh, my goodness, what happened to

you?

MS. LEWINSKY: Did you get my message?

MS. TRIPP: Yeah. What— I didn't know you were
meeting Nel.

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I didn't know I was either.

So he called me this afternoon, and I just felt like, oh, I
hadn't seen him in a long time. And, you know, you sort of
have to—

MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

MS. LEWINSKY: — keep him happy, so—

MS. TRIPP: Yeah. So where did you go?

MS. LEWINSKY: What?

MS. TRIPP: Where did you—

MS. LEWINSKY: We went for drinks, and then he had
one beer, and then he asked, oh, can he have another beer and
then another beer. So I was like, oh, my God.

But he gave me some nice stuff and—

MS. TRIPP: What did he give you?

MS. LEWINSKY: These two really neat glasses—

Page 5

[1] [REDACTED]
[2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
[3] But, anyway, he was saying— they all came down to see the
[4] finished product.
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
[6] MS. TRIPP: And they were all looking at it, and
[7] then [REDACTED] as he walked away, said, "Huh," and [REDACTED]
[8] said it was chunky, and that next time she should
[9] come to him. (Laughter.)
[10] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
[11] MS. TRIPP: Meaning the frosting was— the
[12] highlight was chunky?
[13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
[14] MS. TRIPP: And, actually, it's beautiful.
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh.
[16] MS. TRIPP: I just hope it's not too much like
[17] [REDACTED]
[18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I'm sure it doesn't. Don't
[19] worry.
[20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, right. Uh, Listen, I don't
[21] want to talk about me or the weekend or anything, but let's
[22] talk about this thing coming up. Are you prepared?
[23] MS. LEWINSKY: I am not prepared. I am not
[24] prepared at all and I don't know what to do.
[25] MS. TRIPP: Okay. How have you arranged it? Uh,

Page 3

MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

MS. LEWINSKY: — with the seal and some more M&Ms.
Do you want to take some up to what's-her-face, or do you
think she has all that?

MS. TRIPP: Oh, she probably has all that.

MS. LEWINSKY: All right. You know, I was thinking
you should bring something with you.

MS. TRIPP: I know. What do I bring?

MS. LEWINSKY: Aren't you supposed to bring those
rich people pots of jam or something?

MS. TRIPP: Yes. (Laughter.) I should have my
mother help me with that. She's very—

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, get something up there.

MS. TRIPP: — very good.

MS. LEWINSKY: Have your mom help you.

MS. TRIPP: Yeah, mm-hmm.

MS. LEWINSKY: It has to be— you know, it's got
to be just right. It has to be understated, but—

MS. TRIPP: Yes.

MS. LEWINSKY: — nice. I— sometimes what I've
seen are either nice candles, like in a nice candle kind of
thing—

MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

MS. LEWINSKY: — or a potpourri in a potpourri
dish or—

Page 6

[1] are you comfortable with how it's been arranged?
[2] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I'm not comfortable.
[3] MS. TRIPP: How has this all happened?
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: I— I— you know what? I don't
[5] like this situation at all, because I can't win for losing,
[6] okay? I'm not comfortable meeting him in his hotel room.
[7] MS. TRIPP: His hotel room?
[8] MS. LEWINSKY: That is how it is planned as of now.
[9] MS. TRIPP: Don't you dare, Monica.
[10] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
[11] MS. TRIPP: You go into his hotel room and —
[12] and— I will never speak to you again.
[13] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know what I'm supposed
[14] to do because, guess what, I thought of what the alternative
[15] is, right? So I go to breakfast with him, right?
[16] MS. TRIPP: Go into the— doesn't it have a place
[17] for breakfast?
[18] MS. LEWINSKY: It does, okay, and if someone sees
[19] me having breakfast with him—
[20] MS. TRIPP: Listen to me. You are totally covered
[21] with that. Even if anyone saw you, he's a friend of Peter
[22] Strauss' or he's a friend of Walter Kaye's. There's a
[23] million things you can say. This is just totally ludicrous.
[24] You go into his hotel room, you are setting yourself up. You
[25] are not doing it.

Page 7

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what am I supposed to say?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: You suggest you have coffee in--
 [3] whatever. I mean, I don't know what's there. What's there?
 [4] I suggest you not leave the complex, that's -- that's true.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know. She said to him-- I
 [6] think she didn't-- maybe she didn't realize that there's a
 [7] restaurant there, because she said she would check with him
 [8] and, you know--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: So when will you know?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Tomorrow.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Yes, you say-- tell me what
 [12] the options at The Watergate are. Let's discuss them.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. There's a restaurant,
 [14] Aquarelle.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Is that for breakfast?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh, yes. You can have breakfast
 [17] there.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Then there's also the lobby which
 [20] has a bar area you could have coffee. But I don't think
 [21] that's a good place to meet him.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: No, you do not want to be in the lobby.
 [23] That's out. What else?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: That's it.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Okay. The restaurant is generally for

Page 8

[1] who?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: For people who stay there.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Okay. This is not even hard. You live
 [4] there. This is totally explainable. You live there, he's a
 [5] friend of the family. This is it.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, and somebody sees it, and
 [7] somebody gets the wrong idea, breakfast with someone? Do
 [8] you know--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Here's the only wrong idea they could
 [10] get. The only wrong idea they could get is that you're
 [11] having an affair with him.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: So? Let them think what they want.
 [14] It's not true.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand that. I just, you
 [16] know--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: This is far better for you.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so, too, I mean, unless I'm
 [19] just overreacting.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Monica--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: -- you do not go to the ambassador of
 [23] the United Nations' hotel [redacted] room.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: No --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: That's out of the question. Use your

Page 9

[1] head.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: If I say something, isn't that also
 [3] insulting to him?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: No, No. You are an adult. No female
 [5] in her right mind would say, "Oh, sure, that's fine." No.
 [6] No. And you don't suggest it's improper, you just say,
 [7] "I'd prefer it if we could meet-- I'd suggest that we meet
 [8] at blah, blah, have breakfast together." That makes sense.
 [9] It's out in the public, it's -- you know--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: So what do I-- I call the [redacted]
 [11] lady--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [15] [redacted]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: All right. Well, we'll see.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: And can-- is it-- you're sure you can
 [18] get a table?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I'd imagine, yeah. It's pretty
 [20] empty there in the morning.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I think you're-- what's the name
 [22] of it?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: It's Aquarelle or something.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: And you're sure it's right in the
 [25] hotel.

Page 10

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. I've eaten breakfast there.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Well, since that--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sorry, I'm sorry
 [4] MS. TRIPP: No, I know, I know. I just want to say
 [5] I think that's your best bet.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so, too.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Because I-- you're right-- he's right
 [8] about probably keeping it local, you know.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: "Let's not go out somewhere."
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: But, on the other hand, the hotel room
 [13] is just a non-starter.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. I mean, I just think
 [15] that's really--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: No, you're not doing it. That's
 [17] ludicrous.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think so, too.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: But, Jesus. No. You know, Monica,
 [20] you're nothing to be hidden. There's--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't-- that-- I don't think
 [22] that's the issue. I-- I don't think the issue is being
 [23] hidden.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I hope it's not, I sincerely--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know what the issue is.

Page 11

[1] Look, I have no idea, you know?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Well, you have a backbone, and
 [3] you now know what you need to do, and it ain't going into his
 [4] room. Sorry.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know what I'm supposed to
 [6] say to him. That [redacted] better call me tomorrow night
 [7] 'cause he can. I imagine he will.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Well, you can make it happen, and
 [9] how you make it happen is you call Betty and remind her,
 [10] "Could you please let him know that I need to speak to him
 [11] tomorrow-- tonight before I meet with"--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: -- "Bill in the"--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Preferably at a decent hour.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, and-- yeah. "Because I'd like
 [16] to-- I really need to speak to him before I meet with blah,
 [17] blah, blah, blah."
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: And better, you know you can say to
 [20] her-- you could actually say, "Betty, I am just not
 [21] comfortable meeting with him. He's coming down, and I'm
 [22] supposed to meet with him at 8:30. I'm just not comfortable
 [23] meeting with him until I talk to him," the other him.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. So--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: You know what? You need to take my

Page 12

[1] mother's phone number down.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Um--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Hold on. Hold on.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, but tomorrow night I'm going to be
 [6] in the-- at the thing.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, tomorrow night is not, you
 [8] know-- I don't know. It's after the meeting, right?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, unless you get a-- yeah, because
 [10] you can't call me in the middle of the night and wake my
 [11] mother up anyway. Um, okay. Her number is [redacted]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Wait. Hold on. I don't have a pen.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Are you gonna lose this?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I'm putting it in my book.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I'm such a wreck. That Nel.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Is he flirty?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No, he's not flirty, no. He used to
 [19] be a little bit, but he-- he's-- boy, he's got the picture
 [20] now.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: He does?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, [redacted]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]

Page 13

[1] MS LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS LEWINSKY: What's your mom's last name, Mrs.-
 [4] MS TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS TRIPP: Um - Okay. now, like did Nel give you
 [7] any poop?
 [8] MS LEWINSKY: Uh, yeah, he gave me a little.
 [9] MS TRIPP: Anything helpful?
 [10] MS LEWINSKY: No, he just said [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS LEWINSKY: Uh -
 [17] MS TRIPP: Did he say anything about [REDACTED]
 [18] MS LEWINSKY: He said he thinks [REDACTED] is, you
 [19] know, a graduate.
 [20] MS TRIPP: Yeah, uh-huh.
 [21] MS LEWINSKY: that she doesn't really come around
 [22] much anymore. She wants to, but she doesn't.
 [23] MS TRIPP: Mm-hmm. I love being right.
 [24] MS LEWINSKY: Well, you know what?
 [25]

Page 16

[1] He's- I kind of feel like, you know, I want him to- I do
 [2] like him a lot as a person, you know.
 [3] MS TRIPP: Yeah.
 [4] MS LEWINSKY: And he has been a very good friend
 [5] to me.
 [6] MS TRIPP: Yeah, I agree.
 [7] MS LEWINSKY: And I don't- and he's been a good
 [8] friend in the senses of like, you know, I can call when I
 [9] need to - I don't do it too often, but when I need to know
 [10] what's going on, where he is, what's happening, he'll tell
 [11] me.
 [12] MS TRIPP: I know.
 [13] MS LEWINSKY: You know? And he doesn't care and
 [14] he doesn't ask questions, and he, you know-
 [15] Oh, and- ooh, I'm sorry. Okay, here was the
 [16] mini-poop- not poop, but- uh - what- what I did ask
 [17] him about was how it would work if I could meet the creep on
 [18] a trip.
 [19] MS TRIPP: Yes.
 [20] MS LEWINSKY: So it's not impossible. I don't
 [21] know that the creep will do it.
 [22] MS TRIPP: Oh.
 [23] MS LEWINSKY: But it's not impossible.
 [24] MS TRIPP: How do you think that might work?
 [25] MS LEWINSKY: Well, he said- okay, he said that

Page 14

[1] MS TRIPP: Let me tell you what. Nel, like all
 [2] the rest of those little helpers, see everything, or a lot.
 [3] Let's just put it that way.
 [4] MS LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know. But also let's not
 [5] forget--
 [6] MS TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS LEWINSKY: - that they barely ever saw me
 [8] going in there.
 [9] MS TRIPP: Oh, I know. But I'm saying in terms of
 [10] the ones that are right there all the time--
 [11] MS LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know.
 [12] MS TRIPP: - he knows.
 [13] MS LEWINSKY: Well--
 [14] MS TRIPP: And they all gossip anyway amongst
 [15] themselves.
 [16] MS LEWINSKY: Sure, they do.
 [17] MS TRIPP: So did he say anything about you? Does
 [18] he say anything like--
 [19] MS LEWINSKY: Well, he- he really- I mean, he
 [20] feels bad for me. He really, you know- I mean, it's
 [21] like- he's like, "I don't understand why, you know, if the
 [22] President says do this, why no one did it."
 [23] I'm like, "Well"- I'm like, "Yeah, I don't
 [24] understand that either."
 [25] MS TRIPP: So does he know about your moving?

Page 17

[1] there were two problems. The one major- the biggest
 [2] problem is that Steven is on the same floor as the President.
 [3] MS TRIPP: Mm-hmm. That's a problem.
 [4] MS LEWINSKY: But, you know, okay. But the
 [5] reality is it would work like this. The creep has to know
 [6] I'm going to be there.
 [7] MS TRIPP: Yeah.
 [8] MS LEWINSKY: Okay? He knows I'm there, so
 [9] let's just say he gets back to the room at 11:00. By 1:00,
 [10] Steven's going to be asleep.
 [11] MS TRIPP: Yes.
 [12] MS LEWINSKY: You know, or even by 12:30, you
 [13] know?
 [14] MS TRIPP: Oh, yeah.
 [15] MS LEWINSKY: Uh - so- and I would- my plan
 [16] would - my plan is going to be when I approach this with
 [17] him, and then he has a hissy fit, is I'm going to say, you
 [18] know, look, it's Nel or Glen. You know, if either Nel or
 [19] Glen is there, uh, you know, one of them- send one of them
 [20] to come get me, and that they can bring me to the room. And
 [21] that's what Nel said, too.
 [22] MS TRIPP: Oh, [REDACTED] I don't think he'd ever do
 [23] that.
 [24] MS LEWINSKY: But then I'm also going to- why
 [25] not? And then I'm going to say to him, I'm going to say,

Page 15

[1] MS LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [2] MS TRIPP: What's he think?
 [3] MS LEWINSKY: Well, you know, I mean, I think
 [4] he- he feels bad for me. I don't think it's- because,
 [5] you know, I mean, it's not really what I want to do, but--
 [6] hmpf -
 [7] MS TRIPP: Well, no one says you're doing it yet.
 [8] I mean--
 [9] MS LEWINSKY: Well, I don't have any other
 [10] choices, so- I'm not staying here and--
 [11] MS TRIPP: No, no. I mean, I'm pretty sure
 [12] New York is set. It's just a question of what you're going
 [13] to do once you get there. I think today you going over there
 [14] was just an awful mistake.
 [15] MS LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [16] MS TRIPP: It just brings back too much of what
 [17] should have been and isn't.
 [18] MS LEWINSKY: Yup.
 [19] MS TRIPP: It's not good for your mental health
 [20] right now.
 [21] MS LEWINSKY: No, I know that.
 [22] MS TRIPP: So I'm glad you met with Nel. I don't
 [23] know that it does much for you, but at least it keeps that
 [24] line of communication open.
 [25] MS LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, it's just good.

Page 18

[1] "Well, you know, it would probably be better if it was Nel."
 [2] And then I'll tell the story of how- remember
 [3] that time when I went back there? Well, somebody asked Nel
 [4] who I was, and Nel told them I was a cabinet secretary's
 [5] daughter.
 [6] MS TRIPP: (Laughter.) That's a good one.
 [7] MS LEWINSKY: Which is true.
 [8] MS TRIPP: I know. He said that.
 [9] MS LEWINSKY: You know? And I'll say Glen and Nel
 [10] like me, you know. I'm like they saw me- you know, I'm
 [11] like, Glen saw me- and this is true, Glen was there the
 [12] entire time when I went in there the day after my birthday
 [13] and got my present and stuff?
 [14] MS TRIPP: Yeah.
 [15] MS LEWINSKY: And he walked me out? Betty asked
 [16] him to walk me out.
 [17] MS TRIPP: Yeah, that's a good idea.
 [18] MS LEWINSKY: You know?
 [19] MS TRIPP: And then you would just be staying at
 [20] the same hotel, right?
 [21] MS LEWINSKY: Right. Right. So I could kind of
 [22] come and leave.
 [23] MS TRIPP: How about the agents?
 [24] MS LEWINSKY: I don't think the agents are too
 [25] much of a problem.

Page 19

[1] MS. TRIPP: And Nel didn't seem to think so?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: He didn't even mention that, so--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Well, then, he figures he can
 [4] cover that.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think it's totally doable.
 [7] I don't know that you should broach it right away.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know. But my-- you know, I
 [9] don't even know when I'm going to get to see him again,
 [10] cause, you know, I--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Here's what you could suggest.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You could suggest that if he's in
 [14] New York alone--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: That's never going to happen. He
 [16] never goes to New York alone.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. He rarely ever goes to
 [19] New York alone.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Ah, but he does go on foreign trips
 [21] alone.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I can't go on a foreign trip.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Well, you can if you're at the U.N.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, oy, no, please. I don't want to
 [25] go to the U.N.

Page 22

[1] Bill Richardson at the Watergate."
 [2] I mean, you-- Monica, this is big stuff. You
 [3] don't go into a huge personage's hotel room. It's just--
 [4] it's lunacy.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: What if those people don't meet
 [6] with-- I mean, I'll tell you something. Okay, I'm just
 [7] saying-- I -- I understand what you're saying, okay?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: It's-- it's-- it's so dangerous.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand what you're saying, and
 [10] I'm also telling you that being on a [redacted] trip, there is no
 [11] way in hell, no way in hell, the [redacted] would meet with
 [12] anybody in the restaurant at the hotel, no way in hell.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Isn't he-- is he coming down with an
 [14] entourage? You don't know that.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure he is. He is coming--
 [16] I don't know-- I'm sure he-- there will be more than one
 [17] person there. I don't know that there'll be more-- I don't
 [18] think there'll be more than one person in the meeting. There
 [19] might be. I doubt it, but I'm not sure.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: But I can't-- that's why I'm saying
 [22] I can't go making demands like that. I can suggest it.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) You know, I'd almost rather
 [24] you meet him at the White House then.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: What? How-- how am I supposed to

Page 20

[1] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't want to go to the U.N. I
 [3] don't want to have anything-- I don't want a job that has to
 [4] do with him.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's true.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's true.
 [8] Monica, please promise me you will not meet this
 [9] guy in the hotel room.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I cannot promise you that. What I
 [11] can promise you--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yes, you can.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Linda, Linda--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Monica--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: -- Linda--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: -- whose best interests are we thinking
 [17] about here?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm thinking about my own. But let
 [19] me tell you something.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? I will promise you that I'm
 [22] going to broach the subject with this Isabel and suggest to
 [23] her that we meet in the room-- in the -- in the -- in the
 [24] restaurant. I am not going to push this to the point where
 [25] this becomes a big issue and a scene.

Page 23

[1] meet him at the White House?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I'm just trying to think.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: He's going to Capitol Hill. I
 [6] understand what you're saying, you know. But I also--
 [7] you know, it's not-- I'm just looking at it from the point
 [8] of a [redacted] trip. The [redacted] would never meet with somebody
 [9] in the hotel restaurant.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. What time are you supposed to
 [11] meet with him?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: At 8:30.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Oh, God. How long do you
 [14] think you'll be in there?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: A half an hour to an hour. I don't
 [16] know.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: That's long enough to make it look like
 [18] something if they ever got that devious.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think they would.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I don't trust them, okay? That's all
 [21] I'm saying.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't think they would. And
 [23] -- you know, I appreciate your concern on that, but-- if I
 [24] talk to the creep I'm going to tell him that. I'm going to
 [25] say, "Gee, I sure hope"-- well, I don't want to say that

Page 21

[1] MS. TRIPP: I don't think it has to be. I just
 [2] think you need to be firm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think that suggesting it as
 [4] firm as I can get.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Monica, you hold the cards.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No, Linda, I don't hold the cards
 [7] and I'm not going to start causing trouble with this.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Monica, please think about what you're
 [9] saying.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand what you're saying, and
 [11] I would-- if this were a situation-- I do not want my first
 [12] experience -- okay--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You cannot go to his hotel room.
 [14] Monica. That is just sheer stupidity. How do you know he's
 [15] not setting you up?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: For what?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I don't know.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: A friend of John Podesta's he's
 [19] going to set up?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Think about it for a minute.
 [21] What if you're a problem and what if John Podesta thinks--
 [22] just think about this for a minute. What if John Podesta
 [23] thinks a good way to just neutralize you is to put you in a
 [24] compromising situation? Then if ever you decide to become a
 [25] crazy woman, they can say, "Oh, please, she propositioned

Page 24

[1] because that's too reminiscent of what's-her-face, P.J.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, exactly.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: It just gives me a very bad feeling.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) But, alternatively, I'd prefer
 [7] that you go to New York and meet with him in his office. Who
 [8] are they gonna believe, a 24-year-old girl--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: But, Linda--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I'm just saying--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I don't think it's an issue.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: What if it is?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Why is this ever going to become an
 [14] issue? I don't understand.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Because what if-- just what if
 [16] Podesta's doing something sneaky?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. What -- what is sneaky? He's
 [18] gonna come and say that-- that Bill Richardson's going to
 [19] come out and say, "This girl attacked me"? No, I'm never
 [20] going to do anything. I am never going to do anything, so--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) I guess I'm just being
 [22] paranoid.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: You are being paranoid. Because I'm
 [24] never going to come forward with this. So as far as I
 [25] know--

Page 25

MS. TRIPP: I know that. That's not that I mean. I don't mean that. I'm not saying you would ever come forward with this. I'm just saying--

MS. LEWINSKY: And if someone else did. I would deny, deny, deny.

MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I know, but then they-- uch -- I don't know. I guess I'm just seeing too much of this Paula Jones deposition on TV and everything. It's just making me very upset, the whole thing. It's just--

MS. LEWINSKY: Why does it upset you?

MS. TRIPP: Because it's so manipulative.

MS. LEWINSKY: It's not manipulative. You know what? She said her character was defamed, and her reputation was ruined. If her reputation was before, then what was ruined?

MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I know. It just looks like, you know, they're bringing them out of-- now this Jennifer Flowers thing and I just said, oh, my God.

MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, but those are all people-- I mean, you're looking at people who are proclaimed, self-proclaimed lovers of his.

MS. TRIPP: All of them?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I guess even that one in--

Page 28

tomorrow, and then tomorrow night's the big fundraiser.

MS. LEWINSKY: What are you wearing to the fundraiser?

MS. TRIPP: Uhm, I don't know yet, actually. I'm going through stuff after I get off the phone quickly.

MS. LEWINSKY: Did you try the navy DKNY suit on again?

MS. TRIPP: I'm going to try that on tonight.

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.

MS. TRIPP: Yeah, definitely. And, umm, yeah, I have a couple other things I'm going to try on just to see.

MS. TRIPP: And then, you know, get-- I have to pack.

MS. LEWINSKY: What time are you leaving?

MS. TRIPP: Well, I have to pick up the car. I think, by 11:00, and I have to arrange for a cab and cash a check and just all sorts of weird--

MS. LEWINSKY: All right.

MS. TRIPP: And then it takes me almost four hours to get there.

MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) So-- I'm trying to think if there's anything else.

MS. TRIPP: Try to talk to Betty, though.

MS. LEWINSKY: No, I will. I mean, f--- the two things I want to say to her are this. One, I'm going to say, "Look, I know that he'll be alone tonight. Could you

Page 26

wherever she's from.

MS. LEWINSKY: The book writer?

MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, for Christ's sake.

MS. TRIPP: But that's fiction.

MS. LEWINSKY: Her book is not fiction.

MS. TRIPP: Well, it's being touted as fiction.

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, whatever --

MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I guess you're right.

MS. LEWINSKY: We don't need to argue about that.

MS. TRIPP: All right, you're right, you're right.

MS. LEWINSKY: But do you know what I'm saying?

MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

MS. LEWINSKY: I mean--

MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I know, you're right. I just-- it just seems like an awkward situation.

MS. LEWINSKY: You know, nobody I know-- the only person that I am not friends with anymore who knows about this is Andy, and I guarantee you his ass won't ever say anything, because I will ruin his life, and he knows it.

MS. TRIPP: Well, he has enough to lose, doesn't he?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

MS. TRIPP: I mean, his wife would get an earful, wouldn't she? I mean, obviously, Andy would lose more by

Page 29

please ask him to call him sometime early on because I'm very nervous about this meeting tomorrow.

MS. TRIPP: And then I'm gonna say, "Look, I really need your advice. The secretary's telling me I'm supposed to meet him in the room, and I'm really uncomfortable with that."

MS. TRIPP: He's not a secretary.

MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah, I know. Ambassador. I keep forgetting that.

MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

MS. LEWINSKY: No, her secretary-- no, his secretary.

MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay, all right. Is that what you meant?

MS. LEWINSKY: Isabel, yeah.

MS. TRIPP: Okay.

MS. LEWINSKY: I'll say, "I need to know"--

MS. TRIPP: She's not his secretary. She's like a chief of staff.

MS. LEWINSKY: No, she's not. She's a secretary.

MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.

MS. LEWINSKY: No. She's his assistant.

MS. TRIPP: Well, she was his chief of staff before.

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she's his assistant.

MS. TRIPP: I think she's powerful.

Page 27

opening his mouth.

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. That's what I'm saying. That's why I know-- that's why I know-- I don't worry about Andy.

MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

MS. LEWINSKY: Because, you know--

MS. TRIPP: Whew, this is a weird movie.

MS. LEWINSKY: In fact, to tell you the truth, I don't think Andy even believes me.

MS. TRIPP: Well, it is-- it is mind-boggling.

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

MS. TRIPP: All right. I have got to go to bed. I'm so tired I can't stand it. You should have seen me. I raced out of-- (sigh). I didn't have my car, so I raced out of Ito to catch a cab to get to my bus.

MS. LEWINSKY: Uch.

MS. TRIPP: I get in the cab, he goes a block, I realize I've left my purse in the--

MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.

MS. TRIPP: So he wouldn't wait. So I got out, raced back, got my purse, got another cab, who-- the guy was half-dead, and I said, "You have to move, you have to move." So I finally caught up with the bus at one of the stops. It was-- (sigh). I'm so exhausted.

MS. TRIPP: So (yawning), anyway-- but I'll be on the road

Page 30

MS. LEWINSKY: Really?

MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

MS. LEWINSKY: Hmm.

MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

MS. LEWINSKY: Probably. I have no idea.

MS. TRIPP: Um, okay. So you're going to mention that to Betty.

MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

MS. TRIPP: Good.

MS. LEWINSKY: So I'm going to say to her, you know, "What should I do?"

MS. TRIPP: Yeah, good idea. She'll probably say, "Oh, that's fine, that's fine."

MS. TRIPP: And then I think you need to say, if you want to, I think you should say, "Well, I really need to speak to the big creep before--"

MS. LEWINSKY: Look, all I can do with Betty is I can ask her to pass it along, and she's-- she's gonna do what she's gonna do, whether I say it's important or not important.

MS. TRIPP: I would imagine-- but I could be wrong 'cause I've been wrong before, I would imagine that he would call me tomorrow night.

MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

MS. LEWINSKY: You know? It's been a week since I

Page 31

[1] talked to him.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: He still needs reminders, Monica. He's
 [3] just that way.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: You know?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: But I sent the present.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: So, you know--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I'm gonna tell her-- I'm
 [11] not saying I'm not gonna tell her, but what I'm not gonna do
 [12] is bug her all day--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: -- if she told him or not.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: No. Uh --
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: When you talk to Richardson --
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: -- and he asks you what you want to
 [20] do--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sighing)
 [22] MS. TRIPP: -- I guess you have to treat this as
 [23] though you want to go.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I'm supposed to go there and
 [25] sell myself and pretend-- but the problem is that-- this is

Page 34

[1] too much to bite off and may be stupid, was, I was trying to
 [2] think, well, what about ways of, you know, implementing more
 [3] the President's initiatives, you know, sort of-- I'm trying
 [4] to think of how we do it at DOD or how it's phrased, but, you
 [5] know, sort of implementing his initiatives through, you
 [6] know-- and the U.N. being one arm of getting that done.
 [7] Does that make sense?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: It-- it's less applicable--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: To the U.N.?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: -- to the U.N.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what I thought.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. There would be, yes, on
 [13] occasion, but not routinely, and I think that-- remember,
 [14] that the United States is one member.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: And it's-- it's-- it's a different--
 [17] it's a different vehicle for disseminating information. It's
 [18] a different vehicle entirely than Defense is.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: So-- no, I think the liaison is
 [21] brilliant.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. TRIPP:

Page 32

[1] my fear, okay? Is that if I-- if I'm talking about the
 [2] press -- or whatever, how am I going to get-- this is what
 [3] makes me mad about this situation is how am I personally
 [4] supposed to negotiate-- you know what? I'm not going to
 [5] talk about salary. I'm going to tell the creep to make, you
 [6] know--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you don't talk-- you don't need to
 [8] talk about salary to him.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. 'Cause the creep told me--
 [10] you know, the big creep gave me like-- he's such a
 [11] you know?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Because he's like, "Well, you know,
 [14] see what you can get out of him. Try and get the best deal
 [15] you can out of him, the best salary, the best job, the best
 [16] da, da, da, da."
 [17] I'm kind of like, "I'm supposed to do this?" So--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I don't think so. You know what?
 [19] I would let Podesta handle that.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I think-- I think it's just not
 [22] suitable for you to get into that with him.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: That's-- hmpf. No. I think
 [25] essentially what he'll do is create a position and he'll make

Page 35

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what's interesting, what I
 [2] didn't realize, is that he is-- he is under-- I don't know,
 [3] in the listing of this one book, Richardson and his
 [4] skeleton-- skeleton-- Richardson and just a few of his
 [5] people are listed under the Executive Office of the President
 [6] in this one book. Isn't that weird?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I didn't realize that.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's-- that's appropriate.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: So I-- I don't know.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: He's the President's Ambassador to the
 [12] United Nations.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: So that makes total sense.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Uhm -- all I will say is, this is your
 [17] opportunity to tell him what you want, so--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: The problem is--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: -- so that you don't end up in the
 [20] press office--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: -- in some lowly--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand. It's like me walking
 [24] into a nut store. Well, tell me you could have any of the

Page 33

[1] it happen. So don't-- don't worry about--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: But I think-- I mean, they'll just
 [3] stick me in the press office. They have a press operation
 [4] there.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Right, they do. They have a foreign
 [6] press officer there. Uhm -- well, I think you have to use
 [7] the word "substantive" a lot. You-- you know--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: You'd prefer not to be someone's
 [10] assistant.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: That you'd like to be involved in--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, the other thing that I would
 [14] be interested in, too, in that-- I mean, I don't know. If I
 [15] was going to have to be stuck there, right?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Would to be something where -- doing
 [18] some kind of liaison work with the White House, too.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: That would be perfect.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [21] MS. TRIPP:
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: But there could be something already
 [23] there, in that place, you know. Or I was thinking-- I was
 [24] trying to think, but I didn't know, I was-- and it may be

Page 36

[1] nuts you want. Well, I don't really like nuts.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't really want nuts. So big
 [4] fucking deal that I can have what I want.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: But you're not allergic to nuts, so--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: -- so you can--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I'm trying to, you know--
 [9] I think I'd feel a little better about this if there was some
 [10] other-- something else has materialized. And if I get to
 [11] talk to him tomorrow, I'm going to make him take a pen and a
 [12] piece of paper and write down that I leave in two-- in two
 [13] weeks from today.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I leave and I'm essentially out of
 [16] pocket for the-- for three weeks.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Three weeks?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. My trip is 12 days.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I come home on Sunday, and I leave
 [21] Tuesday night.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I didn't realize the trip was 12 days.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my goodness. Where are you going
 [25] again?

Page 37

MS. LEWINSKY: Oy vey, don't even ask me.
 MS. TRIPP: Tell me.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Korea, China, Indonesia, Singapore,
 Malasia, and Tokyo and Japan.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, Tokyo and Japan, yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. No, no, well, I had said all
 the countries, so—
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God. Oh, my God. Oh, my God.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: You do pick 'em. Geez, Monica.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I'm like—
 MS. TRIPP: I'll give you money to buy me a jewel.
 MS. LEWINSKY: A what? Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: 'Cause I can really pick 'em. Ooh,
 ooh, ooh, the New Yorker article?
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? Ooh, it describes in more
 detail the affidavit, and she says it's
 MS. TRIPP: Who says that?
 MS. LEWINSKY: That's what P.J. said.
 MS. TRIPP: She saw that in 30 seconds.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know (laughing). You know what I

Page 40

said—
 MS. LEWINSKY: This was Paula Jones's affidavit.
 MS. TRIPP: And it's already written up about?
 MS. LEWINSKY: That— that this guy wrote an
 article and he got information.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God. Is that accurate, do you
 think?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Um, I don't think so. I think
 it's— it's
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And — I think it was
 MS. TRIPP: But, you know, is she saying
 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 MS. TRIPP:
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 MS. TRIPP: I can't believe that she would— oh,
 my God, this is gross. This is gross. I'm just saying— I
 mean, you know
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know.

Page 38

was thinking, but I don't know what I'd want to tell the
 creep this. I had such a good idea. You know, a lot of
 times forensic psychologists, they do a lot with the jury,
 and one of the things that I was thinking they should do
 is— is to do some kind of a— sort of— a lot of times
 they'll do exercises with the jury, that there are things
 that they'll—
 You know what's really weird? I keep hearing these
 double clicks.
 MS. TRIPP: That's my gum.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, okay.
 MS. TRIPP: I'm—
 MS. LEWINSKY: Never mind, then.
 MS. TRIPP: I can't do it now.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. It's okay. Never mind.
 So— uh — what was I going to say?
 MS. TRIPP: Forensic psychologists, the jury—
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right, right, right. So that they
 could— can do some kind of a test in showing them something
 for five seconds or ten seconds and seeing what people
 remember.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, you mean like—
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, okay, the kinds of things that
 I've seen done, they have a— a sign that has a sentence
 broken up into three lines.

Page 41

MS. TRIPP: I mean, enough already with this.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 MS. TRIPP: Hmpf. Hmpf. Hmpf. Hmpf. Gross.
 And, of course, what's he supposed to have, 17 people stand
 up and say—
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 MS. TRIPP: — "You're wrong." (Laughter.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know what I was thinking?
 MS. TRIPP: God.
 MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 MS. TRIPP: God, what?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I don't know. I mean, I was
 thinking maybe, you know— I don't know that she would do
 this.
 MS. TRIPP:
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: No, of course— well, it wouldn't be
 plausible anyway. I mean, she could say, you know
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: And, obviously, that wouldn't—
 wouldn't do. No. He could have a medical examination, but,

Page 39

MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And they have— like it's— and
 they have two "the's," you know, one at one end and one at
 the beginning.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And they ask people to recall the
 sentence and nobody recalls that there were two "the's."
 So it just is kind of showing you, okay, well, what
 did you really see?
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Another one that they'll do
 sometimes is, there's a— there's a— they show people a
 photograph of a train and there's a black guy—
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: — and they ask people to describe
 what is going on in the scenario. And, like, eight out of
 ten times people will say, "The black guy's holding up the
 white man on the train."
 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 MS. LEWINSKY: "He's the ticket-taker."
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: So those are the kinds of things
 that they do with juries just to— to just put things into
 perspective.
 MS. TRIPP: Now, whose affidavit was it that

Page 42

I mean—
 MS. LEWINSKY: He did.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, maybe they measured it.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, they'd have to— that's what
 one of the things it was saying is that— I think in this
 article, is that— maybe it was on a TV show or something or
 another. They'd have to measure it erect. I mean, like, oh,
 my God.
 MS. TRIPP: I wonder if she read— did Jennifer
 Flowers ever specify the size?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No. She just said
 MS. TRIPP:
 MS. LEWINSKY:
 MS. TRIPP:
 MS. LEWINSKY: So.
 MS. TRIPP:
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: — you know?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Boy. So they— I— you know, I
 was going to call you, but everybody was sort of sitting
 there, and so I didn't want them to hear. But they had on
 Talk Back— oh, no, what's it called? Burden of Proof

Page 43

[1] today. They were talking about this, and that [REDACTED]
 [2] (phonetic) was on [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Who's [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: The one who wrote the book.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: What book?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: The one who just wrote the book who
 [7] was in The Washington Times last week.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, the fiction book?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Oh, she was?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: What did she look like?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: She's-- you don't look a lot like
 [14] that picture.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I wonder-- I don't really remember the
 [24] picture, except that she looked blondish.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 46

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. Uh-- I think it is. I mean, I
 [13] don't know. I just was thinking--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: She kept saying more people.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it'll be good for you. Just
 [16] remember if anybody asks you-- asks you-- asks you about--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: -- that thing, you know?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: What thing?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Like the whole thing that happened.
 [21] which I don't think they would.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: What whole thing?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: The Kathleen--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, ooh.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: If anybody were to bring it up.

Page 44

[1] MS. TRIPP: So what'd she have to say? What was
 [2] she on for?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED] Because they put-- the judge put-- oh, did you
 [5] read that Paula Jones has-- she's requested to drop the
 [6] defamation charge against Ferguson so he stops looking into
 [7] her past. You know--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: What-- will that do it?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, because that's-- well, that's
 [10] their claim. Their claim is that he-- you know, she's
 [11] accused him of defaming her character.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: So they're proving what her
 [14] character was before then.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Christ only knows.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I just hope it goes away, because I
 [18] don't want to get any more involved.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: And I just hope-- if Kathleen goes
 [21] away, I assume I go away.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) So that's-- that's all I care
 [24] about.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yup.

Page 47

[1] which I don't think they will--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, all right.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I would-- what I-- anybody who
 [4] has brought it up to me, Linda--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: -- my response is, "Well, you know
 [7] that the way things are printed in magazines are never how
 [8] they actually happen."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's a good one.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: And that's all I say.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's a good one.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Surely they wouldn't be so tasteless.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I would imagine not. I would
 [17] imagine not.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Unless that's the whole reason for the
 [19] trip.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: It is not the whole reason for the
 [21] trip.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: It is not the whole reason for the
 [24] trip.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: The lady gave me a very nice manicure.

Page 45

[1] MS. TRIPP: All right. I gotta go to bed. I have
 [2] to go look at those clothes yet.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: All right. Have a good trip.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I will. Now, call me on Friday.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I will.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Because I will be at my mom's
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Are you going to be there
 [8] Friday evening?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, or afternoon or whatever?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: The only thing I'll do Friday is maybe
 [12] run out and try to get a gift.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, well--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: But--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I just wanted to make sure
 [16] you were going to be there, and not at Norma's.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: No, she-- did I tell you she wanted me
 [18] to come up Friday night?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know what? I just have a
 [20] feeling, I just have to tell you.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: What
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 48

[1] actually.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, good.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I meant to tell you that.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, good.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: She was actually quite good, except,
 [6] typically of me--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You messed it up.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: No, I didn't mess it up--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: -- because I was there long enough not
 [11] to mess it up. But-- how much do you tip the shampoo lady?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: A dollar.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I gave her \$5.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You gave her \$5?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Well, she massaged my head for so long.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Anyway, what was I-- oh. I told her
 [20] when we chose the color, I said, "Uh-huh," and then they--
 [21] they all-- they all get in on the selection, as far as--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: -- you know. "This will be the best
 [24] with black," and blah, blah, blah, blah. So I said, "Well,
 [25] make sure I buy a bottle of this just in case for touch-up."

Page 49

[1] So, of course, I forgot.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: So I just have to be careful.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, you'll be fine.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: There's nothing worse.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I'm so excited for you.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I'm not. It's a hassle for me.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, shut up. You're just nervous.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: No, I'm not at all nervous. I am not
 [10] the slightest bit nervous. Should I be?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Then why is it a hassle?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Because I don't feel like driving all
 [13] the way up to Greenwich. And you know me, I don't like to go
 [14] anywhere. I'm only doing the fundraiser, the charity fashion
 [15] show thing with my sister, because she put it on and it's a
 [16] big huge annual event. It's their biggest fundraiser of the
 [17] year. And I've always said no every other year, so I figured
 [18] I had to go and — and, you know—
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I think you might be surprised at
 [20] how different people are going to respond to you.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, we'll see.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: We'll see. Now, my hair is wonderful.
 [24] Should I pull it back when I go to sleep?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) Yeah.

Page 52

[1] very much that style
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, great.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: And it's— it's very pretty.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Cool.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: And it's just that wonderful look to
 [6] it, but I won't be wearing it for a while, but I do want
 [7] you— I want you to see it.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Yeah, I want to see it.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: So— all right, kid.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, girl.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: So off I go and— uhm —
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Drive safely.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You can always leave a message at my
 [14] mother's. Just don't call really late, because—
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no, no, no, I would never.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: — then she would freak out.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I would never. I would never call
 [18] past 9:00.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you could totally call 'til 10:00.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I wouldn't, though. I'm just that
 [21] type.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: No, she's fine 'til 10:00. After
 [23] that—
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I just couldn't call 'til 10:00.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: — 'cause she always thinks if the

Page 50

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. You could do one of two
 [3] things, okay? You can pull it back, or what I do is, I
 [4] lie— I lay down and I—
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Put it up?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No, like out of the pillow, you
 [7] know, out from underneath my neck.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I sort of spread it all out over the
 [10] pillow. Does that make sense?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Mine isn't long enough to do
 [12] that well.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I'm going to Bulent tomorrow.
 [14] I'm getting my hair trimmed.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, sounds good.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I haven't figured out what
 [17] the [REDACTED] I'm going to wear to this thing.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Um—
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Honestly, Monica, I think you should
 [21] wear the thing you wore the day the big creep came to the
 [22] Pentagon.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, no.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: That looks so pretty on you.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but I don't know. [REDACTED]

Page 53

[1] phone rings when she's asleep that someone died or
 [2] something.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: You know. So — she's not very — that
 [5] way with the phone. So— and it rings right next to her bed
 [6] and it's just—
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Well, have a lot of fun.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Now, listen, please do me a
 [9] favor and don't go into this thing being nervous. Remember,
 [10] he has a task to fulfill.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand, Linda, but I— I am
 [12] nervous. You know why I'm the most nervous? I am the most
 [13] nervous because I— this is so stupid, but this is— I will
 [14] tell you. I am the most nervous because I'm afraid I'm going
 [15] to sound like an idiot, he's going to say to Podesta I
 [16] sounded like an idiot, and the creep is going to hear that I
 [17] sounded like an idiot, and that then the creep is going to
 [18] think I'm a big idiot.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Okay. You're the psychology major, so
 [20] think about this. He doesn't know why the [REDACTED] you're
 [21] getting this treatment. He doesn't. All he knows is you
 [22] are. Therefore, the last thing— if you came in blubbering
 [23] like an idiot and drooling—
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know what he knows.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica.

Page 51

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] I don't
 [7] know. Maybe. I forgot about that jacket.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: It's a beautiful jacket on you.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: That was my birthday present from my
 [10] dad.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: It's incredible.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I picked it out.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: It's just— how much was that, do you
 [14] remember?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, it was on sale. [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: That— it reminds me— it's probably
 [21] what lured me to that periwinkle cashmere one.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: It's that— actually, it's probably

Page 54

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Linda, I don't know what Podesta
 [2] said. I know— I don't think— I know Podesta did not say,
 [3] "This is the creep's girlfriend."
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I know he didn't say that. But I
 [6] don't know what he said. So—
 [7] MS. TRIPP: But my— my point is— my point is,
 [8] okay, even if he does though—
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: — even more why he would never say—
 [11] you could come in drooling, and he would never say anything
 [12] bad about you.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: So— so please know that much going
 [15] in.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I mean, he may think you're an idiot,
 [18] but he'll never say it. And, Monica, you have never struck
 [19] me as an idiot. You're extremely—
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Maybe I was an idiot
 [21] at the NSC interview. I get nervous. When I get nervous,
 [22] I'm— I'm not— first of all, I don't articulate myself
 [23] very well anyway. And then when I get nervous, it's even
 [24] worse.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Well, one thing to keep in the back of

Page 55

[1] your mind, you don't want to go the U.N. (Laughter.)
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: So--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but if the creep thinks I
 [5] have to make this an option, then I have to make it an
 [6] option.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Of course, of course.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: But I'm saying this isn't a life or
 [10] death meeting because you-- if, for whatever reason, you
 [11] think-- you know what? I think he's going to put you at
 [12] ease, because what Kate told me about every single person she
 [13] works with out of that office--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmm.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: -- she thinks they're terrific. And
 [16] Kate is not easily impressed. She said she'd work for him in
 [17] a heartbeat, so-- and out of all the people we discussed--
 [18] State and all the--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand that, but he as hell
 [20] didn't put me at ease on the phone.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, it was an awkward situation on
 [22] the phone.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't know why he got on the
 [24] phone. All right. Okay. I will talk to you on Friday.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Yes, all right, so--

Page 58

[1] (End tape. LRT.011, side A, Begin side B.)
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible)
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good. All right. How are you
 [5] doing?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I had a crazy day.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: You had what?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: A crazy day.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Because of Richardson. Oh, [REDACTED]
 [11] Hold on just a second. You know what, I have to go.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Huh?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I have to go.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) All right, 'bye.
 [15] (Pause.)
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Hi.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Are you-- are you going to leave in
 [19] ten minutes?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Where are you?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm-- I'm at work.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: What's going on?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- oh, I have to tell you --

Page 56

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: -- just be yourself, Monica, just be
 [3] yourself. It's gotten you this far.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: All right?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: (Coughing) Excuse me.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe I should walk in and say,
 [9] "So the President told me this joke [REDACTED]"
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, what was the punch line?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I love that.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, geez. No, I wouldn't share that
 [17] with the U.N. Ambassador. I somehow think not.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica, Monica, Monica.
 [20] Okay, all right. So I will talk to you on Friday.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: All right?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: All right. See you later. Good luck.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: You, too.

Page 59

[1] MS. TRIPP: Okay. When are you leaving?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Right now.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: But--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Is everything okay?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Um, relatively, I guess. Um--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Have you had any progress on the other
 [8] search?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Um, I wouldn't say progress. I
 [10] would say my biggest fear came true.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Your biggest fear came true. Okay, as
 [12] far as I'm concerned, your biggest fear was that nothing else
 [13] would get done other than this.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, no, you know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Okay, let me ask you this. (Sigh.)
 [16] Are we looking at other options here or no?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, well, that's a good thing.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, what? Let me, uh, call
 [20] you from the phone on the way out.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Three minutes.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: 'Bye.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: 'Bye.

Page 57

[1] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Try and get a good sleep.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Take care. 'Bye.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: 'Bye.
 [5] (Dial tone. Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [6] RECORDED VOICE: Welcome to Voice--
 [7] (Phone dialing.)
 [8] RECORDED VOICE: Enter password.
 [9] (Phone dialing.)
 [10] RECORDED VOICE: Hey, I'm not here. Leave a
 [11] message. Thank you.
 [12] RECORDED VOICE: No new messages. To create a
 [13] message--
 [14] (Dial tone. Phone dialing.)
 [15] RECORDED VOICE: American Express. For general
 [16] information on Pay by Phone, press 1. To pay your bill by
 [17] phone, press 2. To enroll in--
 [18] (Tone. Phone ringing.)
 [19] RECORDED VOICE: Thank you for calling American
 [20] Express. If you would like to use the Pay by Phone service,
 [21] press 1.
 [22] (Tone.)
 [23] RECORDED VOICE: Enter your 15-digit account number
 [24] now.
 [25] (Dial tone.)

Page 60

[1] (Pause.)
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Hello?
 [3] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: Mom?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [5] UNIDENTIFIED: What's going on?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Hold on.
 [7] (Pause.)
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, hi.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Hi, I just got in.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I got so worried about you.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, actually [REDACTED] had called, which
 [12] delayed me--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: -- getting out.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what I figured--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: So--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: -- but--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So, now, I will tell you all
 [19] about my weekend tomorrow because I'm going to bed as soon as
 [20] we get off the phone.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you can't do that to me.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, it was great, it really was
 [23] great, and I'll tell you all about it tomorrow.
 [24] But I want to hear, what the hell are you telling
 [25] me that this man called you at work?

Page 61

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Ugh.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Is he nuts?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No. The assistant called, put me--
 [4] you know, don't forget, though, also that most people don't
 [5] assume you work in an office where six other people are
 [6] sitting.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: He didn't place it himself.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: So one of the assistants placed it,
 [13] and so he called me. They're, you know, offering me a
 [14] position, and they want to-- he and Mona want to meet with
 [15] me to discuss further to clearly define it, but da, da, da,
 [16] da, da.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: What's Mona's role in all this?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Who's Mona?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Mona is one of the girls I met with
 [21] on Friday.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I know, but what is her--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: She's the special assistant.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Okay. She's-- so she's pretty close
 [25] to him.

Page 62

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, very close.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Okay, good.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: And-- uh -- and then--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So they want to meet with you--
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Wait, no, wait. It gets worse. So
 [6] then--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, wait. I didn't hear the first
 [8] part. They're going to meet with you-- they want to meet
 [9] with you when?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: They want to meet with me this week.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? He and Mona are going to be
 [13] in town. But he wants-- like he didn't-- he didn't know
 [14] exactly what to offer me, but he did want to tell me they
 [15] were going to be-- you know, they're offering me a position.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: And then he said da, da, da, and he
 [18] said, "Well, now, how do you want to work this? Do you want
 [19] me to tell Ken Bacon? Do you want to tell Ken Bacon that"--
 [20] "Oh, no, no, no. I'll take care of that."
 [21] You know, what the [REDACTED] am I supposed to say, you
 [22] know?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. And then worse than that,
 [25] right? Are you sitting down? Then he says, "And I'll be

Page 63

[1] calling Bob Nash." And I said, "Well,"-- I-- "whoa, whoa,
 [2] whoa, whoa." I said, "Oh, are you sure you need to call Bob
 [3] Nash about this?" You know? And he said, "Oh, yes." He
 [4] said, "You know, you're a political appointee, so da, da, da,
 [5] da, da, da, da."
 [6] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmpf. So-- hmpf -- I was--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Did you accept this as a-- did you
 [9] accept it?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No-- well, I sort of had to accept
 [11] it. You know, I didn't say, "Oh, yes, great." But I had
 [12] to-- I -- I was left with-- there was nothing for me to
 [13] say, you know?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Well, didn't you have a-- a -- you
 [15] don't know whether it's a Sched C or a contracting job or
 [16] what?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Jesus.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: So, you know-- uch. It was just
 [20] awful, because meanwhile, I mean, the thing that was just
 [21] ironic about it was that I had written Betty a note, and my
 [22] mom was gonna take the note to her. But I was also--
 [23] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: What? Not give it to her, but drop
 [25] it off, you know.

Page 64

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: But I was also enclosing a copy of
 [3] my mom's book for the creep. And then my mom-- she wanted
 [4] me to put a copy of The New York Times Book Review in there.
 [5] You know, she said, "I want him to-- you know, to see that
 [6] this is-- you know, this book was respectable enough to make
 [7] it to The New York Times Book Review."
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Like a book review, you know.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- uh --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Did you do that?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- well, so wait. So my mom and
 [14] aunt were picking me up for lunch, so I was gonna bring it at
 [15] lunch and then she was going to drop it off after lunch.
 [16] And this whole note said, you know, "Listen, they
 [17] said they were going to call me this week. I don't know what
 [18] to do. I don't know what to say, blah, blah, blah. I don't
 [19] how to diplomatically say, you know, yadda, yadda, yadda.
 [20] And what about Vernon Jordan, this whole big thing?"
 [21] So then she-- so-- but then this all happened
 [22] before I went to lunch.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: So I never ended up sending it to
 [25] her. So I talked to Betty finally this afternoon. It was

Page 65

[1] impossible to get in touch with her. And so she said-- she
 [2] said, "Well, I'll-- you know, my-- one of my concerns was
 [3] this Bob Nash thing, that Bob Nash would say something to
 [4] Marcia.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: And Marcia would start in with her
 [7] evilness, you know, so-- Betty said, "Oh, I'll take care of
 [8] that," and Richardson called Betty, too, to let Betty know,
 [9] you know, because he's like doing this as a favor to her.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- oh, my God, this whole big
 [12] thing. So then she was going to try and talk to the creep.
 [13] Then the creep left because he wasn't feeling well so he went
 [14] to sleep.
 [15] Oh, by the way, he wore one of my ties today.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: It was nice. And he wore the pin on
 [18] Friday. Did I tell you?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. So-- so then-- (sigh) -- so
 [21] then I called since she said she didn't--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: It's amazing that Richardson had time
 [23] for this. He's been all over the television.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] So then--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Don't believe for a minute that he

Page 66

[1] thinks Betty is the one he's doing this for. Sorry. He's in
 [2] the middle of a crisis.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know, whatever.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- so then he--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Meanwhile, you haven't talked to him,
 [7] the big guy?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No, of course not. I was
 [9] surprised-- I have to tell you, I honestly-- I thought
 [10] after everything that had happened Thursday night, I thought
 [11] he would definitely call Friday or Saturday to see how it
 [12] went.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: What was Thursday night?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I talked to him Thursday
 [15] night.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, right. Right. Right, okay.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: So Friday was my thing. I thought
 [18] for surely he would call Friday night or Saturday night since
 [19] he could to see how it went.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: And I was surprised he didn't, you
 [22] know?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: All right, so--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Really surprised. But-- so then
 [25] I talked to Betty. So then she said, well, "I didn't know"

Page 67

[1] -- you know, she didn't know what was going to happen.
 [2] So then I called her back and I said, "Listen,"
 [3] I said, "Should I-- should I maybe courier over a letter?"
 [4] Would that be easier, you know? It's easier to hand him a
 [5] piece of paper than it is to try and get the time to tell him
 [6] the, you know, 20-minute story."
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: So she said, "Oh, well, you know,
 [9] yeah, sure. Okay, fine." So I did and--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Today?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: What did it say?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: It was-- I mean, it was fine. It
 [14] sort of was-- you know, it just said, look, this is, you
 [15] know-- I said that, you know, the fears that I had over the
 [16] weekend, you know, that arose over the weekend came to
 [17] fruition today, you know, Richardson called and offered me a
 [18] position. You know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Did you send him the book?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Why not?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I didn't send the packet
 [23] because I had-- you don't understand. I was like in
 [24] hysterics. I didn't have the book in my possession.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: So your mother still dropped it off?

Page 68

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No, she didn't drop it off. She
 [2] didn't drop it off because I met with her at the lunch--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: No, I know, I understand that. But
 [4] then you said you did courier something over.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, but not by my mom, by a
 [6] courier service.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God. I thought you said your
 [8] mom -- okay. So who-- so did you call that same courier
 [9] service?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Jesus Christ. They're going to wonder
 [12] what the hell you're doing.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't care.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: They're actually the best, though.
 [15] What, Speedo or whatever?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, they're good.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Anyway, going from the Pentagon to
 [19] the White House was--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's true. It's normal.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I forgot. Mine was always to a law
 [23] firm. Okay. Now, wait. So it said this situation has
 [24] arisen. Then what?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, so I said-- "Look, I

Page 69

[1] don't know what to do. My mom came up with a very good idea,
 [2] and that-- oh, first of all, by the way-- oh, I said--
 [3] dropped the other bombshell. I decided to not go on this
 [4] China trip.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yup. Because I realized-- my mom
 [7] came up last night, and we had a big thing, and she was
 [8] absolutely right. She was like, "This is ridiculous. You're
 [9] going to go away for two weeks, and this is"-- you know what
 [10] I mean?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, I totally agree, but I didn't
 [12] know it was an option.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I made it an option. Why did
 [14] I make it an option? Because I told Mr. Bacon that I was
 [15] looking for a job in New York, and that I-- my plan had been
 [16] to have something secured before the trip, but now it didn't
 [17] work out that way, and, you know, blah, blah, blah.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay. What did he say?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: So he-- it was fine. I mean, there
 [20] was a whole big thing that-- (sigh) -- there was a whole--
 [21] there's a whole another story, but I think everything's okay.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean? Just give me the
 [23] gist.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, the gist-- you know, he was
 [25] sorry I was leaving, but he understood I wanted to go to

Page 70

[1] New York, blah, blah, blah. We talked. He's going to call
 [2] Howard Pastor, who, you know, works at Hill & Knowlton--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: -- on my behalf. Uh -- and then--
 [5] and would-- the first thing he said, you know, "If there's
 [6] anything I can do to change your mind, please let me know."
 [7] And, you know, I don't know. Maybe that's a stock
 [8] answer you give to anybody.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: No, it's not, un-uh.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: But-- so-- so we finished our
 [11] conversation, and then he wanted to do some other things, and
 [12] I had to get him the address for the thing.
 [13] And then I thought-- and I went in there and I
 [14] said, "You know, you said if there was anything I could--
 [15] you know, you could do to change my mind, and there isn't
 [16] really," I said. "But I would be remiss if I didn't let you
 [17] know that really what prompted me to move so quickly on this
 [18] was the whole-- you know, everything that happened with the
 [19] incident with my grade increase." I said, "with Mr. Bernath."
 [20] I said, "I thought he was very, very inappropriate." And,
 [21] um, and I went into that whole thing.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Good.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: And I didn't get into the details.
 [24] And then he said, "Oh, all this"-- you know, in Mr. Bacon's
 [25] defense, he started to speak on-- in his defense, blah,

Page 71

[1] blah, blah.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: In Bernath's defense.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no, in his own defense about
 [4] it. Because he said, "Well, you know, my plan was"-- see,
 [5] he said, "Well, my plan was-- you know, there was an issue
 [6] with Mark, and I see-- and that's being taken care of now.
 [7] So my plan was to have-- once that was done, to have
 [8] Mr. Bernath look into this."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. And I said-- I said some
 [11] things I probably shouldn't have said.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Like?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I said, you know, I said, "Well, I
 [14] understand, you know, I-- I was"-- I think I said something
 [15] like, "I was pleased with your response that you were going
 [16] to ask Mr. Bernath to look into it, but Mr. Bernath had made
 [17] it clear to me that he didn't think I deserved it. And so I
 [18] really felt like whatever he would tell you, you know,
 [19] whether it could be done or not, was just-- would be based
 [20] on his own thing."
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: And Mr. Bacon said something along
 [23] the lines of like, you know, "I'm the one who makes the
 [24] decisions here and I think Mr. Bernath knows that if I want
 [25] something done, he'll do it."

Page 72

[1] MS. TRIPP: Outstanding.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: So, you know, and so then we-- then
 [3] he started to talk about-- and he said, you know, something
 [4] or another about morale in the office and whatever it was,
 [5] something about equity between like Mark and me, like I
 [6] couldn't get a raise if Mark wasn't going to get a raise, or
 [7] something like that, you know.
 [8] And I said, "Well, wait a minute." Whatever it
 [9] was, parity or whatever. And I said, "What about the equity
 [10] about the fact that"-- you know, I said, "Look, Mark does
 [11] good work, and, you know, I'm sorry that he's, you know,
 [12] not-- his title's not Mr. Bernath's confidential assistant,
 [13] because that's what he should be. But I am your confidential
 [14] assistant. What about the equity with the other confidential
 [15] assistants in the building?"
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Good for you.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: It's like it's not my fault
 [20] that Mark-- do you know what I mean?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: It's like why I should be making
 [23] that much less money, you know? And I just-- I reiterated
 [24] again and again how inappropriate I thought Mr. Bernath was,
 [25] and he said to me, "Well, you know, you really shouldn't"--

Page 73

[1] you know, and I said to him, I said, "Look, I know
 [2] Mr. Bernath doesn't like me, you know? I'm not the kind of
 [3] person he would like-- he thinks he would like to see in
 [4] this job for you," you know.
 [5] And then I sort of started to get upset, and I
 [6] said, "Look, I don't want to get upset here," and, uh, you
 [7] know, like almost crying.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: It's embarrassing. And he said,
 [10] "Well"-- he said, "Look, the important thing to remember is
 [11] that, you know, I like your work, and I think you've done
 [12] great work for me, and blah, blah, blah, blah, blah,
 [13] blah, like that."
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Good.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Good.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I was saying to my mom, I
 [18] was like, you know, "What I wanted was, I wanted him-- I
 [19] wanted him to have resentment towards Mr. Bernath."
 [20] MS. TRIPP: You think he did?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: He might a little. He might-- I
 [22] don't know. You know, he's a guy, so I don't know how guys
 [23] interpret things, but he might a little, you know--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- kind of go, "Well, gee, you know,

Page 76

[1] I was freaking out, you know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I'm sure.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: And so she told me that the kind of
 [4] thing I should say to-- to what's-his-face is like-- well,
 [5] when they offer me the salary, I should just say it's not
 [6] enough. I'm like, "That's not a very good answer."
 [7] So I said in the note to the creep that what I'm
 [8] thinking I'm gonna do is say call the Mona girl, the
 [9] assistant, 'cause she gave me her card, and say, "Listen"--
 [10] you know, pretend to her that I'm still going on this trip.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: And say, "Listen, you know, with the
 [13] trip next week, there's just no way I'm going to be able to
 [14] get away. I know you guys have a crazy week trying to get
 [15] Fast Track passed. Why don't we just try and meet-- you
 [16] know, maybe I can come up to New York, or when you're in
 [17] Washington after I come back from the trip."
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- and then that buys me a couple
 [20] weeks. But, you know, I don't know what the [redacted] to do.
 [21] So I said in my note to him, you know-- my bag is
 [22] up here. I think my bag's downstairs. I have a copy of it,
 [23] but-- you know, I said in the note, you know, the problem is
 [24] that, you know, Richardson-- you know, Richardson was told
 [25] that I was dying to work for him.

Page 74

[1] part of the reason she's leaving is because of him"--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: -- "and what happened."
 [4] MS. TRIPP: So how did the China trip come up?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, because I told him, I said,
 [6] "I-- I said to him, you know, "I've got some high-level
 [7] people at the White House who are, you know, da, da, da, da,
 [8] da, and one of the contacts in the"--
 [9] I told them the things I was looking to do, and I
 [10] said, "One of the contacts in the private sector has been out
 [11] of town, and so he didn't come back until"-- I think he-- I
 [12] think I said that, "He doesn't come back 'til the middle of
 [13] the week, and I just really feel like these next few weeks
 [14] it's crucial for me to be here."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: "And I just don't think I-- you
 [17] know, I don't think it would be wise for me to go on the
 [18] China trip."
 [19] MS. TRIPP: And what did he say?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: He said, "Well, I feel if we can get
 [21] somebody else, you know, squared away to go, that that's
 [22] fine. But if we can't arrange for someone else to do the
 [23] trip, I think you have an obligation."
 [24] I said, "I agree 100 percent."
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 77

[1] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? So he's offered me this
 [3] position, you know, and I said I have no idea how I'm
 [4] supposed to diplomatically say, you know, you're my back-up.
 [5] Can I let you know? (Laughter.)
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? So I said that, and then
 [8] I said about Vernon. I said, you know, you mentioned last
 [9] week about setting up a meeting between me and-- between
 [10] Vernon and myself. You know, do you think you could do that
 [11] some time soon? I know you're busy, blah, blah, blah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Weren't you supposed to meet with
 [13] Podesta, too?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. That's Betty's deal.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what? Podesta, I'm not--
 [17] I mean, let's see, you know, I don't know.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I don't know what Podesta can do for
 [19] you.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know, either, you know,
 [21] but-- so I said-- and then I said to him, I said, you know,
 [22] I'm trying to-- I said I'm trying-- I'm trying to stay calm
 [23] and not freak out and keep-- and I keep repeating my mantra
 [24] to myself. It was-- I mean, I tried to make the note light.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 75

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, who's he gonna get?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Tom West.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, could he go?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. He went on the last trip.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Did he say yes?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I think he will. I had mentioned to
 [8] him before, you know. He likes these trips.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [15] [redacted]
 [16] [redacted]
 [17] [redacted]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, please tell me about your
 [22] weekend.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Wait a minute. Come on, come on, come
 [24] on. So what about Betty? What is Betty saying?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) Okay. So Betty told me--

Page 78

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, serious, in that,
 [2] look, this is important, but not, you know, wah, wah, wah,
 [3] wah, wah, you know?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Right, right, right.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: So I said something or another about
 [6] repeating my mantra and then I had in quotes, "You're on my
 [7] team. I don't"-- you know, "I'm not obligated to take the
 [8] U.N. job. You want me to have options. You're on my side."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, that's true.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, and I said, "But it's
 [11] hard."
 [12] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) So where was it left with
 [13] Betty-- who's contacting Vernon so you can set up this
 [14] appointment? I mean--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Look, she was-- and I understand
 [16] this, you know, I mean, and I didn't ask her-- I understand
 [17] that she's not going to do anything with Vernon until he
 [18] tells her to, and that's very understandable.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: It's not her position to go calling
 [21] his friend to say can you do this for him?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I know.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: So I-- you know, I think he's
 [24] had-- he's had a very crazy-- he's got a crazy week in
 [25] general. First of all, he's lost his voice and he's sick.

Page 79

MS. TRIPP: Mm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Second of all, you know, he's got
 this Fast Track legislation. Now we have all this crap with
 Iraq.
 MS. TRIPP: I know.
 MS. LEWINSKY: So I think it's just been-- you
 know, I-- I don't know. I'm not saying I'm giving him an
 excuse he can put this off for a week. I'm just saying--
 MS. TRIPP: Right.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I really-- I mean, it
 was really kind of-- not hurtful, but I was a little like--
 yeah, I guess it was hurtful that he didn't call, you know.
 MS. TRIPP: I know.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, he knew how nervous I was.
 MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Well, the good thing is, you
 have one solid option now.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, except that my mom refuses to
 let me take it.
 MS. TRIPP: What do you mean?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Because she absolutely refuses for
 me to work at the U.N.
 MS. TRIPP: Really?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS. TRIPP: Tell me why.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Because she went there, and she

Page 82

MS. LEWINSKY: Were there any single men there?
 MS. TRIPP: No.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 80

hates the building. She says it's going to be just like the
 Pentagon, and she just-- [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: Really? Did she-- now, did she just
 look in the lobby or what?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know what she did. I don't
 know. Now, one of the other options-- but I really don't
 want to think about doing that-- is he also-- he has a
 Washington office and he did also mention today possibly
 something in the Washington office.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know, if possibly worst came to
 worst, I could maybe--
 MS. TRIPP: How big could that be, though?
 MS. LEWINSKY: It's not that it's big, it's in the
 State Department.
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: But, I mean, it could be a little--
 somewhat interesting. I don't know. I'm just saying I could
 do that for six months while we work on trying to find
 another job. But what my mom said is-- you know, she's
 afraid that the creep's attitude will-- the attitude will
 sort of be like --
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: "Well, we did this already for you."

Page 83

MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]

Page 81

MS. TRIPP: Right.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know, so--
 MS. TRIPP: You do not want to end up in the State
 Department anywhere.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 MS. TRIPP: It's just as bad as the Pentagon. In
 fact, worse.
 MS. LEWINSKY: So-- I don't think it could be
 worse.
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. It's a bunch of Foreign
 Service techno nerds.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, please tell me about your
 weekend or I'll never be your friend again.
 MS. TRIPP: I can't. I can't. I'm too tired.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Just give me the highlights and--
 MS. TRIPP: It was great.
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- you can skip the details.
 MS. TRIPP: It was wonderful. It was a great
 dinner party. Her house was incredible.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: Um--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Did you look good?
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, good.
 MS. TRIPP: Um--

Page 84

[REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]

Page 85

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [14] MS. TRIPP:
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [17] MS. TRIPP:
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [19] MS. TRIPP:
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [21] MS. TRIPP:
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY:

Page 88

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP:
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP:
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP:
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [12] MS. TRIPP:
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [17] MS. TRIPP:
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [22] MS. TRIPP:
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 86

[1] MS. TRIPP:
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [5] MS. TRIPP:
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [10] MS. TRIPP:
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP:
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP:
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [23] MS. TRIPP:
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 89

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [8] MS. TRIPP:
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [11] MS. TRIPP:
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 87

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [11] MS. TRIPP:
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [14] MS. TRIPP:
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP:
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY:

Page 90

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [3] MS. TRIPP:
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP:
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP:
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP:
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [18] MS. TRIPP:
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [21] MS. TRIPP:
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [24] MS. TRIPP:
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 91

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 94

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, tell-- just tell-- here's what
 [2] I would say about the U.N. I agree with your mother to an
 [3] extent, but I don't know enough about it to be that vocal
 [4] about it. But I think you owe it to yourself to go visit.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Just see what vibes you get. You're
 [7] very good that way. See if the office they show you-- see
 [8] if the surroundings and the people-- see if there's anything
 [9] that intrigues you. If by that point you-- you say, this
 [10] really sucks, it's the Pentagon all over again, then you know
 [11] you've made the right choice.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, the way I feel is that I
 [13] know-- I don't think that-- I also don't want to stay in
 [14] the government. And so, I mean, this is supposed to be, as
 [15] he said, my backup--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know. And I just-- you
 [18] know, it just is an upsetting, uncomfortable, unsettling
 [19] feeling when your backup has turned into your only option.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's not, though.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: It's your only current option.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But, I mean, so it's just a
 [24] matter-- it's just-- I think it's like that and then, you
 [25] know-- I don't know. It's like, okay, Vernon, come home

Page 92

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Good girl.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Anyway, I've got to go take a shower
 [7] and go to bed. I'm exhausted. I had to get up at 5:30 this
 [8] morning 'cause I had to have the car back early.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: So--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: All right. Well, I'm glad you had a
 [12] good time.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: This sounds really positive on the
 [14] other thing, Monica.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: It doesn't. What are you talking
 [16] about?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yes, it does, because that means--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: To the contrary.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Number one, you have a solid option.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't. My mom-- you don't
 [21] understand. My mom won't let me take that job.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I don't understand that.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Because she went there and she was
 [24] like, "Monica, it'll be like being at the Pentagon in
 [25] New York. It's gonna be the same thing." And even though I

Page 95

[1] already. And what's going to happen with this? And what if
 [2] he doesn't--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Where -- where is he?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: He was out of town.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: All this time?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I guess. I don't know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, [REDACTED] He's a senior partner at
 [8] Akin Gump. He's got a lot of [REDACTED] going on. I can't believe
 [9] he's out of pocket that long.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he could have been out of town
 [11] for business.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: So I-- you know, I don't know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I don't either, but they do a lot of
 [15] work on the phone so-- I don't know. I'm just saying that.
 [16] you know what, Monica? Don't allow the other option to not
 [17] ever materialize. He's gotta get on the stick with that.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I know, you know. I came very
 [19] close to writing a letter, but I figured that's not the kind
 [20] of thing that you write, you know, on paper. It's more of
 [21] the thing you say in person, you know, along the lines of,
 [22] you know, "Hey, the reason I'm doing this whole New York
 [23] thing is because you didn't bring me back."
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?

Page 93

[1] liked Richardson and I like the people, it's true, I'm not
 [2] interested in it.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? So --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not sure.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: But you liked the people.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but I haven't been there yet,
 [9] you know. It's yucky.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: It is? Is it in a bad area? I don't
 [11] even know where it is.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: It's in a (yawning) -- it's in a
 [13] mediocre area. There's nothing around, you know, nothing
 [14] except for the-- you know, the U.N.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So I don't know. I just-- you
 [17] know, I justam -- (sigh) -- I'm just freaked out, you know.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Mm.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Because it's just--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: It's really hard to be sitting on
 [22] the phone and it's like he's, you know, on the phone with you
 [23] and saying da, da, da and --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: So I don't know. (Inaudible.)

Page 96

[1] MS. TRIPP: The gates were locked.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: All right. Well, everything at least
 [4] is moving forward slowly.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I mean, I just-- I feel better
 [6] about not going on this trip because--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know, it just-- it just
 [9] didn't make sense, you know?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I'm glad you didn't go.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: So I guess I'm 90 percent in the
 [12] clear. And [REDACTED] leaves on Sunday, so, really, I mean,
 [13] it just will make it a lot easier for him to do whatever it
 [14] is he needs to do, hopefully.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Are you going to see him?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I'm supposed to.
 [17] Maybe.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: When are you supposed to see him,
 [19] Saturday?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, possibly.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I'd wait 'til she's out of town.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, that's what I was thinking,
 [23] too, but I don't know. Then it kind of-- (tape skip).
 [24] Either-- well, he'd said Saturday, and then, you know--
 [25] sol'm thinking, okay, well, maybe Sunday. I wouldn't mind

Page 97

Page 100

[1] next Saturday, except a little bit 'cause it would be the
 [2] two-year anniversary, and it's not. You know what I mean?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not like not his girlfriend
 [5] anymore. But-- I don't know.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's so romantic, though.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But then -- but then I
 [8] kind of feel like--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Is she gone for an extended period?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I think she's gone for ten days.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you're kidding.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Where is she going?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: She's going to Kazikstan and
 [15] Bekistan and--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Alone?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Without him.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Wow.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: So she's gone for like ten days. So
 [20] she'll be gone that day, too.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? But I just-- I just kind
 [23] of feel like -- okay, if I can do it this weekend, is it
 [24] worth-- is it worth the risk?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Of not doing it?

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 98

Page 101

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I would take whatever they can
 [3] arrange.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I mean, I also need to let him
 [5] know that I'm not gonna be going on the trip, that I'm
 [6] hoping-- I asked him in the letter to call me, so-- you
 [7] know, I said, "I know it's hard for you to call me from home,
 [8] so can you please try"-- you know, what I've been
 [9] trying to have Betty to tell him for weeks.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Did you ask him to call you in the
 [11] note?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: For tonight?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well-- well, no. What I said--
 [15] first of all, I don't know that he'll get it tonight. He may
 [16] not get it 'til tomorrow. And what I said in the note was,
 [17] "I know it's hard for you to call me from home, so maybe you
 [18] could try-- try me at home before you leave the office at
 [19] night."
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Because if he doesn't leave 'til
 [24] like 7:00 or so, sometimes I'm home by 7:00. So he could try
 [25] me at work before he leaves.

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 99

Page 102

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- so --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: All right. (Sigh.)
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You seem-- is something wrong?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I'm just very tired. I've got to go to
 [6] bed.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I'm exhausted, I feel like a zombie
 [9] (sigh).
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Is there something you're not
 [11] telling me?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: No, like what?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: No, you idiot. [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 103

Page 106

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 104

Page 107

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

Page 105

Page 108

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

Page 109

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 112

[1] wrote such a funny card, Linda.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: It's a really nice tie, and I--
 [4] you know, at first I said-- I said, "Oh, you know," I said,
 [5] "it'll look good with either a taupe or navy suit and a white
 [6] or-- white, blue shirt, whatever you want."
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: And, you know, I'm like, "That is,
 [9] if you like it." And I'm like, "And just think now you can
 [10] pay homage to me if you want by having a work week in which
 [11] you wear one of my ties every day." (Laughter.)
 [12] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) Cause this will be the
 [13] fifth one, right?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughter.) Now there are five.
 [15] It's the fifth one.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Shit. You'll have to give him one for
 [17] the weekend days, too.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, you will.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I think this is it. That's
 [21] what I want. You know, that's my fantasy, is to have him
 [22] wear one of my ties every day.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: You are a nut. Was that one of your
 [24] ties here, with the blue shirt?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 110

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] I got the tie-- the creep a tie.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, please.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. It was 20 bucks at
 [5] Marshalls.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good. Who makes it?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Calvin Klein.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Nice.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. It's gorgeous.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, Marshalls generally-- every now
 [11] and then you can hit.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. It's really nice. It's
 [13] real different than all the other ones. But-- so I put a
 [14] really funny note with it. I'm going to send it with the
 [15] book.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I think you should send the
 [17] book, though.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I'm going to. And I put
 [19] stickies in the forward where it-- I mean, it so clearly
 [20] shows what kind of book it's not. You know what I mean?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: And then I marked a section in
 [23] the-- in the chapter that talks about him being a-- you
 [24] know, whatever it is, "Domingo as Don Juan"--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 113

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, which tie?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: The black one, the one that was in
 [3] your house.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding. I didn't tell that, I
 [5] couldn't tell that.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I wouldn't have worn that with a blue
 [8] shirt.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: It looked nice with a blue shirt, I
 [10] thought.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: What color was his suit today?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I think it was tan. Was it tan
 [13] or--
 [14] (End Tape LRT.011, side B.)
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 111

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: -- is what it's called, the chapter.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: And then the other thing I marked
 [4] was-- I was-- I had told him about this one thing. I said,
 [5] "Oh, you know," I said, "actually, it was really good. You
 [6] know, she talked about-- you know, with some of her
 [7] experiences, she shed some light on things-- a lot of
 [8] things that people don't know about him that are really
 [9] wonderful."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: And so I marked that other part, you
 [12] know.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Good.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: And then I'll put The New York Times
 [15] review in there.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: How did they review it?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Um, it was-- it was-- I'd say it
 [18] was lukewarm.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's better than nothing.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. And it's also-- you know,
 [21] it's the fact that it's The New York Times.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: So there's that. But with the tie I

2605

T-12

**BLANK
OR
INAUDIBLE
OR
DUPLICATE**

LRT-013 ** Final Version

Tripp Tapes

Page 1 to Page

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

TAPE TRANSCRIPTION

Transcript of
Tape No. LRT-013

Page 4

[4] [REDACTED]

[5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

[6] [REDACTED]

[7] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.

[8] MS. TRIPP: I mean, it's so-- God. Well, that's
[9] got to be extremely embarrassing to him.

[10] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.

[11] MS. TRIPP: I mean, that whole front page thing was
[12] just ridiculous, but-- but I think it will work to his
[13] advantage, because I think people just don't want to read
[14] that in the paper.

[15] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. And I think--

[16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, and then they had a picture of
[17] Paula Jones and her sister.

[18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oy, really?

[19] MS. TRIPP: Oy.

[20] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughter.) I didn't see that.

[21] MS. TRIPP: Mmm.

[22] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

[23] [REDACTED]

[24] MS. TRIPP: Amazing. Well, I believe she saw
[25] something, but I don't believe-- I think this whole

Page 2

TAPE TRANSCRIPTION

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

[2] [REDACTED]

[3] [REDACTED]

[4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

[5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

[6] [REDACTED]

[7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

[8] MS. TRIPP: I mean, where does that-- how does
[9] that make sense?

[10] MS. LEWINSKY: It doesn't.

[11] MS. TRIPP: I mean--

[12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.

[13] MS. TRIPP: And you know what I think is also kind
[14] of atrocious--

[15] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

[16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

[17] [REDACTED]

[18] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

[19] [REDACTED]

[20] [REDACTED]

[21] [REDACTED]

[22] [REDACTED]

[23] [REDACTED]

[24] [REDACTED]

[25] [REDACTED]

Page 5

[1] sensational mess she's gotten herself into was the product of
[2] others making her exploit what I think was-- started out to
[3] be a consensual thing.

[4] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

[5] MS. TRIPP: And something went wrong. Hmpf.

[6] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I just think she--
[7] I'm very-- you know, I have to tell you, I was very
[8] surprised to hear that they were going forward with trying to
[9] subpoena Kathleen Willey.

[10] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's never been a dead issue.

[11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but just-- I thought-- didn't
[12] you think, and I know you had said this, too, was that with
[13] her best friend coming out saying she lied?

[14] MS. TRIPP: But that's all they're-- all they--
[15] all they're doing is seeing what she said at the time.

[16] That's all they want to know, you know. Whether she lied,
[17] whether she didn't, they want to know what she said at the
[18] time.

[19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

[20] MS. TRIPP: And Kirby hasn't called me back yet,
[21] but he works until 11 and 12 at night, so--

[22] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

[23] MS. TRIPP: He was-- you know, he-- his intention
[24] was to just call them and say we're not available, we're not
[25] coming.

Page 3

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, I-- I--

[2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

[3] [REDACTED]

[4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

[5] [REDACTED]

[6] [REDACTED]

[7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

[8] [REDACTED]

[9] [REDACTED]

[10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

[11] [REDACTED]

[12] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.

[13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

[14] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.

[15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

[16] [REDACTED]

[17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

[18] [REDACTED]

[19] [REDACTED]

[20] [REDACTED]

[21] [REDACTED]

[22] [REDACTED]

[23] MS. TRIPP: Hmm.

[24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

[25] [REDACTED]

Page 6

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

[2] MS. TRIPP: But I did want to get across -- I left
[3] a message on his voice mail.

[4] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, the only thing I'm thinking
[5] is what if for some weird reason-- you know, and like you
[6] still can choose to not do it, right? But I'm just thinking
[7] what if for some weird reason Bennett thinks there's
[8] something to gain from you going there to say it? Which I
[9] doubt. Do you know what I mean?

[10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

[11] MS. LEWINSKY: And what if you're acting on what
[12] you think is what they want.

[13] MS. TRIPP: Well, maybe you should mention it to
[14] Betty.

[15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I don't know. I don't know
[16] how involved in this thing she is. You know?

[17] MS. TRIPP: Well, you've talked to her about it
[18] before.

[19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I can.

[20] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think all you have to say is,
[21] "My attorney was contacted by the new"--

[22] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

[23] MS. TRIPP: Would she-- do you think she would
[24] relay this to him, though? This is not just for her
[25] satisfaction.

Page 7

MS. LEWINSKY: No. I mean, I don't know. I don't know what she would do --

MS. TRIPP: Well, then don't.

MS. LEWINSKY: -- because, you know--

MS. TRIPP: I don't-- this isn't just for Betty's knowledge. I mean, that-- that solves nothing.

MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, to me, the clearest, most direct way to find out, you know, what they want is for Kirby to talk to Bennett or Mitch, you know. I think I only just--

MS. TRIPP: He may have done that, too. I mean, that's usually what he does. So-- I mean, he has no problem talking to them.

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

MS. TRIPP: He just doesn't like me talking to them.

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

MS. TRIPP: I just don't want it to cause another-- I don't want my name to be brought up again in the Oval Office, I just don't. It's not appropriate. I have nothing to do with this. I'm not a player. She is a player.

MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

MS. TRIPP: She created the whole thing.

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 8

MS. TRIPP: So--

MS. LEWINSKY: I still think-- I mean, like it probably-- probably something did happen. I just still think it's weird that he's let-- I guess-- but you said it wasn't as disheveled as they made it seem. That's what I forgot.

MS. TRIPP: No. I mean, she was red in the face, you know, the-- I don't want to get into it all. I mean, I believed her at the time. But, remember, I saw a flirtation going on for months.

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

MS. TRIPP: This -- this wasn't surprising to me.

MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know, but it's still-- that's not good for him. (Laughter.) You know.

MS. TRIPP: Well, no. But, I mean, it didn't continue. It never continued.

MS. LEWINSKY: No. But, I mean, it still-- the point would be with a federal worker on federal property.

MS. TRIPP: She was a volunteer at that time, and a friend. So--

MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, boy. I wish this whole thing would go away. (Sighing.) I think part of the reason he went forward with this whole thing was because Kathleen was essentially a dead issue.

MS. TRIPP: Went forward with what whole thing?

Page 9

MS. LEWINSKY: I think, you know, it was kind of that they were trying to settle, but, you know what, it didn't work, you know.

MS. TRIPP: Well, I think-- don't you think there's still a chance for settlement?

MS. LEWINSKY: No. And they haven't been talking either. There hasn't been any talk of settlement with the new lawyers.

MS. TRIPP: In the press.

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what they've done in the past is they've said they've spoken-- what-- you know, what they said towards-- you know, what they were saying for a while was they're negotiating, but what they're talking about is not being disclosed.

MS. TRIPP: Well, he's never talked to you about this, right?

MS. LEWINSKY: No.

MS. TRIPP: Only about Kathleen.

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: Hmpf. And he says it didn't happen.

MS. LEWINSKY: Correct.

MS. TRIPP: Well, that worries me a little bit because assuming it did happen, that would mean he was lying to you.

MS. LEWINSKY: Hmpf. He's lied to me before.

Page 10

MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I guess.

MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I mean, I don't-- I-- you know, I can't sit here and say, "Oh, he lied to me." I lied to him, too.

MS. TRIPP: You don't lie to him.

MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really? Does she know about us? No, she doesn't know.

MS. TRIPP: Oh, about me?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. That's a lie. (Laughter.)

MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's a lie.

MS. LEWINSKY: That's a flat-out lie, you know.

MS. TRIPP: Oh, you know what I meant to say to you?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?

MS. TRIPP: Speaking of that-- I know this abridged version that you're giving people now?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?

MS. TRIPP: That worries me. Because, look. (Sighing.) Why do we have to use any version?

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean, I'm not giving it to people. I don't-- I don't think it's like I'm talking about it freely.

MS. TRIPP: Well, you told this Judy person in New York.

Page 11

MS. LEWINSKY: No, I -- that's not Judy, this was the counsellor lady.

MS. TRIPP: Oh.

MS. LEWINSKY: She's bound by law.

MS. TRIPP: She is?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

MS. TRIPP: She's an employment counsellor?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.

MS. TRIPP: And she's bound?

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: Oh, all right.

MS. LEWINSKY: You know, she's a Ph.D. and-- so,

MS. TRIPP: How'd you find her?

MS. LEWINSKY: My mom found her.

MS. TRIPP: In the Yellow Pages?

MS. LEWINSKY: No. She read about her somewhere.

MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. This woman lectures like all over the country.

MS. TRIPP: I should go to her. What's her name?

MS. LEWINSKY: Marilyn Olman (phonetic).

MS. TRIPP: Is she good?

MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- she's a better therapist than she is--

Page 12

MS. TRIPP: Oh but she's not a-- I mean, that's not her job, right?

MS. LEWINSKY: No, but she has a counselling degree. She has an MBA and--

MS. TRIPP: Oh.

MS. LEWINSKY: -- a degree in psychology.

MS. TRIPP: But what her actual function is is employment counsellor.

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, you know.

MS. TRIPP: So what you told her essentially was there had been rumors--

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: -- and you had to leave?

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: Do you think in speaking to her that she saw between-- between the lines?

MS. LEWINSKY: No, no.

MS. TRIPP: Oh, good. Oh.

MS. LEWINSKY: And to my dad, what I thought about was that I have to-- that by being able to-- he will be impressed with the-- I think-- I think he'll be mad, too, but he'll be kind of impressed with the-- just with the notion that the creep talked to his daughter-- do you know what I mean?

MS. TRIPP: How are you gonna present this?

Page 13

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I know how I'm gonna do it.
 [2] It's fine. Don't worry about it.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I know. I'm just trying to get a--
 [4] you're gonna say, "Dad"--
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm just going to say--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: -- there are rumors, and I'm gonna
 [8] say, you know, that--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: That's why you had to leave?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: And that he and Betty were the ones
 [13] to tell me, and, you know, he kept in touch every, you know,
 [14] couple of months or whatever, you know. And that, you know,
 [15] this is-- that this tried to happen, but it still kept
 [16] surfacing and, you know, so--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: That it-- that you decided--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: -- that it was better if-- uh-- to
 [20] not take the chance of further rumors.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Well, and I have to-- I
 [22] mean, I have to be able to substantiate that by saying that
 [23] -- you know, something about how I have-- how I had heard,
 [24] you know, that that had come up again.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

Page 16

[1] goes in for grooming periodically. She's probably due
 [2] because, ooh, she smells.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. Andy's uncle, they had
 [4] this golden retriever, Heidi and-- oh, my God, Heidi and
 [5] Charlie.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Charlie, oh, man, that poor dog. It
 [8] had those things, you know, where it scratches itself?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Ooh.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: And like those big red-- oh, it was
 [11] just disgusting, and he smelled so bad, and they took him to
 [12] the groomer like once a year.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh, no wonder.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: You can't do that. They have to be
 [16] clipped, you know, for the summer, and they need to have
 [17] their ears done, and they need-- oh, they just have to have
 [18] care, and the toenails clipped.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Ooh.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.

Page 14

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- but it wasn't like it was a
 [2] dead rumor. Because otherwise he'd say, "Well, you're being
 [3] paranoid. Just go back there."
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, you know what's easy for you to
 [5] say? Because of the current climate.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, I-- that's what I
 [7] will say. Well, he'll say-- he may say to me, "Well, why
 [8] don't you just wait until it's over?" And I'll say, "You
 [9] know, Dad, I just don't want to do that." So--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Plus, hopefully, by the time you tell
 [11] him -- you're not going to tell him before you know what
 [12] you're doing, are you?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, I am.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm telling him this weekend.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Shoot. I was hoping you'd say, "And
 [17] this is such an awesome opportunity."
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, because the reason is I think
 [19] it's gonna be easier if he's involved in it, rather than, "I
 [20] made all these decisions and you weren't involved in
 [21] anything."
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay. Yeah, you're right.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: God, Claudia Schiffer is so pretty.

Page 17

[1] MS. TRIPP: I can't even stand the sight of that
 [2] stuff. Now, do you think he'll call when he gets back and go
 [3] over this thing with you?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: He will do one of a few things.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? He gets this thing on Monday,
 [7] let's hope.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Yeah, he'll get it Monday.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. He will either call Monday
 [10] night to say, "Okay, I've taken a look at this. This is what
 [11] I'm planning to do. This is what"--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Is she in town Monday?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Where is she?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she goes to New York. I don't
 [16] know if she's spending the night in New York, which I think
 [17] she is. I think she's out of town a lot next week.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Because she goes to Chicago for some
 [20] big birthday thing for her, but I don't know if he's going or
 [21] not.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Probably.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: So I'm not sure.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Okay. But you think he'll call and
 [25] say--

Page 15

[1] MS. TRIPP: Cleo, you smell. Uhh.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Have you washed him?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Huh?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Have you washed him?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: It's a she.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, she?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: No. Well, she's--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: What's her name?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: It's Cleo.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: What's the full name?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Who?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it's not short for like
 [13] Clementine or something?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: No. Her name's Cleo. Um--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: How did you come up with that name?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I didn't. Allison did. She's named
 [17] after another Cleo that died.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So Cleo-- so this is Cleo the
 [19] second? (Laughter.)
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Oh, God.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughter.) There's a Cleo, Jr.
 [22] Oh, no, it's a girl.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: It's a girl.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: She's just Cleo. But she, uh -- she

Page 18

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he may. I don't know that.
 [2] I'm hoping he will. Or he will maybe call later in the week,
 [3] once he's had a chance to talk to either Erskine or Vernon.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Or he's not gonna call until he has
 [6] something to show.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm hoping he'll do the first one,
 [9] because he also said to me-- you know, but he's full of
 [10] rhetoric, you know?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) We know this.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Is that he said to me -- this is so
 [13] cute -- he said-- I said, "And you'll call me when you get
 [14] back?" He goes, "I'll call you and give you a report."
 [15] Hmpf.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, he probably will. I'm telling
 [17] you, you've given him a very easy way of handling this.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Relatively speaking.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so. What I felt good about
 [21] is, I felt like-- you know, but it's whenever I feel good
 [22] about something that it-- (snort).
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I know.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, I feel like--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Go get your ball, Cleo.

Page 19

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: - you know--
 (2) MS. TRIPP: Go get your ball.
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: I want him-- I want him to feel a
 (4) little guilty, and I hope that this letter did that.
 (5) MS. TRIPP: Ugh. I don't see how he can't feel
 (6) guilty. You have told him-- you have been the only one
 (7) punished by this. He's fine.
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: Linda, you don't understand. He did
 (9) not acknowledge anything that I said that night. He just
 (10) yelled at me. And I'm not kidding you.
 (11) MS. TRIPP: I don't see how he could yell at you
 (12) when--
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: He yelled at me because-- because
 (14) the way I was acting was like he was not on my team and not
 (15) on my side, you know. I don't know why I should have thought
 (16) that.
 (17) MS. TRIPP: Well--
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 (19) MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Because it's been a year and a
 (20) half and you were supposed to be back there like-- uh --
 (21) this --
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: A year ago.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: - this after the election, so that's
 (24) probably why. I don't know. What do you think? I'm just
 (25) guessing.

Page 20

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: I'm just guessing, too, but-- I
 (2) mean, Linda, he got so mad at me, he must have been purple.
 (3) MS. TRIPP: Uh-- what precisely pissed him off?
 (4) MS. LEWINSKY: I think it was my-- you know, I was
 (5) ready-- you know, I was a cannon ready to shoot.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. I know.
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: You know, just waiting. And--
 (8) well--
 (9) MS. TRIPP: Well, (sighing).
 (10) MS. LEWINSKY: What-- what started it was when I
 (11) said, well -- the thing I said, "Well, Betty said you could
 (12) come any time in the night."
 (13) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: And he said, "Well"--
 (15) MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. Well, this was at three in
 (16) the morning.
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: Right. And he said, "Well, it's too
 (18) late. It'll be all over." And I said, "Well, I want to
 (19) discuss this with you in person," you know. And he goes,
 (20) "No, no, no, no. Well, I'm calling you. You just demand to
 (21) see me." And that's when he started, and then I started
 (22) yelling.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: And then he started yelling, and I
 (25) yelled more, and he yelled more, and then he finally--

Page 21

(1) MS. TRIPP: Did he ever say "Do you know who you're
 (2) talking to?"
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 (4) MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: And then-- and then I was crying.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: You know, and then he was yelling at
 (8) me.
 (9) MS. TRIPP: Did he know you were crying?
 (10) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't remember when I started
 (11) crying. I think I started crying after he yelled at me.
 (12) MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: He scared me so much that I was
 (14) like, okay, okay.
 (15) MS. TRIPP: That bad?
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: Linda--
 (17) MS. TRIPP: Hmpf. (Laughter.)
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: It was like this-- it was like--
 (19) let me see if I could do it. "All right, I work, every
 (20) day, and I (inaudible), and I come home and I'm
 (21) (inaudible) about this thing and (inaudible) in the morning."
 (22) It was like that.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: It was worse than that.
 (25) MS. TRIPP: I'm really hoping none of his little

Page 22

(1) ushers were outside the door.
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it was one of those quiet
 (3) yellings? You know, like he was trying to keep his voice
 (4) down.
 (5) MS. TRIPP: Yeah. (Laughter.) Shit.
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: "I have an empty life except for my
 (7) work, and it's a [REDACTED] obsession."
 (8) MS. TRIPP: He said that?
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: He has an empty life except for his
 (11) work?
 (12) MS. LEWINSKY: Right. And then I said, I said,
 (13) "Well, don't you get any warmth and da da da from your wife?"
 (14) MS. TRIPP: You didn't.
 (15) MS. LEWINSKY: I did. He said, "Of course I do."
 (16) MS. TRIPP: Yeah. What he really told you was the
 (17) truth before that, Monica. "I have an empty life?"
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: But, Linda, that's [REDACTED] What
 (19) about his daughter and all the things he does and, you
 (20) know--
 (21) MS. TRIPP: Hey, listen--
 (22) MS. LEWINSKY: I think--
 (23) MS. TRIPP: Listen--
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: - he likes to think that for a
 (25) minute. He thinks that--

Page 23

(1) MS. TRIPP: No, no. What he's saying is his
 (2) compulsion for female intimacy is the void, that's the void.
 (3) And whatever motivates him to behave the way he does, and
 (4) then obviously he has to pull back and say, "I can't do
 (5) this," is because there's a void.
 (6) And so him-- for him to say "I have an empty
 (7) life," you don't understand, Monica. By now, Air Force One,
 (8) all the trips, all that's pretty routine. It's pretty
 (9) routine.
 (10) Yes, he has accolades wherever he goes. He's the
 (11) most photographed man on this planet. It-- it-- uh-- it's
 (12) like anything else. It becomes old hat, it becomes routine.
 (13) And I think it makes you even more realize what's missing.
 (14) I have a couple of friends who are so rich that
 (15) they could buy an island and not feel it, I mean, very, very,
 (16) very wealthy and have always been. And they are much more
 (17) difficult to satisfy on a spiritual level than anyone I know,
 (18) because they have it all, and it just doesn't mean anything.
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I think-- I think he
 (20) likes to feel sorry for himself, and I think he-- I think
 (21) he-- not necessarily consciously, but unconsciously, it was
 (22) like this is the thing to say to drive home the point.
 (23) MS. TRIPP: No, no. No, you're wrong. I think he
 (24) slipped, and I think also-- if he were a completely
 (25) fulfilled man, you wouldn't exist in his life.

Page 24

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (2) MS. TRIPP: So you better understand that. I mean,
 (3) you wouldn't have ever been an issue.
 (4) MS. LEWINSKY: But there have been millions of
 (5) women.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: And that means there is an issue here.
 (7) MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 (8) MS. TRIPP: Well, it doesn't matter why, it just
 (9) means, you know -- and the whole reason he's having these
 (10) pangs of guilt and pull back and every other thing is because
 (11) I'm sure that (sigh) the current situation has just blown his
 (12) mind.
 (13) I mean, who would have ever thought-- and she was
 (14) probably a nothing in the scheme of all of them? But she's
 (15) the one who made the stink. And she just keeps plodding on.
 (16) And it must really gall, because look at her. I mean, her--
 (17) even her entourage looks like something out of a Kmart ad.
 (18) MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 (19) MS. TRIPP: Uh. Beyond everything else, he should
 (20) be embarrassed that he was with her.
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: Hmpf. I'm sure he is.
 (22) MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) All right. I've got to go
 (23) take a shower.
 (24) MS. LEWINSKY: All right. I gotta call my mom
 (25) back.

Page 25

[1] MS. TRIPP: How's she doing?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Fine. (Sighing) fine.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Uh, how have you decided to deal with
 [4] the Michael thing? I know it's not your problem anymore,
 [5] but--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- I think we're-- you
 [9] know, we're all kind of doing this-- you know, obviously the
 [10] ideal thing would be that this Rudin Management thing really
 [11] works out.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Has that been broached at all?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- well, my mom will see him on
 [14] the 21st, so I don't know what-- I don't know exactly what's
 [15] gonna happen.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Are you moving out of your
 [17] apartment the end of the month?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't know what's
 [19] going on.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Ugh.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Do I [REDACTED]?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Uh.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. It's like first step is
 [24] wait until he gets the packet and see what he has to say. I
 [25] know he's-- the two bones he'll pick with me are the UN

Page 28

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: So-- no. I'm glad-- I mean, the
 [3] packet grew since I last heard, but--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, that's the little--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: -- the me piece of it.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, well, you have to do that. All
 [8] right. Well, let's wait and see.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I think, though, that you should check
 [11] with Betty tomorrow to make sure it came.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Cause she won't call you.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, that's true.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: How's her mother?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: She's out of the hospital.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So that's good. It's just-- I
 [19] think it's just--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: She's okay then.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I think it's just she's
 [22] taking a lot of care, so Betty's been kind of working half-
 [23] days --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, boy.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- this week. So--

Page 26

[1] thing and that I said that Marcia thing. That Marcia thing
 [2] will piss him off.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I don't-- you didn't say it in a nasty
 [4] way.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: It doesn't matter. It'll still piss
 [6] him off. Kind of one of those some nerve kind of a thing.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: No, because I think you got across the
 [8] other night on the phone that he was not-- you-- you were
 [9] allowed to speak your mind about Marcia and what really
 [10] happened, weren't you?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I mean, you're the one that said to
 [13] him, "You pit one girlfriend against the other," or something
 [14] to that effect.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: So I think he's getting the joke.
 [17] (Laughter.)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, no, because I said
 [19] something-- at one point when I said something about Marcia
 [20] and I said-- he said, "She was my girlfriend in like 1968,"
 [21] or something, just a stupid thing like that.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yes. He banged her on the canal or
 [23] something?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, how gross.

Page 29

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my goodness.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. She's had it rough.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I mean, really. Her mother can't be
 [6] young, either.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I think she's 86 or something.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, boy, oh, boy, oh, boy.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: All right, my dear.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: All right. Well, I will talk to you
 [11] tomorrow.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Talk to you same bat channel. Ooh,
 [13] you know--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Cliff is gone like the next two
 [16] weeks.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: When does he leave?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: He leaves on Monday.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Outstanding.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Gee, maybe by the time he gets back you
 [22] can say--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: See ya.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I should hopefully be able to.

Page 27

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: How gross. Ugh. I saw her in some of
 [3] the tapes. I think she looks pretty much the same.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmpf. There is this [REDACTED] picture
 [5] in the West Wing of her and him. I don't know where they
 [6] were, but they were in some school with children drawing.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: A-- a jumbo, you mean?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: And so it must have been recently.
 [11] It was probably in Arkansas.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. It was probably in Arkansas
 [13] with that black thing. (Laughter.)
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I think. Because she would be there.
 [16] All right. I'm gonna go take a shower.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, thanks for all your help today.
 [18] I'm sorry I forgot to--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: No, I didn't do a thing.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, you did.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: You did it all. You did it all.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, you did. No, you helped.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I didn't. You had-- this product was
 [24] really 99.9 percent done, and you did it all yourself, and it
 [25] was great.

Page 30

[1] MS. TRIPP: That would be outstanding.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: But I don't know. Nothing in this
 [3] endeavor has been easy.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: No, no. But he does know the deadline,
 [7] and he-- he said the deadline, which means that--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but he-- you know, look, he
 [9] also said, "I'll bring you back. I'm working on it." Oh,
 [10] la, la, la, la.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, but this--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I don't-- you know, I don't
 [13] trust him.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I know. I know.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: So, we'll see. All right.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: All right, kiddo. I'll talk to you
 [17] tomorrow.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Bye.
 [21] (Dial tone.)
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Hey.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Hi.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: How are you?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Good.

Page 31

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I had a million hospital
 [3] appointments today. Allison--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Are you okay?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: So it's just kind of a long day.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: You have to wait at Bethesda. So--
 [13] unless you're your boyfriend.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Then you get taken right away.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Unfortunately, I don't have that
 [18] status.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I think he gets that everywhere.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Probably. So how was your day?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Fine. I'm still at work.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: You are? When do you get to leave,
 [23] huh? Why are you there so long on a Friday? He's still
 [24] there.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

Page 34

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I think--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Does she have children?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I think in her-- I think in
 [5] her book, I've just been totally impatient. And -- and I
 [6] don't mean in the whole scheme of things. I just mean in the
 [7] day-to-day thing. Do you know what I mean?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: But the whole thing is that-- that you
 [9] have to see it in the whole scheme of things.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. No. But what I'm saying is
 [11] that she's not gonna see-- obviously, I think if she saw and
 [12] recognized that if she put a little bit of effort into it--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: -- it would make it a lot different.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, she realizes you were forced to
 [16] leave there because of him, right?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but, you know --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: So she should-- she should have some
 [19] level of understanding here.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, sometimes my opinion of
 [21] her wanders from being, you know, a total idiot--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: -- to being-- you know, to just
 [25] being kind of sneaky.

Page 32

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my goodness.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- one second. I was gonna say
 [3] something to you. Oh, so, at lunch I went down, I went to
 [4] the historian here, who was absolutely no help to me with my
 [5] paperweight, so I went down to the library here --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and looked at some pictures.
 [8] So-- I don't know. It's possible that it's from 1902 or
 [9] sometime before then because it looks like it's still the
 [10] greenhouse on the side?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Instead of the wings. But part of
 [13] the problem with the-- I don't know -- where the East Wing
 [14] would be is that it's scratched-- it's scratched.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So I don't know-- you know. But--
 [17] you know, it's kind of hard to tell. It's still pretty neat.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, it's very neat. No, I'm sure
 [19] it's-- it's old. Huh. I think it's neat. He'll enjoy it.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: It's a piece of White House history.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Memorabilia, so I think he'd enjoy
 [24] that.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: When he never gets it. (Inaudible.)

Page 35

[1] MS. TRIPP: What-- to kind of being what?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Just kind of being sneaky, you know.
 [3] playing dumb for--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, she is sneaky.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Um-- and I find her to be, for the
 [9] most part, pretty disingenuous.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: However, she has been your only link--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You have to go?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: She's been your only link, and,
 [16] remember, she met with you at the Hay-Adams that day.
 [17] She has tried, I think, to the best of her desires or
 [18] abilities, to cope with this.
 [19] And, you know, I have no idea how much he's told
 [20] her. (Sigh.) So it must be somewhat uncomfortable.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm sure he tells her nothing,
 [22] you know. I don't know. It's weird. (Sigh.) I just feel
 [23] (inaudible). Tomorrow I talk to my dad.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's right.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: So I'm going to have to make an

Page 33

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, don't start. Did Betty receive the
 [2] package?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: So did you mention to her what to do
 [5] with it or--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: No?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I think she's annoyed with me.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I think everything
 [11] that happened last week.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: What was last week?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: "I don't want to talk to you
 [14] again..."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that -- that conversation?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, just everything, I think. I
 [17] don't know. (Tape skip.) I'm sure she'll be the happiest to
 [18] see the situation over, you know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, I don't think she would be
 [20] annoyed, though. I mean, she-- the one thing she has to
 [21] understand--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: -- unless she's dumber than dog dirt,
 [24] is how difficult this has been for you.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think she thinks that.

Page 36

[1] outline in-- in the morning.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Of what to say?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Just like what my story is
 [4] and-- (laughter)-- you know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I just want you to be sure that you
 [6] make the right choice when you talk to him, that's all.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I mean-- (sighing).
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I think--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: A part of me thinks your first idea was
 [11] not a bad one.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: About what?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Because he's not going to do anything
 [14] about it?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you mean?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: At one point you had said you were
 [17] gonna tell him the truth.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I -- nah, I don't want to.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: See, because then he'll-- he'll be
 [21] able to-- he'll be able to blame me. Like that was only if
 [22] there was no other choice, which it may come to that. Oh,
 [23] you know, I didn't think about that-- oh, [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] Hold on just a second.

Page 37

[1] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [2] (Pause.)
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Get down, Cleo.
 [4] (Pause.)
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi. I'm sorry. I just realized--
 [6] what am I gonna do if he [redacted] me over again?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Who?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: The creep. Then I have no--
 [9] because the reason I was gonna tell him a story was because
 [10] it was one of those-- you know, he didn't help me, so I have
 [11] no choice.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I know. Well, see, that's what I'm
 [13] saying.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, shit.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: There's-- there's nothing that --
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I didn't think about that.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Huh?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I didn't think about that.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what will I be left-- well, I
 [21] think I'll still be okay, because I'll say I have even more
 [22] reasons to -- he's really -- he's (inaudible).
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I'm a big believer in the truth.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I know you are, but you don't
 [25] know my dad. MS. TRIPP: No, I don't. But I have to say that

Page 0

[1] from a parental perspective, (cough) if I were to hear the
 [2] truth--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: But he's a different kind of person.
 [4] No, you don't understand. You're-- he has no-- he does not
 [5] allow any flexibility in his opinions for the fact that
 [6] someone else is a different kind of person. So everything is
 [7] his way or no way.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Right. But he would have to--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Sound familiar? (Laughter.)
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, right.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Hold on.
 [12] G-i-l-m-e-y-e-r, m-e-y-e-r, like Oscar Meyer
 [13] baloney.
 [14] Hello?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: What I'm saying is...
 [18] (End recording LRT.013 side A, no recording
 [19] on side B.)
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

2615

T-14

**BLANK
OR
INAUDIBLE
OR
DUPLICATE**

LRT-015 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 73

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

[1] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
 [2]
 [3] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [4]
 [5] -----
 [6] Transcript of
 [7] Tape No. LRT-015
 [8] -----
 [9]
 [10]
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 4

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.) I know. And I said that
 [2] to her, and then she said, she said, "Well, if he calls you
 [3] tonight or tomorrow, you'll call me and apologize." I said
 [4] "Fine." And I hung up. (Crying.)
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I don't think you owe her an apology,
 [6] thanks.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [8] MS. TRIPP: No, I really don't. Sorry. Doesn't--
 [9] doesn't--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.) It's just-- I-- go to
 [11] work every day (crying), and I just-- (crying)-- I'm trying
 [12] to keep it together, and I just can't.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You've been a trooper through this,
 [14] Monica, and you've been through--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [16] MS. TRIPP: -- through a situation that most fully
 [17] grown, adult women couldn't handle, okay? Sorry. I mean,
 [18] this is ridiculous.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [20] MS. TRIPP: It just seems as though because of the
 [21] frigging buffer zone, you can never communicate directly with
 [22] him until he chooses to.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [24] MS. TRIPP: So when there's a crisis like this UN
 [25] problem, he's -- he's fully unaware, I'm sure. He knows--

Page 2

[1] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [2] MS. TRIPP: ... stand this. I mean--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it doesn't make sense, right?
 [4] So now in front of Erskine and those other people she can say
 [5] "Call Monica"?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I don't get that. That's okay?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't know if she
 [8] wants-- I don't know what happened.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: You explained to her how emotionally
 [12] distraught you are?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Were you crying?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I was upset. I'm just-- not like I
 [16] am now. (Crying.)
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Linda, I can't take it anymore.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I know, I know.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.) I just can't. I just
 [21] can't. (Crying.)
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.) It's just too-- it's too
 [24] much for one person. (Crying.)
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, it is too much for one person.

Page 5

[1] he probably knows that Richardson called you and that there's
 [2] something going on, but he doesn't know the state you're in
 [3] because of that.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.) Oh, and when I told her,
 [5] I said-- I said, "You know what?" I said, "I don't believe
 [6] you." That's what she said, that there were other people
 [7] standing around. I said, "You know what? I don't believe
 [8] you. I think you had--" because of what I said-- I'm gonna
 [9] throw up.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: No, don't throw up.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. Ooh.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Because you don't believe her because
 [13] what?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I said, "I don't believe you."
 [15] I said, "I think you had a conversation with him."
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I said-- you know, I said,
 [18] "I think you told him, and he just has nothing to say to me,
 [19] and that's why you're doing this." (Crying.)
 [20] Then she said, "No, no." And that's when she said
 [21] Erskine and those [REDACTED] were standing there or whatever.
 [22] (Crying.)
 [23] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Unbelievable.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I hate her. (Inaudible.) (Crying.)
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Unbelievable. Every time I think I can

Page 3

[1] Yes, it is. (Sighing.)
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Okay. He's gonna go home, she's at a
 [4] dinner. So if he calls you, he would have to call you before
 [5] she gets home.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [7] MS. TRIPP: So-- Monica, I'm just saying that we
 [8] have to at least consider the possibility that he's gonna
 [9] call you tonight.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.) Linda, he's not gonna
 [11] call. I know he's not because he's thinking I-- why do you
 [12] think he's thinking I called? To see what's going on.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: He doesn't understand. (Crying.)
 [15] MS. TRIPP: So he doesn't know what the problem is.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No. So he's gonna think I'm calling
 [17] to bug him about what he's done so far, and he's done
 [18] nothing, so there's nothing to say. (Crying.) Oh-- I--
 [19] (Crying.)
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, man.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So he's not gonna call. (Crying.)
 [22] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [24] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) See, that's the problem. He
 [25] doesn't know--

Page 6

[1] figure them out, unbelievable.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [3] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) (Sigh.) Oh, man.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, when you do speak to him and he
 [6] tries to snow you about the UN, I think you just have to say,
 [7] "I really don't want to be seen as unappreciative. That's
 [8] not the case. But I-- I cannot work for the government
 [9] anymore. It's no longer an option for me."
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: "My experience with the government has
 [12] been hellacious. It's been enough to last two lifetimes."
 [13] He'll get the joke. (Sigh.) Oh, that Betty.
 [14] (Sigh.) Unbelievable, unbelievable. Interesting that she
 [15] called you back, though, finally.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, she didn't call me back.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I thought you said she did.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah. She did, she did. I'm
 [19] sorry. I called her at seven-- no, I called her at-- uh--
 [20] I called her at 7:15, and she said-- and then she goes, "You
 [21] haven't talked to him yet?" She said, "Well, he's standing
 [22] right here with some senators." She used the senators
 [23] (inaudible).
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- And then she finally called at 7:30.

Page 7

[1] (Crying.)
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, she called you to say he's gonna
 [3] call you?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [7] MS. TRIPP: And then you hung up on her, and then
 [8] she called you right back.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.) I mean, what was so
 [12] important to him that he-- he didn't know what was gonna
 [13] happen with the [REDACTED] there. He could have turned around and
 [14] went into the office and used the phone. (Crying.)
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but, Monica, he doesn't know
 [16] squat. That's the problem.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [18] MS. TRIPP: He only gets information that she
 [19] passes along. So here's what he's thinking. Okay, I have
 [20] the piece of paper and this other thing--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.) And he's probably annoyed
 [22] with me now on top of it. (Crying.)
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I would say he's wondering why
 [24] you're harassing him, yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. (Crying.)

Page 8

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, because he doesn't know anything.
 [2] (Sigh.) He doesn't know the chain of events that brought you
 [3] to today. He doesn't know that you received a personal
 [4] [REDACTED] phone call from the ambassador to the UN. How awful
 [5] is that?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [7] MS. TRIPP: He doesn't know these things. Or if he
 [8] does, he doesn't know the impact they had on you.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) Oh, my God. This has just
 [11] got to come to an end.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [13] MS. TRIPP: This has just got to come to an end.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) I just wish you weren't by
 [18] yourself.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I mean, it just-- it just makes it
 [21] that much worse.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. (Crying.)
 [23] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Okay. But-- but-- you know, don't

Page 9

[1] yell at me, but don't be upset right this moment with him.
 [2] It's--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I'm not upset with him.
 [4] I'm just-- (crying)-- I'm so frustrated and I'm so-- I was
 [5] trying to keep so many things in check. (Crying.)
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: And it's too hard. (Crying.)
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I know. But if it's any consolation--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.) But, Linda, you have no
 [10] idea how hurt I am that I'm not going back.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.) You have no idea.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: It's the worst. It's the worst.
 [14] I know that. How I miss being there. But your-- your
 [15] situation was grossly unfair. It was horrible, horrible.
 [16] And then to think for a year that you're coming
 [17] back, and then to find out, no, you're not. I mean, you've
 [18] been a trooper through all this, Monica.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [20] MS. TRIPP: You have.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [22] MS. TRIPP: It's up--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.) It's like I don't get any
 [24] credit. (Crying.)
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I know, I know.

Page 10

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I know. You don't. You're not getting
 [3] the credit you deserve. But as far as I'm concerned, he
 [4] inflicted a prison sentence on you the first time he kicked
 [5] you out of there, or was-- allowed you to be kicked out of
 [6] there. And all he did was put you on fringing probation with
 [7] the promise that you could come back.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [9] MS. TRIPP: And then when that didn't work out,
 [10] you've had a year to suffer through that, too, to finally
 [11] found out that, no, you're not going back.
 [12] I mean, it's been horrible. Nobody should have to
 [13] go through this. Your whole life, your whole professional
 [14] future is at-- you know, in play here. It's not just a
 [15] whim.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.)
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) (Tape skip.) ... still
 [18] maintain he's going to be real happy to get you placed in
 [19] New York. He just doesn't know the situation right now.
 [20] Cleo, get down. Get down, girl.
 [21] (Sigh.) (Tape skip.) ... I just don't know what to
 [22] do. (Sigh.) And I would say, you know, page Betty and tell
 [23] her to tell him to call you tonight because you're upset.
 [24] But he doesn't know why you're upset.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he won't want to deal with me.

Page 11

[1] (Sighing.)
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Kate told me that Erskine Bowles is
 [3] leaving.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. How I found out was his
 [6] secretary apparently is interested in taking the Sandy Berger
 [7] assistant position. And I said, "Well, why does she want to
 [8] leave the chief of staff and go there?" And she said, "Well,
 [9] 'cause he's leaving." And I'll bet you anything Podesta's
 [10] gonna become chief of staff.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: There's also talk that if John
 [12] Hilley doesn't get it, he's gonna leave.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. I can't really see Podesta
 [15] being a chief of staff.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Who knows? He-- he knows a lot of the
 [17] secrets.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't think you just need to
 [19] be a secret-knower to be there, I think, to do a good job.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: No, but, I mean, he-- he's well
 [21] thought of. (Sigh.) Unbelievable. (Sigh.) It's-- hrm.
 [22] (Sigh.) It's a good thing you're the kind of person you are,
 [23] a glutton for punishment.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Because you sure take it.

Page 12

[1] (Tone.)
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Hold on.
 [3] Hello?
 [4] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [21] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [24] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

Page 13

[1] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]

Page 16

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [21] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 14

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [2] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [18] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]

Page 17

[1] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [18] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [21] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]

Page 15

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 18

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] (Tape skip.)
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Are you still there?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 19

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] Do you-- do you think-- do you think maybe you
 [6] can just calm down and rationally understand that in the next
 [7] couple days you will probably speak to him?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: That's not necessarily true, Linda.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I think so. The-- the date's
 [10] coming up real quick.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmpf.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: He does understand that.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, okay. Let's just talk about
 [14] timing here, okay? This weekend is [REDACTED] birthday.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? Monday, they go to Chicago,
 [17] okay?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: That leaves Tuesday, Wednesday,
 [20] Thursday. Friday night he leaves to go out of town again.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: For the weekend.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: But I believe that all this can be
 [24] taken care of in one day.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, not necessarily, not

Page 20

[1] necessarily. You know? I mean, don't forget that whoever
 [2] they-- you know, whoever-- if Vernon talks to somebody,
 [3] whoever he talks to has to like-- you know, talk to hiring
 [4] people-- I don't know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) No. It'll be-- if it goes to
 [6] the civilian sector, it'll be Vernon being told this has to
 [7] happen, him picking one of the names that he can -- that he
 [8] has a buddy, and he'll call and say, "She must be hired
 [9] immediately."
 [10] That's how that works. And it's been known to work
 [11] that way, so-- (sigh). It's just that right now, I don't
 [12] think he's aware of the whole situation.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No, he's not. You know, and what am
 [14] I supposed to say if that lady calls me again on Monday?
 [15] (Sigh.)
 [16] MS. TRIPP: You have to advance a trip for the
 [17] secretary and you're gonna be out of town. I mean-- I--
 [18] you know, Monica, I don't know enough to know whether he's
 [19] gonna not do anything else but the UN.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know either.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: And so I-- I almost hate for you to
 [22] shoot yourself in the foot when it may be your only chance--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: -- of a-- (sigh)-- a good job. Oh,
 [25] good-- I shouldn't say good, a job that pays \$65,000 in New

Page 21

[1] York.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe. I don't know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: But wait a minute. Podesta doesn't
 [5] even know how much money I want to make, you know. And
 [6] that's the problem. Oh, God. I just-- I can't think about
 [7] this. I just--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: It's too much right now.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) He'll have to call you.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, yeah. Maybe next week.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: No, no. After she-- she called you
 [13] back and said you'll have to apologize when he calls you
 [14] tonight or tomorrow--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- Linda-- I almost called you
 [16] mom.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Linda, do you know how many times
 [19] that she has said, "Just give me 'til tomorrow"?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, she--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you know how many times? And she
 [22] never delivers.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: But this wasn't, "Just give me 'til
 [24] tomorrow," was it? This was--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, the same thing. It's the same

Page 22

[1] thing.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: The slight difference is that they see
 [3] the light at the end of the tunnel here.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, I-- really? You
 [5] could have fooled me.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You could have fooled me.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Boy, I wish tomorrow morning the whole
 [9] White House would be up in arms with some New York Post piece
 [10] that says--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, well. You know what?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: It wouldn't even matter, because you
 [14] know what?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I know. You-- don't yell at me.
 [16] I already know.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: But they would tarnish me anyway.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: How can they tarnish you?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmpf. Easily. How many people
 [20] there-- let's see. How many people there would say, look,
 [21] she stalked him, she was chasing him.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. Think about it.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think-- I think there are
 [25] plenty of people who would say on your behalf that's not

Page 23

[1] true.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah? And who are those people?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Who are those people? Ashley would say
 [4] that.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: No, she wouldn't.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, I would say that.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, great. You and I are in -- do
 [8] you know what I mean? It's like so my mom would say it.
 [9] These are all people that it's like, okay, well, you would
 [10] have a reason to, you're my friend.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, [REDACTED].
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: So of course you're gonna back me.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I don't lie. I'm not-- I-- I'm
 [14] just not known to be, you know, a liar. I may cover the
 [15] truth when I feel it's in someone's best interests, but, no.
 [16] Oh, [REDACTED] him. Ugh. I just-- you know what,
 [17] Monica? I'm getting very upset with him. I'm just getting
 [18] very upset with him. And I know that a lot of it is the
 [19] frustration with Betty. But you don't put a young girl in a
 [20] situation where she can't [REDACTED] have communication with you
 [21] unless your retarded secretary investigates it. Or if you
 [22] decide to call in the middle of the [REDACTED] night and wake
 [23] her up. (Sigh.)
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Ugh.

Page 24

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, at this point (crying) you
 [2] know it wasn't even worth it. That's the saddest part.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: It's the saddest part, that it's
 [5] like-- you know-- (crying)-- it's just so stupid.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think the whole affair wasn't
 [7] worth it now that we can look in retrospect? Because look
 [8] what-- what has this gotten you in the end?
 [9] I mean, you were special, yes. There was a
 [10] connection, yes. There was a romance, yes. But when it had
 [11] to end, it-- it's as though, you know -- he gets to go on
 [12] his merry way and say, "Oh, I can't do this, I can't do
 [13] this," and you just have to deal with it.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [15] MS. TRIPP: And, you know, I know that you defend
 [16] him by saying you went into this with your eyes open. Well,
 [17] of course, you did. I know-- I-- I never would have said
 [18] that he tried to seduce you or he, you know, made you do
 [19] something against your will. No.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [21] MS. TRIPP: But did he [REDACTED] your life up for the
 [22] time being? Yes. (Sigh.) It gives me an Excedrin headache.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I-- you know, I have to say this
 [25] because I've thought about it a lot recently. If he for one

Page 25

[1] minute considered someone doing this to his daughter--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I thought the same thing, you
 [3] know? I know. What would you tell your daughter to do?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, exactly. In fact, that's a
 [5] question you might want to ask him. I mean, he would die
 [6] rather than let this happen to Chelsea, but you're supposed
 [7] to be a stoic soldier. (Sigh.) Some 50-year-old man decides
 [8] to have an intimate relationship with his [REDACTED] daughter,
 [9] and then she-- oh, it defies imagination. Well, who would
 [10] want to with her?
 [11] But the point is-- (sigh)-- that's how he
 [12] compartmentalizes. He does not see you asin that league.
 [13] He sees you as a-- as a woman, young, but a woman.
 [14] (Sighing.) She has a lot of nerve to call you and say that.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: "Don't be mad?"
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Hah.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica, Monica, Monica. I know you
 [19] can't see it now, but I promise you a year from now, when you
 [20] look back on this, you will have a much, much healthier
 [21] perspective, and you will be so glad you got the [REDACTED] outta
 [22] here.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I know that.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: It's just that we've got to get you to
 [25] that point. He is not worth this.

Page 26

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [2] MS. TRIPP: He really isn't. Sorry, I mean, I
 [3] know you care about him, I know you do. But you care about
 [4] someone who maybe doesn't exist in the same way you think he
 [5] does.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Where's Debbie?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Everybody's in New York right now.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Why is she-- oh, that's right.
 [10] (Sigh.) Uh, uh, uh. Horrible. (Sigh.) All right. Well,
 [11] believe it or not, my car is running.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, was it not running before?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: No, I had gone out to start the car
 [14] because I was going to the athletic club --
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmm.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: -- and I left it running when you
 [17] called.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, no.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) That's all right. Uh--
 [20] what time is it? Yeah. I think I'll go for about-- I'll
 [21] go--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm gonna go to bed.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica, are you ready to go to bed?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: It's 8:15, yeah.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I was gonna say I'd call you in half an

Page 27

[1] hour.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No. It's just-- (sigh).
 [3] MS. TRIPP: All right. Do me this favor then. You
 [4] don't take anything to go to sleep, right?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Could you do me a favor, and if
 [7] you do get a call, call me?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Okay? All right.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think I will.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: You don't think what?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Because you know what? He's gone
 [13] already. If he was gonna call, he would have called already.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. Well, we have no proof that
 [15] that's true.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: It's 8:15. I mean, when is she
 [17] gonna get home from this dinner?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. He's not gonna call.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: You know, I wonder when she thinks he
 [21] might do that tomorrow.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: She always says tomorrow.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: How about all the times she told me,
 [25] "Oh, you could talk to him at work"?

Page 28

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. (Laughter.) At work
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Whatever. And he's-- he's going--
 [3] oh, it's gonna drive me nuts. He's going to the Kennedy
 [4] Center tomorrow night. (Crying.)
 [5] MS. TRIPP: He is?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. (Crying.)
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God. (Sighing.) What are they
 [8] going to see?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: They're going to the opening of the
 [10] new something.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God. (Sigh.)
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: So that's at seven. (Sigh.)
 [13] MS. TRIPP: No, Nancy-- the only good thing--
 [14] what if Nancy stays home sick tomorrow?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: So what?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm-- I'm just wondering if it
 [17] gets to that point, if they're going to the Kennedy Center--
 [18] Kennedy Center at seven, there would be time for you to come
 [19] over in the early evening.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No, there wouldn't, 'cause there'd
 [21] be too many people around. Don't forget, there are all those
 [22] other people.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, right. Yeah. It's not just
 [24] Nancy.
 [25] Go lie down, Cleo.

Page 29

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I can't even get in touch with my
 [2] mom.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Where is she?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Well, don't worry about
 [6] getting in touch with your mom tonight. You're just gonna
 [7] freak her out right now. I mean, really, Monica, you are
 [8] gonna freak her out. Let's just sit on this for a little
 [9] bit.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And maybe tomorrow we'll see some
 [12] movement somehow. I gotta tell you, my temptation, if I were
 [13] you, would be to blast Betty a new [REDACTED] because the bottom
 [14] line is she [REDACTED] this up. She-- she could have gone in
 [15] some time today and said look (sigh), "This thing happened
 [16] with Richardson, Monica is very upset, this is-- you know,
 [17] she appreciates the effort, but this is not what she wants to
 [18] do. She wants to get out of government. She really would
 [19] like to talk to you."
 [20] Nothing, Monica-- (sigh)-- so-- and, you know,
 [21] you make a good point. Of course, it's not in their top five
 [22] priorities right now, list of priorities. But, you know, I
 [23] have to tell you, Monica, it should be up there somewhere.
 [24] It's not a small issue. You see it as a small issue because
 [25] you're you.

Page 30

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [2] MS. TRIPP: All right. Let me go get my car before
 [3] it runs out of gas. Call me later if he calls.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: All right. Goodbye.
 [6] (Dial tone.)
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Let's start it this way. I'm happy.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica, you don't have to tell me.
 [9] I can always tell by your voice.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. What he wants me to do, first
 [11] of all--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, [REDACTED] Just a minute.
 [13] Come all this way to get a cigarette and then I
 [14] don't have a lighter. Okay, go ahead.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Um-- okay. First of all, he--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Was-- he called, his attitude was
 [17] nice.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: He-- yeah.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: He was like, "Hey, what's up?"
 [21] Youknow. So, uh--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Were you asleep?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Sort of.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Great.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I talked to my dad for a long time.

Page 31

[1] MS. TRIPP: About that?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: My dad right now, yeah.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: What did you say?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- to my--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Did you--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Let me tell you what happened
 [7] with him before I forget.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. So--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I said, "Well, do you know what
 [12] happened on Tuesday?" So I told the story of Richardson.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Did he know that?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- okay. No, but yeah. Okay. He
 [15] didn't know, but I'm not-- I think-- he had put-- he kind
 [16] of had put Podesta on it. Or maybe he put Betty. You know,
 [17] you never know the real truth.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Whatever it was, was he said he
 [20] wanted-- he didn't want John to know he was talking to
 [21] Vernon because he wants-- he wanted him to do his very best.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: And he wants the UN to be my
 [24] insurance policy.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay.

Page 32

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: He wants me to have options.
 [2] Vernon's been out of town, he called him from out of town, he
 [3] said he wants him to do this, he comes back, and he-- you
 [4] know, but he didn't want to get into it on it on the phone.
 [5] So whenever-- I don't know.
 [6] First it was when Vernon got back, and then he
 [7] said-- later he said, "Well, I'll talk to him when I get
 [8] back." So I-- you know-- I don't know what's going on here
 [9] yet, but we'll see.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: So, um--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Did he understand about your not
 [13] wanting to go to the UN?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. He did, but what he also said
 [15] was, he said, "Look, I want you to-- I want you to think
 [16] about it, I want you to spend some time and think about
 [17] what"-- you know, he had-- he's so cute, you know. He is
 [18] like, you know, "Think about what kinds of things you
 [19] could-- what you could do there." You know, he's like--
 [20] he's very-- like he's a good guy, he is flexible, he's--
 [21] you know, he's-- he's willing to kind of create a position.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, maybe. "Maybe he might be
 [24] able to create a position, what you want to do." You know,
 [25] he's like, "One of the things is is" -- he's like, "The

Page 33

[1] American people don't really know what goes on at the UN.
 [2] Maybe, you know, you could work on communication and strategy
 [3] and stuff, you know, for that." He was like, "Think about
 [4] what you would do if you went there for six months, you know.
 [5] And then"--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: If you went there for six months?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: And then what?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: "Cause like then maybe you could do
 [10] something different if you wanted."
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: He's like, "Let's just"-- he's
 [13] like, "See, I want you to meet with him, I want you to talk
 [14] to him, I want you to talk about, you know"-- you know,
 [15] he's-- he-- Richardson, he said-- you know-- you know
 [16] what? I need to-- hold on. I need to just--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm trying to find-- I need to
 [19] write this-- I need to write down all the stuff he said --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: -- before I forget it. Where the
 [22] [REDACTED] did that [REDACTED] notebook go? (Tape skip) ... desk
 [23] somewhere. [REDACTED] Oh.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) Hold on-- just don't talk

Page 34

[1] to me, 'cause I need to remember this. Hold on just a
 [2] second.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: What time is it, anyway?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. It's 10:00 almost.
 [5] He said Richardson likes to solve problems. (Tape skip.)
 [6] You know, I mean, I voiced all my concerns to him, and I
 [7] said, "What about -- you know, what about what people say to
 [8] me?" and he doesn't understand that.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: What about what?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think the creep realizes
 [11] that it's more than just like one or two people who think
 [12] these things about me.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: So, whatever. So he said, he said,
 [15] "I told you. I told you I'm taking care of that. They're
 [16] gonna get you a good recommendation." I'm like, "Well, what
 [17] if somebody walks in and sees me and then says to someone,
 [18] Oh, her, she's the stalker?"
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: And then he said, he said, "No,
 [23] that's the good thing about Richardson. He doesn't get
 [24] spooked."
 [25] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) Kate's very impressed by

Page 35

[1] him. She's not impressed easily.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but, you know-- I don't
 [3] know. So then--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Genuinely nice guy, she thinks.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: So he said-- you know, so he said
 [6] to-- you know, he said, "You know, I want you to sit down
 [7] and be creative about this stuff like you did -- you know,
 [8] like you were with me." Oh, and he also said he liked the
 [9] glasses.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: He did?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Aw.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: That's like one of the first things
 [14] he said. He said he really liked them. I said, "Do they
 [15] look good?" I said, "Do you look handsome?" (Laughter.)
 [16] And, you know, "I don't know. I don't know. I just-- like
 [17] 'em though."
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: All right. So--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So then-- so that was what he--
 [22] you know, he was like, "Look, I want you to go there, I want
 [23] you to see what-- the best kind of deal you can get, salary,
 [24] blah, blah, blah. You know, I want you to see that. You
 [25] know, see what you can do."

Page 36

[1] He said, "You're not"-- he must have said ten
 [2] times, "You are no under no obligation to take this job."
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: "You are under no obligation to take
 [5] this job." And I did say that, you know, "I mentioned to
 [6] Betty, I said one of my concerns was I was afraid that, you
 [7] know, if I did this that, then you guys would say, oh, well,
 [8] she's-- da da da, she has to take the UN, and that's it. We
 [9] don't have to do anything else."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: And he said, "No, no, no, that's not
 [12] it." You know, he's like, "I want you to have options."
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Did you-- did you mention the time
 [16] line again just so he doesn't forget?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I think he knows.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I think he knows. You know?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Um--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: And so we're unclear as to whether he
 [23] has spoken to Vernon or--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: He has-- I think-- has he spoken
 [25] to Vernon with enough detail so that Vernon's working on it?

Page 37

[1] No, no.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: But he will.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: He will.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Okay. That's not a problem then.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, man, now I owe Betty an apology.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yes, I guess you do.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I should think of some cute way to
 [10] do it. I don't know how.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Not too cute. I'm still underwhelmed
 [12] by her.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Um-- so did you talk-- talk to him
 [15] about direct communication?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I did. But I said, "Look, we have
 [17] like no time." He's like, "Well, you"-- he's like, "You
 [18] understand if I have to go, you know." And I'm like, "Okay,
 [19] okay."
 [20] So-- you know, so then I said-- I says, "Listen."
 [21] I said, "this is really important." I said, "I cannot deal
 [22] with Betty on this anymore, you know?" I said, "Can you"--
 [23] I said, you know, "I told her that yesterday at 8:00," and,
 [24] you know, and I said, "Don't defend her because I understand,
 [25] you know" --

Page 38

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: -- "you're gonna defend her. But,
 [3] you know, she didn't get-- she didn't tell you everything,"
 [4] blah, blah, blah, blah. I said, you know, uh, I said, "I
 [5] just"-- I said I -- "Please," I said, "I need you to just
 [6] call me like every three days until this thing is over just
 [7] so"-- I said, "I won't keep you on the phone long, just five
 [8] minutes."
 [9] He said, "Okay, okay, I understand, I understand."
 [10] And then I said at the end, I said, "So you're gonna call
 [11] me?" He said, "I'll call you in a couple days, in a few
 [12] days."
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: So I think he-- he seems to be
 [15] doing this.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Ah, I think so.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: He seems to be okay with this and
 [18] then -- uh, then at the end-- oh, it was at the end that I
 [19] told about the phone call thing because I said-- is that
 [20] it-- yeah, I think that was it. I said, "Okay, I have two
 [21] things. Do you have 60 seconds?" Oh, no, no, no. I said,
 [22] "Do you-- I have two things. Do you have 60 seconds?" He
 [23] says, "Yeah. Okay. Go."
 [24] So I said, "Okay, first, I have a really neat
 [25] present for you but it's really fragile, I don't want to mail

Page 39

[1] it." I said, "Do you think you might have five minutes on
 [2] Saturday? And he goes, "I don't know. I'll see." He
 [3] goes-- he goes, "This weekend is gonna be really tight." I
 [4] said okay. I said we could do it another time.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Because he said to me, he says, "You
 [7] know the birthday thing and everything."
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: And I said yes. So-- and I used
 [10] your line, I said, "And it's even older than you," and he
 [11] laughed.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: And he goes, "Ooh, then it must be a
 [14] real antique." (Laughter.)
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: And I said I got it at the New York
 [17] flea market. It's great. So then I said-- and then I said,
 [18] "Okay. And, number two." And I told him this joke my dad
 [19] just told me. (Laughter.)
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, what was it?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- what?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: What joke?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: The joke I'm gonna tell you.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

Page 40

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) Oh, my God, Monica. See.
 [17] that's why I-- I think-- I really believe, even though this
 [18] is not what I kind of want for you, I believe that if you
 [19] want to, you can maintain contact.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it may be easier when I'm out
 [21] of this.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I don't know. I think
 [24] sometimes I just-- like he said, he said to me, he said,
 [25] "Oh, did I tell you the [REDACTED]"

Page 41

[1] [REDACTED] And I just was like, "No, you didn't." You know, so
 [2] who the [REDACTED] are you confusing me with, you know?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, hell. He and Bruce Lindsey tell
 [4] raunchy jokes all the time to each other. That's not a big
 [5] deal.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Um--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: All right. So anything else that he--
 [10] you know, this was-- this was all okay. Was he surprised
 [11] that Richardson called you directly?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I don't know about surprised.
 [13] He said, "Oh, good, good."
 [14] MS. TRIPP: "Oh, good, good." The UN ambassador--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I mean--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: -- calls a 24-year-old girl directly.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, and I said to him--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I think that's good.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I said, "You know, I don't think you
 [20] understand." I'm like, "I have a mental block on who you
 [21] really are." I'm like, "You do realize that?" I'm like,
 [22] "That's why I don't get nervous, you know?" And I'm like,
 [23] "So I was just a little nervous to talk to him."
 [24] MS. TRIPP: And what did he say?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: And he just-- he was like, "I

Page 42

[1] know," or some-- I don't know-- whatever it was.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, yeah. But you do.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: But I do, you know?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: You don't-- you never, ever realized
 [5] whose [REDACTED] you were [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: No, you don't. And so somehow or
 [8] another Cliff Bernath can intimidate you, but--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Isn't that funny?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's-- no. It's-- it's
 [11] bizarre, is what it is.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Uh-- all right. So this is good.
 [14] I think I told you, I believe wholeheartedly he's engaged in
 [15] this because I think--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I think he is, too.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: He wants you to be happy, and he can't
 [18] make you happy at the -- at the White House.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: So I think he really, really is not
 [21] just sloughing you off on someone.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I believe that. So-- good. And--
 [24] and may I just add one little thing to this, and that is, he
 [25] is a smart man, he knows you. I think you should take his

Page 43

[1] advice and at least talk to Bill Richardson.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I agree. I-- I am going to do
 [3] that, you know? I am going to do that.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I would not be encouraging you so much
 [5] except from my conversation with Kate about that group.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. I-- no, I'm going to do
 [7] that. And-- (sigh)-- I don't know if it's possible, you
 [8] know, because the truth is is that I am 24, and so it may be
 [9] a little awkward at that, but maybe I wouldn't mind if I
 [10] could be some kind of a special assistant to him, you know?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. A special assistant who's not
 [12] doing the scheduling. He's got all those people that do
 [13] scheduling and phoning.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. No, no, no, no, no. I mean,
 [15] that's not what--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Right. You mean--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: That's an executive assistant.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: -- a substantive-- right. You mean--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Like somebody working on projects.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm, mm-hmm. Well, you know, I see
 [23] -- and this may be my JCOC hat talking--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: -- but I believe the American public is

Page 46

[1] always say that." Oh, I didn't tell him he'd better wear one
 [2] of my ties soon.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, you can tell him that another
 [4] time. That's like not a big deal right now.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Really, Linda?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Huh?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Really, Linda?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Are you sure about that? I think
 [10] it's a really big deal.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica. I go from having this
 [12] hysterical baboon on my hand--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, I know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: -- to-- to worry about telling him
 [15] about the [redacted] tie. Why'd you call your father?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I didn't. He called me.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh. And?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: He wanted to see how I was--
 [19] actually, he said he just called to tell me that joke. And
 [20] then I was hysterical. I wasn't hysterical, but I was upset.
 [21] He said, "What's wrong? Do you have the flu?" And I said,
 [22] no, I was upset.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: And you told him why?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: And what'd he say?

Page 44

[1] clueless about the UN.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm clueless about the UN.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: They know it's a conglomerate of-- of
 [4] nations who have come together to resolve different issues,
 [5] and it's-- it's a big building, a square or rectangular
 [6] building in New York. That's all they know. And a bunch of
 [7] [redacted]
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: And simultaneous translation. They
 [10] don't really get it. And I-- I feel that way about the
 [11] armed forces, and that's why I believe in JCOC.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: That if we reach the target that we
 [14] want to reach, the opinion leaders who can share, that,
 [15] ultimately and eventually, again, by reaching the right
 [16] audience--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: -- you're broadening the knowledge
 [19] base.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I think-- okay. My
 [21] initial-- my-- my gut fear is that like when I'm listening
 [22] to you talk is--
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- like I look at someone
 [25] like Doug Wilson--

Page 47

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: So he was laughing. Not laughing at
 [2] me, but he's like just laughing. He goes, you know, hmpf,
 [3] "Did the guy call?" So then he was trying to just-- you
 [4] know, being a man and being a dad and he was trying to show
 [5] me the positive sides of things.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: And saying, you know, maybe it
 [8] wouldn't be so bad there and blah, blah, blah, blah.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: You told him Bill Richardson called?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I bet he dropped his teeth.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Did he?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: He laughed.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Huh. (Laughter.) Oh, Monica, Monica,
 [16] Monica.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay, good. So we got through this.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: And it's working. And, you know what?
 [21] I have to tell you. I am not-- since you're obviously not
 [22] vacating that place this November --
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: -- then we really do have more time
 [25] than he thinks. I do think, though, by the first of

Page 45

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and he knows how to do that, and
 [3] I'm like do I know how to do that?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Do what?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Like would I know how to work on
 [6] trying to-- trying to-- to get that out to the American
 [7] public?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Hey, listen. I know how to do that.
 [9] I don't need Doug Wilson. The reason I need Doug Wilson is
 [10] because he has the authority.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know, but I-- but what I'm
 [12] saying is that-- and-- and you, too, I mean, you're more on
 [13] the par of Doug Wilson than what I'm saying.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: No. It's a learned skill.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: It's a learned skill. You network, and
 [17] there are people in your life who will help you and point you
 [18] in the right direction. You don't need a lot, you just don't
 [19] have the confidence. I'm telling you. I-- I have always
 [20] believed that put you in the right job, you will shine and--
 [21] and-- and just fly up the ladder on your own.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, we'll see. So he said one of
 [23] the things I sent him was a good idea.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I said, "Well, you know what? You

Page 48

[1] December--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but it's really not. I mean,
 [3] like, you don't understand. I mean, my mom-- we were
 [4] supposed to be out the 15th, and my mom extended it to the
 [5] 31st.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Of what?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Of October. So I don't really know
 [8] what's happening.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: So it's not-- it's not really like,
 [11] oh, I have as long as I want. Because I was-- we were
 [12] supposed to move all my stuff up to my grandma's, you know.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: The furniture, too?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, sure. Where's that all gonna fit?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, there's not-- a lot of it
 [17] we're gonna-- like Michael's furniture we're all getting rid
 [18] of.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? Because, anyway, it's old
 [21] and broken. So--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: But you've got the living room, the
 [23] dining room table, the--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: But that all fits. I mean, what
 [25] you're really talking about is a living room and a bedroom.

Page 49

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: And that's what my grandma has.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: But she has her own stuff.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: But she was gonna-- see, she's
 [5] moving-- she was moving into a different apartment, so she
 [6] was gonna put her stuff in storage.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) So I don't know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Good night. This is ridiculous. So
 [10] much to worry about.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But-- um-- oh, this was
 [12] my idea. It wasn't as much an idea as it was just something
 [13] that-- I read this article on the Internet, and it was an AP
 [14] story, and it was-- it's this really, really interesting
 [15] thing. I'm surprised it has not gotten more coverage. I
 [16] might have told you about it.
 [17] And I guess apparently Congress has had something
 [18] to do with it, but it's this kind of program where, uh, sort
 [19] of private businesses, they kind of hook up with poor
 [20] people--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and really what is it's kind
 [23] of like a 401(k) plan for people who don't work for you, but
 [24] it's kind of this--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Wasn't this children's health

Page 50

[1] insurance? No?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: What, the one that I suggested we're
 [3] not doing?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Then I guess it's--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yes, I do remember this. Yes. And he
 [9] liked that?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, he said he was looking at it,
 [11] so, I don't know. (Snort.)
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's pretty interesting.
 [13] You've got the president looking at one of your suggestions.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, all right. Okay.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I just wish-- I just wish I could
 [17] do something. Do you know what I mean? I just wish
 [18] something I would say would be useful.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm, mm-hmm. Well, that's the sad
 [20] part of the whole thing, is that if you were there I know
 [21] that you would be useful.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: But, you know, let's see. All right.
 [24] Well, go to bed. I'm very happy. I'm-- I'm one step closer
 [25] to getting you outta here and getting you in New York where

Page 51

[1] you can start all over again.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Now, did you have any
 [3] progress on your job today?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: No. I didn't even deal with it today.
 [5] I was very busy today. So-- and, besides, as Irene said,
 [6] she's confident they're working it.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: They just haven't called me yet. So if
 [9] they don't call me tomorrow, I'll--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I think you should call them
 [11] tomorrow before it's the weekend.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I will.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Or I guess you could call Monday
 [14] morning. I mean, either call tomorrow morning, you know, or
 [15] Monday morning. I would suggest calling tomorrow morning.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I think you can't wait too much on
 [18] this.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: It's interesting. But, anyway, so this
 [22] is good news.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Uch. Oh, I don't want to have to
 [24] apologize to her.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf. I'd send her an E-mail.

Page 52

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I'm not gonna send her an
 [2] E-mail. She doesn't-- I think she gets-- I remember when I
 [3] was there, too, you get like 50 million baloney E-mails.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? Just like lame stuff, you
 [6] know? You sort of get on these distribution lists?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh. (Sigh.)
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: But--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: All right. So don't send her an
 [10] E-mail. You might want to just--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I'll do something.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. And, besides, when has she ever
 [13] done everything as soon as it's due?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I'd apologize to her next week.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Uch.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: So-- but that's good. I'm glad he
 [18] called. Did she come home while he was there -- on the
 [19] phone?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I-- look. I don't know, for
 [21] all I know, he didn't want to talk to me that long. I don't
 [22] know.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Well, did he say she was coming home?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, something. He said, "Okay,
 [25] okay. I gotta gotta go. I gotta go." You know? And that

Page 53

[1] was when I said, "Well, do you have 60 seconds? I have two
 [2] things." So I told him I had a present for him.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: That's even older than he is.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Significantly older.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But you know what? By the
 [7] time I get to give it to him-- because, you know, by the
 [8] time I get to give it to him, it'll be time for Christmas.
 [9] Hmpf. I'll just give it to him with the cigar thing. I have
 [10] to bring that and show it to you.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I haven't seen that. I know.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you're gonna die when you see
 [13] it.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: It sounds beautiful.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. And I went into a cigar
 [16] store--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: And he was like-- the guy had never
 [19] seen anything like that. I didn't show it to him, but I
 [20] asked him, I said, "Do you have any?" just 'cause I wanted to
 [21] see--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: -- if they were common or not, and
 [24] he said he had never even heard of anything like that.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's awesome.

Page 54

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: That'll-- that'll really be neat.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. But then the other thing
 [4] I was thinking was-- um-- that maybe I shouldn't give him
 [5] the paperweight.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe I should just give it to you
 [8] because you liked it.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: No, I want you to give to him.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: But what if he doesn't-- you know,
 [11] what if he doesn't like-- you know, where all my other
 [12] presents are?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Under the desk?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's still under the desk in the
 [16] Oval Office. I'm pretty impressed. How about you?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmpf. I'm not. Hmpf.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Of course not.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, but-- oh, he
 [20] said when I went there last time, and I knew they were still
 [21] in there, I said, "Oh, I hope my presents aren't still under
 [22] the desk." He goes, "They're not. They're not." I was like
 [23] whatever. Like the same bag is there.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: It is?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- It's the same bag. There's just

Page 55

[1] more stuff on top of it.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) All right, kiddo. Let's go to
 [5] bed. At least--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: But I'm not tired.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, well, tough. I am. Go to sleep.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Uch.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Just go to sleep, lie there, unwind a
 [10] little bit.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Try to relax. Now-- now that you can
 [13] unwind, you don't have to be so tense and so uptight. You're
 [14] at the end of your rope, you just don't know it, and--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I'm gonna do?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: God, what?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no, no. I'm just thinking
 [18] out loud. I think Mr. Bacon is leaving early next Friday
 [19] afternoon.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe I'm gonna take that afternoon
 [22] off, and that's when I should go up to New York.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good idea. Oh, too bad. I could
 [24] give you a ride. I'm going on Thursday.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.

Page 56

[1] MS. TRIPP: Thursday morning.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Are you driving or flying, or
 [3] training?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I think I'll drive. Well, I could take
 [5] a train, couldn't I?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Having a car is a pain. And then
 [7] you'd better clean your car before you go to Norma's.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, no. They won't let-- my mother
 [9] and no one will let me take it.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: They said I'd have to either rent one
 [12] or use one of theirs. (Laughter.)
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it's a good thing. I wouldn't
 [14] let you do it either.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I know. All right already.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Hey, does Ilo take American Express?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I may not be getting my hair done
 [20] then --
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: -- next week. Because I don't have the
 [23] money. I would if I could put it on American Express. But,
 [24] you know, it's a lot of money, \$200 just at the drop of a
 [25] hat.

Page 57

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: What's the money for?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Highlights.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, that's right. I forgot.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You're gonna let him do them?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Jack?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, Jack. Oh, Ilo, Ilo, Ilo.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, Ilo might. I was thinking
 [12] Bulont.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I don't think they do that, as I
 [14] recall. But, anyway, so I'll call and see. Kate has an
 [15] appointment with whatshisface on Saturday.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Bulont?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible.) Apparently she hasn't
 [19] been back since July. She has no life now with this job, I'm
 [20] telling you. Sounds terrible. So--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I know what that's like.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Apparently Strobe Talbot's secretary or
 [23] assistant is putting in for this, an Erskine Bowles' person
 [24] and two other people.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Gee, who do you think'll get it?

Page 58

[1] Hmpf. (Laughter.) I'd probably say Erskine's secretary,
 [2] don't you?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I'd say so. But, anyway. All
 [4] right. Well, this is good news. I'm getting up and wearing
 [5] jeans and a leather jacket tomorrow.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: A leather jacket?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I have a little-- I have a little
 [8] battle jacket.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Oy vey.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, because it's warm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. It's freezing today.
 [12] Oh, I don't know what I'm gonna wear. I don't have
 [13] any clothes to wear.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: It's Friday. You can dress down.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Uch, yeah. Not in my office, we
 [16] aren't.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, you're more visible.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I go looking like ~~all~~ all
 [19] the-- are you driving tomorrow?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmm.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Un-uh.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Well, I'll try and remember
 [24]
 [25]

Page 59

[1] the cigar thing.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. Try if you can.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I'll take it out now. That
 [4] might make me remember.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Okay. All right.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) Okay.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I'm happy.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: For the time being.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I miss him. You'll get mad at me.
 [11] You know what I said at the end?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: The worst I could say.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you want-- you didn't say, "What
 [15] are you wearing?"
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I was even worse than that.
 [17] But then what's even worse, worse, worse than what I said was
 [18] I was just like-- I don't know how-- you'll die. You will
 [19] die. You're gonna smack me.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Probably, Monica.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you think I said?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: God only knows.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: What's the worst thing I could say?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: "Do you love me?"
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No.

Page 60

[1] MS. TRIPP: "I love you."
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yep.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: You didn't.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I did. We're getting off, and I'm
 [5] like, all right, "I love you, butthead." I called him
 [6] butthead.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: You didn't.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I did.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: And what'd he say?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Just nothing. He just kind of hung
 [11] up. Or I hung up. I was like, oh, my God, what the hell
 [12] just came out of my mouth?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Butthead.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Butthead.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I realized what I had said,
 [17] and I didn't-- I was like, oh, I didn't want to say handsome
 [18] and be so mushy, so I made it kind of joking.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) (Laughter.)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, that could be kind of like
 [22] "loveya," you know. Like a-- you know, ~~love ya~~
 [23] "love ya, mean it."
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Um.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: You know, that's no big deal. That's

Page 61

[1] okay. Butthead, though. Hmm.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. He probably hung up and was
 [3] like butthead?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: "I didn't hear her."
 [6] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) Oh, my God. Well, hmm,
 [7] the one thing I'm sure he's aware of is that you don't think
 [8] of him as who he is. I think that has come across loud and
 [9] clear all-- the entire time. So I don't think he'd be so
 [10] appalled.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah. 'Cause he said to me--
 [12] oh, yeah, and then he said to me at one point, you know, "I
 [13] want you"-- it's like, you know, "I want you to go there and
 [14] be nice and be interested in him and -- you know, because
 [15] even if you don't work there, it's good, you know, if you
 [16] guys are friends and stuff."
 [17] And I'm like, "Well, I don't really think he was
 [18] gonna want to be a friends with a 24-year-old."
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And I don't. I mean,
 [21] it's like--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: He doesn't mean that. He means this is
 [23] a good person for you to know.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: That's what he's telling you.

Page 62

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: And-- and essentially what he's
 [3] telling you is, this is an awesome opportunity for you to
 [4] network.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Which I'm not that great at.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, you haven't had the time or the
 [7] experience or the exposure to be.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I mean, let's face it, you don't. But
 [10] put you in New York and you will.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, we'll see.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And, remember--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you know what? I was looking at
 [14] the UN on the Internet today?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: And did you know that there's
 [17] something-- I'm sure you did, but some justice, high justice
 [18] court or something that's in The Hague?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yes, I do.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I was thinking don't you love
 [21] The Hague?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yes, I do.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, why don't you go there?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I would love to go there. The problem
 [25] with-- you have to really know somebody, because actually I

Page 63

[1] worked for a -- well, I worked for a-- a NATO command --
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: -- when I was in the Netherlands, and I
 [4] wanted to work at NATO or at the ECC, but NATO, unless you
 [5] know somebody--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: And even though it's not used, English
 [8] is the language of NATO.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: But for almost every single job, they
 [11] want you to have French.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: It's like a requirement like-- a basic
 [14] qualifier, even though everybody I know who has worked over
 [15] there has known-- it's not used.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: But it's just in there as a
 [18] requirement. So you have to know somebody to get in. So,
 [19] Monica, get your little ~~eyes~~ in there and you can help me out.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yep. Well, we'll see. I don't
 [21] know. Don't start saying that because I don't know that I'm
 [22] gonna go there.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I'm kidding.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: You are under no obligation. I--

Page 64

[1] remember someone else told you that.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Who was it again?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. (Laughter.)
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: What's his face? Butthead?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I think that was really neat of him to
 [6] say.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I do, too. He was really great
 [8] about this.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I mean, this was--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: He was really--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Because you know what my big fear was,
 [12] and I didn't want to make this a big deal with you, but my
 [13] big fear was that he was gonna say, "Look"--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: -- "this is the best I can do. You
 [16] know, stop being ungrateful. A lot of people would, you
 [17] know, die for this opportunity."
 [18] And yet what did he say? He said, "I want you to
 [19] have choices. You're under no obligation."
 [20] So there is some goodness there, Monica. He's a
 [21] schmuck at times, and I think he's a compulsive sexomaniac,
 [22] and I think he can't control himself, and I think a lot of
 [23] things.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he's done a damn good job of
 [25] controlling himself around me.

Page 65

[1] MS. TRIPP: Recently, recent history, you know.
 [2] But my bottom line is--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: For six months.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Has it been six?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: For a long-- longer than six
 [6] months, I think, even now.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Since-- we haven't fooled around
 [9] since the end of March.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: May, I thought.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, March.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: May was when he dumped me. I didn't
 [14] see him in all of April.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: What was the month where he almost cam
 [16] close to--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: That was March.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that was March?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: That's interesting.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: April, May, June, July, August,
 [22] September, October.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Seven months.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: That is-- that is outstanding on his

Page 66

[1] part, you know, for someone who's trying to behave. Of
 [2] course, you know me, I don't believe it'll last.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, whatever. I won't be around
 [4] tp -- when he doesn't. Hmpf.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, New York's 30 minutes away, too,
 [6] so--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, whatever.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: All right. Well, this is good. And,
 [9] you know, when this all comes about, you're not gonna give
 [10] him a huge thank-you gift, are you?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know. Why?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Because he is doing the right thing.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, so?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: So I think it's-- it's--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: The nice thing is to thank him,
 [17] obviously, but--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I don't want you to go overboard.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No, No, I know. I would probably
 [21] give something like-- I would feel-- for me, personally, I
 [22] would feel obligated to send something small to Betty and to
 [23] John.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: And to send a note to Vemon.

Page 67

[1] MS. TRIPP: And that's plenty.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Like a pen or something, a nice pen.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: That's fine.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. But to him, just a note.
 [7] He gets plenty of presents.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Maybe I should come with you. Maybe I
 [9] should just-- I mean, my mother lives 30 minutes outside of
 [10] Manhattan.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. I just don't think I'm a
 [13] New York person. New York is somewhat like L.A., in that in
 [14] order to be even a-- a peripheral player, you have to really
 [15] look the part.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, don't tell me that 'cause my
 [17] don't look the part. But I think the thing with New York
 [18] is that you're not a real city city person.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Un-uh.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: And that-- and New York is a real
 [21] city city.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, there are plenty people that
 [24] commute, don't forget.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I know.

Page 70

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I watch their rapport--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: But not now, because I don't think
 [4] he'd be proud to introduce me.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica. You know-- I-- I-- I'm
 [6] hanging up. You make me ill when you talk this way.
 [7] You have this distorted opinion of yourself that is just--
 [8] that-- the self-esteem--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. When I'm--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: -- couldn't be any lower.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: -- (inaudible)--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: --
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: --
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: You're doing something about it.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I'm so hungry right now I
 [19] could cry.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Okay. But there's no reason to eat.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I know there's no reason to eat.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Go to sleep, because tomorrow morning's
 [23] coming no matter what.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.

Page 68

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I mean, my-- half my neighborhood
 [3] commuted into Manhattan. But-- I just-- it doesn't appeal
 [4] to me in the least.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Not in the least. I think New York is
 [7] just too big for me. I don't know. You can't see the sky in
 [8] New York.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, you can.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: There's too many buildings in the way.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: But if you went to the flea market,
 [12] you would--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Where is the flea market?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it's wonderful. It's on 20th
 [15] and, um, 20th or 23rd and, um, is it 6th or Park? I don't
 [16] remember now.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Well, what I will do is come up and
 [18] visit you when your mom's away with Peter or something.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: (Yawning.) Uh-huh.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: And come and see you when I'm at my
 [21] mom's.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm supposed to have my own
 [23] apartment. Oh, that'll be the other thing. You know, I'll
 [24] let him do the job first.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

Page 71

[1] MS. TRIPP: So don't eat, go to bed.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: All right? I will see you in the
 [4] morning.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Thank you, Linda.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: All right. Good night. (Laughter.)
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Good night.
 [8] (Tape skip.)
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: ... I'm really, really depressed.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: It's like--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [12] MS. TRIPP: It's critical that this get put behind
 [13] you.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I have decided I am gonna make
 [15] him do this and, you know what? I don't give a
 [16] He got together with all the time on
 [17] their overseas trips, and I'm gonna make him let me meet me
 [18] on one his domestic trips and spend three hours
 [19] with me in his hotel room, and I don't care.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm gonna make him do it. I'm not
 [22] kidding. I'm gonna tell him I can't put this behind me until
 [23] I do, and it's true.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?

Page 69

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Then Vernon's gonna have to call Lou
 [2] Rudin.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. You know, I think that's very
 [4] reasonable.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so, too.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: That's how-- that's how these deals
 [7] get cut.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: And then you can actually live in--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I kind of-- I wish I could lose
 [11] weight quickly. I-- I want to meet Vernon, you know what I
 [12] mean?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: He's quite the ladies' man.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know, but I want like-- I
 [15] don't know. I want-- you know-- do you know what I mean?
 [16] I don't know how to explain it, but it sort of--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: They're doing this on your behalf, so
 [18] you'd like to meet them.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: You'll get that opportunity.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: He'd let you meet Vernon before he'd
 [25] let you meet almost anyone else. I-- I'm positive.

Page 72

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, that -- that is a point.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Um, I don't-- I deserve just as
 [3] much as everybody else 'cause I got-- sure got the
 [4] deal.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: You got the deal of any that
 [6] we know about.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Huh.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: You did.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) So--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: How the hell are you going to go on a
 [11] domestic trip?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm gonna-- think about this. He's
 [13] going to-- okay. It can't happen next week. He's going to
 [14] Florida, okay?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Next weekend. not gonna
 [17] be there. Why the hell couldn't I fly to Florida and get a
 [18] room in the same hotel?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Because how are you gonna get into his
 [20] room?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he's just gonna have to make
 [22] it happen. First of all-- okay. There are two ways.
 [23] Number one, there aren't gonna be that many Secret Service on
 [24] that floor. He just has to tell one of 'em. The same way
 [25] gets there.

Page 73

[1] MS. TRIPP: She's staff.
[2] MS. LEWINSKY: But so what? Not every staff member
[3] is allowed on his floor.
[4] MS. TRIPP: She's a cousin.
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: She's not his cousin, and everybody
[6] knows it. Uh. And if Nel's there, maybe he'll have Nel do
[7] it.
[8] MS. TRIPP: No, because he doesn't know Nel knows
[9] [REDACTED]
[10] MS. LEWINSKY: I'll just say, "Well, I bet Nel
[11] would do it." And I'll tell him about the time when I went
[12] back there and someone asked Nel who was there and he said
[13] cabinet's daughter.
[14] MS. TRIPP: Said who?
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: When someone asked Nel who I was, he
[16] said, "Oh, it's one of the cabinet secretaries' daughters."
[17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, oh, oh. (Laughter.)
[18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't care. Let him figure it
[19] out.
[20] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's true.
[21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? So--
[22] MS. TRIPP: That's actually a good idea, if it
[23] would work.
[24] (End tape LRT.015 side A. No recording on side B.)
[25]

LRT-016 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 114

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

[1]
[2]
[3] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
[4]
[5] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
[6]
[7]x ----- x
[8] Transcript of
[9] Tape No. LRT-016
[10]x ----- x
[11]
[12]
[13]
[14]
[15]
[16]
[17]
[18]
[19]
[20]
[21]
[22]
[23]
[24]
[25]

Page 2

[1] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
[2] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
[3] (Television heard in background.)
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: Hello?
[5] MS. TRIPP: Why didn't you call me?
[6] MS. LEWINSKY: I did.
[7] MS. TRIPP: But, I mean, you were supposed to call
[8] me again. I wasn't home and I was afraid to call.
[9] MS. LEWINSKY: What? I called -- I called and left
[10] a message for you to call me.
[11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I didn't read the message, I
[12] just saw the thing.
[13] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
[14] MS. TRIPP: I was afraid to call. What happened?
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. I saw him for 60 seconds.
[16] MS. TRIPP: What? What?
[17] MS. LEWINSKY: I saw him for 60 seconds.
[18] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean?
[19] MS. LEWINSKY: It was hysterical, actually. Uh --
[20] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
[21] MS. LEWINSKY: It's okay. I -- you know what?
[22] Sixty seconds was better than nothing.
[23] MS. TRIPP: Well, are you serious? It was 60
[24] seconds?
[25] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm kidding -- I am not kidding you.

Page 3

[1] It was 60 seconds.
[2] MS. TRIPP: Why, what happened?
[3] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh -- so more and more -- I was
[4] hysterical. I was hysterical (inaudible) --
[5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I know. That's why I was nuts.
[6] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. So -- and I was just
[7] getting worse, okay? And so finally, it got to this point
[8] and I said to her, you know, I'm like, "Look, if you wait
[9] until -- by the time he's done talking, there's not enough
[10] time for me to get there." I'm like, "Why can't I just come
[11] there, you know, and I'll wait outside or something?" She
[12] goes, "Why don't you wait in my car?" Okay. So --
[13] MS. TRIPP: Where is her car?
[14] MS. LEWINSKY: On -- on -- you know, little --
[15] whatever it is, West Exec. Street.
[16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Jesus.
[17] MS. LEWINSKY: So --
[18] MS. TRIPP: It was freezing out.
[19] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. So -- but also don't forget
[20] it's like, okay, go get dressed in five minutes, you know?
[21] And I'm like, oh, my God. So --
[22] MS. TRIPP: And what time was all this?
[23] MS. LEWINSKY: This was ten to 6:00.
[24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
[25] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. So rushing, rushing,

Page 4

[1] rushing, rushing, rushing. I get over there, you know.
[2] uh, and --
[3] MS. TRIPP: You sit in the car?
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I couldn't get in the car. the
[5] car was locked. So I go to call her and she said, "Okay.
[6] listen, I need to get you inside before Stephen comes over
[7] with the creep."
[8] So she rushes down to get -- we meet like -- we
[9] quickly go up there, I go into the back and I like get
[10] plonked down into the back, into the study, for probably 20
[11] minutes, a half an hour. So (yawning) finally the creep
[12] walked out and then --
[13] MS. TRIPP: Came in?
[14] MS. LEWINSKY: Came in. Finally. And he had like
[15] one minute.
[16] MS. TRIPP: What was happening then?
[17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, see, he had a -- a --
[18] president -- oh, no. Was he president? What's his name, the
[19] Mexico guy, Zedillo.
[20] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
[21] MS. LEWINSKY: Waiting for him.
[22] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.
[23] MS. LEWINSKY: No. No.
[24] MS. TRIPP: So how was it?
[25] MS. LEWINSKY: It was -- I mean, it was -- it was

Page 5

[1] so nothing that you can't even say -- can't even grade it.
[2] You know, I mean --
[3] MS. TRIPP: 'Cause it was so quick.
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. But, I mean, he gave me a
[5] hug, and I gave him the paperweight and he was like, "Oh --"
[6] and he started to get really into it, like looking at. I'm
[7] like, "Would you stop?" I'm like, "Look at it another time."
[8] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
[9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
[10] MS. TRIPP: Well, yeah, because you hadn't --
[11] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible), yeah, I know. So I got
[12] some hugs, but it was real (yawning) (inaudible) --
[13] MS. TRIPP: Real what?
[14] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.) You know?
[15] MS. TRIPP: You haven't taken anything, have you?
[16] MS. LEWINSKY: No. (Inaudible.)
[17] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
[18] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm exhausted.
[19] MS. TRIPP: Because what?
[20] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm just exhausted.
[21] MS. TRIPP: Well, you cried all day. So did you
[22] talk at all?
[23] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Barely. Oh, but this is
[24] interesting, right? Ready for this?
[25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 6

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: So finally, at some point Betty
[2] tells him, like, the whole story of what had happened, you
[3] know?
[4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, with you --
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: With me and today and whatever, and
[6] he got really mad that he didn't -- that she hadn't told him
[7] earlier that I had called.
[8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?
[9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. She was really pissed. Isn't
[10] that funny?
[11] MS. TRIPP: Well, yeah, it doesn't surprise me.
[12] He's the one that suggested it, for God's sake.
[13] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
[14] MS. TRIPP: That's why when you said he went
[15] golfing after he was the one who suggested it with Nancy
[16] going to testify, whatever the hell she was doing, it made
[17] absolutely no sense.
[18] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I know.
[19] MS. TRIPP: All right. Well, do you feel better?
[20] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh, yeah. Yeah. I feel better. I
[21] mean, I -- I wish that I could have had more time with him,
[22] you know. Not like two hugs. Hmpf. I could have used more.
[23] MS. TRIPP: Well, did he say he had to go?
[24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, he was -- he was real -- you
[25] know, and on top of it, he didn't really know I was coming,

Page 7

[1] so he -- he came back from the residence with 20 people and
 [2] -- oh, it was kind of a disaster. But --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: So -- okay. So what did you wear?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I wore -- I wore black pants and
 [5] this black top have that's nice.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: And it looked nice?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I looked okay. I didn't look
 [8] very good.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, your eyes were probably puffy.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Uh --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Did you tell him you'd been crying all
 [12] day?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Sort or, but he didn't really care.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Now, how do you know that? Because he
 [15] didn't listen?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I would say if he squeezed you in
 [18] in 60 seconds, he probably had a little bit of pressure
 [19] going on.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I know. I know. Oh. Okay.
 [21] I'm gonna go to sleep.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm tired.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Well, maybe tomorrow you'll hear
 [25] from Vernon.

Page 8

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: (Yawning.)
 [2] MS. TRIPP: At least you got in, Monica.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Oh, no. That's -- I am like
 [4] so grateful for that. You have no idea.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I mean --
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God, Linda, he looked so
 [7] gorgeous.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. He just looked so
 [12] gorgeous.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Was he wearing a suit?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. And a blue shirt and then a
 [15] good-looking tie, and he just looked delicious.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) Not one of your ties?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Is he still -- is he still losing
 [19] weight?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I think he's the same, you know?
 [21] But he's thin.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Very thin.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. He doesn't need to lose any
 [25] more.

Page 9

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: All right. Well, I'm glad you got in
 [3] and you can sleep tonight.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Now, just sleep straight through.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what I'm gonna do.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I'll see you tomorrow.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: All right. Good night.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Good night. Bye.
 [11] (Dial tone.)
 [12] ***
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Can you hear me? Okay. Now, tell me,
 [14] how are you feeling?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm okay.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I'm glad.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Kinda --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Now, what -- where -- what kind of
 [21] thing does he have tonight? Fundraiser, right?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: The creep?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: He's in Las Vegas.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: What?

Page 10

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. He went out of town today.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, then how's he gonna do the radio
 [3] address?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: He already did it.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, it was today.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I'm totally confused. Okay. Oh.
 [8] So when was that?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Today.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: This morning?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: This afternoon.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, too bad. Well, I mean -- upon
 [13] reflection, you can get a couple of things out of what
 [14] happened and I think a lot of it is good because they
 [15] obviously trust you.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well --
 [17] MS. TRIPP: You were back there for how long alone?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: They trust you. That's a big thing.
 [20] In my opinion, anyway.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: What are you doing?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: My mom -- my mom wanted me to bring
 [24] some of this crap up tomorrow.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: What?

Page 11

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Just like picture frames and some
 [2] crap like that. So --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Can you handle it all?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm wrapping it in newspaper,
 [5] so --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: And putting it in your luggage?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, boy. Are you flying?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I'm taking the train. But,
 [10] see, then, I don't know. Then she wanted me to bring her
 [11] stupid fur coat, as we call them in our family, "the dogs" --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And why can't you?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I can't find it.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: So I think she -- you know, she
 [16] usually puts it in storage --
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Is it in storage? Mine is.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: And then she realized that she
 [19] didn't put it -- she didn't get it out of storage yet.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I hope she put it in storage to begin
 [21] with.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah. I'm sure she did.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Well, is it in storage down here?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't -- yeah.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, but you can't --

Page 12

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I'm sure it's in storage
 [2] somewhere in D.C.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: But you can't get it 'cause your
 [4] train's early.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. So -- oh, well.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, shoot.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my feet itch.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: And you probably won't see her again
 [9] before Thanksgiving, right?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) So, now, when do you leave
 [12] again?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) I leave a week from
 [14] Tuesday. Oh, my God. I'm gonna have to not eat for
 [15] week. Oh, [redacted]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, a week from Tuesday, so Tuesday
 [17] before Thanksgiving.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. I leave that night.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: How will you go to the airport?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I have no idea.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God. Is Ashley around?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: She will be, but my flight's at
 [23] 6:00.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: P.m.?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. So --

Page 13

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm sure we can figure it out.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, I'm sure I can, too.
 [3] It's not a big deal.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: How much stuff are you bringing?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: To L.A.?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, a decent amount. I always bring
 [8] a lot of stuff.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Because they have curb -- they have
 [10] Metro check-in now, you know.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Metro check-in?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. With the new airport. Have
 [13] you flown out of the new airport yet?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I am flying out of Dulles.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I have to [REDACTED] pay -- what I
 [19] really should do, but I guess he can't take off work, is that
 [20] Thomas owes me a ride out to Dulles.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Denoth (phonetic)?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Have you been talking to him at all?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, once in a while. But I'm sure
 [25] he won't 'cause he'll be working. I need to get there by

Page 16

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh. She looked very
 [2] non-girlfriendly, which I thought was interesting.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: If she had gone in looking like her
 [5] normal million dollars, they would have thought: This woman
 [6] is close to the president?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, because I have to tell you, she
 [8] keeps a very low profile, as I'm sure you've noticed.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: On purpose.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Because she's so attractive.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: She is -- I think she's very
 [13] attractive.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: She's very attractive.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Now, she, I will grant you, is
 [16] attractive. Debi Schiff, oh, my God.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think you -- I don't know
 [18] when the last time you saw Debi Schiff was --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Look, Monica. You cannot make a silk
 [20] purse out of a sow's ear, so it really doesn't matter when I
 [21] saw her.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, it does because she looks like
 [23] shit on her White House badge picture. That's not true. I
 [24] mean, someone's hair can be -- make or break 'em.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Un-uh. Yeah, in some cases. I just

Page 14

[1] 5:00, you know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, we should check -- are there any
 [3] trips or advances going on? Because they leave out of Dulles
 [4] all the time and often on the weekends, so --
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I don't think so.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm sure we can figure it out.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure. So -- I don't know. I
 [8] mean, I feel like -- not elated and not upset.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: So I'm just kind of somewhere
 [11] in between.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, a 60-second visit is nothing to
 [13] be elated about, that's true.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, you know. I have to --
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Must have been like the Keystone Cops
 [16] over there. Where was Debi?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Schiff?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Gone.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, what time was it?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Six-thirty.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, she leaves that early?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I'm sure especially when
 [24] he's--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Got stuff? Yeah. Luckily, Nancy

Page 17

[1] don't think it applies to her.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what, I had to talk to
 [3] Chris Ciccio today.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Who's Chris Ciccio again?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: What's her name, the girl in the NSC
 [6] office?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you're kidding.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Uh. What did they say?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] Well, she's not such
 [11] a [REDACTED] but --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: What did she -- do she know who it was?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: When -- well, I had to -- it's
 [14] like-- she says "This is Chris." I said, "Oh, is this
 [15] Chris Ciccio?" She said, "Yes." I says, "This is Monica
 [16] Lewinsky."
 [17] MS. TRIPP: What did she say?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: She said, "Oh, hi. How are you?"
 [19] "I'm fine, thanks." "What can I help you with?"
 [20] MS. TRIPP: What did you need?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she -- no, she needed.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Because they're having a conference
 [24] call and so she was like who -- who's on this? Who's the
 [25] rep? Who's the mrr-mrr-mrr?

Page 15

[1] didn't come back.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No [REDACTED] Oh, my God.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: She must be testifying on this campaign
 [4] finance -- I mean on this --
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I think so.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Because I saw Maggie Williams testify.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I think that was what it was
 [8] about -- the Johnnie Chung crap.
 [9] Hmm. It was very interesting. I saw a clip of
 [10] Nancy on -- one of the C-SPANS was carrying this thing.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you're kidding.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Very interesting. She was dressed
 [13] very -- it was almost -- I mean, the first thing that came to
 [14] my mind was, gee, she sure looks bad for Nancy. And then I
 [15] thought, you know, maybe she doesn't want to look so good
 [16] because then it's obvious she's --
 [17] MS. TRIPP: What did she wear?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she wore her hair pulled back.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Nancy?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I have never seen her pull her hair
 [22] back.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. See what I mean? She had
 [24] her hair pulled back and she had glasses on.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: What?

Page 18

[1] MS. TRIPP: I'm surprised you didn't talk to Kate.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Well, it was for --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Her brother's in -- the one that --
 [4] she's got seven brothers, and one of them is in this weekend,
 [5] so -- two of them live around here, though, so --
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I probably won't see her at all.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: What was I gonna say --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: It was for Berger, not Steinberger
 [11] -- the phone, though.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I think Kate does more for Berger, too.
 [13] They wanted her to take that job.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Really?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. But she didn't.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Aye-aye-aye. So how are you doing?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Good.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Doin' --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I'm tired. Going to bed as soon as I'm
 [20] done eating.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I'm so exhausted. I don't
 [22] know why the [REDACTED] I'm taking such an early train.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Well, you'll be happy once you're
 [24] there early.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I guess.

Page 19

[1] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] (Pause.)
 [18] MS. TRIPP: There. You know, I - I kind of had
 [19] hoped that today you might get a call from whatshisname.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Vernon?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, me, too. Oh, I forgot to tell
 [23] you this. So Betty said in the call last night to me, she
 [24] said, um, "Have you heard from Vernon? I'm sure he'll ask me
 [25] tomorrow what's going on."

Page 20

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh. So you said - good.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.) You now, like that.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: But he was supposed to get back
 [4] yesterday, right?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, I mean, the guy left
 [8] the day after I met him -
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And got back yesterday.
 [11] He probably - maybe he made some calls today or will make
 [12] them Monday and -
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You ought to check your messages over
 [14] the weekend, though.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I will. But I don't think he'd call
 [16] me over the weekend.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I dunno. I dunno. I wonder if he was
 [18] in New York?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Who?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Vernon.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Vernon? I don't think so.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Because if he was, he might have been
 [23] checking, too.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. No, he went to London and
 [25] Rome.

Page 21

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Such a hard life.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know. Oh, man. (Inaudible)
 [3] It's heavy.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. So Doug's radio thing was a
 [5] fiasco today.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, so I heard.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Did he admit it?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: What did he say?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: He said it was awful. He said the
 [11] guy was awful. But I wonder if it was Doug, or if it was
 [12] David.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: No, it was Doug. This was all Doug's
 [14] baby.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I know David was working on
 [16] it.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Because he was told to.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. I wonder what - I wonder how
 [19] it got so fucked up. I'm like how -
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Because, he - no one - you never
 [21] schedule a briefing of that duration with that level
 [22] participant and not see the briefing first.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: And he didn't. And it was a snoozer.
 [25] It was as though he targeted an audience of 20-year-olds, and

Page 22

[1] these were higher than Ken people in there.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I know. I wonder - but I
 [3] wonder, like, how - why Doug thought this guy would be s
 [4] o good.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Because he came from the White House
 [6] blah, blah - had some successes there.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I don't think anyone would dispute that
 [9] he's technically very talented - or talented in a technical
 [10] way, I should say.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: But as far as a briefer getting his
 [13] message across, he's - he's a joke. I mean, they just kept
 [14] coming back down saying, "Oh, he's crashing and burning."
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Are you serious?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, at 3:30 - let's put it this way:
 [19] When they had the intermission, Lindsey was right - no one
 [20] went back.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I mean, it was just like to core PA
 [23] people who had to stay, so he could finish.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, that's bad.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: That's typical of Doug, though. He

Page 23

[1] thinks big, but he doesn't think it through.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Huh.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: And he really needs to be more
 [4] cautious.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, what Doug needs? Doug
 [6] needs, like -
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Doug needs a you.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, he does.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he needs, I think, somebody
 [11] like a step or two higher, but he needs like an assistant.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: That's what I mean.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? But I don't mean like
 [14] confidential assistant.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I don't either. You have no business
 [16] being that. You know, Monica, if you tried even an ounce,
 [17] you'd be intimately familiar with the current issues, and
 [18] could serve as an assistant.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But it doesn't interest me,
 [20] you know.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Was Ken better today?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Um, he was a - yeah, he was a
 [23] little better than yesterday, but it was just like - uch.
 [24] It was just so - today was just so crazy, you know.
 [25] And then he actually did - he had the first luncheon today.

Page 24

[1] MS. TRIPP: First luncheon?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Remember I told you about those
 [3] lunches?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, who was there?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: It was DDI, was today.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: What an odd day to pick.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it was - what we're doing
 [8] is - DDI is coming in small groups, because he's giving
 [9] them more guidance about - you know, because they're all
 [10] mini-spokesmen for defense.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: So well, we had scheduled it a
 [13] couple days ago, and then, you know, who knew that all this
 [14] crap would come up. And I said to him, I said, "Well, do
 [15] you want to cancel it?" And he goes, "No, no, no. I want to
 [16] do this." So -
 [17] But the thing that got up is that - I don't
 [18] know. Ed and Mr. Bacon kind of made it so that the director
 [19] comes.
 [20] Well, it was just stupid, because I think - you
 [21] know, the whole point is that most of these people never get
 [22] face time with Mr. Bacon.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: And they shouldn't have it filtered
 [24] through their boss all the time.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly.

Page 25

[1] MS. TRIPP: That's too bad.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: So Dale and I were having this big
 [3] thing, because she and I are both, like, Mr. Bernath should
 [4] not be in there, Ed should not be in there, and the director
 [5] should not be in there.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Cliff would never allow that.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Uch, I know. But -- so --
 [10] That bag is heavy.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I'm glad that you got to go last night.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, it was so -- oh, my
 [13] God, Linda -- Linda, you have no idea. I was so scared.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I have never been that
 [16] upset. I was more upset last night than I have ever been in
 [17] my entire life.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Um, my God.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I was like out of my body. Out of
 [20] my body. You know?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: That's very scary. I wish you wouldn't
 [22] say things like that.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, I mean, I just -- I
 [24] just couldn't help it. And I just was so frustrated. I was
 [25] just -- in general, I'm just -- you know, there's nothing I

Page 28

[1] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: It's like all of these things I
 [3] forget to tell him all the time.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: And you saw your stuff back there
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. That made me very happy.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: It made me very happy.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: So now --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: And the brown bag is gone from
 [10] underneath his desk. Uch.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that took a while.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I wonder --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Now, that was under his desk in the big
 [14] office?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No, the little office.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay. And when you -- you know,
 [17] all this time, I've been picturing it under the big office
 [18] desk.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it's been in the study. It was
 [20] in the study.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: All right. All right. All right.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think he ever sits there.
 [23] You know, there's a book -- the book I lent him to read --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Notebook?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No.

Page 26

[1] can do about it, but Betty frustrates me, you know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I know, I know, I know.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, it's just like -- and you
 [4] know what else I was thinking about is --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I don't want you to be so dependant
 [6] upon him for your happiness.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I don't want to either, but
 [8] right now, that's what it is.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? Because really, a lot of
 [11] it -- I'm still dealing with a lot of disappointment.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. So it's just -- it's so
 [14] weird. But I -- you know, I thought -- I was thinking last
 [15] night about look at how yesterday turned out, and -- because
 [16] she was sort of forced to tell him --
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yep.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: -- that she had tried to get -- that
 [19] I had tried -- you know, this whole thing. I thought, what
 [20] about all the times that he didn't know?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh. I know.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. And I thought, gee, you
 [23] know, there I was, I was so upset. And it really -- the
 [24] worst part is that it made the whole situation worse.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: You know, you should have learned

Page 29

[1] MS. TRIPP: No?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: The book -- it's the one on the
 [3] representation.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. It's still sitting on his
 [6] desk. Isn't that weird? Isn't that really, really weird?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Like, he must not spend very much
 [9] time back there.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: How do you know? Just because it's --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: It's been sitting in the same place
 [12] for two months now -- three months. Three months.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You don't suppose he's read it.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. It's just it's weird
 [15] that the same book will be sitting on his desk for three
 [16] months.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: And what other books did you give him
 [18] over there?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Well -- okay, that book was sitting
 [20] on the desk, okay?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Like lying on the desk.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Then he has bookends that are on the
 [25] desk, and he has a whole bunch of little books that are

Page 27

[1] something else pretty big last night. And that is -- and you
 [2] know, you'll talk yourself out of this, but this is proof
 [3] positive that Betty does not do this frequently.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No. That's what I said today --
 [5] remember?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: But do you really believe it?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well -- okay, I believe she does
 [8] not do this all that frequently. Does that mean I don't
 [9] think he sees people? I -- I think he does. I think he just
 [10] -- there are different ways that he does it.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, then he sees people that are in
 [12] house, because --
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, well, I think that's a big
 [14] thing of it.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Obviously, she's the only one who links
 [16] them to the outside.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. You know, so --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: So -- and here you're giving him this
 [19] Ginkoba, or whatever.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: He better find out it's from you.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'll just have to try and
 [23] remember. Oh, gee, that will happen. Because I only have a
 [24] list of 20 things that I forgot. You know, I still forgot to
 [25] tell him I saw that night coming home from the opera.

Page 30

[1] there. Like not big-size books, but little books.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: And he had a bunch of different
 [4] things. But among the -- well, just say 20 or 30 things that
 [5] were -- I'd say 20 things that were there --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Was your book.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Was Vox.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Was that "Oy Vey," the Jewish book.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Now, you gave him both those, didn't
 [11] you?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I gave him Vox, right.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: And this "Oy Vey" -- I'm telling you
 [15] the things that were mine.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay. All right. All right.
 [17] All right.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: There were a whole bunch of other
 [19] things there.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: But the things that I gave were the
 [22] "Oy Vey" Jewish book and --
 [23] MS. TRIPP: The opener.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. And then the opener was
 [25] lying on this box that was on his desk.

Page 31

[1] MS. TRIPP: And what was the box of?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I think cigars or something.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So now, did you see pictures?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he had -- he -- actually, I
 [5] meant to ask him, too. I thought I was going to have, like,
 [6] 20 minutes with him.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And I didn't, obviously.
 [9] Um -- but so, I was going to ask him -- he used to have this
 [10] sort of really funny statue that was up on the bookshelf. It
 [11] was this really weird thing. It was like a beast. It almost
 [12] looked -- they looked like cupie dolls under a big mushroom,
 [13] and it was raining.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: This really weird -- really, really,
 [16] really weird thing.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Made of what?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Like, it was huge. It was like a
 [19] foot tall. It was something you would see like from -- I
 [20] don't know, maybe the '60s, but like in a kid's room or
 [21] something. It was really weird.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Do you know what it was made of?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I -- I -- um --
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Like bronze, or --
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no, no, no, no. Like

Page 34

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, yeah, I will. I'm trying to
 [3] think what else was in there. Then I was looking -- oh, this
 [4] is so weird. See, this is something else I meant to tell
 [5] him. It's so annoying.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, I was there for,
 [8] like, a half an hour. We're thinking of all these things to
 [9] tell him, and then I had, you know, three seconds.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: But he has this CD. It's wrapped
 [12] up. He must, like, belong to the CD of the month club or
 [13] something.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) I doubt it.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: But it's kind of weird. I don't why
 [16] he had the Sarah McLaughian CD. But it's this new CD, and
 [17] it's so weird, because there's this one song on there that
 [18] reminds of him, and I always cry when I hear it.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Hey, there's a Barbara Walters
 [20] interview with Barbra Streisand and James Brolin tonight.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oy.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: And I --
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I thought it was last week.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, was it?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 32

[1] maybe porcelain --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: -- but not. Not shiny porcelain.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Like ceramic.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Probably. I don't know. I'm not
 [6] very good with those --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Okay. All right. So then what?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: So -- and that wasn't there this
 [9] time.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you -- you're kidding.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Isn't that weird. But he has
 [12] -- you know, he's got the norm -- the pictures of him, the
 [13] pictures of Chelsea.
 [14] So then I kept trying to open the drawers, and they
 [15] wouldn't open.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Jesus, alarms probably went off.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Tried to open the frigging drawers.
 [19] You are a nut.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm just nosy. Okay. Hold on. I
 [21] have to think about -- okay. I need to be at the train
 [22] station at 7:30. I need to leave here at about 7:20.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: No, you have to leave earlier than
 [24] 7:20.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no. The train leaves

Page 35

[1] MS. TRIPP: I thought it was this Friday night.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I think it was last Friday.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, too bad. I wanted to see --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Because somebody was telling me
 [5] about it.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I wanted to see if she was asked
 [7] anything.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Uch, I hate her. She's so annoying.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: She gets prettier as she gets older.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Where do you think that's
 [11] from?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Plastic surgery probably.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: She's probably had everything done
 [16] but her nose. Do you know what I mean?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: You think?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so. Um -- what was I going
 [19] to say?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: So that's all you discovered in the
 [21] study, huh?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I like looked at the CDs, and
 [23] I looked at all the books. He -- it's really weird. Like,
 [24] he has these CDs that are really weird that he has them in
 [25] the office. They're not CDs he's -- like Sax for Lovers

Page 33

[1] at 8:00.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Get to the train station at 7:30.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I have to change my ticket.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: So it takes 10 minutes to get to the
 [8] train station.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Why do you have to change your ticket?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Because this is an old ticket.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: So then --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: And then what do you do -- take a cab
 [14] from Grand Central Station?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: But so -- I'm just trying to think
 [18] of what time I need to get up. I have to go through the
 [19] mail, I have to get dressed, I have to put that stuff in
 [20] there. So I probably need --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: You have to get up at 6:20.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: At least a half an hour. No, like
 [23] 40 minutes. Let's see -- the 20 minutes -- 6:30 I'll get up.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Please lock your door.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: It is -- I -- oh, when I leave?

Page 36

[1] and stuff. Uch.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I'm sure he gets all sorts of
 [3] saxophone ones.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but it's just -- don't you
 [5] think he'd take that home?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. I don't know. He spends
 [7] a whole lot of time in his office.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I guess. He's just -- it's so funny
 [9] to me that he has Vox there. It's so weird.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Well, that he wouldn't take home,
 [11] would he?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I -- don't know why he wouldn't.
 [13] That's what I would have imagined. What I should have done,
 [14] though, is -- I was thinking about it -- I should mark -- put
 [15] a marker or something in where the good part is. He probably
 [16] hasn't even gotten there yet.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Well, he'll find it eventually, if he
 [18] hasn't read it yet. I'm sure it will ring true to him.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, so I felt good, you
 [20] know. That I felt like, okay, they're -- you know, there are
 [21] like little reminders of me there.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, definitely. Definitely.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, it made me feel good, but

Page 37

[1] that was just weird.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I know. While you're -- you're -- you
 [3] know, you're in a different place now with the relationship.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I mean, you know, the front page of the
 [6] -- in one of the papers -- was that today or what -- a couple
 [7] weeks ago. God, I'm so muddled.
 [8] It was about stupid [redacted] and that [redacted]
 [9] person being deposed.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: He must feel as though everybody
 [12] potentially can turn. Do you know what I mean?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: But that's his own fault.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Why.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Because if you [redacted] people over,
 [16] they're going to turn around and [redacted] you.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: You didn't. And you wouldn't.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I wouldn't. But most people
 [19] would, you know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: But that one lady was a friend of his
 [21] since he [redacted] her when she was 11.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know, but then he really
 [23] [redacted] her over. Somebody threatened her. And then he
 [24] wouldn't take her calls.
 [25] I don't know, you know. I never know what I'd be

Page 38

[1] led to do. Do you know what I mean? It's like -- uch.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: You have always said you would never
 [3] -- no matter what.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No. And I probably wouldn't. But
 [5] then I also look at things, and I say, okay, look -- I never
 [6] -- I never would have told you any of this, had that six week
 [7] thing not have happened.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I guarantee you that.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I thought it was over, you know.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: And that's why I was like, "Uch. I
 [14] might as well just tell you to stop bugging me about this."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Chuckling.)
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Isn't that bizarre?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Who knew it was going to be such a
 [20] volatile year? Jesus. I remember thinking it was weird you
 [21] wanted to go to the birthday at Radio City.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Boy, that was such a trip, that
 [23] whole thing. That was like -- it was really weird. Because
 [24] I told you the whole saga -- I told you the whole saga of my
 [25] ticket, and I was crying and -- uch.

Page 39

[1] MS. TRIPP: Unbelievable.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: And then I finally got into the
 [3] thing everybody paid \$5,000 for.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: That's pretty amazing in itself.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, there were plenty of people
 [6] there that hadn't paid \$5,000, too, mind you.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. But --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Is your brother going up to New York
 [10] tomorrow?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I should call Michael.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: You should.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: My mom's going to stress me out,
 [16] because I know she will not have told Michael yet about the
 [17] Thanksgiving plans. Uch.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, now, he should be happy, though,
 [19] because he's going to those people.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but he'll want my mom to
 [21] have been there. You know? I mean, I understand, you know,
 [22] what --
 [23] MS. TRIPP: You know, it's very hard -- I wish he
 [24] were going home with you.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But that's his own fault.

Page 40

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Because my dad -- I had originally
 [3] said to my dad -- I'm like, "Look --" I'm like, "Why don't
 [4] Michael and I come out for Thanksgiving?" You know, Oma's
 [5] getting old, and it seems like every year for the past two
 [6] years, she's kind of had an incident each year.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, two years ago, she was in
 [9] the hospital.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: So it's like, you know --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: So then why didn't Michael go?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [14] [redacted]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Uch.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: And I was like, [redacted]
 [17] [redacted]
 [18] [redacted]
 [19] [redacted]
 [20] [redacted]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: This is just like Bruce. He left today
 [22] for Phoenix to visit his mother and the rest of the family
 [23] out there for two weeks. Do you think he takes his kids?
 [24] Un-un. Nope.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: So is Allison there?

Page 41

[1] MS. TRIPP: No. She's out. But she'll be here.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, try and be nice.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I'll be fine. All right. I've got
 [4] to go upstairs and take a shower and go to bed. I'm so
 [5] tired. Everything aches.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [8] [redacted]
 [9] [redacted]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [11] [redacted]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [14] [redacted]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [16] [redacted]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [19] [redacted]
 [20] [redacted]
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [23] [redacted]
 [24] [redacted]
 [25] [redacted]

Page 42

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [2] [redacted]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [4] [redacted]
 [5] [redacted]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: So --
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: All right. Do you want anything
 [9] from New York?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: No, I don't.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: We'll probably go to the -- if it's
 [12] not snowing.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: To the what?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: To the flea market Sunday morning.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: It's supposed to snow?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: No. Do you have boots?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Well, I mean, I'm not taking
 [19] them. I mean, I'm wearing boots on the plane, but -- I mean,
 [20] on the train, but not --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Snow boots. Yeah.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Boots-boots.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Um, is there anything else you can
 [24] bring up for your mom, though, that she might want to make

Page 43

[1] more comfortable for the apartment?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I'm bringing some stuff. She
 [3] wants a picture of me from the inaugural. Blegh.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I think that's a beautiful picture.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you didn't get to see my mirror,
 [6] did you -- or did I show you my mirror?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: No. Was it there?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: It was sitting right in front of us.
 [9] I can't believe I didn't show it to you. It was right there
 [10] in front.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, shoot.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: It was fun having you --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I love it. It's just that last time
 [14] was so bizarre. It was so quick.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I honestly felt like it was the same
 [17] day the next day.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But you know what I
 [19] realized, Linda?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Huh?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: We should do it whenever we want.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Because you take the bus in --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you go home with me, you go to

Page 46

[1] MS. TRIPP: No. Oh, you -- you're talking about
 [2] the standard issue President cufflinks he gives out, right?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: No. I used to have 50 boxes of -- 50
 [5] boxes of them in my desk drawer.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Are you serious?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Tie tacks, cufflinks -- oh, God, you
 [8] name it. You name it. And do you know I never took one,
 [9] like an idiot.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You are an idiot. I'm sorry.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I used to think, "Oh, there's plenty of
 [12] time?" Pfft. No. So I want cufflinks one day, too. I'll
 [13] have to call -- I think I'm going to call Nancy one day and
 [14] -- it will probably put the fear of God in her when she hears
 [15] my voice.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I don't think so.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Nancy, you know, we never did get our
 [18] photo you wanted us to take. Also, I'd like some cufflinks,
 [19] too."
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, right.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I wonder if the creep
 [23] thought maybe he'd see me at the radio address.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well, he probably -- it probably did
 [25] occur to him, yeah, because he had thought, you know, if he

Page 44

[1] work with me --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, well, that's true.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and then take the bus home.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, we should plan it. Because
 [5] actually, I'm going to start Christmas shopping here pretty
 [6] soon, and I'm only buying a very little this year.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: So we could go -- oh, they want to go
 [9] on Tuesday to Macy's. They're having their biggest sale day
 [10] of the year. Biggest sale day of the year.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know -- I know this is going to
 [14] sound funny --
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I really don't need anything.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: No, I know. But you have to buy
 [18] Hanukkah gifts, don't you?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I don't know if I can do that
 [20] yet. I think I'm going to have to -- I have to wait because
 [21] -- the only Hanukkah gift I'm really going to get is from
 [22] my dad and [redacted], right now, because I'm gonna to see
 [23] them. I really don't want to get them a gift. But --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: What are you going to get them?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. It's really hard.

Page 47

[1] suggested it, why not.
 [2] But I agree with you. I think Nancy especially
 [3] would have --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Uch. He just cracks me up -- him
 [5] and his, "Betty's a big girl. She can --" nuh-nuh-nuh-nuh.
 [6] You know, I should have said to him what I was thinking. I
 [7] really should have. I don't know why I didn't.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Don't worry about it.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know. I mean, it's just like
 [10] -- he's just such a little [redacted] weasel sometimes. It
 [11] cracks me up. "Betty's a big girl. She can take care of
 [12] herself." "Well, then why in the hell don't you tell Nancy?"
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I know.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: "If there are no problems, dear."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Everyone is afraid of Nancy. She
 [16] cracks the whip.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Ah, he's so mean.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I just can't believe you said she had
 [19] her hair pulled back, and glasses.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: She probably looked like a librarian.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: That's exactly what she looked like.
 [23] That's exactly what she looks like.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: You know what that reminds me of?
 [25] You --

Page 45

[1] It's like, what do you buy people who have everything?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. I mean, I'm -- what I was
 [4] thinking for [redacted], what I might do is go to
 [5] Marshall's and buy some cute socks, because she likes those
 [6] socks and stuff.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's a good idea.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: For her I'd do those. And then for
 [9] my dad (snorting) -- I don't know. It's always hard to get
 [10] gifts for my dad.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Does he like White House stuff?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Go to the Secret Service shop.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: They already went there.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: They got everything?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I was wondering -- I was
 [17] thinking maybe I'd ask Betty -- I don't know if she can
 [18] arrange it -- maybe I can buy the cufflinks.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you don't have to buy them. Just
 [20] ask her for a box. Oh, for Christ's sake. That's so easy,
 [21] she'll ship you a crate.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Ah, no, I don't know. Maybe she has
 [23] to put down who they go to or something.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: No, she doesn't.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well --

Page 48

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: She looks like a mousy --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: You know how they do those
 [3] transformations?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: You know, like from this mousy
 [6] little --
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: -- asexual creature to this bombshell
 [9] by, you know, a metamorphosis that takes place. And believe
 [10] me, she's -- you know -- I mean, she's gorgeous.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. And she was acting funny. It
 [12] was really weird.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I wish I had seen it. Anybody who
 [14] knew her would crack up.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Very seriously. But all
 [16] that's pretty clever, but also somewhat telling, too. You
 [17] know what I mean?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Like, why would you be so concerned
 [20] about it, if it wasn't -- I don't (inaudible).
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, except that she -- she really,
 [22] really likes to keep a low profile.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: So maybe she just wanted to,
 [25] you know, evaporate kind of thing.

Page 49

[1] All right. I gotta go to the bathroom.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Ookaay.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: All right. So have fun in New York.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I will, hopefully.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: And when do you get back - Sunday
 [6] night?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. Sunday afternoon.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: What time?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I have to choose.
 [10] I'll probably come home earlier rather than later, because
 [11] I'll be tired. I want to work out and other stuff.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, just call me when you get home.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I will. I will.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: And leave enough time for tomorrow
 [15] morning, so that you're not rushing.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Will you do me a
 [17] favor?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Sure.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You'll probably forget.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: What - call you?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Leave me - leave on my machine how
 [22] much you lost.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I will.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: So that I can be proud of you.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: You are such a nut.

Page 52

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I said to her yesterday -
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I have, like, five coats that I can't
 [3] fit into that are packed away God knows somewhere.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I said to her - no, I said,
 [5] "Listen," I said, "you know this coat?" She said, "Yeah,
 [6] what are we going to do with it?" She goes, "I feel weird
 [7] throwing it away." I said, "I know." I said, "Can I give it
 [8] to Linda?" She goes, "Oh, what a perfect idea."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Shh - sugar. Well, I'll try it on.
 [10] You're the best judge if it looks like -
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I'll sneak a peek. I think it might
 [12] be a - it might be shorter than what you like.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: All coats are shorter than what I like.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: But that blue one has got to be
 [15] shorter than what you like.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: It is.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: So -
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Plus, it's so butt ugly.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: That blue one is so funny looking.
 [20] It looks like a - you know that, uch, character Madeline in
 [21] the books?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what it looks like - a
 [24] Madeline coat for a six-year-old girl.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: No, I think it even - yes, it sort of

Page 50

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm proud of you, Linda.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Did you ever do those dishes?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Monica -
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you mean from last week?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Of course I did.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, all right.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: That I did. What I didn't do is I
 [10] made - I can't believe I've been letting that - letting
 [11] that sit there. I made soup on - I guess on Wednesday,
 [12] and I haven't cleaned up the stuff.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: So put - put hot water and soapsuds in
 [14] the pot and let it soak.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Before you go.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm gonna make soup again. Maybe
 [18] I'll do that Sunday night. It came out okay.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: What kind?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Pumpkin soup. It was
 [21] weird. It -
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah,
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: - tasted better as the days went
 [24] by. Isn't that weird?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: That's - no, that's very true of

Page 53

[1] does, now that you say that. And it also reminds me of what
 [2] that schlemiel shit on that - shawl collar.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] She has other nice coats that she outgrew, but she
 [10] didn't offer me those.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: So - anyway, I just feel that if I'm
 [13] going to spend money on a coat, I want it to be the right
 [14] length.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: So -
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I certainly think this black
 [18] one can be something that you can wear instead of the blue
 [19] one.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I gotta - really. Although,
 [21] it's so cold when I leave here in the morning. It's like 29
 [22] degrees.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: So I have to wear a coat.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

Page 51

[1] most soups.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Because it allows the flavors to just
 [4] sort of integrate and - it's true. Even my soup - that
 [5] nasty cabbage soup - got better. Today, I had the last of
 [6] it. It was the best I had tasted all week.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmm.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: So who can tell? I also added to it,
 [9] though, during the week. I mean, I'd buy - as it got low -
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: - I'd buy more tomatoes, more cabbage,
 [12] you know, and I just kept adding to it.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.) You're so funny.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Good night.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: All right. Good night, dear,
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: See ya. Bye.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Bye.
 [20] ***
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Is your mother going to kill you?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I talked to her yesterday.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: You know what? I'll borrow it.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-uh.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Because -

Page 54

[1] MS. TRIPP: I also have a pea coat. I wonder -
 [2] no, that wouldn't fit you. It's too big.
 [3] I have the cutest pea coat that I got a couple
 [4] years ago packed away somewhere, because it's too small.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I have a red pea coat.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I know. I have that picture.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Why don't you wear that?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: That pea coat.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I - because I don't like to
 [12] ruin - you know what I mean. It's just -
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You look so good in red.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but what is the point? Can
 [15] you explain to me what the point of wearing a coat like that
 [16] is? I mean, what is the point of wearing anything good to
 [17] waste, going to the Pentagon - for me.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. You're right.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you know what I mean?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: You're right. You're right. You're
 [21] right.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, but there's also a
 [23] difference - there are a lot more men that are eligible for
 [24] you -
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, right.

Page 55

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: -- there.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: They're all dorks. This is so funny
 [3] -- this Indian -- girl from India, who's a civil engineer,
 [4] who --
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: -- rides on the bus. She's leaving for
 [7] India tomorrow for four weeks with her family. But you would
 [8] like her. She's very nice.
 [9] Anyway, she's -- she said, "I'd like to introduce
 [10] you to a man I work with."
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And I said oh, [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: And she said, "He's very tall. He's an
 [15] engineer." She said "He's 50 years old."
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmm.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: She said, "I like him a lot. He's a
 [18] very nice man." But he's too old for her, because she's 34.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.)
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Right.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I know. I'm thinking of you. You
 [23] could be the big creep's daughter.
 [24] But anyway, so I said, "I absolutely refuse to meet
 [25] anybody." And first of all -- then I -- then I said, "Well,

Page 58

[1] MS. TRIPP: I know
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Maybe Norma will introduce me to some
 [4] rich fat cat.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: That's right. You --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Although, why wouldn't she be going out
 [7] with him then?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Because he's too tall for her. See?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, she's very short.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I don't think -- at the time, she's
 [12] 62 years old. Do you really think that she's gonna dis
 [13] somebody because he's too tall?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, yeah. Wouldn't you dis
 [15] someone because they were too short?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, yeah, but that's because I was
 [17] married to a short [REDACTED] my whole life.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: All right. I'll have you know I am,
 [19] like a good girl, packaging up my soup.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Put it in the refrigerator right away.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know. But you know what you
 [22] should get?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: They're wonderful. The -- have you
 [25] seen them in -- the Gladware?

Page 56

[1] what does he look like?" She said, "Dark hair, dark eyes."
 [2] And I'm thinking, "Oh, [REDACTED]"
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: But I didn't think of that. And I
 [5] said, "Oh, where is he from?" And she said, "Oh, I think New
 [6] York." And I'm still not getting it.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You were like --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: And -- and then I --
 [9] [REDACTED] MS. LEWINSKY: No, dumb [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) No, [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Eww.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Ooh.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Eww.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Ooh. I know.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [18] MS. TRIPP: But she said but he's U.S. born.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: It still doesn't matter.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: It doesn't.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know how hairy those -- those
 [22] guys are?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Ohh [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I went -- you know,
 [25] all of Beverly High is, like, [REDACTED] I mean, it's joke.

Page 59

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, what are they? Oh, the
 [2] disposables?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I brought your thing home to clean
 [5] because --
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, don't worry about it.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, Monica --
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. It's \$1.80.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: It is like glued, and I kept saying
 [10] I've got to return this to her, but it's filthy. So I hope I
 [11] remember it. If the dishwasher stops in time, I'll --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I really don't give a damn. But
 [13] these things are great, because they have a size that's for
 [14] -- like, that they call it for soup.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So, it's really good.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: But you need several of them, Monica,
 [18] to get through tomorrow.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I know. I'm packaging the
 [20] third one.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Now, what vegetables are you bringing
 [22] to have for tomorrow?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I bought a container of -- oh,
 [24] I didn't put it in the fridge. I bought a container of --
 [25] it's [REDACTED] hot. I bought a container of carrots and

Page 57

[1] Actually, Natalie, my -- you know, my friend Natalie's
 [2] brother is funny as [REDACTED] and he -- this is so [REDACTED] funny
 [3] -- he learned [REDACTED] -- like how to speak some [REDACTED] And
 [4] it was so funny.
 [5] And he taught me -- what was this one line? Oh,
 [6] yeah, and he used to say, "Yeah, it's a unisex line. [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED] and it's, "I like your mustache."
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You can say it to either a man or a
 [10] woman.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, [REDACTED] Well, I can tell you that I
 [12] worked with an [REDACTED] oh, when I was much, much younger.
 [13] His name was [REDACTED] And he -- he was about 5 foot 4.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: And just the hairiest little [REDACTED] And
 [16] ugh, ever since then, aside -- politics aside, everything
 [17] else aside, culture aside, they're just nauseating.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well she said -- she said, well -- she
 [20] said, "You don't seem too enthralled." I said, "You now what
 [21] -- I'm really not up for meeting anyone right now."
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: You're like, "I want Norma to
 [23] introduce me to someone."
 [24] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Seriously.

Page 60

[1] broccoli and --
 [2] (End Tape No. LRT-016, Side A; begin Side B.)
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [5] FEMALE VOICE ON ANSWERING: You've reached [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED] Please leave your name and number, and I'll get back
 [7] to you as soon as I can. Thanks. 'Bye.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Hi, Monica, I noticed on my machine
 [9] that you had called a couple times. I wonder if you got in
 [10] well. Call me. It's Saturday, the 8th of November, at about
 [11] a quarter of 2:00. Call me when you get in. 'Bye.
 [12] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [13] MS. TRIPP: No, get down. Cleo, get down.
 [14] OPERATOR: Welcome to Bell Atlantic's voice --
 [15] (Phone dialing.)
 [16] OPERATOR: Twenty-one saved messages.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Hi. What's going on?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Nothing.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: You didn't hear anything?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, well, yeah. I mean --
 [22] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) What?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, just, you know, there were too
 [24] many people there today. I mean, it's -- I understand it.
 [25] It's not -- it's not anybody's fault. It's just it would

Page 61

[1] have been nice if he had called.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, and -- you know, so she
 [4] hasn't had a chance -- she's gone now, but she didn't get a
 [5] chance -- Betty was very nice, like much nicer than normal.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I think she -- maybe she
 [8] actually feels bad for me. I don't know. Hmpf.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Hold on. Let me get a cigarette.
 [10] (Pause.)
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Are you there?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: So she --
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you have the TV on?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, okay.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: MSNBC.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, okay.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: It's this -- this Louise Woodward
 [20] thing. Um --
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So I talked -- okay. So this is
 [22] what happened. I called her about 7:30 last night, and she
 [23] said --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Where were you?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: At home.

Page 64

[1] Why are you upset?"
 [2] MS. TRIPP: She called you?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. So she called me.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Why are you upset?"
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: And she asked me why I was crying.
 [6] And I'm like, "Well" -- you know, I said, "I'm frustrated."
 [7] I said, "I just --" I feel like, you know, I wanted to see
 [8] him, and I feel like Marsha and Debi are, you know, poisoning
 [9] his mind. And it's like I haven't heard from him since last
 [10] week, and, you know --
 [11] So she was like, "Oh, no, no, no, no," you know
 [12] "Oh, they haven't even -- you know, Debi hasn't even had the
 [13] chance to talk with him this week."
 [14] And I'm like, "That's what you think," you know. I
 [15] didn't get into it, but it was like, "Yeah, and I bet you
 [16] didn't know I was back there three times during the furlough,
 [17] did you?"
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So it's just -- it was just bad. So
 [22] then she said -- she said, "Well" -- she said, "I'm going to
 [23] come in early tomorrow morning and see what he wants to do."
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Meaning today?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.

Page 62

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: And she didn't know whatever it was,
 [3] she'd try and talk with him and call me back, that Nancy was
 [4] still there.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Uch.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: So I called her back like an hour
 [7] later, and she still hadn't had a chance. And I was like,
 [8] "All right." And then I paged her and I said, "Could you" --
 [9] oh, no, that was when she told me that she didn't think so,
 [10] and she had to watch her mom today, and her husband was mad,
 [11] and, you know, all this stuff.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: And I'm like, "Okay." So then I
 [14] paged her, and I said, "Could you" -- then I called her -- I
 [15] went to call her back to see if she could just at least ask
 [16] the creep, like remind him that, you know --
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: -- even though I already reminded
 [19] him ten thousand times.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, ten thousand and one, usually, is
 [21] helpful.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) So (sighing) -- but Nancy
 [23] answered, so I hung up.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: So I paged her and I said, "Can you

Page 65

[1] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: So then I called and called and
 [3] called, and she finally was there at about quarter to 10:00.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Early.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. And -- well, she said his
 [6] first meeting was at 1:00.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: So I was like, "Okay." So I felt
 [9] positive about that.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, so I talked to her --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Did he do the radio address today, or
 [13] had he taped it?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: He taped it yesterday.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, ~~she~~
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So -- no, that's good.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, it is?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Well, because if he had done
 [19] the radio addresses, there are always people there.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, true.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So then -- so she got in and she
 [22] said, "Well, I got in this morning, and I kind of cleaned
 [23] myself up from last night, and it looks like he's got -- the
 [24] Joint Chiefs are here, so he has a meeting at 10:00, a
 [25] meeting at 11:00."

Page 63

[1] at least ask her? Monica." And then she called me back, and
 [2] she was like, "What's wrong? Why are you upset?"
 [3] MS. TRIPP: You didn't say "her," did you?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: You said "her"?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: In the page?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Because -- well, that's how I refer
 [11] to him, but -- because I think it's -- I don't know -- it
 [12] makes me nervous.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, true.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe it's stupid, but it's just --
 [15] I think it's safer.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I think with Betty, it's pretty
 [20] easy, if you say, "Can you ask him," who you're talking
 [21] about.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, it's -- yeah, that's true.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: So --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: So, okay. So --
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: So then she was like, "What's wrong?"

Page 66

[1] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, so she was like, "Well,
 [3] I'm hoping he'll come in at least a few minutes early, and I
 [4] can talk to him before Nancy gets here" --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: -- "see what he wants to do."
 [7] So then I talked to her for like ten minutes. I
 [8] don't know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) When was that?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: This morning. That was --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Elevenish.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: No, quarter to 10:00.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: It was this whole thing.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I see. Okay.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So he had the meeting thing.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: But then I called her later, and he
 [19] came -- he was late to the meeting. Like, I could have
 [20] killed him. So Nancy was already there by the time he
 [21] got there --
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Uch.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and she had to leave at 12:00.
 [24] So I talked to her, you know. But I mean, it's
 [25] just -- (sighing).

Page 67

[1] MS. TRIPP: Did she offer anything? I mean, did
 [2] she say anything positive?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Hold on.
 [4] (Pause.)
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah? I always hope that's her.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I always hope it's you-know-who.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, me, too. Me, too. And, you
 [9] know, it's so -- I don't know if my phone, the way -- see, he
 [10] always pauses before -- like I say hello, and then he pauses,
 [11] I guess, to register, to make sure it's me or whatever it is.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, well.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: So it's like whenever there's this
 [14] pause, I always like, (gasp), "It's him," and then it's not.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Uch.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So she's gone, anyway. I'm not
 [17] going to hear from her. So --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: What's his schedule like?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know, he -- so I said,
 [20] "Well" -- I said, you know, "I hate to ask you this, but what
 [21] does tomorrow look like? Do you think he might be able to
 [22] come in?"
 [23] So she looked at the schedule, and she said, "Well,
 [24] he's got church and then the congressional -- the vote is at
 [25] 2:00, and there are possible meetings before then." She

Page 70

[1] when he said that this had to stop -- right? -- he did say
 [2] that, you know, you were important to him and that he was
 [3] going to keep you in his life as a good friend, and blah,
 [4] blah, blah, blah, blah.
 [5] And it seems to me that you have a good case. I
 [6] would say to him, when you get the opportunity -- I mean,
 [7] he's like hiding. It's like he's hiding.
 [8] I would say, "If this is your definition of what,
 [9] you know, following a romance constitutes friendship, I want
 [10] no part of it."
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: He'll say, "Fine." I don't think
 [12] he just -- I just -- you know, Linda, I just don't get the
 [13] feeling that he cares, you know. I mean --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Anymore, you mean?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, you know. I just -- I mean,
 [16] I think he -- I think he feels that having me get a job in
 [17] New York is the right thing to do, and it is, and he owes me
 [18] that. And I asked him --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, yes, it is the right thing to do,
 [20] of course --
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: -- since he didn't you bring you the
 [23] fuck back.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: No, you know. I just don't
 [25] think that there's -- there's anything else, you know.

Page 68

[1] goes, "So I -- you know, I don't know."
 [2] But it really -- it's irrelevant what his schedule
 [3] is tomorrow because she didn't get to talk to him.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Uch.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: She had to leave at 12:00.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Today?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: See, so she came in, and then she
 [10] had to leave at 12:00.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Today?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: See, so she came in and then she had
 [15] to leave at 12:00. Well, that's what she said.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I -- I trust -- I mean, she was
 [18] not --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I think so, too.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: She's got a lot --
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: She usually is real straight.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: She's got a lot going on, too.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: So --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Um --

Page 71

[1] I just --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, I wonder where it all went.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it -- I don't know either. It
 [4] disappeared, and, gee, I sure wish I could learn to get rid
 [5] of my feelings that quickly. So --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Where did you go before?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I had to go out. I had to go to
 [8] stupid McLean to have them check the car.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Is it all right?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. No, no, no, it just -- we had
 [11] to get a new insurance.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: So -- (yawning) (inaudible.) I
 [14] cleared your car in for tomorrow morning.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good. What time again?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: 8:15.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, [redacted]
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know why you think you need
 [19] to be there that early.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Because Doug wants me to start at
 [21] 9:00 --
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: -- orchestrating the stuffing. I have
 [24] this task force going on. I have every single -- boy, do
 [25] they hate me in DPCR. Every single person has to be in,

Page 69

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: So then I said to her, I said,
 [2] "Well," I said, "There's Veterans Day." She said, "Yeah, I
 [3] don't know what the afternoon will be like." She goes, "I
 [4] don't mind coming in," you know. And then --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I forgot about that.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. But he has all that stuff in
 [7] the morning. And then I said to her, I said, "You know, I
 [8] know that he's alone this week," I said, "and I hate to ask
 [9] you this, but" --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: What week?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: This week.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Coming up?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. The Baba leaves tomorrow.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good. Yeah?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. You know, it's good --
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, well --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and then it's not good. You know
 [18] what I mean? Because it's not good because then I also know
 [19] he can call. When he doesn't call, it upsets me.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So -- you know what I just thought
 [22] about? It's like I sent him a letter on Tuesday that not
 [23] only just asked him to call me, but also was -- you know, I
 [24] mean, like all this stuff going on.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Well, you know, it occurs to me that

Page 72

[1] including John Toohey.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: (Yawning) Why do you say "including
 [3] John Toohey?"
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, 'cause he never does anything.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: And he basically says, [redacted].
 [7] Now, whether he shows up or not is another -- another story.
 [8] Um, so -- that'll be interesting.
 [9] So what are you going to do tonight?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. My aunt's here, so, I
 [11] mean, I'm going to do something with her and my uncle.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Are they in Washington, you mean?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Just -- I'm into -- I'm just -- ugh.
 [16] I'm in such a bad mood.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: And I -- I don't think I'm going to
 [19] be able to stand this diet anymore.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I'm so [redacted] hungry. And
 [22] I've been like -- and this is just -- you know, you can't do
 [23] any -- you can't win, right? So I go to get my [redacted] hair
 [24] done yesterday for no [redacted] reason.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

Page 73

1 MS. LEWINSKY: And they had a [REDACTED] cake plate,
 2 Linda, with like my favorite kind of donuts.
 3 MS. TRIPP: No.
 4 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. My favorite kind.
 5 MS. TRIPP: What kind?
 6 MS. LEWINSKY: They were with the white frosting
 7 and the multi-color sprinkles.
 8 MS. TRIPP: What - are they round?
 9 MS. LEWINSKY: Big, huge donuts.
 10 MS. TRIPP: Okay. White frosting and multi-colored
 11 sprinkle? I never heard of these.
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: Have you ever seen donuts with the
 13 sprinkles on them?
 14 MS. TRIPP: No.
 15 MS. LEWINSKY: You haven't? What's wrong with you?
 16 MS. TRIPP: No. Are they with the hole in the
 17 middle, or jelly?
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: No, with the hole - yeah, because
 19 they don't have this kind at the Pentagon.
 20 MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) Okay, so they had those?
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: They had those, and they had
 22 chocolate ones. They had like, oh, my God, a plate of them.
 23 MS. TRIPP: How dare they? A beauty salon should
 24 know better.
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: I know. So I was like, "Oh, my

Page 76

1 MS. TRIPP: You know, you can have a bagel.
 2 MS. LEWINSKY: Right, no.
 3 MS. TRIPP: But -
 4 MS. LEWINSKY: You know, at Nessie's, it's nice
 5 'cause those bagel places, they have fat-free everything,
 6 you know.
 7 MS. TRIPP: Oh. I get it plain. I love a plain
 8 bagel.
 9 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 10 MS. TRIPP: But - no, I couldn't even have that.
 11 In fact, I have not eaten one thing today because I had to
 12 go to the grocery store to get - 'cause today's fruit and
 13 vegetables day -
 14 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 15 MS. TRIPP: - and I didn't have anything. So I
 16 just - I got back, got in the shower. I got up at 7:30 this
 17 morning and went to the gym.
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 19 MS. TRIPP: Got my gym out of the way,
 20 hour-and-a-half there, and went to the Weight Watchers thing,
 21 and then - which probably isn't an accurate read on the
 22 weight loss because of going to the gym, but -
 23 Now, tomorrow is bananas?
 24 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I just - and I think I'm
 25 going out to dinner tonight, so I just don't know that I can

Page 74

1 God." So it was such torture.
 2 MS. TRIPP: But did you eat any?
 3 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 4 MS. TRIPP: Good girl.
 5 MS. LEWINSKY: So it was such torture, right?
 6 MS. TRIPP: See, you're going to be skinny on
 7 Thanksgiving.
 8 MS. LEWINSKY: Nah, I don't know about that. But
 9 - so then - so then I went and I got a - I did a good
 10 thing. I mean, for dinner, you know, how we're allowed to
 11 have the baked potato thing.
 12 MS. TRIPP: Yes, thank the Lord.
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: What - I know. So what I did was,
 14 I - I got food to go. I got a baked potato to go and sauted
 15 mushrooms.
 16 MS. TRIPP: Ooh.
 17 MS. LEWINSKY: And it was so good. But I think
 18 there might have been too much oil. You know how much I've
 19 lost in this diet in two days?
 20 MS. TRIPP: How much?
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 22 MS. TRIPP: Well -
 23 MS. LEWINSKY: I've lost [REDACTED] in two [REDACTED]
 24 days.
 25 MS. TRIPP: I lost - do you know what I lost this

Page 77

1 stay on it.
 2 MS. TRIPP: Can't you order vegetables?
 3 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I'm going to die.
 4 No, Linda, I'm like nauseous. I feel nauseous.
 5 MS. TRIPP: What did you eat today?
 6 MS. LEWINSKY: I had soup.
 7 MS. TRIPP: But, Monica -
 8 MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 9 MS. TRIPP: Look, at the end - this week is going
 10 to pass one way or another very quickly.
 11 MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not saying - look, I'm not
 12 saying I want to go have pizza. I'm just saying I don't know
 13 if I can stay on this soup diet anymore.
 14 MS. TRIPP: I know, but - (laughing).
 15 MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 16 MS. TRIPP: Where - do you know where they're
 17 going to go?
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I don't know where we're going
 19 yet. Well, I mean, what I'm thinking is -
 20 MS. TRIPP: Is it - wait, let me finish my
 21 thought here. Is there anyplace that you like to go that
 22 has incredible vegetables? I mean, vegetables really can be
 23 very tasty.
 24 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know, I know. No. I don't
 25 know anyplace here.

Page 75

1 wee? I just weighed in this morning.
 2 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 3 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 4 [REDACTED]
 5 MS. LEWINSKY: That's incredible.
 6 MS. TRIPP: I know. But I have a whole lot
 7 more to lose than you, dear, and we've only been on it since
 8 Thursday. So from Thursday to Saturday, [REDACTED] is not all
 9 that bad.
 10 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, it is. When you're supposed
 11 to lose, like, ten pounds in seven days it is.
 12 MS. TRIPP: Well, if you chuck it now -
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: That's the last couple days.
 14 MS. TRIPP: What did you eat today?
 15 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean, I almost blew it this
 16 morning. I wanted a bagel so badly, I was going to die.
 17 MS. TRIPP: I know. So did I, coming back -
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: So -
 19 MS. TRIPP: There's this wonderful bagel place
 20 right -
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 22 MS. TRIPP: - right next to Weight Watchers.
 23 MS. LEWINSKY: Really? Oh.
 24 MS. TRIPP: And normally that's okay.
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 78

1 MS. TRIPP: Bombay Club?
 2 MS. LEWINSKY: Nah. They don't have - they don't
 3 - places still don't serve grilled vegetables like they do
 4 in L.A.
 5 MS. TRIPP: No?
 6 MS. LEWINSKY: No. L.A., you can get delicious
 7 grilled vegetable plates. But -
 8 MS. TRIPP: You certainly have the choice. I mean,
 9 you can decide not to do it or not.
 10 MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 11 MS. TRIPP: I have to do it. But, you know -
 12 pff, you know, me doing this for a week won't even make a
 13 dent, so -
 14 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, it - Linda, stop saying that.
 15 MS. TRIPP: Well, you know what I mean. If you do
 16 it for a - what I'm saying is, you do it for a week, you're
 17 going to be halfway there.
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I'm not, because I've lost [REDACTED]
 19 [REDACTED] I mean, I'm - I'm not sure what I'm going to
 20 do yet. (Sighing) What I'm - I don't know.
 21 MS. TRIPP: Although I betcha Lindsey fell off the
 22 wagon. Well, Celia definitely did. She was - she -
 23 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, and I think Lindsey did, too.
 24 MS. TRIPP: And Lindsey -
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: - Well, Lindsey doesn't have one pound

Page 79

[1] to lose. I mean, if I looked like Lindsey, I'd be happier
 [2] than a pig in [redacted]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I know. But she was like determined.
 [4] and yet -- then one night she went and they had salsa and
 [5] chips, so she had two handfuls of that. And then there were
 [6] -- she has a couple other things this week, and I know -- I
 [7] know what's going to happen.
 [8] But, like, you're right. She doesn't -- what's the
 [9] point here?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I mean, I just -- (sigh) I'm
 [11] like -- and I'm sort of like, oh, my God, bananas and milk
 [12] all day tomorrow. I don't think I can do that.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: What's her -- can you tell me, because
 [14] I can't find my copy --
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: After bananas and milk, what are
 [17] we up to?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Then it's two days -- is it
 [19] two -- right? Three, four -- yes. Then it's two days of --
 [20] all you're supposed to eat the next two days are beef and
 [21] tomatoes.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, I -- I'm off beef, so I'm just
 [23] going to do the shortcuts and tomatoes. Okay. Two days of
 [24] that, and then what?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: And then it's brown rice and

Page 82

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: It's 3:30.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm craving protein. You know what
 [4] I mean?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: So I don't know what I'm going to
 [7] do.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Today's fruit and vegetables, right?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) Well, I think --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe it would have felt -- I mean,
 [12] my jeans feel a lot looser, you know.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: But I just feel like I would have
 [15] been a lot more encouraged to stay on this stupid thing if I
 [16] had lost a few pounds, you know.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I wish -- I wish I could convince you
 [18] to just stay on it till Monday, and then get on the scale.
 [19] See, I didn't get on the scale at all till I went
 [20] to Weight Watchers 'cause I didn't want to know. Because
 [21] you're right. To go to all this agony -- but you know what?
 [22] If you stay on it, you know it's going to work eventually.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean, yeah. And no, I mean,
 [24] I just --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) How is it not going to

Page 80

[1] vegetables and fruits. I think.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Jesus. The worst day is the banana
 [3] day.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: If you can get by the banana day, boy,
 [6] you have it licked. I made last night -- I -- I copied a
 [7] Monica. I felt like such a jerk. I'm thinking you shouldn't
 [8] have done it, but, then again, you didn't get off work till
 [9] so late.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I was just a -- I don't care for the
 [11] cut stuff. Who cares?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, well, I -- after Lindsay told me
 [13] about that baked potato with mushrooms and onions --
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: So I ran to the store --
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: After exercise?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I don't remember. But my intent was to
 [18] cut everything up. But it was so late, it was really late,
 [19] that I decided no. So I went to the salad bar and bought
 [20] mushroom and onions already cut up. It was so good, so good.
 [21] I just wish I had the time to cook the whole baked
 [22] potato in the -- in the real oven as opposed to the
 [23] microwave.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: It tastes so much better.

Page 83

[1] work? I mean, how can you eat this rabbit [redacted] and not lose
 [2] weight?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I know. I don't know. I just
 [4] am -- I'm hungry and I'm cranky -- I'm cranky. That's what's
 [5] wrong with me. I'm really cranky.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, I understand. I mean, you have a
 [7] lot to be cranky about, Monica.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I just -- I just feel like,
 [9] you know --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) It's just this feeling of
 [11] abandonment and, you know --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh, look, yeah, I gotta look at this.
 [14] There's just mush over the radio address on MSNBC. Shut the
 [15] [redacted] up, Bubba.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.)
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I love you.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You're so fun.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.)
 [23] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) Oh, and then yesterday,
 [24] you know, I had to go deposit my money in the White House
 [25] Credit Union?

Page 81

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God, mine was -- my dinner
 [2] took ten minutes 'cause I had to go pick it up (laughing).
 [3] That was it.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: And then, um --
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: But I -- but I think it was too big
 [6] of an order of mushrooms. Like, they were wild mushrooms --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and I ate too many, and I felt
 [9] really sick after --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Ugh.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and I felt sick this morning.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I think I ate too many
 [14] mushrooms.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Possibly.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, what I mean? Just -- you
 [17] know, mushrooms are not the --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: -- greatest thing in the world.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: But --
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: But I just have been starving. And
 [24] it's like --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: What time is it?

Page 84

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: So I had to take that stupid shuttle --
 [3] which you're not supposed to do, but I did.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you mean?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's just for official reasons
 [6] only.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh (laughing).
 [8] MS. TRIPP: So I guess this is not official. But,
 [9] anyway, the guy had the radio on.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And for the first time I heard the
 [12] cheese thing on Jerry's --
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. They have a new one for the
 [14] pizza.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, this -- well, this one was
 [16] that she -- all it said was that she -- you know that thing
 [17] you say about --
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, yes, "Show me the cheese."
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. And I said -- he had it low, so
 [20] I was trying to -- and I cracked up.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, isn't that funny? I heard it,
 [22] too.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I meant to tell you that yesterday.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I heard it this morning, too. It is
 [25] so funny. They go, "Show me the cheese. Dad. Show me the

Page 85

[1] cheese" (laughing).
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) Oh --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh --
 [4] MS. TRIPP: You missed your calling. You're such a
 [5] good imitator.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sighing) You know what? I just --
 [7] you know what is bad about this, Linda?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, what?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: There's two things. Just in case
 [10] you didn't already know, because I haven't already bugged
 [11] you enough.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: One, is that it's like -- oh, this
 [14] is good. I'm here, and this is how much he ignores me. This
 [15] is great. So I really know what's going to happen now when I
 [16] move to New York. So that makes me feel a lot better.
 [17] That's number one.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, I disagree to a certain extent,
 [19] because I think a part of it is, he knows you want to come
 [20] over. And you're in New York. It's not like you're going to
 [21] be coming in every other --
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: But it's no big deal. I mean, so
 [23] what, a phone relationship? Yeah, that's a real -- pff.
 [24] That's -- you know.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)

Page 86

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: So it's -- I'm just mad.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, you have every reason to be mad.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know -- but then -- but a
 [4] lot of it, though, too, is that it's like, okay, this happens
 [5] in everyday life. People stop liking each other, you know.
 [6] Women every day -- I'm sure every minute of every day
 [7] somebody is getting dumped.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean? And so it's
 [10] like, okay, you know, you just stop liking somebody. So he
 [11] just stopped liking me.
 [12] Well, part of the problem is that instead of just
 [13] saying "I don't like you anymore," he pulled all this other
 [14] crap. So it's now become, you know, my obsession to prove
 [15] him wrong, you know.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: 'Cause, really, he's not trying to
 [18] be good, and he just doesn't like me.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: So he should just say that. And --
 [21] because, of course, I don't know, somehow that'll make me
 [22] feel better -- pff.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Except that I can tell you this.
 [24] I don't have a firm feeling either way on that subject.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean --

Page 87

[1] MS. TRIPP: I don't have a feeling either way that
 [2] he's full of [REDACTED].
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't believe --
 [4] MS. TRIPP: -- and he was conning you.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: -- a single word of what he said. I
 [6] don't believe for one minute that he is being good.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: You really don't.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I really don't. I really don't. I
 [9] thought -- I said to myself, I said, okay, I will believe
 [10] he's being good if he calls me, and we have phone sex, okay,
 [11] like while this stress is going on.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Because then I know he's trying to
 [14] be as good as he can be --
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: -- but he's stressed out, and he
 [17] needs this.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: And not only do we not have phone
 [20] sex, I don't even [REDACTED] hear from him. And I think that's
 [21] his guilt. I think he feels guilty.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Guilty --
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Because he's with other people.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you --
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: So, what, he's going to call me,

Page 88

[1] and maybe he's afraid I'm going to hear it in his voice? I
 [2] don't know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) Oh. God.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: It's just -- it's just -- it's all
 [5] sad, you know. And now, what? If I -- now I'm not going to
 [6] see him for two months? And now this week, it's -- the whole
 [7] week is going to be: Today? No, not today. Tomorrow? No,
 [8] not tomorrow. Tomorrow? No, no, no. And then he leaves.
 [9] Oh, okay, great.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: So is it really going to be two months?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it -- it will end up being.
 [12] He's gone next weekend.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: But the [REDACTED] gone all this week,
 [14] right?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: So what about Nancy's yoga or
 [17] something?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, that's Tuesday. I know. But
 [19] it's all a matter of getting him to agree, you know. And I
 [20] don't even know. He hasn't even called me.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, you -- if I were you, I'd be
 [22] working on Tuesday really heavily with Betty, because --
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Tuesday's also Veterans Day.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, so? He -- he has all that [REDACTED]
 [25] in the morning. Perfect.

Page 89

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: And then he comes back to the office
 [3] for a while. Perfect. And that stuff's very early in the
 [4] morning, so --
 [5] And I think there's going to be a lot of Baghdad
 [6] stuff going on, so I think --
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Probably if he knows in advance, when
 [9] he does the Veterans Day stuff, he would say to Shelton and
 [10] to Cohen, um -- he would be able to tell them a time that
 [11] would allow for you to come in in between. Because I
 [12] guarantee you they're going to be over there.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, that's the thing is, some kind
 [14] -- an in-between thing I don't think will work, because if
 [15] they're going to be coming over, you know you've got a lot of
 [16] staff in the building.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, all right. So then -- then even
 [18] better, later.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I mean --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: They're not going to stay all day.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: But the bottom line truth is
 [22] is that he can see me any night of this week. Just like
 [23] when he wanted to see me, and I got my ass over there at
 [24] 9:30 --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. That was about me.

Page 90

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's lovely. Well, that's just
 [3] cause he was [REDACTED] scared.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, but do you see what I mean? So
 [5] it's not like it's not possible.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: It's doable.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, it's doable.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: So --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Of course, now, remember, that was more
 [11] a crisis situation, and he didn't feel guilty asking Betty
 [12] to stay. You know, I think there's a little bit of that
 [13] involved, too.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: You know, Betty might as well have a
 [16] cot there.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I don't know. I just -- it's
 [18] just mean, you know. It's just mean, it's just sad, it's --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, he said he was going to
 [20] call more.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he lied.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, well, that's what I would say
 [23] to him.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, he was -- he was
 [25] good for two weeks. He was good for two weeks.

Page 91

[1] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) You know, I tried to figure
 [2] out whether I believed your version of what that one night,
 [3] whatever night that was – the Eleanor Mondale thing.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, no. You know what? Maybe or
 [5] maybe not. I find it a little too coincidental for my taste.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I find it a little too coincidental.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: But if she's in a new relationship,
 [9] that just seems really bizarre to me.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: She's in the new relationship.
 [11] Maybe she's not sleeping with him yet. Anyway, there's the
 [12] excitement. It's the President.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? If he begged her.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Tape skip.) Boy, is he pissed he lost
 [16] this case.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: All right. I gotta go let the dog in
 [19] and put my groceries away. Not very much.
 [20] So what time are you going out? You don't know?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: You just – if you go off the diet,
 [23] that's okay, 'cause I know you will be still good.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I just have to be. I mean,
 [25] it's just – my mom was saying to me, "You ought to stay on

Page 92

[1] it – "
 [2] Oh, this is funny.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: So – I mean, I don't know. I
 [5] certainly can't do it now, because he's grossed out I'm so
 [6] fat. But Peter – like one of Peter's brothers or sons –
 [7] somebody related to Peter by, you know, in-law –
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: – or something or another, their
 [10] cousin or their nephew or something like that is da-da-da-da,
 [11] Matt Lauer, ha-ha (laughing).
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Who's that?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Matt Lauer, The Today Show – the
 [14] cute one?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. So my mom had lunch with this
 [17] lady the other day, not knowing that, and the woman wanted
 [18] to come over to Mom's house. And so she went over to the
 [19] apartment, and my mom had brought back this picture of me
 [20] in Bosnia with all the troops or whatever, and I was – I
 [21] mean, it's a good picture me, but, of course, it's face up,
 [22] you know?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: You can't see my fat – fat old
 [25] body. Um, and so (yawning) she was talking about how –

Page 93

[1] we're saying, "Oh, this is Bosnia." And this lady was,
 [2] "Well, he just broke up with his girlfriend 'cause she didn't
 [3] understand he had to be up at 5:00 in the morning," you know,
 [4] da, da, da, da.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: How old is he?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Matt Lauer? He's – I don't know –
 [7] 30-something. He's so cute.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Is he Jewish?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't care.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I thought you wanted someone Jewish.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Not necessarily. I haven't dated a
 [12] Jewish guy – I've never seriously liked a Jewish guy.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: No?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Isn't that funny?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's because you're probably
 [16] just not in the environment.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: That is – see, lots of options in
 [19] New York.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I know. I just want to hurry
 [21] up and get there already.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: What are you thinking of, in terms of
 [23] time?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know. I mean, as soon
 [25] as possible, is what I'm thinking, but I can't imagine it'll

Page 94

[1] be before mid-December or early January.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Uhm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, we're looking at
 [4] the middle of November already.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I know. When does Vernon Jordan get
 [6] back?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Thursday.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: This Thursday?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Now, will he be calling you then, or
 [11] what's the deal? How was that left?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Is that what he said?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean, he said, "Okay, I have
 [15] your home number here. Good."
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: So –
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So he gets back maybe Friday.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. (Tape skip.) I'll be hearing
 [20] from him the following week.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I mean, the fact that he mentioned his
 [22] daughter, I don't know, it sounded like she had a good
 [23] position there, right?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Makes me think that that would be the

Page 95

[1] logical first thing, keep it in the family.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I mean, you know, even though this is
 [4] strictly above board, there's no reason why he couldn't help
 [5] a friend – anywhere. It's not like the Webb Hubbell thing.
 [6] But I – I just – I just hope that he moves on
 [7] this quickly. I – I would – I would think he would.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it's so – I mean, the meeting
 [9] was so short, I never mentioned the time constraints or
 [10] anything.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Did you put that in your note?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: No. You know, I just realized that.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You didn't mention that in the meeting?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, I think it
 [17] was – really, somehow the meeting came to be a lot about
 [18] what had happened.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, [REDACTED] As opposed to what needs
 [20] to happen.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, you know, it might not hurt to
 [23] mention to Betty that – 'cause she has a dialogue going with
 [24] him, I'm sure.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No, she doesn't really.

Page 96

[1] MS. TRIPP: She doesn't?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think she talks to him that
 [3] often. I think she talks to him, you know – I don't know.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, I was just wondering if it might
 [5] be worthwhile for someone to get that information to him
 [6] because –
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, the next time I talk to him,
 [8] I'll just have to say it.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, 'cause I can't imagine it'll –
 [12] he would at least call you, he'd give an update. I mean,
 [13] he's – he's been tasked. He's going to do it, so –
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he said – I mean, "tasked"
 [15] I don't know. He said he'd help me. We're in business.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I like that.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: He's one of the most prominent,
 [19] influential attorneys in the country. That certainly doesn't
 [20] hurt, having him in your pocket.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: It's just – you know what it is,
 [22] Linda? It's so – (sighing) it's so hard to figure out the
 [23] truth, you know. It's so hard. It's like –
 [24] MS. TRIPP: You're – I know what you mean, Monica.
 [25] What you mean is, you don't – you would – all you want to

Page 97

[1] know is that he really cares about you.
 [2] Well, I believe he really does care about you down
 [3] deep. Because I don't think it would have taken - I don't
 [4] think this entire fiasco would have gone on as long as did if
 [5] he didn't.
 [6] So that's my opinion. I just don't believe it.
 [7] You weren't one of his disposables. And I think the
 [8] ludicrous aspect of it got to him, like, "Holy [REDACTED], she
 [9] might - she could be my daughter. I would be [REDACTED] fried.
 [10] Even I see" - he would be saying to himself, "Even I can see
 [11] that much."
 [12] Do you see what I'm saying? (Sighing)
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: So I think if - no one's ever going to
 [15] be able to make you believe it, Monica, but - and I think he
 [16] can be the hugest [REDACTED] - well, that's a poor analogy.
 [17] (Laughing.)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.) Aw, can't I come to
 [19] your house and we'll go out?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: You can come to my house anytime, of
 [21] course, but - but go out? Go out where?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Somewhere to -
 [23] MS. TRIPP: No, we're not going to dinner. I'm on
 [24] this soup diet.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 98

[1] MS. TRIPP: Of course you can come to my house
 [2] anytime.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: We'll go to the movies or something.
 [4] There are no good movies out.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I know. There is absolutely nothing.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: There's nothing to do here.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well -
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I have no friends. I miss - I was
 [9] crying this morning because I miss my friends so much.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica. Maybe I should come down
 [11] there and visit you. I have to be at work tomorrow morning.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Hey, why don't you do that? Why
 [13] don't you come spend the night here?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: There's nobody here. We have
 [16] Michael's bed.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I could do that maybe. I'll tell you
 [18] what, if I can make arrangements for Cleo -
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: - I would do that. Because I'd just
 [21] as soon do that and not have to drive all that way in the
 [22] morning, anyway.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that would be bizarre. Would that
 [25] be all right?

Page 99

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Why wouldn't it be all right?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. But then you're - if you're
 [3] going out to dinner, I -
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No, because -
 [5] MS. TRIPP: - I'd wait till later.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No. First of all, I don't - the
 [7] reason I'm going with them is because I have nothing to do.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: It's not like something I couldn't
 [10] get out of, number one.
 [11] Number two, of course it's okay.
 [12] Number three, I'm here by myself.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, I'll tell you what.
 [14] Allison just left me a message out of the blue that said -
 [15] yesterday she - so I'm just thinking maybe she could watch
 [16] the dog, because she left me a message that said, um, "I'm
 [17] just calling to see how you are. Um, I'll drop by tomorrow
 [18] sometime." And she said goodbye.
 [19] So - but, now, what time is it? Oh, my - I took
 [20] my shower, I took my watch off.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, ha-ha.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: So I don't know what time it is.
 [23] But -
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, maybe - it's 20 to 4:00.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: So I'm thinking I could possibly call

Page 100

[1] her and ask her to keep Cleo overnight.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, why don't - can you do that.
 [3] and then let's see, so that then I can just -
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Let me call her -
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: - and see if she's over there, or ask
 [7] if they can watch the dog, which, if they - I can't do
 [8] anything if I can't get the dog taken care of.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. What about the neighbors?
 [10] They can't -
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I don't think they're home. I haven't
 [12] seen them. And normally, the girls pop in and out. I
 [13] haven't seen them in days.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: And lately - the last two nights that
 [16] I've come home, luckily, I've come home first as opposed to
 [17] running my little errands that I have to do - like dry
 [18] cleaning and this and that - and (sighing) the dog was like
 [19] - had her bladder tied in a knot and just raced me to go out
 [20] the back door as soon as I got in. So that poor dog had held
 [21] it from 6:15 in the morning.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Can I - isn't there someplace the
 [23] dog can go to the bathroom?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: In the house?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 101

[1] MS. TRIPP: No, you idiot. Where?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You can't get their litter boxes -
 [3] MS. TRIPP: No. A golden retriever? (Laughing.)
 [4] No. No, no, no, no.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Why don't you train your dog to go
 [6] in the toilet?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, listen, there are people who have
 [8] trained their cats to. Boy, would my life be nicer if I
 [9] could do that.
 [10] Of course, I should stay home and do my laundry, is
 [11] what I should do, but [REDACTED] 'Cause I've lost all day
 [12] tomorrow. I betcha anything I won't get home till very late
 [13] tomorrow night. And Celia has already made it very plain, no
 [14] comp time, no coming in late Monday to everybody.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: 'Cause she's a [REDACTED]. So -
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: She can't really do that.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Of course she can't.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Because legally -
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I know the career people are
 [21] pissed, really pissed, 'cause they do have rights. I mean,
 [22] sshed fees usually don't have any rights. But Michael Beyers
 [23] and Bill Harns and stuff, they're pissed.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I was thinking? I'm
 [25] going to suggest to Ken - I don't know if he'll take my

Page 102

[1] suggestion - that at some point next week - and he'll go,
 [2] "Ooh, stupid."
 [3] But at some point next week like the front office
 [4] should have, you know, just beer and coke and chips and pizza
 [5] or something out and have everybody - because, really, this
 [6] is a really incredible PA effort, I think.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, it's huge. And I was shocked that
 [8] Doug made me the task force coordinator.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I think it's great.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And I thought, okay, well, that's what
 [11] - you know, it's gotta be done right. And I think he did
 [12] that simply because Celia didn't want to do it. It's just
 [13] too massive an effort.
 [14] But we have all stopped doing everything. Every
 [15] single one of us has stopped our jobs. All we're doing is
 [16] the --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: - the roll-out.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: So -
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, okay. Well, why don't you
 [22] call Allison and call me back?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: All right. I'll call her now.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: All right, 'bye.

Page 103

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: 'Bye.
 [2] (Pause.)
 [3] ***
 [4] FEMALE VOICE: Hi, is Allison there?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: No, she's not. Who's this?
 [6] FEMALE VOICE: This is Laura Gurney.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Laura, let me give you a number where
 [8] you can reach her.
 [9] FEMALE VOICE: Okay.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] FEMALE VOICE: Okay.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: All right?
 [13] FEMALE VOICE: Thank you.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: All right. Bye-bye.
 [15] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [16] ***
 [17] OPERATOR: Welcome to the White House Federal
 [18] Credit Union audiotape.
 [19] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [20] OPERATOR: Enter your I.D. number.
 [21] (Phone dialing.)
 [22] OPERATOR: Please enter your menu selection.
 [23] (Phone dialing.)
 [24] OPERATOR: Please enter your sharedraft -
 [25] (Phone dialing.)

Page 106

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Because it doesn't look - I don't
 [3] think it - look, it's already known that we're friends,
 [4] right?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, but this - no, no, this is
 [6] what I'm saying, okay? Norma - Norma has no idea who I am
 [7] or what -
 [8] MS. TRIPP: She won't - I'll just - I don't even
 [9] have to say your right last name.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I understand that. Okay, let's
 [11] just say she has brought Hillary's people. I don't know -
 [12] because of Evelyn, I don't know who knows what. Do you know
 [13] what I mean?
 [14] So what if they see me and they say to her, "Oh, my
 [15] God," and then it's a bad reflection on you with Norma.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: No, it's not. I'm not worried. I
 [17] would just say, "This is a friend of mine from the Pentagon."
 [18] She works for the - she works for my boss." That's all.
 [19] And you know what? You're worrying too much.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm just - I'm - I kind of
 [21] had a good idea. It's not going to work, but I paged that
 [22] [REDACTED] and -
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Ha, when?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I paged her at 5:30, and then,
 [25] of course, she didn't call me.

Page 104

[1] OPERATOR: Your sharedraft transaction list is on
 [2] November 7, [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] ***
 [5] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Hello?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Monica?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Have you been calling me?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Are you all right?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I'm in a mood.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You know -
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I am. How are you?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Good. I wanted to tell you first that
 [16] I had a message from Norma, which I just got, which probably
 [17] was here all day, and she wants me to go to that thing
 [18] tomorrow night, and she wants me to bring some guests.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: What is it?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: It's that show about the presidency at
 [21] the Arena Theater.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: And they're having a dessert thing
 [24] afterwards. Do you want to go?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Um, yeah. I'm sort of - well, let

Page 107

[1] MS. TRIPP: I thought she wasn't at work. Oh, you
 [2] paged her, okay, gotcha.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, I paged her, okay? And the
 [4] - I came up with this good idea, okay?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: That I might have to go to New York
 [7] Thursday night, so could we try and do this tonight? I mean,
 [8] he's got a dinner until 10:00 tomorrow night. There's no way
 [9] in hell I'm going to go there at 10:00.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: What kind of dinner, do you know?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, two fundraisers.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Two?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, in town?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Uh.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Are they at public places or are they
 [19] at residences?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: One is at a public place and one's
 [21] at a residence.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, he'll never get out on time
 [23] anyway.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, even on time, but still 10:00.
 [25] 10:00 is too late.

Page 105

[1] me tell you my situation and then - I guess I do want to go.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: If you do want to go, then I have to
 [3] call her back pretty soon and say yes. I'm not going, if
 [4] you're not going.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you mean you're not going?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I'm not going - because. Here's why:
 [7] I need to park my car somewhere -
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, wait a minute. Let me ask you
 [9] a question.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: What if she has invited someone that
 [12] knows me and does not like me? And then -
 [13] MS. TRIPP: We don't have to hang around together.
 [14] Do you see what I'm saying? We can - if we - if we sense
 [15] that it's dangerous to be seen together, we won't be.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean, we might be sitting
 [17] next to each other. Do you know what I mean?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: It's no big deal. It's going to be a
 [19] lot of people, a lot of people.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't want - okay. I - I mean,
 [21] I don't know. I think you should think about this.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: It's totally fine. Look, I think it's
 [23] - it would be abnormal to worry about this. I thought about
 [24] it, believe me. For both our sakes, I don't think it's a
 [25] big deal.

Page 108

[1] MS. TRIPP: Are you on the treadmill?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, uh-huh. So, um - so - okay,
 [3] then Thursday night, he goes to a private dinner that doesn't
 [4] get out until 8:30 or 9:00.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Which night - Thursday?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Then he leaves on Friday (sighing).
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I am - I am mad, you know. I am
 [11] mad. I'm mad because he didn't call last night, either. So
 [12] had he called, that would have been a different story.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: So I'm just - I'm just so - I'm
 [15] so -
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I have a sense that maybe that page is
 [17] going to make a phone call come.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, so he didn't call me back,
 [19] okay? So then I thought, well - on the pager I said, "Is
 [20] there any chance for tonight? I may have to go to New York
 [21] on Thursday. Monica." Okay?
 [22] Then I thought, well, [REDACTED] what if she didn't get
 [23] my page because remember that one time she didn't have her
 [24] pager? So I was like, oh, my God. All right. I'm going to
 [25] try her one more time. If I don't get her then, I'll try her

Page 109

[1] at home.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: So I paged her and then she called
 [4] me right back. She was like, "I got your message." She goes,
 [5] "Oh, I don't think so," she goes, "I haven't heard from him
 [6] all day, and I'm not planning on going in."
 [7] I started thinking like the no [redacted] you're
 [8] not planning on going in. You know?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not stupid. So (sighing) I
 [11] said, "Well" -- "I said, "Well, I may have to go to New York
 [12] on Thursday evening now, and I'm just -- you know, I'm kind
 [13] of concerned because he's gone this weekend and next weekend
 [14] and then at Thanksgiving."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So, you know, she was like -- so she
 [17] was very annoyed with me (sighing).
 [18] MS. TRIPP: You could tell?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, it's to be expected.
 [20] I mean, wouldn't you be annoyed? Yes.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, what did you ask her to do?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: So I said, "Well, is there any way
 [23] you can get in touch with him," you know. And she said she'd
 [24] try and get in touch with him after dinner, which I'm sure
 [25] she won't.

Page 110

[1] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Does she owe you a phone call?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, well, you know, it doesn't
 [3] matter whether she owes me a phone call.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Was it established that she owes you a
 [5] phone call?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Like one way or another?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No. She just said --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: That's what I hate -- the hanging and
 [10] hanging thing of it.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sighing.) Wow, it's just -- I just
 [12] -- I'm mad at him. I am mad at him, you know, and -- but,
 [13] really, the reality, though, Linda, what's ridiculous is that
 [14] it's like I'm mad at him, but I really shouldn't be mad at
 [15] him. I really should just be saying, "You know what? I
 [16] don't want to have anything to do with you." Do you know
 [17] what I'm saying?
 [18] It's like I'm mad because he doesn't care about me?
 [19] I'm mad because he's not acting the way I want him to act?
 [20] You know, it's not really -- does that make sense?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: You're frustrated, Monica. You're not
 [22] mad. You're frustrated and upset. You translate it into
 [23] mad, but --
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I just feel a little bit
 [25] like I deserve to be able to ask for these things because I

Page 111

[1] got really [redacted] over.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you got [redacted] over, all right.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: No one would dispute that.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm sure he feels, you know --
 [6] first of all, I'm sure he doesn't want to acknowledge it, and
 [7] in his mind his helping me get to New York is like, you know,
 [8] I'm now not [redacted]
 [9] Well, how am I [redacted] Because I'm going to have
 [10] a job, blah, blah, blah, blah, blah. Do you know what I'm
 [11] saying? That's what he's saying to himself.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, then he is dumber than a box of
 [13] rocks, if you think he's saying that. I mean, that's just
 [14] stupid. (Sighing.) I don't know.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: It's just -- it's frustrating.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I don't even know -- what do you wear
 [17] to these things?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: To a play?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's a -- I guess it's a play.
 [20] I think it's a one-woman show -- Ann Devnes Smith or
 [21] something?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I mean, it's right after work. Do you
 [24] have to get very dressed?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I think it's -- I think you'd

Page 112

[1] wear like a nice outfit to work that you'd wear there.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I have no nice outfits.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, you do.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: No, I don't, Monica.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: The black skirt and the black
 [6] Calvin Klein jacket is very nice.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Black -- what black skirt?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: With the white top, the black
 [9] long skirt.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's way too big now. It was
 [11] huge. I can wear -- am I allowed to wear black pants?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Okay, I can wear those.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Why not?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I could do that.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So, now was today the last day, or
 [17] yesterday was the last day?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Tomorrow, tomorrow. (Sighing.) I'm
 [19] sick of it, though. Well, I'm definitely doing something
 [20] different tomorrow. Tomorrow I'm having beans and some rice
 [21] with the soup --
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: -- instead of just all fruit or
 [24] vegetables again?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 113

[1] MS. TRIPP: I'm just -- you know, enough already.
 [2] But I've been so good. So --
 [3] (Sighing.) Well, if he has those fundraisers
 [4] tomorrow night, there's no way you're going to go tomorrow.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: All right. So wear something nice
 [7] to work.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my hair has just got -- Linda, I
 [9] really -- you know what? I really don't want to go and see
 [10] these people.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: So you don't want to go.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't want to go if there's going
 [13] to be Hillary people there, and you said there were going
 [14] to be.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, I don't know how -- I don't know
 [16] how many are going, because she said she has tickets left.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I think you should go.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I'm not going to go.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: That is ridiculous.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: No, I'm -- it's not ridiculous. I'm
 [21] not -- I don't drive in D.C. I have to leave my car
 [22] somewhere.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: So you can leave it at my house.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: No. I can leave it at the Pentagon,
 [25] but I need someone to go with me to go there and then bring

Page 114

[1] me back to my car. See?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, why can't you take a taxi?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Cause I have absolutely no money. I
 [4] mean, I just gave Ryan my last money, which I have to do
 [5] again on Friday when I get paid. So I'll be absolutely
 [6] broke again.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Why do you have to give him money?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Because of that stupid formal that --
 [9] (End Tape LRT-016, Side B.)
 [10]
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

LRT-017 ** Final Version

Tripp Tapes

Page 1 to Page 7

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

[11]
[12]
[13] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
[14]
[15] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
[16]
[17]
[18] Transcript of
[19] Tape No. LRT-017
[20]
[21]
[22]

Page 4

[1] my grandma's. Okay. (Inaudible.)
[2] AUTOMATED VOICE: Message erased. Sixth saved
[3] message.
[4] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible) I know I didn't
[5] (inaudible). (Inaudible) and I called whatshisface and
[6] (inaudible) to call me back (inaudible). And (inaudible).
[7] I just wanted to (inaudible). I'll try you later. Okay.
[8] Bye.
[9] AUTOMATED VOICE: Message erased.
[10] MS. GOLDBERG: Hi, Linda, it's Lucy.
[11] AUTOMATED VOICE: Message erased.
[12] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible)
[13] AUTOMATED VOICE: Message erased.
[14] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible) I'll talk to you later.
[15] Bye.
[16] AUTOMATED VOICE: Message erased. (Inaudible)
[17] saved message.
[18] (Beep) Message erased. (Inaudible) saved
[19] message.
[20] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible)
[21] AUTOMATED VOICE: Message erased.
[22] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible)

Page 2

[1] PROCEEDINGS
[2] (Phone ringing, dialing.)
[3] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi, it's me. It's about 9:00. I'm
[4] probably going to go to bed soon, so if you get this before
[5] 9:30, give me a call. Okay. Bye. I hope you had a good
[6] time tonight. Bye.
[7] AUTOMATED VOICE: (Inaudible) Second message.
[8] MS. GOLDBERG: Oh, hi, Linda. It's Lucy, as your
[9] Caller ID has already told you. Um, I'm just checking in
[10] with you. I'm going to be running most of tomorrow, and then
[11] we've got the Jewish holidays on Friday, and then I'm leaving
[12] on Sunday. So try to touch base. Bye.
[13] AUTOMATED VOICE: To repeat this message, press 1.
[14] Message erased. Third message.
[15] FEMALE VOICE: [REDACTED]
[16] [REDACTED]
[17] [REDACTED]
[18] [REDACTED]
[19] AUTOMATED VOICE: Message erased. First saved
[20] message.
[21] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi, it's me. (Inaudible) when you
[22] get home. It's 6:30. (Inaudible) 6:30. (Inaudible) you

Page 5

[1] AUTOMATED VOICE: Message erased.
[2] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible)
[3] AUTOMATED VOICE: Message erased.
[4] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible)
[5] (Phone ringing, dialing.)
[6] MS. TRIPP: Lucy?
[7] MS. GOLDBERG: Yeah.
[8] MS. TRIPP: It's Linda. Are you on the phone?
[9] MS. GOLDBERG: (Inaudible), no.
[10] MS. TRIPP: I was out last night at a function
[11] until 12:30.
[12] MS. GOLDBERG: Good.
[13] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible), apparently.
[14] MS. GOLDBERG: What's going on?
[15] MS. TRIPP: Well, let's see, the (inaudible).
[16] (Inaudible) gave him an ultimatum that said, "Either see me
[17] tonight (Inaudible). I'm not going to stay down here without
[18] a dime. I'm not going to (inaudible) the Watergate."
[19] Back and forth, back and forth, you know
[20] (inaudible). (Inaudible) function tonight (inaudible).
[21] MS. GOLDBERG: (Inaudible.)
[22] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible.) Betty did call

Page 3

[1] know. I mean (inaudible). You can't blame her (inaudible).
[2] He could have, you know. (Inaudible)
[3] But (inaudible). So I don't know. (Inaudible) you
[4] know. (Inaudible) whatever. (Inaudible.)
[5] I will call you when I get home. It probably won't
[6] be too late. Bye. If you get there before (inaudible), give
[7] me a call. Bye.
[8] AUTOMATED VOICE: To keep this message -- (beep).
[9] Message erased. (Inaudible) saved message.
[10] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible) Hello. (Inaudible) if
[11] he hasn't read it, yet, he won't see it until Thursday. Oh,
[12] well. Okay, bye.
[13] AUTOMATED VOICE: Message erased. Third saved
[14] message.
[15] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible) Linda, calling --
[16] AUTOMATED VOICE: Message erased. Fourth saved
[17] message.
[18] MALE VOICE: Hi. It's Mike Isikoff.
[19] AUTOMATED VOICE: Message erased. Fifth saved
[20] message.
[21] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible) I don't know if you're
[22] going to (Inaudible) when you get home, but I might go up to

Page 6

[1] (inaudible). Called, direct call on the machine and said
[2] there's (inaudible). But then (inaudible) talk to her.
[3] (Inaudible.) Betty relayed that (inaudible), call her
[4] tonight. (Inaudible.)
[5] Anyway, so (inaudible).
[6] (Phone ringing, dialing, busy signal.)
[7] MS. TRIPP: What are you doing? (Inaudible.) It's
[8] early now, you know that. So -- you didn't go to that thing
[9] 'til what, 7:30?
[10] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
[11] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible) you have to be prepared for
[12] almost anything you think he may bring up.
[13] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
[14] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible) I can't predict it.
[15] (Inaudible). Thinking about going? (Inaudible.)
[16] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what? (Inaudible.)
[17] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible) bring that up.
[18] (Inaudible.) Come in there in broad daylight (inaudible).
[19] Just wondering. (Inaudible) no point in talking (inaudible).
[20] Here's another thing. (Inaudible.)
[21] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
[22] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible) quit the job and walk out.

Page 7

[1] (Inaudible.)
[2] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
[3] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible.)
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
[5] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible.)
[6] [End side A, Tape LRT.017. No recording on
side B.]
[7]
[8]
[9]
[10]
[11]
[12]
[13]
[14]
[15]
[16]
[17]
[18]
[19]
[20]
[21]
[22]

LRT-018 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 150

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
TAPE TRANSCRIPTION

[1] x-----x
 [2] :
 [3] :
 [4] : OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
 [5] : TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [6] :
 [7] :
 [8] : x-----x
 [9] : Transcript of
 [10] : Tape No. LRT-018
 [11] : x-----x
 [12] :
 [13] :
 [14] :
 [15] :
 [16] :
 [17] :
 [18] :
 [19] :
 [20] :
 [21] :
 [22] :
 [23] :
 [24] :
 [25] :

Page 2

[1] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [2] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Hello?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Hi. Can you hold on just a sec?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [8] (Pause: sound of television.)
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Are you there?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: They say they know what caused the
 [12] Stealth aircraft to go down.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. Something-- something
 [15] about the wing. So, are you home?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. Such a rotten a day. I hate
 [17] my job so much. I hate it.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, with any luck, you won't be in it
 [19] much longer.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. You know what? I'm going to
 [21] find a different job, I swear. I hate everything. I'm
 [22] moving to New York. You know, I-- I'm thinking about
 [23] going back. I'm like, look at this. I-- I was happy
 [24] for 24 hours. I'm miserable in this situation.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean?

Page 3

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm always miserable. You know.
 [2] I'm upset again.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Wait a minute. But you were happy for
 [4] 24 hours after the call, you mean.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, everything is just sort of
 [8] the-- this is the residual effect. It's like it's just--
 [9] it's just not enough.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Well, you haven't seen-- I agree
 [11] with you. Of course, you don't know what this means by
 [12] "I'll call more" either.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? Yeah, well, we'll see.
 [14] You know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, you know, if-- if-- I think New
 [16] York would-- I don't know what to say, except that
 [17] New York-- they said they could put you with Richardson.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't want to work there. I don't
 [19] want to work in the government. You know what I did? I
 [20] stole the-- the note. Cliff's note.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: What was it?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: The whole set that-- Mr. Bacon
 [23] hadn't-- they were on his desk.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: You know-- and he hadn't read them,

Page 4

[1] so, first of all, I find out that [redacted] Ed, I hate him,
 [2] he's a little back stabber--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I thought you liked him.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I did. He's a back stabber.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: No way.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: How do you know?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: And-- and-- oh, my God, you know
 [9] what? I hate them so much. I hate them. I hate them.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: What happened?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe I'm wrong and maybe I just--
 [12] like I can't see, because you know sometimes when you do
 [13] something or something's wrong with you, you can't always
 [14] see it?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you know what I mean?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: What happened?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I mean, what makes Ed-- well, what
 [20] made you discover Ed--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. First of all-- oh,
 [22] because it's in the notes here, how Ed had been talking to
 [23] Mr. Bernath about me wanting my promotion.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Ed?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. So--

Page 5

[1] MS. TRIPP: Wait a minute. Was Ed taking your
 [2] position?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it doesn't say.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: It doesn't necessarily say. It's
 [6] not necessarily positive, but it could be--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: It's not negative either, though,
 [8] right?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know. First of all--
 [10] first of all, I just want to say here one thing, that it is
 [11] no wonder why Ken does not know about so many of the things
 [12] and the people that go on. Can I tell you-- so this is from
 [13] 9/15-- okay, from September 15th to-- uh-- I don't know--
 [14] what [redacted] day is it? From September 15th to-- uh--
 [15] September 27th, okay?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: There is not one meeting in here
 [18] that's referenced about JCOC.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Isn't that interesting?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Isn't that interesting?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Gee, not even the financial shenanigans
 [24] he's up to.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No. But-- so, let me tell you what

Page 6

[1] happened. So first-- okay. So the first time he knew of me
 [2] wanting a promotion he mentioned it to Ken, okay?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Then later on, he has a meeting with
 [5] Donna and Jamie to talk about-- let me find it-- oh-- it's
 [6] like--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: To talk about what?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Just wait. I will get there. First
 [9] of all, they're going to move Mark to DM.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mark?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you know, just some different--
 [14] they'll make up some good position for him.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, really? And-- and who will take
 [16] that role?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Not me. That's for
 [18] sure. Not me.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I should hope not.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Not me. Nope.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: What did you do-- Xerox them?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I stole them.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Well, wait a minute. Did Ken see them?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: No. But, you know what? They were
 [25] sitting on his desk for like-- forever.

Page 7

[1] MS. TRIPP: Uh-oh.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: He won't notice it. And if he does,
 [3] he'll think he took 'em and lost 'em.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Or recycled them.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Or something. I don't care.
 [6] Umm--oh, okay. So he first talked to me-- he first talked
 [7] to Mr. Bacon on the 19th and said that not at this time, but
 [8] I need to be advised how I can earn one, uh, "Ken needs to
 [9] discuss his needs with her." Cohen-- oh, and then they cite
 [10] things I'm not doing for Ken. All right.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: He listed things you're not doing for
 [12] Ken?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: As in--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, that-- that-- I guess Ken said
 [16] that I'm not doing for him, that I'm not-- that the Cohen
 [17] transcripts are not being regularly available to him. It's
 [18] not my fucking responsibility, but that's okay. I'm not
 [19] maintaining the Gulf War illness book. Okay. And I'm doing
 [20] okay on organizing his tapes.
 [21] I'm like, all right, that was like a fucking
 [22] assignment which I don't even understand, because he asked me
 [23] to do that before he went on his trip, and I did it, so I
 [24] don't quite understand that, but that's okay. That I'm doing
 [25] well on trips, and I provide adequate support to Ken while

Page 10

[1] you, Monica.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm not sure.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I do. I mean, he was saying--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Then-- then--
 [5] again, he talked to me-- so that was Tuesday, okay? Then
 [6] Tuesday again he talked to me about me, and he "went for a
 [7] walk with her and talked about how she's feeling and what she
 [8] wants. She's focused on promotion and feels we should
 [9] motivate her by promoting her and then she'd feel more like
 [10] working harder.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- "Feels I think she should be
 [13] more like [redacted]. She doesn't want to be like [redacted] wants more
 [14] of a senior idea person role. Doesn't see herself as an"--
 [15] oops-- "as an admin person or clerk. Has been doing a great
 [16] deal of research on other Sched C's and is preparing a
 [17] package, presumably for me or Ken."
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, he is disgusting.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Hold on a minute. I've got to get my
 [21] dinner. Can you hold on?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I'm just going to bring it with me. Do
 [24] you have to go somewhere?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm leaving soon, yes.

Page 8

[1] he's in the office, but does very little when he's gone.
 [2] That's, I guess, when--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Who put that?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what I guess Cliff said to
 [5] Ken.
 [6] My area is still a mess and too much newspaper
 [7] reading, personal phone calls, and personal E-mail.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my goodness.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: So then-- okay. That was on--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Wouldn't they all die if they knew--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. So that was Friday, okay?
 [12] Then-- let's see-- oh-- then-- let me find that-- then
 [13] on-- uh-- okay. Then on Monday--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Well, did it say what the meeting with
 [15] Jamie was about?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you mean?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I thought that had to do with you.
 [18] Remember you said Jamie and Donna?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Right. Okay. That's what
 [20] I'm getting to.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: So that was on Friday. Then on
 [23] Monday, he met with [redacted] (phonetic) and [redacted] (phonetic) re
 [24] Monica. Asked the MAs to help do more for Monica-- or help
 [25] do for Monica in the office what we did for her on the trips

Page 11

[1] MS. TRIPP: Where are you going?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: To dinner with my mom.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: All right. Can you hold on two
 [4] seconds?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [7] (Pause.)
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I'm back. You know, the bottom line
 [9] is as long as you are in that office, you will get no--
 [10] nowhere fast.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Cliff-- Cliff is out to ensure that.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I hate him. Okay. All right. Oh,
 [14] then he talks about his meeting with me and-- you know, kind
 [15] of-- he didn't really capture the tone, you know? Uh-- it
 [16] said at one point, "Monica objected to -- quote-unquote--
 [17] "no experience," but accepted "little experience." In
 [18] general, career-- "you know--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Hah.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: And then-- oh, he said, "Talked
 [21] about added duty of personal correspondence and support using
 [22] accretion of duties. He never talked about that with me.
 [23] I mean, it was just bull [redacted].
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I don't understand why he
 [25] considers that you have little experience considering

Page 9

[1] to help bring her into the team and make her feel part of it.
 [2] Okay. Excuse me. Let me just say one thing about
 [3] what happened on those trips. The minute they took away me
 [4] having to do every goddamn [redacted] transcript, I was-- I
 [5] mean, it was just bull [redacted]. I mean, it was just-- I
 [6] couldn't even believe that.
 [7] Then think of things that she can help with. One
 [8] is supporting Ken when he's traveling and she's not. Right
 [9] now the non-traveling MAs collect materials, blah, blah,
 [10] blah. Monica can help.
 [11] Okay. That's fine. MAs to get with her tomorrow,
 [12] not to counsel on job, but to talk about the team. Which we
 [13] never did, but that's fine. On Tuesday.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Then Tuesday morning, he talked to
 [16] [redacted] regarding me, and [redacted] and [redacted] briefed him on last
 [17] night's conversation. [redacted] willing to work with her, but
 [18] feel she might be so hung up on promotion that she may not
 [19] want to cooperate.
 [20] "Monica has talked to him, quote-unquote, many
 [21] times about getting promoted. Feels all other people in her
 [22] position are GS-11s and 13s. Feels she's doing her job above
 [23] expectation and above her pay grade and doesn't see why she
 [24] should do extra without a promotion."
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Well, that sounds like he was defending

Page 12

[1] your White House time.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know, you know. And then he
 [3] says, "Monica questioned my stance on personal phone calls,
 [4] although acknowledged that she does do too much personal
 [5] E-mail reading.
 [6] "She feels that everyone gets personal calls from
 [7] husbands, wives, and she is being discriminated against
 [8] because she isn't married and her callscall-- come from
 [9] friends."
 [10] "Told her this wasn't discrimination. The
 [11] rule for everyone is the same. We receive limited
 [12] personal calls for the purpose of coordinating activities,
 [13] emergencies, et cetera. Most calls don't last more than
 [14] one to two minutes and most of us don't get more than one
 [15] call a day."
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I cannot believe--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: That's bull [redacted].
 [18] MS. TRIPP: -- he is putting this all on paper.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Her calls are more frequent, longer
 [20] in duration, in excess of 30 minutes many times-- "
 [21] MS. TRIPP: (Choking sound.)
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: " -- and are purely social in
 [23] nature. The workplace is not the place for socializing and
 [24] that applies to everyone."
 [25] MS. TRIPP: How does he know this?

Page 13

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: This is abominable.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: So-- what-- then continued.
 [4] "Went back to the fairness issue. I told her I don't know
 [5] exactly what every confidential assistant does or what their
 [6] backgrounds and earnings histories are, nor do I know how
 [7] the White House, OPM, and Pentagon actually settled on each
 [8] person's grade, but she could look at it from the perspective
 [9] of how lucky she is to get such a prestigious job right out
 [10] of college and how much it might help her as she's looking
 [11] for other jobs.
 [12] "This job surely has its disadvantages, but it also
 [13] has its advantages. This argument didn't take. She realizes
 [14] the positives, but still feels discriminated against because
 [15] everyone else in her job makes more." That's true.
 [16] "Bottom line, told her I was not against a
 [17] promotion in general, but I think promotions should come
 [18] to those who excel in their current jobs and who demonstrate
 [19] the ability to meet the increased responsibilities of the
 [20] increased grade. I don't think she has done this yet.
 [21] "We need to help define her role better and give
 [22] her the opportunity to perform at the level needed to warrant
 [23] our trying to promote her."
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Umm-- yeah. Well, you know what I
 [25] find amazing?

Page 14

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmm?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: He's applying-- he is supplying this
 [3] level of detail to Ken?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: This is sick.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I mean, I'm surprised that Ken who
 [8] doesn't seem to get too terribly involved in administrative
 [9] matters--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think it is probably because
 [11] I work for Ken, you know.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I know, but--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I think this is all one-sided.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: He doesn't take your part on any issue.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I just-- I hate it. I
 [20] hate it. I hate it. I hate [REDACTED] I hate everybody.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: You know, there's nothing that says--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I hate everybody in that place.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: There's nothing that says that you have
 [24] helped JCOC.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, okay, I did one thing.

Page 15

[1] MS. TRIPP: It doesn't matter.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't-- I don't expect to see
 [3] that in there, but it's just-- you know, it's just-- I hate
 [4] [REDACTED] I hate-- I don't [REDACTED] like-- I don't need to be
 [5] coaxed that I'm doing a good job, pulling wires and all this
 [6] other crap. Like, you know--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Hmm.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: It's just bulk [REDACTED] And I really
 [9] resent-- and what I really resent is I resent having this,
 [10] like, meeting with everybody when he's talked to the other
 [11] three of them, you know, and it's like this pseudo-meeting as
 [12] to gee, what to do to help Monica, you know? And I just --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, he makes it sound as though the
 [14] team is going to help the severely learning-disabled pet
 [15] rock.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: And that--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, it--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: That's what I find unfair.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, look, we have said all along that
 [22] you can't stay in that job.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: No. And I just need to get out of
 [24] it, and I just-- you know, I don't think I can wait. I--
 [25] I-- you know, I don't know what these people are going to

Page 16

[1] do. I don't think-- I think it was-- I'm starting to think
 [2] more that Betty talking to Podesta was a bone.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean, a bone?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't think it's
 [5] something that's gonna get done.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Why not?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I think it's--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Podesta's a fixer.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: He is.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: But I think this came as a favor. I
 [12] think the way it was done was not the creep wants this done;
 [13] I think it was a favor to Betty.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Most people like to grant Betty her
 [15] favors.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. So--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: If you're smart. Look, do I think
 [18] Betty said, "This is the big creep's special friend and we
 [19] need to place her"? Of course not. Of course not. Do I
 [20] think that Betty said, "This is very important to me"? Yes.
 [21] Betty didn't do this on her own.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I just-- (sigh).
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Can you quit and be without a paycheck?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Not really.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Can you get-- oh, see, you'd

Page 17

[1] have to be fired to do that. What I'm saying is I would
 [2] almost prefer to see you not work there until whatever
 [3] happens happens.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I can't. I just-- I can't
 [5] do that. It's so much harder-- because if this doesn't work
 [6] out, it's so much harder to get a--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: A job.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: -- a job.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: But what do you mean if it doesn't work
 [12] out? One way or another, they can get you a job.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: But-- they--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I mean, we've already--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't want to work in the
 [16] government. I don't think you understand. Working anywhere
 [17] else in the government is going to be the same for me as
 [18] working in this disgusting job.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I have to tell you that in all my years
 [20] of working for the government-- and now I can tally 18-- I
 [21] have never worked in an organization as bizarre as the one
 [22] we're in.
 [23] And I'm-- I'm sad that this has been your only
 [24] experience outside the White House. It's not typical. I
 [25] mean, I saw a GS-10 job, which is not high enough for you

Page 18

[1] right now, but it's advertised right now with the IG--
 [2] (sigh)-- I don't know. I just-- I look at these things and
 [3] say with your eyes closed, you could do these and in the
 [4] right environment, I think you'd enjoy it.
 [5] In the-- you know, you could-- you can look for
 [6] something else in the interim. Who knows when Betty and
 [7] John Podesta will come up with the right slot? Do I think
 [8] it's going to happen? I think they're working on it. Yes.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I would love to. It would give
 [10] me such satisfaction to just quit. And-- and just quit and
 [11] say, "You know what, I'm quitting because you people didn't
 [12] give me a-- a promotion and that you told me I didn't
 [13] deserve a promotion. And that's why I'm quitting." And
 [14] that to me is sufficient reason. A thousand dollars a
 [15] month difference, 12,000 fucking dollars a year.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: For-- from what grade to what grade?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: That's from 9 to a 12.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? I would-- I would consider
 [20] it-- look, if they moved me to a 12, I wouldn't-- I
 [21] wouldn't think that was wrong, but I would see it appropriate
 [22] and okay to be an 11.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: An 11 is doable, because you can do a

Page 19

[1] 9, 11, 13, jump. I mean, you can. It's very difficult for
 [2] them to— well, you're administratively determined in your
 [3] salary rate. That's what what Sched C's are— how they're
 [4] paid. That's the designation. So they could conceivably
 [5] make you a 12, I don't think they're going to do that.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: They're not going to.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: But they could make you an 11 easily,
 [8] justify it, and have it be appropriate.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, so it's just—
 [10] MS. TRIPP: But what is he talking about? A year
 [11] to determine your performance?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, and it— and it
 [13] takes a long time, too, you know. So it's just bull—
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Butch told me that Frankie got a
 [15] \$25,000 bonus when she retired.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: From who?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: From the office.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: And that she was not— it wasn't as a
 [20] buyout. It wasn't an early out, because she had the years
 [21] and the age, so this was just a bonus. And guess who signed
 [22] off on it?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Cliff.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Ken didn't?

Page 20

[1] MS. TRIPP: I didn't ask him if Ken did, as well.
 [2] Probably. And I said to Butch, "Is that routine?" He said,
 [3] "Well, it's up to the directorate." But, no, it's not
 [4] routine because it's tight times.
 [5] But, see, Frankie took care of Cliff all along.
 [6] Cliff is a career SES now and— and safe from all harm and
 [7] Frankie made that happen. So—
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: It's just disgusting. It's just
 [9] disgusting. You know, and they're gonna do for Mark and I
 [10] just feel— you know— a pox on Mr. Bacon.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Did you— there was no chance of going
 [12] over tomorrow, right?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I mean, that was determined?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) You know, I— yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Because he's leaving.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, he does the radio address
 [18] in the morning, and then right after the radio address he's
 [19] going to the— they're going to look at— in Beltsville,
 [20] Maryland at the Secret Service shop, or whatever it is— the
 [21] site there— and then they go to Camp David.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Why are they going to that site?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: The— I— I— all presidents do
 [24] it. So— it's just— you know, I don't know. I just feel
 [25] like— you know, if he wanted to see me, it's his

Page 21

[1] schedule. You know, he could have done the radio address
 [2] today and— and had tomorrow morning.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Did— did Betty mention what was
 [4] Sunday night?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: No. There's nothing Sunday night.
 [6] I— I— she didn't mention anything to me Sunday night,
 [7] so— and there was nothing in McCurry's briefing about
 [8] Sunday night.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I wonder what Norma meant.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't know. Maybe
 [11] it wasn't a White House thing.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I just wonder why she would say
 [13] "Are you going Sunday night?"
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Saturday night there's stuff in
 [15] Virginia.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Fundraising stuff.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Huh. I don't know. I thought she said
 [19] Sunday. Maybe I'm wrong. Well, that's okay. What night was
 [20] the phone call? Tuesday?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, it hasn't even been a week.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: So let's—
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I think it's just everything. It's

Page 22

[1] like I can't even help being depressed today. You know. And
 [2] it's like I think I'm just— I just lost it. I really do.
 [3] I'm not kidding you.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, I don't want you to lose it.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I don't mean lose it like I'm
 [6] going crazy; I mean like I am crazy or I am clinically,
 [7] literally depressed.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: You think so?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, I think so.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I think I need medication.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Do you think—
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Or something.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Do you want to go to a doctor?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Maybe. I'm going to
 [16] talk to my mom tonight.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Well—
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Something is wrong with me.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I just saw when I was at Bethesda,
 [20] reading, of course, all this exciting medical literature,
 [21] waiting for my appointment, and of course, he was there
 [22] so everything was delayed. He had a cyst removed, too,
 [23] you know.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I thought, oh, I bet he had the better

Page 23

[1] doctor. Mine looked about 12.
 [2] Umm— anyway, so there was this literature on
 [3] clinical depression, and the bottom line was no one needs to
 [4] be in that state. It can be treated.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I think— you know what, I was
 [6] thinking today— it made me really sad and really miss
 [7] — you know, I mean, like you— you and I have a good
 [8] friendship and stuff and I consider you a good friend,
 [9] but it's also a different friendship than like what I
 [10] have with Catherine. You know what I mean?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, of course. She's your age.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, and like, I know that
 [13] that's the same for you, too. It's— you know, we have a
 [14] really unique relationship, you know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: There's a lot of mother-daughter there.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so. And I— I have not,
 [19] like, laughed for a long time. Like, you know—
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: — you have those friends like you
 [22] just laugh all the time?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: You'd spend an evening together and
 [25] everything is funny and you have the same sense of humor.

Page 24

[1] And, I mean, and I had a lot of that with Andy. Oh, it
 [2] just— it made me sad, you know? It's just— God, I
 [3] haven't laughed in so long and it's—
 [4] MS. TRIPP: But listen to me. Here's why you
 [5] haven't laughed. You've cut yourself off. The only friend
 [6] you see is Ashley, and Ashley knows about the big creep, so
 [7] that's safe. So if you feel like being down around her, she
 [8] gets it. But you've closed off your circle almost
 [9] exclusively to work, your family, Ashley, and me.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And— and your real friends are
 [12] scattered, West Coast and beyond.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: And so you can't not be down in the
 [15] dumps about that, even if it's not a conscious level. And
 [16] let's face it, Monica, the situation is overwhelming. Won't
 [17] it almost be two years?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, November 15th.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yes. We're in October. You have had
 [20] two years of emotional hell. How could you not be? You
 [21] would have to be robotic not to be in a bad condition right
 [22] now. Truly.
 [23] So it's not you. You're a victim. Yes, I think
 [24] you should see someone, simply because I think— (sigh)—
 [25] it would help you cope. Because until this comes to a head

Page 25

[1] one way or another, you aren't going to be Monica. Do you
 [2] know what I mean?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I need to change jobs. I think that
 [4] is— that is really getting to me.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, you have— you have a crappy
 [6] personal situation and you have a crappy professional
 [7] situation. If even one of them started to improve, I
 [8] think you would improve.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. No, I agree. Oh, I
 [10] have to go.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: All right. When will you be home?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Probably like in a little— I'll
 [13] call you when I get home.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Why don't you just call me later?
 [15] And talk to your mother about that idea because there are
 [16] plenty around. I mean, I even know of— insurance covers
 [17] 80 percent of one that I know of or I can get his name in
 [18] Georgetown. He's amazing.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: All right?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: All right. I'll talk to you later.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Have a nice dinner.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: All right. Bye.
 [25]

Page 28

[1] what's great is on a Friday night, people who have a life
 [2] aren't there, so it's very empty. So—
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You are so weird.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: What was I going to ask you? Yeah. I
 [5] thought about it the whole time I was on the treadmill.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: This two-year thing.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: It's— it's almost as though it's an
 [10] omen to cut bait or not, you know? (Sigh.)
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, we'll see. Next week is going
 [12] to be sort of an interesting— you know— teller.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Except he's going to be out of town,
 [14] right?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but it's— this is what I mean.
 [16] It's like he leaves next Sunday— first of all, I leave
 [17] Saturday, so I hope he calls.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Where do you go Saturday?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: To New York.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: You do?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: For how long?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: For the weekend.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, with Ashley?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No.

Page 26

[1] ***
 [2] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: How'd you know it was me?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I have caller ID.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, what's it say?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Linda Tripp.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: It does?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I have an unpublished phone, the
 [11] idiots.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Linda R. Tripp.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's great. Umm— how was
 [14] your dinner?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it was so—
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I just got back from the gym.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God, you good girl.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: An hour of it.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You good girl.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Now I'm dripping. Umm— was dinner
 [21] good?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it was delicious.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Where'd you go?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Bombay Club.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Of course. Your favorite, right?

Page 29

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: It's a whole long story. This is my
 [3] brother weekend.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, it— oh. That's coming to
 [5] fruition?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. So—
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: So it will be interesting to me to
 [11] see if he calls before the trip when he goes on the trip or
 [12] not.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: How long is he on a trip?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: He goes on the trip for ten days or
 [15] something like that.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: They go from the 12th to the 20th.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: So that's eight days.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: But— so— do you see what I mean?
 [22] Like I'm curious to see before he leaves, you know— I mean,
 [23] by next Friday, you're talking ten days already, you know?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I see what you're saying.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you see what I mean? So it will

Page 27

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm glad. Did you chat with your
 [3] mom about that idea?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: And what'd she think?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: She wants me to go see a
 [7] psychologist, too.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So we need to find one that your
 [9] insurance covers.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Do you have any in mind?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't— I have some. I went to
 [13] see this lady once before and she gave me these names. And
 [14] my mom knows— I think somebody who knows people or knows
 [15] someone, or something or other.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: There's a real good one in Georgetown.
 [17] A friend of mine went to him for about a year and she
 [18] absolutely raved.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Huh.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: He's really, really good. So—
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I'll look into that (yawning).
 [22] MS. TRIPP: You sound exhausted. You'd better go
 [23] to bed.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I'm so tired. I just did all this—

Page 30

[1] be interesting to see—
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Doesn't it depend on what her movement
 [3] is?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: He used to call me when she was
 [5] there. I mean, he didn't call me in the middle of the night,
 [6] but he could pick up the phone on a weekend and call me, you
 [7] know.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) But— yeah. I just wonder.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, but, Linda, that's how he used
 [10] to do it, so I don't know. Excuses or no excuses—
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I see. Okay. All right.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, it's like—
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Yeah, that's true. And plus, by
 [16] next week you should have some information from Betty.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Gee, I don't know. She's such a
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: She can be, can't she?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: It's just— you know—
 [21] MS. TRIPP: She—
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't even want to deal with her
 [23] any more. I'm so tired of having to feel like a piece of
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Well, you shouldn't feel like a piece

Page 31

[1] of [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I do, you know, you feel like
 [3] a piece of [REDACTED] when you call somebody and they say they're
 [4] going to call you back and they don't call you back. And you
 [5] have to call them and call them and call them and call them.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: It's like it makes me feel like a
 [8] really-- you know--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, you're-- but you're not because
 [10] this is something--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it's like she says to herself,
 [12] "I don't have to call her back. She'll call me."
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Maybe. But she now said that she was
 [14] going to check on this, so-- I'll tell you this, I'm-- I
 [15] would be very surprised if she came back and said there's
 [16] nothing available. I don't think that's what's going to
 [17] happen.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know. We'll see.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: You know. And I think whatever it is,
 [20] at this point, because of the other situation at your other
 [21] job--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I'd take it.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I mean, I'd just take it and run.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Just to get out of-- it used to be for

Page 32

[1] another whole reason. Now, I think it's just healthy for you
 [2] to get out of what you're doing.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No [REDACTED].
 [4] MS. TRIPP: But then nothing is written in stone
 [5] that you have to keep whatever you take.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I mean, you never have a-- you never
 [8] have a problem with making connections and-- you're--
 [9] you're very good at what you do, when you're given the
 [10] opportunity.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Do you-- you know, I was thinking, I
 [13] have some very good connections at ABC.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: And-- in New York and in Washington.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So why aren't you working for NBC,
 [17] girl?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: ABC.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: ABC?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Umm-- because I-- I-- there was
 [21] really nothing there for me at my level. I mean, at your
 [22] level, there's plenty.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Either with This Week or with--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: You'd be a great producer.

Page 33

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but it's not anything I want to
 [2] get into at this late date. But you could-- I know people
 [3] on This Week, I know people on 20/20, I know people on--
 [4] uh-- Nightline. And actually NB-- whatchamcallit, 60
 [5] Minutes, on the other network, too. So if you wanted to
 [6] get into TV, for instance--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: -- you know, there are ways to do that.
 [9] And if you wanted to start in Washington, you could, and then
 [10] go to New York. Do you see what I'm saying?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I could make a few phone calls.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- part of my concern is like-- I
 [14] mean, it's just so frustrating, I feel like I have to put
 [15] everything on hold because of this other thing. I'm not the
 [16] kind of person that would want to leave and take another job
 [17] and then leave that job to go to the White House.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Then I feel like if I left and took
 [20] another job there would be a lot less impetus to get me a job
 [21] there.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I know. Well, that's what I'm saying,
 [23] though. We-- I won't do anything now, obviously, because I
 [24] think something's going to come to a head. But if for
 [25] whatever reason it doesn't--

Page 34

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I appreciate that. Thanks.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Then, you know, you don't want to do
 [3] government, you don't-- I mean, essentially, my connections
 [4] are weak compared to what his are anywhere.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but his connections are good
 [6] when they're for somebody he's not involved with. Do you
 [7] know what I mean?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's not like he'd call up and
 [9] say, "This is my girlfriend."
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but how does he know me?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: You're Walter's-- um-- uh-- you're
 [12] like a niece to Walter. Don't you think? I mean--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't know how
 [14] often he does stuff like that.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, I don't think he personally does
 [16] it at all. That's not what I mean. Or if he does, I think
 [17] it's unusual. But it's a whole machine going over there.
 [18] (Sigh.)
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Umm--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: But you haven't really-- I mean,
 [21] that's never been broached because that-- it's never gotten
 [22] that far, you know? So--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [24] MS. TRIPP: You know, I forgot to ask you, how was
 [25] it left with Marsha? I mean, does she expect to hear from

Page 35

[1] you, or does she think that's--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she was supposed to hear from
 [3] me but, you know, I don't know what's happened subsequently.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: No, I mean, but assuming nothing--
 [5] well, we don't-- we won't ever know, but I mean, was your
 [6] last conversation with her--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I was supposed to call her.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Really? Didn't you do a note?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Isn't that interesting.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't really give a [REDACTED]. I hate
 [12] her.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: She clearly had her own agenda. That
 [14] just was pretty obvious.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I think it was not only-- it
 [16] wasn't as much her own agenda as it was just--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: She wasn't--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: She just couldn't put all the pieces
 [19] together so-- you know, she acted the way she thought she
 [20] should act under the circumstances that she was given.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, like this is somebody's friend,
 [22] let's help it--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: You think?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. I don't even want to talk

Page 36

[1] about it. I hate it all.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Go to bed.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I hate him.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: No, you don't.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I do.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You hate his behavior at times.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: This is so funny. My mom and my
 [8] aunt had a magazine in Los Angeles--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and there were only like two
 [11] issues of it and, um, one of the articles was on Charlie
 [12] Rose. And this is so funny, the one-- like one of the
 [13] pictures that goes with this article is Charlie Rose
 [14] interviewing the [REDACTED] face.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: No way.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Isn't that funny? And it's this
 [17] funny thing, it's a real cute layout 'cause the question,
 [18] Charlie Rose's question is: "Do you know all the lyrics to,
 [19] you know, to all the Elvis songs?" You know, "What's--"
 [20] "Hum--" Hum a bar of your favorite one.
 [21] So he's saying-- uh-- what was it-- it was like:
 [22] "You know I'm sitting all alone in my room, so if you can't
 [23] come around, you know, at least you can pick up the
 [24] telephone. Don't be cruel, doot doot ta doot."
 [25] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)

Page 37

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: And I'm like, gee— I'm like that's
 [2] our song.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) Yeah, that's about true.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. You know, I was thinking, the—
 [6] uh— you know how this time last year it was pretty bad?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: But it wasn't until— your phone
 [9] stuff—
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: The last time I heard from him was
 [11] October 23rd.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: By phone?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but remember— I mean, before
 [15] that, it was pretty routine— relatively.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: It had started to slow down. It
 [17] had started to slow down, um— in— really
 [18] in September.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: During the campaign.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh-huh.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Right. But— uh— prior to it
 [22] starting to slow down, it had been fairly routine.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Quite.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Quite routine. So it just makes me
 [25] wonder if— okay. Then we have the campaign. Then that

Page 40

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Which is really depressing. You
 [2] know why? I'm so— oh, it's so, uch, so annoying. Because
 [3] November 15th, which is our two-year anniversary, is a
 [4] Saturday.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: So while, like, I could have
 [7] technically possibly gone there—
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I know. Is that the day you leave?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: You'll have left already?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Where's this trip go to?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, God.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Nothing good?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) Where?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Tokyo, Korea—
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Tokyo, Korea, that sounds exciting.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Linda, it's not exciting.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't want to get into it.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: And these trips are never exciting.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. If you had someone fun with you,
 [25] you might enjoy it.

Page 38

[1] other thing hit the fan in January, you know?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: What thing?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: The court thing.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: That wasn't in January.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: It was, wasn't it?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No. That was in May.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: It was in May?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: That they said go ahead with the
 [9] thing?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I thought that was in January.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it was in May.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: See? Yeah. There was nothing.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: And what was the month about— you
 [15] know, the thing about the phones might be a problem?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: February.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. I don't know. I guess what—
 [18] clearly the phones aren't a problem now.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: So I don't think we have to worry about
 [21] that, and I think he will use them more.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I hope so. I mean, I hope—
 [23] I hope he at least— what I'm hoping is that he got off the
 [24] phone the other night and was like, "Oh, yeah, I remember
 [25] what this was like."

Page 41

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe, but— or maybe I had time
 [2] to, like, walk around.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, November 15th is over a month
 [6] away, so I would say that—
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but don't forget he's gone
 [8] this weekend and he's gone the next two weekends.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: On vacations, or what?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No, he's— he leaves on Sunday. He
 [11] leaves next Sunday the 12th—
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, for the trip?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. And comes back, like, Monday
 [14] the 20th.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I see. So those are taken up with
 [16] travel.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. But then from the 20th through
 [19] the 15th or whenever day you leave—
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: — I would assume he'd be local.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I hope.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: After that length of a trip.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I hope, but I never know.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

Page 39

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? That we'll have—
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, you were there, no one else was.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I wouldn't certainly be able
 [5] to guess that from our conversation.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, it was just very early in the
 [7] morning and— for both people, when you think about it. I
 [8] mean, you're winding down at that hour of the day, no matter
 [9] who you are.
 [10] So— but the other thing I would say is that I
 [11] don't think there's any point in pushing visiting right now.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Because I don't know that that's what
 [14] you really should be going for right now.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I think it would be nice for him to
 [16] want to see me. (Sigh.)
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) I just get stressed out
 [19] because it's like— okay, he comes back, you know, then
 [20] there's— there are a couple of weeks until I'm supposed to
 [21] leave for my trip, you know. I mean, you're talking like
 [22] three months here already.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: When— when's your trip?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: My trip's in the middle of November.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Well—

Page 42

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: And then, of course, the Babba's
 [2] going on a big trip and she's going to go when I go.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: The same time?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Pretty much. The middle of
 [5] November.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Where is she going?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. All these weird
 [8] places.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well—
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: It's so frustrating.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Now, do you have to go on that trip?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Because you alternate.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: If only a miracle could
 [17] happen and I could have a different job by then.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: It's not all that far-fetched
 [19] considering the time.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, it is. It is far-fetched.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: November 15th?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. It's totally far-fetched.
 [23] It's a month. I'd have to give two weeks notice.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: — So I'd have to have a job in

Page 43

[1] two weeks.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: You'd have to have a job by the end of
 [3] October.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well-- well, call me a fool, but I do
 [6] believe that by the end of October, you're going to know if
 [7] you have a job over there or not.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: And if you don't know, you really do
 [10] know at that point, in my mind. You know, unless you get
 [11] something like, okay, "What-- what we're looking at is
 [12] so-and-so's job. She's leaving in November or, you know,
 [13] December 1st or something--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: "-- We can put you in that." That at
 [16] least gives you a target date. But by the end of this month,
 [17] you should know something. Something like that or-- some
 [18] actual tangible job. Otherwise, I just believe it's not
 [19] going to happen.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: That's what I'd use as my little
 [22] benchmark. I'm going to be hopeful for that because-- uh--
 [23] I think what Betty has said so far about that at least--
 [24] about that-- does ring true to me. It makes sense to me
 [25] that she would speak to who she did.

Page 44

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I think she did speak
 [2] to who she did, but I think it was like, "Listen, I need
 [3] to ask you a favor. There's this girl, she's-- you know,
 [4] I've been like a mother to her, she had this bad time,"
 [5] da-da-da-da-da-da-da, "I'd really like to, you know, see what
 [6] we can do."
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. To me, that--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: That's--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Just knowing those two players--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: But if I were Podesta, I'd be
 [11] like-- okay, this is something I'm going to do, but it also
 [12] doesn't fall on my top ten priorities list.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. You know what? It might, if
 [14] what she said she was doing today-- if she does that.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Well, I'm sure she forgot.
 [16] You know?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Is she forgetful, or is she just--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: She's just--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: -- air-heady?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think she's air-heady, and I
 [21] think it's just not important to her, you know?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Then she's not just air-heady, she's
 [23] stupid. All right. Well, why don't you go to bed?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: And I'm proud of you. You've gone
 [25] to the gym so much.

Page 45

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I'm just such a good little
 [2] marcher, soldier. Allison went, too.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You went together?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Was it fun?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Good.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: As I said, it's totally empty at this
 [9] time of night on a--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, that's nice.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: -- on a Friday. Yeah, it was nice.
 [12] So--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Is she happy that you're exercising?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Very, but I don't know that she assumes
 [15] it will continue for any length of time.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: She thinks it's great for what it is.
 [18] She-- I think she just would like to see me continue.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: So--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Has she noticed the weight loss?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh. No. As a matter of fact, she
 [23] thinks I look heavier now than I did during her graduation
 [24] time.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.

Page 46

[1] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) So--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: All righty.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yup. Oh, well, that's kids. You know
 [4] What am I-- what are you gonna do?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I am so excited I'm getting my hair cut
 [7] Monday.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you're going Monday?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yes. I had-- I didn't want to go over
 [10] the weekend because of the Million Man March.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, God, that's right. The million
 [12] promise march.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I just couldn't do it. I--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Not too stupid or anything.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I-- I just knew I'd die if I had to go
 [16] down there and see-- you know, all those bodies down there.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Oh, I heard the funniest
 [18] joke.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED] to
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Uh-- I don't know.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)

Page 47

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughter.) [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: That's terrible. [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Well?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Kind of. I don't know.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's baloney. You can't
 [11] generalize like that.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm trying to think if I've-- I
 [13] don't even know if I've ever [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Who is [REDACTED]?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God, have I ever had-- yes,
 [17] I have had [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: More non-Jewish than Jewish.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, apparently, if you can only come
 [21] up with one.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Well, that's not that bad.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I'm a good girl.

Page 48

[1] MS. TRIPP: Are we counting the health nut?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Let's see. Andy, and then the next
 [5] guy, I think, was this guy [REDACTED] Oh, he was so cute. Then
 [6] had sex with that guy, I can't remember his name.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's really encouraging.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Then the next guy I had
 [9] sex--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Cleo, would you get down? Sit.
 [11] Thomas.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Andy--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: There had to be someone before [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah. Yeah, yeah, yeah. Uh--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Get down, Cleo.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I slept with this other guy that I
 [17] don't remember his name.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Not good.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: And-- I'm trying to think-- the--
 [22] Andy. And then I had sex with [REDACTED] brother.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's right. You said that.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Then [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] That's
 [25] seven-- oh, and then the health nut boy. So eight. Ooh,

Page 49

[1] I'm getting up there.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, eight over X number of years
 [3] isn't--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Not that many years, you know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: In the 1990s, is not all that unusual.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, I guess you can count the big
 [8] creep in a sort of half-assed way.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Not at all. I never even came close
 [10] to sleeping with him.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Why, because you were standing up?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: We didn't have sex, Linda. Not--
 [13] we didn't have sex.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Well, what do you call it?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: We fooled around.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Not sex.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I don't know. I think if you go
 [19] to-- if you get to orgasm, that's having sex.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it's not.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yes, it is.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it's not. It's--
 [23] MS. TRIPP: It's not having--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Having sex is having intercourse.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh. You've been around him too long.

Page 52

[1] get rid of [redacted] position?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: But then I think someone else said
 [4] they didn't think-- they didn't want to-- not somebody
 [5] outside of PA, and he said, "No, no, you can't do that." And
 [6] then Cliff wrote in his notes, "I think that's wrong."
 [7] MS. TRIPP: They've always wanted to fire [redacted]
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: And then-- why?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I'll tell you why later. Tell me the
 [10] rest.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Then-- then they want to
 [12] combine, I think [redacted] and [redacted] (phonetic)--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: -- jobs, and I think they want to
 [15] get rid of [redacted]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, because that-- they-- it's not
 [17] [redacted], it's his slot.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: And then [redacted] is retiring.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: So they're going to put-- now, see.
 [22] what I wonder is, they'll put [redacted] and [redacted] jobs
 [23] together--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: And I wonder if that will raise it.

Page 50

[1] That's his--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Nuh-uh.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: -- rationale.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: That's-- well, that's my-- then
 [5] I've had sex with a lot more people.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh? (Laughing.)
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Having sex is having intercourse.
 [8] That's how most people would--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, so [redacted] jobs and all of that don't
 [10] count?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: They don't count.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh? Well, see? You have to inform
 [13] me--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Those are guys that you just fool
 [15] around with.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God, really?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: You mean it's less personal to give a
 [19] [redacted] job than to have intercourse?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No, not necessarily. Sometimes. It
 [21] depends.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I guess it depends.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: It really depends.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I'm getting an education late in
 [25] life.

Page 53

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Or keep it his same grade.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: What grade is he?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Fourteen.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: And what he wants is a 15 in the
 [7] worst way.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Really?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yes. And-- um-- yeah. So [redacted] so
 [10] what about [redacted]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: So [redacted]-- they're going to give
 [12] her admin stuff, too.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Like?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. It just said give her
 [15] admin duties, as well-- speakers bureau and admin duty.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's-- that's fair because
 [17] that's-- she's not overworked.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: And what did it say about JCOC-- or it
 [20] didn't?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: It didn't say anything about anybody
 [22] else.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, so by lack of saying, you think
 [24] that--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

Page 51

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's all right. Better late
 [3] than never, right?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Oh, I'm tired.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, go to bed.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, oh, I forgot to tell you, you do
 [7] not need to worry about your job, according to Cliff's notes.
 [8] Not that your name is there, but I think-- but this,
 [9] obviously, Linda, you can't tell-- say this to anybody.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, sure.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Not even like "I heard."
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I won't.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I'm serious.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Who would I tell-- [redacted]?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, are you--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Because she's one of them.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: She's going, I think, but I'll tell you
 [19] why I think that.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: She's not going. What they're going
 [21] to do is make her position admin also.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I'll tell you why. I'll tell you
 [23] this in a minute, but go ahead.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: They wanted-- I think they
 [25] wanted-- they wanted to do-- he wanted to do something like

Page 54

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Uh-- what was I going to tell
 [2] you? You had asked me a question and I was going to explain
 [3] it later.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You said [redacted], [redacted]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You said you'd tell why you thought
 [7] [redacted] would lose her job.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Well, because-- I thought it was
 [9] unusual that all of [redacted] (phonetic) people--
 [10] (tape skip.)
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And that's [redacted], [redacted] and
 [13] [redacted]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: -- were asked to fill out something--
 [16] um-- listing their areas of responsibility that are within
 [17] their job description and that are not. And none of the rest
 [18] of us were.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Huh.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: And I thought to myself, okay. So
 [21] [redacted] had mentioned to me in confidence-- but I'll tell you
 [22] this, since you know already the result-- that I was not to
 [23] say anything, but that there would be cuts.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: So I was expecting cuts. And she said

Page 55

[1] it was military and civilian. So how they'll do this,
 [2] obviously, is through attrition, [redacted] goes away.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: So his duties will go to [redacted]. And
 [5] we don't get a new clerical person because [redacted]— did you
 [6] ever meet [redacted], the one that got fired?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: She was an empty. Anyway—
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Why'd she get fired?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, long story. She got fired because
 [11] she abused sick leave, and she— she forged doctors' things
 [12] and so— she got caught. But she was a real empty.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: So, I mean, she really did deserve to
 [15] be fired.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Okay.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Anyway, so [redacted]— oh, one of the
 [18] things [redacted] had told me, which obviously I could not share
 [19] with anyone, including [redacted], was that some of the things
 [20] [redacted] handles administratively— like [redacted] and [redacted]
 [21] [redacted] and that kind of thing—
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: — was going to be kicked back to the
 [24] services. So if that goes back to the services and goes away
 [25] from the DOD umbrella—

Page 56

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: — that leaves her with very little to
 [3] do, so I figured— [redacted] used to be speakers bureau, I
 [4] kind of figured they were going to—
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, axe her?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Huh.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: So her job's safe. She'll just get
 [9] other things to do. Which, if she's smart, she'll be happy
 [10] about.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Because it saves her position. But I
 [13] know her and she will— I don't want to be around when she
 [14] finds out about that. Because she has this misguided—
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: She's freaky.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: — opinion that she is underpaid and,
 [17] you know, she's not the brightest light on Broadway.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: And what she does is strictly
 [20] administrative, anyway.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I mean, she books conference rooms and
 [23] keeps a record of people who asked for speakers. That's it.
 [24] And compiles a report each month based on that data. That's
 [25] it. Which is all done by the computer.

Page 57

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: So—
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I want you to know— I told you I
 [5] changed my appointment for Monday?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Do you know that Friday afternoon, she
 [8] came back to me and said, "I'm getting my hair done on
 [9] Saturday?"
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Are you serious?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: What's she doing?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I asked her that. I said, "What
 [14] are you doing?" She goes— oh, because earlier I had said,
 [15] "You know what? I'm going to change my appointment, I'm not
 [16] going to get my highlights done until the end of the month.
 [17] I'd rather have a good cut." And she said, "Well, what are
 [18] you having done?" I said, "Well, just a shape and so forth."
 [19] So when she came in, she—
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm surprised you would even discuss
 [21] this with her. You sometimes are a lulu head.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, now I— now I really do know
 [23] because then she came back and said she was going to have
 [24] just hers shaped. I feel like having mine buzzed, okay?
 [25] (Sigh.)

Page 58

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I mean, that's starting to feel very
 [3] odd.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: So— where did you park when you went
 [6] to Toka (phonetic)?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: There's parking underneath.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: You know, you've said that to me
 [9] before, but when I pull down Prospect, I see it on the right?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I didn't see any parking underneath.
 [12] Is it all the way to the left? When you—
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it depends on which way you're
 [14] coming. I'm— I'm sorry. If you go—
 [15] MS. TRIPP: If you're going up Wisconsin—
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. And you turn left onto
 [17] Prospect—
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. If you keep going, in that
 [20] building you'll see there's a driveway on the right.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: It's a parking garage, right?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. You go down into the garage.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh. How much is that?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Um, I think it's— like, you get a
 [25] validation.

Page 59

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: For a half hour or an hour or
 [3] something, or it's three bucks or something.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh. But, I mean, you still pay.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I think you get an hour free.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Well, then, if I were going for a
 [7] highlight— which I doubt I will—I could still pay the
 [8] difference—
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I would not—
 [10] MS. TRIPP: — and keep it there.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I don't know if I would go
 [12] to Bulent for color.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I'm not going to. How's your mom's
 [14] hair doing with that?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Awful.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Still?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. She hasn't fixed it.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: You know, she might want to put a—
 [19] um— a whatchamacallit rinse on it, that takes down the
 [20] platinum look, the—
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: It's not platinum. Platinum would
 [22] be okay. It's ash.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Oh, mine's turning ash, too. I
 [24] don't know what to do with it.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I think yours is too light, too.

Page 60

[1] MS. TRIPP: It is.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. I think your highlights
 [5] were too white.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, he can fix that. All I have to
 [7] do is tell him what I want.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: So I think I'll tell him pale blond,
 [10] right?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Or golden.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. Something warm.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Mine are definitely— and—
 [15] and I notice that more and more with [redacted] I mean, [redacted]
 [16] got a \$30 hatchet job at the local Hair Cuttery.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: And, you know what? It doesn't look a
 [19] lot different than mine.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: \$200 later. So— and what's her name,
 [22] Florence?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: It's like we all had the same crochet
 [25] hook pull our hair out, you know?

Page 61

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, [REDACTED] hair is so
 [2] different, you don't even— but [REDACTED] is like—
 [3] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: The length is more similar to yours.
 [5] do you know what I mean?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, it is now. Do you know that when
 [7] I met her— my hair length hasn't changed substantially. It
 [8] might go from about— the shortest, when you first met me?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: To now and back. I mean, it goes—
 [11] [REDACTED] hair was shaved in the back when I met her.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: It's just gradually—
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Don't cut your hair too short.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I shouldn't?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: All right. Okay. Now, go to bed.
 [18] I— I just had a cup of coffee in the microwave when I
 [19] called you back, because I didn't want to— I wanted to make
 [20] sure that you had talked about that thing with your mom.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Yeah.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: You're doing it?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I'm gonna do it.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: This week, too.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. That [REDACTED]. Why can't he

Page 64

[1] MS. TRIPP: — the apology had to be broad enough
 [2] for him, but narrow enough for her.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But what she's saying is
 [4] that he has to admit that she— that he invited her to the
 [5] hotel room and that she did nothing wrong.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, what is this "she" did nothing
 [7] wrong? I mean— that— that's so subjective. Who—
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: It's so stupid anyway. He never
 [9] said she did anything wrong.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Exactly.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what's so ridiculous about
 [12] all this. I don't understand how Bennett is such a [REDACTED]
 [13] idiot.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: She did nothing wrong. Where was that
 [15] ever charged, that she did? She is the one that brought this
 [16] whole lawsuit up.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: The Spectator article.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: But he didn't write the Spectator
 [20] article, and he didn't say the things, but it was one of his
 [21] troopers, see?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: And what did— what did she do
 [23] supposedly that was wrong?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: She fooled around with him and
 [25] wanted to be his girlfriend.

Page 62

[1] just be nice to me, make my life wonderful?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: In his own way, he's trying to be nice,
 [3] I think.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, by not calling me for six and
 [5] a half weeks? That's nice?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Did you address that with him that
 [7] night?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I— I didn't say, "You haven't
 [9] called me for six and a half weeks."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: But I said, you know, "You haven't
 [12] called me."
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Did he say why?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Yeah. One of his things was,
 [15] "Well, I haven't been here." Pfft.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) Oh. Would you ever feel
 [17] comfortable saying, "Is it because of the current situation?"
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No. No.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: No?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Because he— I don't want to
 [21] give him an easy out either.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I could say "Is it
 [24] because your dog died?" And he'd go "Yes."
 [25] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)

Page 63

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Well, I still think if we see a
 [3] settlement here in the next—
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: We're— we're not going to.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Why do you say that?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Because, Linda, everybody's talking
 [7] about how— in the papers and everything, it's like—
 [8] these— these lawyers want to go trial.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, was there anything in the paper
 [10] today? I didn't read it.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, not today.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: But, I mean, all the stories that
 [14] were talking about it were like— and, anyway, there's no
 [15] way that— that Carpenter-McMillan [REDACTED]— I read somewhere
 [16] that she said he is going to— in order for them to settle,
 [17] he has to admit that he invited her to the hotel room.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's a new one. He didn't ask
 [19] that before.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well—
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I mean, she didn't say that before.
 [22] She just said—
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: — that—
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: He has to—

Page 65

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh. You know, that sort of rings more
 [2] true than the other.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Of course it does.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: 'Cause there's no way I believe that
 [5] out of a cold nowhere, with a look across the room, that he
 [6] arranged this and then just whipped it out. Sorry. It just
 [7] doesn't stand up— no pun intended.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: So she— well—
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: If that's what it says that's required,
 [12] it'd be a cold day in hell before I think anyone would say
 [13] that.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: But I still think you may be in the
 [15] clear. I have a feeling— I don't think they're going to go
 [16] forward with this Kathleen thing. That's what I don't think.
 [17] Because there's nothing— you know— okay. So they call
 [18] Kathleen, and Kathleen says this, that and the other, they're
 [19] going to call— even a minimal— let's just say they don't
 [20] even call you, but they call that friend, who says she told
 [21] me to lie—
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: And it's ridiculous. You know what
 [24] I mean? So I think it— it looks worse for them.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I kind of— I kind of don't

Page 66

[1] think— we've not heard anything about that. Has that time
 [2] thing expired?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I think it expired, and we
 [4] haven't heard anything.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, maybe it just all happened, and
 [6] it's not gonna happen.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: And there's nothing newsworthy really
 [9] in that.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, but it's newsworthy if it's
 [11] not gonna happen, but I think— you know— I think Paula
 [12] Jones' people would have— after what's happened with it,
 [13] they'd have to be stupid. I mean, just look at— look at
 [14] what— what you've got. You have the actual woman saying
 [15] she doesn't want to testify, she has nothing to add, saying
 [16] she's on good terms with the President.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Her friend who says whatever it is
 [19] she's saying, she's full of shit.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: You've got you saying she's full of
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 67

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: What good does she do for that case?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's true. And considering
 [5] that all of those people you just named, none of them except
 [6] two people were in that room.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: So whatever we said would be sheer--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: You know, impressions or hearsay or
 [11] whatever the-- there's nothing we can speak of from
 [12] firsthand knowledge.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I could just see you being
 [14] up there and being like, well, you know-- what do you do?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Hmm?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, put it-- if you had to
 [17] testify or whatever it was--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: God forbid.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Pooh, pooh, pooh. And
 [20] you're like, well, it's not really believable because I'd
 [21] imagine that a man who was smart enough to become President
 [22] of the United States would be smart enough to not let a woman
 [23] he fooled around with walk out looking like that, you know?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well, he never let you, did he?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No.

Page 68

[1] MS. TRIPP: I mean, wasn't that always a concern?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: And you picked up on that, didn't you?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: So that does-- you know, because I
 [6] wouldn't have known that.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, most anybody-- think about
 [8] it-- I mean--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, but who knows the circumstances?
 [10] I'm just assuming that-- you know-- she-- she's one of
 [11] those individuals, I had never seen Kathleen look less than
 [12] perfect ever. Ever. I mean, she spent a great deal of time
 [13] on her appearance, to the point of obsession, in my opinion.
 [14] But, anyway-- (sigh)-- she was less than perfect-- you
 [15] know, just beautifully turned out when she came out. She--
 [16] her face was red, and her hair was slightly askew-- which
 [17] for me would still be perfectly done.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: But for her it wasn't. And her
 [20] lipstick was off. So, I mean, it wasn't like she looked
 [21] like she had just-- you know, been ravished. She looked
 [22] more-- you know, well, she looked like she had been kissing
 [23] someone.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: But not like-- you know-- I mean, her

Page 69

[1] clothes were fine.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: You know, when I think about it, that
 [4] description made it sound like, you know, she had her blouse
 [5] popping open or something.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, it did.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: She didn't. She--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: And her lipstick was smeared on her
 [9] face.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but it wasn't. It was just off.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: So I just think that she--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure it did happen. (Sigh.)
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I'm sure-- I'm sure it happened, too,
 [15] but I also know it wasn't harassment. Um-- do you think
 [16] that, uh, she'll just fade away? Right? She won't--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I do. I think so.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. That'd be great. Yeah.
 [19] Because I really-- I think that that is just an-- to be
 [20] very selfish, that's just an element that I don't ever want
 [21] to have to deal with again.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: And so if that-- if she goes away on
 [24] her own, I figure I'm in the clear.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so.

Page 70

[1] MS. TRIPP: So-- all right. Go to sleep. What
 [2] time is it?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: 10:20.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: So what's your day tomorrow?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Lie in bed all day.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: No, you're not.
 [7] (End tape LRT.018 side A.)
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: ... Potomac Mills.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Did you return your suit?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No. This is so funny. I showed my
 [11] mom again and she said, "Oh, you know, maybe you should keep
 [12] it, it's so pretty," blah, blah, blah.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: It really is.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: So I said okay. So I'm at
 [15] Nordstrom's Rack and I see the same suit for 150 bucks, so I
 [16] bought it and I'll return the other one.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: You've got to be kidding.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Isn't that funny?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my gosh. And you have the receipt.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's outstanding.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: So what'd you buy? Anything?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I-- I bought-- re-bought
 [25] that suit. And then I bought this-- well, this was a steal,

Page 71

[1] too. I was so excited. This black top that I had tried on
 [2] in this store, Episode, that was adorable but absolutely
 [3] ridiculously expensive.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Like \$160 for a black, you know.
 [6] top.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mmm-hmm.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- it was just adorable, though,
 [9] it was really cute. I got it for 50 bucks.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mmm. Oh, my gosh.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Not bad.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I haven't been there in years.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I bought-- I bought this navy blue
 [14] velvet top.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Ooo.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Button down.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: But my mom said it's not long
 [19] enough.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: And I bought sunglasses for the
 [22] creep.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: You bought him sunglasses?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: You nut. What'd you get?

Page 72

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm gonna mail them to him. They
 [2] were 40 bucks.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh. What are they like?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: They're-- they're-- they look like
 [5] normal sunglasses. They're brownish.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: And what made you think of him?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Because--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I mean, no, that's a stupid question.
 [9] Excuse me. What made you think that these were the kind that
 [10] he'd like? I mean, that's--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know that he'd like them,
 [12] but they'll look good on him.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I thought that-- I thought
 [15] about him going to Latin America and it's like summer time
 [16] there.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh. (Laughter.)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: And so I thought of him wearing
 [19] those dorky sunglasses again.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Does he wear dorky sunglasses?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I've never noticed. You-- you
 [23] notice--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: He doesn't wear them very often, but
 [25] when he wears them, they're so dorky. So I thought--

Page 73

[1] MS. TRIPP: What-- what are dorky sunglasses on a
 [2] guy? I don't even know.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. Like--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: They can't be as dorky as the one's
 [5] wearing. You'd know the name, I don't know. They
 [6] were like \$200 and he won them from somebody. They're ugly
 [7] as can be. They look like wraparound--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I know what those are.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: You do?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mmm.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: The one-- I don't know. He just
 [13] wears ugly glasses. They look ugly on him.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: So what do these look-- these are
 [15] just--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: They're very nice. They're like a
 [17] light brown lens--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. And sort of like a real
 [20] small-- I think there's maybe some-- maybe they're gold
 [21] rimmed or tortoise shell rimmed or something.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: But they have a nice case?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Who makes them?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Umm-- I don't remember. I hadn't

Page 76

[1] about a month."
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I couldn't.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Jinx it any way.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, true.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Where is he now?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: He's somewhere else. I don't know
 [9] I forget.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I wonder if he got a promotion.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, he's not there. I mean, I'm
 [12] sure he has a better job. He's working in the private sector
 [13] now.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, he is?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. But, uh--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Makes you wonder why he left them.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he chose to.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: You think?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I think everybody leaves after a
 [20] while.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, you definitely don't make any
 [22] money there
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. So--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Is [REDACTED] still--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- (inaudible) with [REDACTED]

Page 74

[1] heard of this person.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's good.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I got them at the Barney's outlet
 [4] store, so I figured they must be cool.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Did you buy anything else?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: There?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, anywhere. At Potomac
 [10] Mills.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Shoes?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: No? Was it very crowded?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: You know-- you know, who I saw?
 [16] Oh, I forgot to tell my mom.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Who's [REDACTED]?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] the guy who fired me
 [21] from Leg Affairs.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: What was his title? I don't remember
 [23] him.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: He was-- you should know him. He
 [25] was deputy-- no, he was Special Assistant to the President

Page 77

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you know? I think I do know him.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: He's this-- this short, [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, so is [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Tim Keating calls everybody
 [9] "Dolling."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I can't--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I can't believe I forgot to tell my
 [12] mom.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I can't-- I can't picture him. Uhm--
 [14] what was I gonna say-- so you guys -- did [REDACTED] buy a bunch
 [15] of stuff?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Uhm-- she didn't buy that much
 [17] stuff. She bought a cute jacket and some tops and stuff and
 [18] [REDACTED] bought a bunch of stuff and--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Your mom didn't go?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: How come?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: 'Cause-- I dunno. I didn't invite
 [23] her.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Oh?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm going with my friends.

Page 75

[1] for Leg Affairs.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I thought that's what [REDACTED] was.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No. [REDACTED] was just Director of
 [4] Correspondence.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: But you worked directly for her.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: But he's the one that screwed you.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Uhh.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I saw him with his wife.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Did he see you?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: He saw me, I saw him and neither of
 [13] us said anything to each other, yet he talked to [REDACTED] and
 [14] the other girl that we were with, [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I just-- I walked away.
 [17] ignored him and he ignored me.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that schmuck.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't care. I didn't-- you
 [20] know what? I'm glad because I wouldn't have been able to say
 [21] anything nice to him, you know?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God. I just wish you had-- you
 [23] were enough of an actress to say something like, "Oh, so
 [24] where are you these days?" And then say something like,
 [25] "Yes, actually, I'll be back at the White House probably in

Page 78

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. She likes to shop.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: But she's busy working. We're
 [3] moving next week.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: To a different apartment.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Into your grandma's?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Outstanding. Wait a minute. Who's
 [9] gonna move all that stuff?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. No idea. Uh--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Uh, Monica, does that mean you have to
 [12] pack up that room?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Will the movers do it?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so. Well, a lot of it, it's
 [18] like-- it's just-- you know, I don't know what. I've got
 [19] to hang all my clothes up. I was gone so much longer than I
 [20] was supposed to be today.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I really-- I didn't-- I
 [23] really just wanted to go for like a few hours and just, you
 [24] know, a few hours turned into seven.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's very hard to go that place

Page 79

[1] which is so enormous--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: -- and not take advantage of it.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I just didn't want to like go all
 [5] over. I was kind of ready to leave at four.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: And we didn't leave until 6:30,
 [8] so--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Did you get to eat?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh, we ate before we went.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I went to, uh, the athletic club for
 [12] an hour.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Good.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I know. I pick the times when most
 [15] people who have real lives aren't at the athletic club, so
 [16] it's delightful because the Nautilus area?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Is just about vacant.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: That's great.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: So-- yeah. And, of course, I'm
 [21] watching CNN and then watching the news and it was-- you
 [22] know, just very relaxing, even though you're dripping when
 [23] you leave, but--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: -- it's a very good feeling.

Page 80

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I was thinking that I-- I
 [2] kind of also wanted to send the creep something 'cause-- I
 [3] don't-- I mean, maybe I'm being wrong, I'm being stupid.
 [4] Like I thought maybe he'd be shy about his knee? And he
 [5] didn't give a -- you know?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: How do you know he didn't give a --?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Because he saw me.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. That's right.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: We fooled around.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: But you didn't see his knee.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: You didn't see his bad knee, did you?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but he was hobbling around on
 [14] crutches.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. But-- so I wanted to
 [17] kind of send him something this week because I don't want him
 [18] to-- you know, with the hearing aid--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) I thought I heard it was
 [20] two hearing aids.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. But, I mean, it's not for all
 [22] the time.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Just when he wants to hear?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it's just for crowds and stuff.
 [25] He has trouble hearing high frequencies, so like when there

Page 81

[1] are a lot of people around.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: It's very unusual because high
 [3] frequency loss of hearing, you generally hear about in
 [4] soldiers, for instance, who are around ordnance or weapons?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Well, he's-- he's around
 [6] bands and rallies and all that stuff, I mean, rock and roll
 [7] music for all the time that he is.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Well, I guess. Oh, my goodness. Well,
 [9] he'd probably appreciate that, though.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. So I just sort of
 [11] thought, well--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: The hearing aids can't help the--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Feeling of--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: -- the age difference, I know.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I mean, that's got to be--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I should tell him I have hearing
 [18] aids, too.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: No, he'd want to see it.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my goodness. So what are you doing
 [22] tonight?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Nothing.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: You're just gonna stay home?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm tired, in a mood.

Page 82

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, you're always in a mood.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Where's your mom?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Downstairs.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Do those windows open up? They do.
 [19] onto the deck, right? Or the patio?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but there are no screens, so
 [21] then bugs come in.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Oh. Oh.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [25]

Page 83

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know how I feel about bugs.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I do.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: So does [REDACTED] still have her boyfriend
 [5] or whatever?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Yeah. I haven't been to Potomac
 [8] Mills in a while. Do you think it's a worthwhile trip?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I think so.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I definitely think so.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. It sounds like.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: And you know, you know what you
 [14] should do, Linda, is save your money and plunk down money
 [15] on-- you know, Tahari has size 16.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: And get yourself a nice looking
 [18] Tahari suit.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I don't like those.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You don't?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: No. They look so old lady-ish.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so. I wear a lot of
 [23] Tahari.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: You do?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 84

[1] MS. TRIPP: Like what?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- did you see me the other day,
 [3] I was wearing a black jacket?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Monica, when don't you wear a black
 [5] jacket?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: That's a really dumb statement.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I have a black jacket that has
 [9] two rows of buttons that go all the way down. I wore it last
 [10] week.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yes. I do remember that.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: That's Tahari. I have a lot of
 [13] things Tahari. I have a navy jacket that's Tahari. I have a
 [14] lavender suit that's Tahari.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: What's the fabric usually? Isn't it
 [16] usually silk?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No. They have-- well, they have
 [18] some silk, but they have a lot of wools and-- they have some
 [19] nice stuff.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Do they sell that down at Potomac
 [21] Mills?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Huh.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Not that cheap, though.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: No, I know. Uh-- did you go into

Page 85

Page 88

1 Saks?
 2 MS LEWINSKY: No.
 3 MS TRIPP: No?
 4 MS LEWINSKY: We went intowhere we go. Ann
 5 Taylor, Tahari, Laura Ashley, Manuel, The Gap--
 6 MS TRIPP: Do they have Donna Karan?
 7 MS LEWINSKY: Yes. Donna Karan. We went there.
 8 MS TRIPP: How was that?
 9 MS LEWINSKY: They didn't have very good stuff.
 10 MS TRIPP: Un-uh?
 11 MS LEWINSKY: No.
 12 MS TRIPP: The one I went into in Florida?
 13 MS LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 14 MS TRIPP: Didn't either. I was-- I was kind of
 15 disappointed. And the prices were hysterical.
 16 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 17 MS TRIPP: I mean, you know, knowing that they're
 18 pricey anyway--
 19 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah. They were still pricey.
 20 MS TRIPP: They were still extremely pricey for
 21 outlet prices, so-- oh. Well, is your mood a little better
 22 about everything? I don't know.
 23 MS LEWINSKY: Uh-- yeah. I think I realize--
 24 and I said this to you yesterday, too. I think-- and I just
 25 realized it yesterday that Betty contributes a lot to like my

1 MS TRIPP: -- or if she forgot. Or if she got
 2 tied up, you know? Was she-- was she in today, do you
 3 think?
 4 MS LEWINSKY: Uh, in the morning, yeah.
 5 MS TRIPP: You know this?
 6 MS LEWINSKY: Well, probably. He had a rado
 7 address.
 8 MS TRIPP: Oh, that's right. Mm-hmm. Because
 9 what I'm thinking is she could have called this morning. If
 10 she knew something, I guess she would have called.
 11 MS LEWINSKY: Mmm.
 12 MS TRIPP: I mean, back-- I have to say, by the
 13 time I left, if Betty had a request like that of a senior
 14 staff person, by then, it would have been-- not necessarily
 15 right away, I mean, these things do take some time. I mean,
 16 they don't pull them out of thin air, generally. (Sigh.)
 17 But I would assume he's going to respond to it. Of course,
 18 that's a big assumption, that she even said it to him.
 19 MS LEWINSKY: Mmm.
 20 MS TRIPP: (Sigh.) Well, the bottom line is Betty
 21 is your ally.
 22 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 23 MS TRIPP: So--
 24 MS LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 25 MS TRIPP: You want to keep it that way.

Page 86

Page 89

1 upsetness.
 2 MS TRIPP: Why?
 3 MS LEWINSKY: Because it really upsets me when I
 4 feel like I have to be-- you know, when I feel like I'm not
 5 treated-- I'm not even considered on par as a human
 6 being or somebody that she feels she needs to return the
 7 phone call.
 8 MS TRIPP: But, now, she didn't owe you a phone
 9 call, did she?
 10 MS LEWINSKY: Yes, she did. Like, I called her
 11 yesterday and then when I called her, she had to-- like
 12 somebody else called and she had to take the call, you know?
 13 And it's like-- you know, she said, "I'll call you back."
 14 And she didn't.
 15 MS TRIPP: What time was that?
 16 MS LEWINSKY: It was like 10:00 in the morning.
 17 So I had to call her and keep calling her and keep calling
 18 her and keep calling her and keep calling her.
 19 MS TRIPP: And what was that for?
 20 MS LEWINSKY: That was to find out if they were
 21 going to Camp David or not.
 22 MS TRIPP: Oh. Oh. Oh.
 23 MS LEWINSKY: So--
 24 MS TRIPP: And did she ever talk to you about it?
 25 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah. I eventually talked to her,

1 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 2 MS TRIPP: I don't know that I'd make a big deal
 3 about getting over there any time soon, even though I know
 4 it's a long time.
 5 MS LEWINSKY: No, I know. I don't even care any
 6 more. I just hate my job so much.
 7 MS TRIPP: (Sigh.) Yeah, I wish there was an
 8 instant solution to that because that, I think, is just--
 9 (sigh)-- it adds a great deal more stress to this whole
 10 situation because you wouldn't be there if it weren't for
 11 what had happened and you've-- you've done your time, so to
 12 speak. (Sigh.) Do you think if [redacted] weren't there
 13 any more--
 14 MS LEWINSKY: Well, [redacted] leaving.
 15 MS TRIPP: She is?
 16 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 17 MS TRIPP: When?
 18 MS LEWINSKY: Well, her-- she's getting married
 19 to this guy who's becoming an ambassador.
 20 MS TRIPP: To where?
 21 MS LEWINSKY: I don't know. Somewhere far away.
 22 MS TRIPP: (Laughter.) Uh-- okay. So-- so
 23 there goes my question. If she's not there, doesn't that
 24 take away the last of anybody who called you "the stalker"?
 25 I mean, erroneous as it was.

Page 87

Page 90

1 but, you know, it was because I called her.
 2 MS TRIPP: How many-- how much time had passed?
 3 MS LEWINSKY: Two hours.
 4 MS TRIPP: Now, she wasn't getting ready to leave
 5 or anything, right?
 6 MS LEWINSKY: No. So it was just-- it was just
 7 annoying.
 8 MS TRIPP: It makes me wonder if maybe she would
 9 have, like, later in the day.
 10 MS LEWINSKY: Well--
 11 MS TRIPP: You know? Because you're at work,
 12 she's at work.
 13 MS LEWINSKY: I don't know. I just feel like she
 14 never does that, you know?
 15 MS TRIPP: She has called you back before, though.
 16 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah. Only like when I get really
 17 upset, but normally, you know-- I don't know. You know, and
 18 she said she would check with Podesta and she'd call me, you
 19 know.
 20 MS TRIPP: What day was that?
 21 MS LEWINSKY: That was yesterday. She'd let me
 22 know. You know. She'd let me know what was going on.
 23 MS TRIPP: Makes me wonder if she did and just
 24 hasn't told you yet--
 25 MS LEWINSKY: If she forgot.

1 MS LEWINSKY: In terms of seniors-- I don't know.
 2 I think so, but I'm not sure. The [redacted] if I know.
 3 MS TRIPP: Who else would-- would have, you know,
 4 that's not--
 5 MS LEWINSKY: I have no idea, you know? I have no
 6 idea.
 7 MS TRIPP: Is there anyone else left in Leg
 8 Affairs?
 9 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah. There's still a lot of people
 10 who were there when I was there.
 11 MS TRIPP: That you know?
 12 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 13 MS TRIPP: That knew you?
 14 MS LEWINSKY: You know.
 15 MS TRIPP: Mm-hmm. I don't know. I just think
 16 that, uh, if the key honcho people are gone, that maybe
 17 that--
 18 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 19 MS TRIPP: -- might help. Because, you know, one
 20 thing that I remember you saying that-- that bothers me to
 21 this day is that it's really true, that until something is
 22 resolved, you really can never use that as a--
 23 MS LEWINSKY: No.
 24 MS TRIPP: -- as a-- a reference and that should
 25 be a reference you should be able to wield with some weight.

Page 91

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I mean, you were writing stuff for his
 [3] signature, why can't you get credit for that? (Sigh.)
 [4] (Sigh.)
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. And all this--
 [6] sometimes it all just seems so stupid. I think what am I
 [7] even doing, you know? Like what am I doing this for? What
 [8] am I-- like what-- I'm like having an affair but I'm not
 [9] really having an affair because I'm just friends with this
 [10] person.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Now.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Since he changed the rules, whenever
 [14] that was.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, so what am I doing? Like
 [16] what is all this for?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Well, I've always told you that I think
 [18] you want-- you would be happy being his daughter as well as
 [19] his lover, so--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, but I don't know.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: If you get something out of that, I
 [22] mean, I don't know. How-- how much did you get out of the
 [23] phone call?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: But it can't be a once-a-month phone

Page 92

[1] call.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. As I said yesterday, it'll be
 [3] a big test, what happens this week.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I-- you-- hmm. Well, I'm less
 [5] inclined to time things the way you do.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think why-- what I'm saying
 [7] is it will show me, you know, is he gonna call more
 [8] frequently. Is he gonna go-- is he gonna call more
 [9] frequently or is he not, you know? If-- he's gone for ten
 [10] days.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: And it will have been-- by the time
 [13] he leaves, it will have been, you know, already like--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Did he establish-- did you, you know,
 [15] say like once a week, what'd you say?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I said-- but what I said-- he--
 [17] his response was "I'll call more. I'll call more."
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, what I didn't ask him,
 [20] what was stupid, and what I'll ask him next time, is what
 [21] does he want? You know?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, what was the day that he said you
 [23] had to be friends?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: May 24th.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So from May 24th 'til now, you

Page 93

[1] can probably-- pretty much tell what he wants. He-- he--
 [2] what-- what he wants isn't necessarily the issue, it's what
 [3] he feels he can do. So-- (sigh). I mean, I don't think--
 [4] you know, you asked the question, "Do you want me out of your
 [5] life?" Didn't you?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: And what'd he say?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, then. I think part-- part of me
 [10] assumes that if he were smart and wanted you out of his life,
 [11] he would say, "Of course I don't want you out of my life, but
 [12] there is a situation going on and it doesn't look like it's
 [13] going to get any better any time soon and I absolutely just
 [14] can't see you or talk to you. If you care about me, please
 [15] respect that." But, instead, what does he do?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: There are gifts--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Let's not talk about it.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: It's stupid.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: God, I feel so stupid. Oh.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: It's not stupid when you're losing your
 [24] mind.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)

Page 94

[1] MS. TRIPP: What did you eat today?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't even want to talk about
 [3] it.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) Oh, Monica, you're too
 [5] funny.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Go on your stupid treadmill, then, and
 [8] then go to bed.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Okay.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: You don't feel like it?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm tired.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, so, go to bed and then tomorrow
 [13] get on your treadmill.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I will. That's what I'll do. I'm
 [15] gonna go on an all protein diet. I always lose when I do
 [16] that. Oh, it's so hard, though.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: What do you-- what can you eat?
 [18] Just--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: All protein. That's all you can
 [20] eat.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Which is meat.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, uh--
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Legumes and--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, basically--
 [25]

Page 95

[1] MS. TRIPP: Beans.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: It's like eggs for breakfast, you
 [3] know, chicken for lunch, chicken for dinner. Or beef or
 [4] something like that. Turkey. Well, I guess you can't eat
 [5] beef right now.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You can eat beef, just not ground beef.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't want to eat beef
 [8] because of the--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: The e-Coli.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. That's what I'm saying.
 [12] Wellcooked, regular beef--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: -- is okay.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: What is it about ground beef, then?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. Maybe it's in the
 [17] processing. I have no idea.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. So--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I don't like to think about it.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. It's so nasty.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: All right. I think I'm gonna go get in
 [22] the shower.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Are you gonna go to that thingy
 [24] tomorrow?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: No.

Page 96

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Why not?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, I was going to, but then I-- I
 [3] realized I'm gonna come and do some like yard work and I
 [4] need to spend some time out there because I'm gonna be away a
 [5] lot.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: So-- I don't know. Next weekend, I'm
 [8] going down to Middleburg and then I go to LA and then-- you
 [9] know, I'm going up to New York the last week in October.
 [10] It's just-- all my weekends are gonna be--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: -- occupied and I won't have time to do
 [13] the things I need to do outside.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: So what time is your appointment on
 [15] Monday?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: 3:30.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: And what-- when's your little
 [18] event? Don't you have an event to go to?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Wednesday night.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: So your hair will still stay nice.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I'm hoping. But if not, there's--
 [22] there's, uhm, a girl who said that she's able to blow my hair
 [23] out. I just need it cut. It's just in my face. It's
 [24] driving me crazy. And I'll get the highlight done-- you
 [25] know, closer to the end of the month when I have more time.

Page 97

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Hah.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Maybe I'll have more time. Seems like
 [3] my-- my time is always so limited.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 [5] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I hate work. I never want to go
 [7] again.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: No, you just have a [REDACTED] situation
 [9] that you need to get out of.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: You're not helpless, you can get out of
 [12] this situation. I promise you.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: The thing that I'm afraid of (sigh)
 [14] is that if I leave this job and go to another job, it's going
 [15] to give them a reason to not bring me over.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: What-- why would that be a reason?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Because it'll be like, oh, well, you
 [18] just started a new job, give it time, maybe you'll like it.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Well, I'm hoping that you're gonna
 [20] have an answer here real soon. I mean, how long's it been?
 [21] Three weeks since she talked to Podesta or something?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I think two.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Well, whatever it's been, it's been--
 [24] it's been a while so that there should be at least an update.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 98

[1] MS. TRIPP: Does [REDACTED] know of anything?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I just would-- I'd like to see you get
 [4] out of where you are now, not necessarily for any other
 [5] reason except that it's just not gonna get any better.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Just thought I'd share that with
 [12] you.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh. That's a depressing--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: We weren't even friends.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yes, we were.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: We weren't friends yet. Un-uh.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yes, we were.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: We were not.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I was-- I was upstairs.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but we weren't friends.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, we--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I didn't consider us friends then.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: We talked.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh, yeah.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I knew-- when was his birthday? I

Page 99

[1] knew all about your going to New York--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but I mean, that was like--
 [3] you know, I didn't consider us friends until I think I told
 [4] you.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: When was that?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: That was in November, early
 [7] December.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: You told me in November?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. November. It was after the
 [10] election.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Seems like it was so much longer ago.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I mean, really, it feels like ten years
 [14] at this point.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Isn't your birthday in November?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I don't discuss my birthday.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: What day is it?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I don't discuss my birthday.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm gonna find out. I wish
 [20] you'd make it just easier for me and tell me, but I'll find
 [21] out. It's not hard.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I don't do birthdays. My birthday is
 [23] November 24th. If you do anything for my birthday, I will be
 [24] very upset.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?

Page 100

[1] MS. TRIPP: Because I don't do birthdays. I really
 [2] don't. I don't-- you're a birthday person, I'm not. I
 [3] never have been. I mean it.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: You can get me a cup of coffee that
 [6] day.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. Woo.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Hey, that's a huge treat. I love those
 [9] there.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. I did not know this,
 [11] but [REDACTED] boyfriend, he's such a hottie.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, isn't he cute?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: If he's the guy who I think he is.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED] (phonetic)?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know his last name, but I
 [16] ran into [REDACTED] (phonetic) today and her boyfriend is
 [17] like this really good friend of [REDACTED] that she's known for
 [18] a long time, like a childhood friend, and I think it's this
 [19] guy that I've met before and he's so cute.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: He-- uh-- where does he work? He was
 [21] on the campaign, I think.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Did he work on the first
 [23] campaign?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I think so.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. This guy is gorgeous.

Page 101

[1] MS. TRIPP: There's a picture of him hanging over
 [2] her desk.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Really?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Go look.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm gonna have to go look at it.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Light hair-- he almost could be her
 [7] brother.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Oh, my God. She's a lucky
 [9] girl.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: He's a hottie.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Very cute. Matter of fact, she has a
 [13] huge circle of friends.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I don't understand why we can't get you
 [16] two-- I know we can, she likes you.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. We-- we talked about going
 [18] for a drink or stuff.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I thought she was kind of a lamer,
 [21] but I didn't know she had such a nice boyfriend.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Why would you think she's a lamer?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I think she's adorable.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 102

[1] MS. TRIPP: I mean, you know, she's very-- she
 [2] looks very corn fed, you know?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Sort of Iowa-ish. But she's a very
 [5] pretty girl. As a matter of fact, she had a huge party at
 [6] her place in [REDACTED] couple of weeks ago (sigh) that you
 [7] would have probably met a lot of interesting people at.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I've been to those kinds of parties
 [9] before. I never meet anybody. It's so weird. I don't do
 [10] well at parties. I'm not like a party person.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I'm not either.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't like to drink that much, you
 [13] know? Like I never know what to say to these people.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: You do so much better with older
 [15] people.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. It's just lame.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I think it's because you've always been
 [18] old. All right. So I'm telling you this right now. I think
 [19] this whole situation, Betty, the-- I'm just gonna say this
 [20] once. I really believe that you have to give yourself a mini
 [21] goal in terms of time and say to yourself okay, by this date,
 [22] if whatever the criteria is that you set out hasn't happened,
 [23] I'm out of here. I mean, you can make it a generous amount
 [24] of time, as long as it--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I kind of see like the first

Page 103

[1] of the year.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Good. That's what I was
 [3] thinking.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. I mean. I kind of feel
 [5] like-- okay, by the first of the year (sigh), you know, I
 [6] mean, that's two and a half months.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I totally agree. That's what I
 [8] was thinking. No later. Okay?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, that will have been three
 [10] months. I think three months is an adequate amount of
 [11] time--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: -- for them to find a job for me. I
 [14] mean-- if they had to, they could have found a job
 [15] in two days.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, of course, except that I don't
 [17] think they want to draw attention to it that way, so-- and
 [18] they're doing-- I think they're doing this as carefully as
 [19] they can do it, but you have been given no indication that
 [20] they're going to drop this ball.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: So--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, we'll see what happens this
 [24] week. It'll be very interesting. I mean, because-- see, he
 [25] should be conscious, okay, I'm going away, you know--

Page 104

[1] MS. TRIPP: You give him so much more credit. He's
 [2] still a guy.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: He's a guy with a lot on his plate.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, maybe he'll try and remember.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: When are you sending those sunglasses
 [7] over?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I was-- some time this week.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, that might trigger-- you know--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what I was thinking, too.
 [13] And the Babba will be gone.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: When?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: The [redacted]'s gone Wednesday and
 [16] Thursday.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Overnight?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Ooo.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: And-- in fact, the [redacted] is
 [21] going-- what I think might happen, the [redacted] is going to
 [22] Panama, so I think she-- maybe she's gonna stay in Panama
 [23] and then meet the creep. I mean, I can't imagine her going
 [24] to Panama and coming back here and then going with the creep
 [25] again.

Page 105

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. That seems a little redundant.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay. So then the sunglasses
 [4] should arrive at least by Wednesday--
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he goes out of town on
 [6] Wednesday.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Overnight?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No, he comes back really late at
 [9] night.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And she comes back on Thursday?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Where's he going?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no. She's gone, I think,
 [16] Thursday, too.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh. So he's just doing a day trip?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: He's doing a day trip.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: And she should be gone-- I think--
 [21] I think she should be gone Wednesday and Thursday and
 [22] probably will be gone-- I don't-- oh, no. She's got to
 [23] come back 'cause their anniversary is on Saturday.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well, when does he leave?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Sunday.

Page 106

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Oh. Oh.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]
 [3] [redacted]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [5] [redacted]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No, she doesn't.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: All right. Let me just say that your
 [8] mom looks it-- right-- right-- they are not
 [9] contemporaries.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You've never seen her in person.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: No. Photographs are generally less
 [12] flattering.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: She didn't bring the bracelet home.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: She didn't?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Because. I don't know. She didn't
 [18] want to ride with it on the train.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, what, did she leave it in the
 [20] apartment?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's good. Did she tell you what
 [23] it looks like?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: You're just not a jewelry person.

Page 107

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not. I'm a [redacted] person.
 [2] (Laughter.)
 [3] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) Oh, my God. Not really.
 [4] I can't say that you're a [redacted] person, based on what you've
 [5] told me.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Why? What do you mean?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, it doesn't-- frankly? I mean,
 [8] it just doesn't sound like there's all that much to write
 [9] home about kind of thing, so--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you mean?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: With that one.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: With the creep?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: No. It's more than adequate.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, it didn't sound--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: It's not, oh, my God, like [redacted]
 [17] was, but it's-- it's sizeable.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: You said it was on the slender side.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but then I changed my mind.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, what would change your mind?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I guess I forgot. I
 [22] don't know. I was comparing it to [redacted] and [redacted] is huge.
 [23] [redacted] is just humongous.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Still, you'd expect a-- a better
 [25] endowment on someone his size. Unless that's a fallacy.

Page 108

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I hate him. I hate him. I hate
 [2] him.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, if you really hated him, you'd
 [4] pack your bags and scoot out.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I wish I could.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You can.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Now my mom won't let me.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Because she told me she doesn't want
 [10] me moving to New York until I can really walk away from this.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, obviously that would be the goal.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I know.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: All right. You are a kook.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: How do you deal with me?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: God only knows.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I just-- you know what--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: When you get to heaven, you can ask
 [19] him.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Hey, there's an FDR and Eleanor movie
 [21] on.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Tonight or tomorrow night, can't
 [24] remember which. Some two-part thing.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, that's probably the thing I saw.

Page 109

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) God. I have so much work to
 [4] do, I can't believe this place.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I did a lot today, though. I got quite
 [7] a bit done. And I'm having that ring done, I told you?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: And she did the wax mold, so I went to
 [10] see it.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: It's going to be very nice.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure it is gonna be.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: It's going to be nice.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure it's gonna be very nice.
 [16] And I think we'll get you-- you know what we'll do? We'll
 [17] get you a T-shirt that says "Look at my ring."
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Shut up. No, it's very tasteful. It's
 [19] nothing-- it's not ostentatious.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm gonna get you a T-shirt that
 [21] says "Look at my sapphire ring." (Laughter.)
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Be quiet. All right. I'm going to
 [23] bed.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Goodbye.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I'm gonna go take a shower and-- what

Page 112

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 110

[1] are you doing tomorrow?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: You should go out, take your mom out to
 [4] that place.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: What place?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Waterford. Where-- where I was gonna
 [7] go.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, nah.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: It's beautiful out there, Monica. It's
 [10] very, very peaceful and beautiful.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: All right. Well, I'll talk to you
 [12] later.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Bye.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Bye.
 [16] (Phone ringing.)
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Hello?
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 113

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 111

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 114

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

2675

**PAGES 115-150
REDACTED**

02675

LRT-019 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 53

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

[1] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
 [2]
 [3] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [4]
 [5] Transcript of
 [6] Tape No. LRT-019
 [7] x-----x
 [8] :
 [9] :
 [10] x-----x
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 2

[1] PROCEEDINGS
 [2] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [3] (Television heard in background.)
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I did it right this time. I didn't get
 [6] the other lady.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.)
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I'm sorry I had to call you back. I
 [9] really thought I was going to have an accident.
 [10] Unbelievable. I had to go to the bathroom so badly.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Listen to this.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Why are you freaking out?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I have to wait now until
 [14] 10 o'clock. I am flipping through the channels, and
 [15] I flip onto Headline News, and it's the trail end of a story,
 [16] and they're showing a video from -- of the Oval Office, with
 [17] like the creep and these other people walking into it.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: When was this?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. So -- and all I hear
 [22] is something like the Nixon tapes, and this is now showing
 [23] stonewalling from the White House.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm-hmm. So I don't know what this

Page 3

[1] means. I don't know if this is video --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So we have to wait until
 [3] Headline News comes on.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. Until 10 o'clock.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Well, there can't be video.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, there was a video -- I mean,
 [7] unless they were videoing these people walking into the
 [8] meeting. I don't know. I didn't see enough of it.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Well, in your case, if that's the
 [10] case -- which I'm now hoping it is -- it's okay. Do you see
 [11] what I'm saying?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Why is that okay?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Because you are not where the cameras
 [14] are.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. But if -- how do we know
 [16] they're not back there?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, there's no way. Look, he's got to
 [18] be aware of this. This isn't something he is unaware of, so
 [19] therefore --
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I mean -- and I find
 [21] like, you know, that's really -- up if he knew that.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, assuming that there is
 [23] one -- which we don't know -- he would have to know. But
 [24] it could just be for documentary reasons, in terms of --
 [25] you know, for political reasons. It would have nothing

Page 4

[1] to do with -- with --
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: -- anything.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: And I think that --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: And certainly not the inner sanctum. I
 [6] mean --
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I'm just curious to see what
 [10] the story is. I just sort of feel like, okay --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Leave it to you to find the tail end of
 [12] it.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. So --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Well, didn't -- what did it say about
 [15] the Nixon tapes? Because that was all, of course, audio, but
 [16] that was back then when that's all they had.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But that's the whole thing,
 [18] is that that's what made me think it was like this.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Stonewalling?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: But I've not heard -- have you -- of
 [22] any request for tapes, or anything like that?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but I don't know, I think it has
 [24] to do with campaign something. So I don't know if it's
 [25] people coming in for meetings --

Page 5

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, sure.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know. So I don't know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Well --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: We have to just wait a [REDACTED]
 [5] half an hour.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, how would anybody on the other
 [7] side have any information to lead them to believe that
 [8] meetings were videoed, let's say?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: They're showing -- they were showing
 [10] a clip.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Where would they get it, though?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, I have always maintained that the
 [16] Clinton White House is the leakiest White House I've -- in my
 [17] two that I've been (sigh) associated with. And I was also
 [18] told with holdovers from the Reagan --
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: -- administration. Nothing like this.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think -- oh, holdovers from
 [22] the -- you mean people who were there in Carter?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: No -- well, and Reagan.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: See, that's what I -- I mean that's
 [25] some of what I maintain, is that you've got -- which is

Page 6

[1] where, had they just taken this approach with the travel
 [2] office, it all would have made sense.
 [3] You know, you've had people who have been working
 [4] for Republicans for 12 years.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but they are not the leakers.
 [6] These people -- these people, I know them. They are --
 [7] they serve the Presidency. They are as loyal to one as to
 [8] another. They're not political. They're not. I mean, it's
 [9] like -- it's like --
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. But maybe that's a majority
 [11] of them. You can't -- you can't vouch for every single
 [12] person.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I don't know. I mean a lot of them
 [14] -- the ones -- I don't know any when I was there that had
 [15] been there for less than 20 years. And so, yes, they had
 [16] worked for Democrats, as well.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Let's see if maybe they'll show --
 [18] we'll see.
 [19] (Volume of television raised.)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Here. (Sharp intake of breath.)
 [21] Oh. (Pause; sound of television.) Oh, this is the
 [22] coffee. (Pause; sound of television.)
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Well --
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Those are different. I mean, this is
 [25] fine. I think it's not a big deal. It's different little

Page 7

[1] segments than what they showed before.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: It is different?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Because what they showed
 [4] before was in the Oval Office. And this is -- this was video
 [5] of stuff in the Map Room.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Does it say that this is routinely
 [7] done? What does it say?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: It didn't say anything. I'm sure
 [9] there will be a story in tomorrow's paper or something about
 [10] it.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think if it were really
 [12] something, it would be covered pretty big right now.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I think the thing is that
 [14] you know how they are sometimes. That it's like not thinking
 [15] long-range.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: And that it -- in terms of, you know
 [18] -- I mean --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, I -- I would -- I would have to
 [20] assume that that's not done routinely, right?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I -- I would hope so. I sure hope
 [22] so.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, man. Oh --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: No more crises, please.

Page 8

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I wish I had heard the first part of
 [3] the first one, though.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I don't know what the first
 [5] one was, either. Well, I fell a little better that it's sort
 [6] of campaign finance-related. It just -- you --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's not the issue, though.
 [8] The issue is --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Other things going on.
 [10] Right.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I could just see them being
 [13] dumb enough to sort of --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Was there ever anything said in the --
 [15] in the actual office before you went into the other area? In
 [16] other words, that could be incriminating?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: We had conversations, and I sat out
 [18] there for an hour and talked to him once.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Personal conversations?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I can't imagine if he knew
 [23] that that --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know --

Page 9

[1] MS. TRIPP: He wouldn't -- no.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: No. You'd have to be an idiot.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: So I don't think that's a worry.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: But, I mean, why would they have
 [7] taped these?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. This really bothers
 [9] me because you would think it would be the last thing
 [10] they'd tape.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, no, not the last -- next to the
 [13] last.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: No -- well, no, I can't -- that can't
 [16] be true.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmm.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: You don't think that that could be done
 [19] without his knowledge?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I dunno. Then why would they have
 [21] done that?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I -- I can't -- I can't think, to tell
 [23] you the truth. I really -- it doesn't come to me easily, why
 [24] that would be a good thing to do, ever.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Unless they're there for security

Page 10

[1] reasons.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: If they are there for security reasons,
 [3] they're probably there all the time.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: But that's White House property. I
 [6] mean, you can't -- you can't say just because you want to see
 [7] it -- in other words, in order for anything to ever -- I
 [8] believe in order for anything to ever be subpoenaed or taken,
 [9] it would have to correspond with dates that campaign -- uh --
 [10] uh -- that don't -- that contributors, potential contributors,
 [11] were on the calendar. Do you see what I'm saying?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Lordy, Monica, I don't know.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't know. (Sigh.)
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Now, this week we're going to be nice
 [16] and calm, because there is no fire, nothing is bad.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, if he doesn't call, that'll be
 [18] -- you think that will be an interesting -- it'll sort of say
 [19] that what I said last week went in one ear and out the other?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think, you know, your idea
 [21] about saying the sunglasses might, you know, trick the
 [22] memory, so to speak -- because I don't think he has ever
 [23] thought in terms of, "Oh, I'm leaving on --" such-and-such a
 [24] day, "and I'll be gone --" do you see what I'm saying? I
 [25] don't think men do that in general.

Page 11

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I think he used to.
 [2] I think he used to. Like -- like the time when he called me,
 [3] he called me at -- you know, like 6:30 in the morning, you
 [4] know, and they were -- I hadn't talked to him -- see, that
 [5] was July 19th. I hadn't talked to him since July 5th, '96,
 [6] you know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: That was this year?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm -- no, last year.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Okay.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: But it had been like two weeks.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Was he going somewhere?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: And he was going away for a couple
 [15] days, you know. So it was sort of one of those -- and he
 [16] hadn't started calling me from the road yet.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So it was sort of -- that's sort of
 [19] what it seemed like.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Like, "Let me try and get in touch with
 [22] you now."
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Was he leaving that day?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh, he was leaving like in -- at
 [25] 8 o'clock.

Page 12

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, ho.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Now, when he called you from the road,
 [4] was it always when she was not on the trip?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Correct.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: See, and I figured that morning, she
 [8] was getting her hair done, because they were having that big
 [9] -- it was the big Olympic send-off, and then they left to go
 [10] to the games.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Ohhhh. Okay. So, in other words, he
 [12] -- if he -- but then I wonder when or why he stopped calling
 [13] from the road, when she wasn't on the trip.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: He didn't -- I don't know. It
 [15] got -- I think -- I don't know. I talked to him October
 [16] 23rd. I mean, a lot of it after the --
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Election --
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: -- that --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: The thing, yeah.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: -- might have been because maybe
 [21] when it was all being -- although, it still is -- although,
 [22] at that time, it was so crazy and hectic it wouldn't have
 [23] ever come out.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Or shown -- I don't know.

Page 13

[1] MS. TRIPP: Was it maybe only on -- was he only
 [2] comfortable when it was in the continental United States
 [3] trips?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: But that's all he did during --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that period.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: -- that time.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Right. Of course. What am I thinking?
 [10] All right. And when he did it, what -- he was obviously, she
 [11] -- wasn't there --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: -- and he was comfortable. Was it late
 [14] at night?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: So, in other words, that -- that's a
 [17] nice thing to look forward to again. Matter of fact, didn't
 [18] we -- I mean, in my mind, that's probably the safest time to
 [19] call. Because they set up those offices and then take them
 [20] down -- the signal?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Well, the signal is up all
 [22] night long, yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. No, no, no, I know. But I'm
 [24] saying, when they leave --
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Right.

Page 16

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: -- until 7:30.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: All right. Well then, I'll just leave
 [3] at --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah. Oh, good. That's a good
 [5] thing. I almost set my alarm too early. Ha, ha.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Don't want to do that.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Damn, and I'm supposed to meet a
 [9] girlfriend tomorrow night for dinner. I don't know if I'm in
 [10] the mood, because I don't want to eat anything.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you can eat something
 [12] healthy --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Ummm --
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: -- from a restaurant. Go, Linda,
 [15] that's so silly. You never go out.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: You're right, I don't. Well, I'll see.
 [17] It depends what the -- what's going on with the dog, and the
 [18] girls next door, and all that stuff. So -- all right. So I
 [19] should call you then from the car.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, does your car phone work?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I just don't usually use it, because
 [24] the window won't go up.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 14

[1] MS. TRIPP: When you do breakdown.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: It's not like you can say on
 [4] such-and-such a date. You know, there's no formal
 [5] accounting.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. But everything
 [9] stopped.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, well.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't want to dwell on this. My
 [12] hair is so gross. I should really wash it.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: What is?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: My hair.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Didn't you just get it done?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: On Tuesday.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, was it Tuesday?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. (Sigh.)
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Go with me to Belont (phonetic).
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Go with me to Belont.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No. You go tomorrow, huh?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: If I don't get this hair cut, I'll
 [24] scream. In fact, I have to -- when I go up and take my
 [25] shower and wash my hair --

Page 17

[1] MS. TRIPP: So I keep it --
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: So if you leave at 6:30, right, and
 [3] I get to work at 7:30 --
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: -- is that enough -- will you --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Sure.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You won't already be there, will
 [8] you?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: No, no, no, no. I'll -- I'll pace
 [10] myself so that I'm not --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And, besides, I'm not due in there
 [13] until 8:30.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: So -- yeah, it takes me longer than
 [16] that, because of traffic. What am I thinking. So --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Okay. Well, just -- okay,
 [18] let's do this -- oh, shoot.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what if I'm away from my desk?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you -- do you do the morning
 [22] meeting, or --
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. What's your license -- do you
 [24] know your license plate number?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Let me say it real quick. I

Page 15

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: -- I think I'm just going to go to work
 [3] with it totally curly, and not mess with it. Because I'm
 [4] just going to get it cut at 3:30.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I cannot -- I was so fortunate that I
 [7] was able to even get the appointment.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: So are you driving to work tomorrow?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Oh, by the way, I may need you
 [10] to clear me in, because Gracie has my parking pass.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Is that a problem?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No. No. But I need your license
 [14] plate number, and you'll have to remind me in the morning.
 [15] What time do you leave your house?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: If I'm driving, I should leave no later
 [17] than 6:30.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. Okay.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, you'll be at work.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: At 7:30.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, is it 7:30? Oh, because they're on
 [22] the trip?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. So I don't have to be
 [24] there --
 [25] MS. TRIPP: You're sleeping in --

Page 18

[1] think I know it. [REDACTED] -- no, [REDACTED]
 [2] -- that's not it. Shall I go outside and look at it?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, the thing is, I'm afraid I'm
 [4] going to forget [REDACTED].
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Okay. Don't worry about it,
 [6] Monica, I will call you.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: What time do you go in the meeting?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Seven-thirty.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And when do you get out of the meeting?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: It varies.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: At the latest?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Eight?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: At the latest.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So I will call you around
 [17] eight-ish. Now, then we can go down and get coffee.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Are you allowed?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, yeah, but I usually have to go
 [21] earlier, because of dumb Mark.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Why? What does he want?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Mark has to go do his shot, and then
 [24] he goes to get his food. Get his shot.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, he gets a shot by someone

Page 19

else now?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, he does it himself.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't quite understand, but he
 always waits until I get back.
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED], that's
 what it is.
 MS. LEWINSKY: What is it?
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: Hold on.
 MS. TRIPP: - I think.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I have to - I have to write this
 down.
 MS. TRIPP: You're going to forget it anyway, I'm
 just going to call you.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Well, then, I will not -
 would - okay, this is what I'm thinking: Is this - is that
 something you could give to Mark, that he wouldn't know. I'd
 know everything else, obviously. Do you know what I mean?
 Like if you called Mark and said, "Oh, here, this is the
 code for Monica." Or, "Write down this number for Monica."
 [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: No, he'll know exactly what that is.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Not the M part, because I'd
 know it was M.

Page 20

MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's true.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know, like - how many numbers
 is it?
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED].
 MS. LEWINSKY: And a phone number is seven, right?
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: So you could just put a zero, just
 say, "Oh, could you tell the Monica the phone number is
 [REDACTED]." And then just put a zero
 at the end.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay. (Chuckling.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: And I'll know it's an M.
 MS. TRIPP: But that's in case I don't get you?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: Right? Okay.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: All right.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Say, "Oh, could you give this number
 to Monica, [REDACTED]." And I'll know it
 like five-four, da-da - whatever it is.
 MS. TRIPP: Take off the zero.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And it's an M.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. And then I'll clear you in.
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) Well, thank you, dear.

Page 21

MS. LEWINSKY: You're welcome.
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]. The place
 was empty. I mean it was - actually, it would be more fun
 if there was someone to go with. But -
 MS. LEWINSKY: Do you have any buddies in your
 neighborhood?
 MS. TRIPP: No. The ones with - the Jobettes,
 that I play bridge with.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS. TRIPP: But none of them are into - into this.
 And - you know, I really don't like to draw attention to
 what I'm doing, for fear I'll stop.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well -
 MS. TRIPP: So -
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, boy, I'm so hungry I could die.
 MS. TRIPP: What did you have for dinner?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Sushi.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. That's not very filling,
 is it?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No. But it sure is good.
 MS. TRIPP: You like salads though, right?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: And you can have a lot of salad with

Page 22

this thing?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. So we'll see. I mean, it's
 good I get to eat pasta again. I love pasta.
 MS. TRIPP: Do you like Boston lettuce?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know Boston lettuce.
 MS. TRIPP: It's very limp.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, probably not. (Laughing.)
 MS. TRIPP: God. It's - it's - I love it with
 dill.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 MS. TRIPP: And I could eat that without dressing.
 MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 MS. TRIPP: I'll make one of these salads one of
 these days and show you.
 MS. LEWINSKY: (Yawning.) Well, I've got to fit
 into all these clothes now.
 MS. TRIPP: You have to - I know. What color is
 the suit?
 MS. LEWINSKY: It's a dark teal.
 MS. TRIPP: Ummm. Oh, my gosh.
 MS. LEWINSKY: It looks almost black.
 MS. TRIPP: Sounds beautiful though.
 MS. LEWINSKY: It's really nice.
 MS. TRIPP: And you still have the pink - the
 peach suit?

Page 23

MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: That is amazing. That worked
 beautifully.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Can you believe that, a hundred and
 fifty bucks.
 MS. TRIPP: Hah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: For that suit.
 MS. TRIPP: Which was originally -
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, originally - originally, it was
 like an almost \$600 suit.
 MS. TRIPP: Unh. It was exquisite. That's why
 when you said you were taking it back, I was sick.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what my mom told me is that -
 that you can wear silk in the winter - which I didn't know;
 I thought you couldn't.
 MS. TRIPP: Yes, you can.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And she said, "Oh, it would look
 nice with gray." And I said, "Oh, yeah, that's true." It
 would be pretty with gray.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Silk - silk, actually, you can
 wear year round.
 MS. LEWINSKY: (Yawn.)
 MS. TRIPP: Thank goodness. But, no, that was an
 exceptional-looking suit. So -
 MS. LEWINSKY: So we'll see. I will have to be -

Page 24

you know, I'm going to have to (sigh) - when I send these
 sunglasses - they were a steal. They were originally a
 hundred and thirty-five bucks.
 MS. TRIPP: I wish I could see them.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm bringing - I'll bring
 them.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah. But how are you going to get
 them over to him?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I -
 MS. TRIPP: I would just do them in a Fed-Ex.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: That way it's not of the schlepping to
 - you know -
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know. And - but the thing is -
 the thing that I - I'm concerned about is that I - you
 know, I told Betty that I would - the next time I spoke to
 him, or whatever, I would make it clear to him that it was
 my understanding, you know, that what I wrote was personal,
 between us, and that -
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: - his privacy was respected, blah,
 blah, blah, blah, blah.
 MS. TRIPP: Of course.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And I need do that, you know.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Oh, I see. Do you think you

Page 25

[1] might put something in a note with the sunglasses?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I guess. I don't know. First of all
 [3] I need to explain them.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Kind of like --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You know what, though --
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, if it's too mean to be like,
 [8] "If I see you in those other sunglasses" -- if I said, "The
 [9] other sunglasses are dorky."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: No, it is not mean. I don't know that
 [11] I would put in a note, this thing about Betty with the mail.
 [12] Because that's something that I think should come up in
 [13] conversation.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I'm like -- I mean, what I
 [15] was thinking was something along the lines of, you know,
 [16] "I was too incoherent the other night --"
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Hah.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: " -- to respond when you remarked
 [19] that, you know, about being careful" -- blah, blah, blah --
 [20] "and I respect that, but I also want you to know that it is
 [21] my understanding, or it's been made clear to me that, you
 [22] know, your privacy is -- is respected a hundred percent."
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, absolutely. Yeah, yeah, that's
 [24] fine.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. So that it's -- I'm not

Page 28

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, he gave you the whole book
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: But that -- it's -- that's what it
 [5] says in the book. It's talking -- it's talking about his
 [6] copy of "Leaves of Grass."
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, is that the name of your book?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God, I hate to sound stupid. I
 [10] just don't remember. It was --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. The book --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: He gave you --
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: -- he gave me was "Leaves of Grass."
 [14] MS. TRIPP: It was a Walt Whitman book?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh. But I didn't realize that.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I thought it was something -- all
 [19] right. I get it. I get it. All right.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: That was the whole point. He's
 [21] such a moron.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: He probably, when he gave you
 [23] that book, was thinking more like I was -- a wonderful Walt
 [24] -- old Walt Whitman book.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Well, I mean, that's what I

Page 26

[1] saying her name, and I'm not saying -- you know, I'm just
 [2] sort of -- I mean, that's my understanding.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I think that's a nice way to do
 [4] it. Just in case it's a concern -- which I don't think it
 [5] is.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. But I know it's her
 [7] concern.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: But then I have to do something
 [10] funny with the sunglasses. Although, you know what, he's a
 [11] head.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: What now?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I tried to find my copy of
 [14] Vox tonight when I was attempting to clean my room, and there
 [15] are no chapters in there. It's one long continuous book.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: There are no chapters?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, that could be in the -- in the
 [19] sense that he reads 30 pages a night kind of thing, you know.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. He's a little liar,
 [21] that's what I know. He's the biggest little liar I have ever
 [22] met.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Well, he may be that, but I know he
 [24] reads voraciously.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Well, he didn't finish it.

Page 29

[1] was thinking, too. But -- so --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Was that an old book, or a new book?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it was a new book. But we
 [4] talked about it, and we talked about why he gave it to me,
 [5] and blah, blah, blah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: And why did he give it to you?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Because he had read it when he was
 [8] my age, and --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's right.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: -- something like that. I don't
 [11] know. So when it was --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: That was very sweet, though.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: What occasion was that for?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: That was -- I don't know. That was
 [16] my belated Christmas present, that came with the hat pin.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that was the hat pin time, yeah.
 [18] God, that seems like 10 years ago.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Seriously.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: It really does. I've never -- you
 [21] know, I've seen the hat pin, but I've never seen you wear it.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, you have.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: When?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I brought my hat to show you.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I mean wear it--wear it, you know. Like

Page 27

[1] Oh, well.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, it is not a mystery, so he's not
 [3] sitting down and racing to the end, you know.
 [4] Did he ever finish The Notebook?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: He did, yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: But he didn't get out of it what you
 [7] thought he would?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Hah. I've got to read that.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm like, I'm sorry, I don't think
 [11] anything could be more obvious, except that I guess he
 [12] doesn't think about me when he thinks of "Leaves of Grass,"
 [13] so --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Just remember, he's a guy. He may be
 [15] many other things.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: But he's a guy. And guys are notorious
 [18] for -- for being less intuitive, less sensitive, less reading
 [19] into meanings, and (sigh).
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know, but when it says
 [21] -- you know, when the guy is talking about that his special
 [22] copy of "Leaves of Grass" that took a bullet for him in World
 [23] War II, you know, and quotes Whitman, you wouldn't -- it
 [24] wouldn't kind of jar your memory, "Oh, yeah, I gave that to
 [25] this chick."

Page 30

[1] as in an outfit, going somewhere.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Because I never wear it to
 [3] work.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I've seen you wear the pin.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Which looked remarkable on what you
 [7] wore.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: He didn't -- he didn't even notice
 [9] that.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: You know, I'm very surprised about
 [11] that.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: The head. I've just decided
 [13] that -- I think he's on drugs. Can you --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: That's not so far-fetched, you know.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I mean, nice people are on drugs. You
 [17] know how he sometimes zones out.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: It's crossed my mind.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Ohhh.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: At least -- is his knee still bothering
 [22] him, or is that okay?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I think that's all okay.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: For the amount of golfing he does, it
 [25] must be.

Page 31

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: All right. Go to bed.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, my dear. All right. I will
 [4] try and -- I will try and remember -- you will call me
 [5] tomorrow?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I will call you either way.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Either that, or I may not get in.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Well, because I'll be circling the
 [11] Pentagon.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I don't even know if Lindsey has mine,
 [14] or if Gracie -- one of them. Oh, Lindsey called me on
 [15] Friday, which -- when I was at Bethesda having this
 [16] thing done --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: -- with this convoluted message about
 [19] Camp Lejeune calling with -- different conflicts they have
 [20] with her. This is all for June -- right?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: And I kept thinking what is the
 [23] urgency, you know. I told her if anything important came up,
 [24] she could reach me at home. I didn't even call her back.
 [25] You know, it's the kind of thing that can wait until Monday.

Page 34

[1] MS. TRIPP: I mean, that's such a snoozer.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Don't they let you change the
 [3] channel?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, you know, most people are
 [5] watching the sports.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: So -- (sighing) all right.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I will see you tomorrow, my
 [9] dear.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yes. And I'll call you probably
 [11] eight-ish.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: All right?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Bye.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Bye.
 [16] ***
 [17] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Hello.
 [19] KATE: Hi.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Hi.
 [21] KATE: How are you?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I'm fine, how are you?
 [23] KATE: I'm tired. (Chuckling.)
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Actually, hold on just a second.
 [25] ***

Page 32

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Chuckling.) So --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Ai-yai-yai.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: How long were you on your treadmill, by
 [5] the way?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it was just a half hour.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's good.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, it was fine. I mean, it was
 [9] better than nothing.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I have this little Walkman here, but it
 [11] doesn't have a headpiece, or headphone, or something.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, those are easy to get.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: And it's one of these little Sony
 [14] Sports.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: That Ryan left here. For the life of
 [17] me, I can't figure out where the batteries go.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. I'm not -- I'm not good at
 [19] those. I'm like a Walkman -- those are radios, aren't they?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: It's a radio and a tape.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you open it up.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Well -- okay. I put it on open,
 [25] I open it up, and now there's a place for the tape.

Page 35

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: ... Okay.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I needed to do a personal -- I need
 [3] to take care of a personal thing, so I'm going to go home at
 [4] some point --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and talk to my mom.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Let me tell you what she's been
 [8] -- the rest of it.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I have somethin I wanted to
 [10] get a --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: She said -- let me get my coffee. Just
 [12] a minute.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't have much time.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I -- I don't have much time.
 [16] I'm sorry.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I know. Well, I'm sorry. Let me --
 [18] I've got to wake up. I said to her -- I was pumping her,
 [19] there's no doubt.
 [20] And she said, "Look, Linda, I don't know who her
 [21] connections are, and I don't know what kind of connections
 [22] she has, at what level." She said, "But I can promise you
 [23] that --" and I said, "Well, let me just tell you this." I
 [24] said, "I know for a fact that her connections know Betty." I
 [25] said this.

Page 33

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Is there a tape in there?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Somewhere on the -- sort of
 [4] on the floor of where the tape is, there should be a little
 [5] thing that pops open.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, there it is.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: That's where you put the batteries
 [8] in.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Then -- this is the hard part, is
 [11] that you have to kind of shine it in a light. You can look
 [12] around on the top; it will show you the direction for the --
 [13] the direction of the batteries.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Well, I'm not going to open it
 [15] now, because my nails are wet. But -- good. I was trying to
 [16] -- really, was spastic, looking for the --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it is hard to know when --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: And I thought, well, this will be fun,
 [19] I can take it with me to the --
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: -- because generally on the TV at these
 [22] places, you know at the athletic club --
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: -- it's a lot of sports.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 36

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Please don't do that. Please do
 [2] not --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, look --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: -- tell her those things.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Because it's none of her business,
 [7] and I don't want anybody knowing those things.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Why not? Betty is -- everybody knows
 [9] Betty. It's not that --
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Because, Linda, it doesn't take an
 [11] idiot to figure out, when you put two and two together, if
 [12] you heard the rumors, and then that I know her -- what's
 [13] going on?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I promise you --
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I -- I'm just asking you, from
 [16] now on --
 [17] MS. TRIPP: She does not believe that.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't appreciate it. I don't want
 [19] Betty ever brought --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: -- into this.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: All right. Well, anyway, do you want
 [23] to hear what she said?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Okay. She said she doesn't care

Page 37

1 whether your connections are, you know, huge, and they know
 2 Betty, that she has heard that you will not be placed over
 3 there. And I said, "Well, I don't believe that." I said, "I
 4 don't believe that. I think that's a rumor."
 5 And she said, "I promise you that if they wanted
 6 to have her placed, they would have done it by now. And
 7 the last thing on earth that they want is her in this
 8 White House." She said, "I don't know why."
 9 And then she said -- I said, "Well, I don't believe
 10 that." And she said, "Okay." She said, "Then I'll give you
 11 this. Maybe she'll end up in some nothing job in the old EOB
 12 with an orange pass."
 13 I said, "Well, there you go. There's a job right
 14 there." You know, I sort of sloughed it off. And I said,
 15 "She's fussy. Maybe they're waiting for the right orange
 16 pass job in communications."
 17 She said, "Linda, I'm not telling you this to hurt
 18 you." She said, "I'm trying to tell you something."
 19 Clearly, she's heard something.
 20 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 21 MS. TRIPP: And I haven't talked to her in a month.
 22 I felt awkward pressing the issue.
 23 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I understand. I understand.
 24 MS. TRIPP: But I felt like --
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: It's irrelevant, really, what she

Page 38

1 heard. It's really irrelevant.
 2 MS. TRIPP: What are you saying -- I mean, why is
 3 it --
 4 MS. LEWINSKY: It doesn't matter. I mean, whatever
 5 she heard she heard, and from whomever she heard it, she
 6 heard it. Whoever it was in that office, obviously -- I'm
 7 sure it was the Debbie S. connection.
 8 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Except, interestingly enough, I
 9 did not get the fact -- the feeling that it was from Chris
 10 Ciccio (phonetic), because I pinned --
 11 MS. LEWINSKY: Then whom would it have been?
 12 MS. TRIPP: I don't know.
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah --
 14 MS. TRIPP: I pinned her down and said, "Well, if
 15 she's going to Defense and is working for Shelton, nine times
 16 out of ten, I think we can assume that there will be some
 17 contact." I said, "Is that going to be very awkward?" She
 18 said, "No, no, no, not at all."
 19 So it made me -- she didn't specifically say who it
 20 was from, but I didn't get --
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: But it wasn't Chris who was friends
 22 with Debbie. It was the other one.
 23 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 24 MS. LEWINSKY: The one whose job she took.
 25 MS. TRIPP: Oh, really.

Page 39

1 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 2 MS. TRIPP: Okay. Because I really got the sense
 3 it wasn't Chris.
 4 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. No, it's the other one.
 5 This is just -- I'm going to vomit.
 6 MS. TRIPP: No, Monica, this is what we need -- we
 7 needed to know this.
 8 MS. LEWINSKY: No, you know what, I am going to
 9 call Betty, and I am going to tell her to go fuck herself.
 10 That is what I'm going to do.
 11 MS. TRIPP: No.
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: And I'm -- in -- in different words
 13 that that. And, you know what, I don't care. I don't care
 14 anymore. Because, you know what? Anyway, I stop and it's
 15 like, wake up. This thing is over. It's over. It was over
 16 a long time ago.
 17 MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: And you know what? I don't care what
 19 you think.
 20 MS. TRIPP: No. I'm not -- I'm not going to add
 21 anything to that, because I don't know any more. I'm just
 22 going to tell you that I would handle Betty smartly, not --
 23 not with anger.
 24 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't care. What -- what -- what
 25 are they going to do --

Page 40

1 MS. TRIPP: Okay, here --
 2 MS. LEWINSKY: -- if anything --
 3 MS. TRIPP: Here --
 4 MS. LEWINSKY: Nothing.
 5 MS. TRIPP: You can just say that you have been
 6 told over the weekend that you will never be placed in the
 7 West Wing, that you are not wanted in the West Wing and, in
 8 fact, that if they had wanted to place you, that they create
 9 six jobs a week, what's seven.
 10 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 11 MS. TRIPP: I mean, you can use those kind of
 12 quotes.
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I know.
 14 MS. TRIPP: But I'm telling you, do not use
 15 Kate's name.
 16 MS. LEWINSKY: I -- I wouldn't. That is what I
 17 said to you before. That is why I would never say what
 18 office it was, from whom I heard it.
 19 MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 20 MS. LEWINSKY: Obviously. I mean --
 21 MS. TRIPP: Because Kate said to me, "I'm only
 22 telling you this shit because --"
 23 MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I'm not like that.
 24 MS. TRIPP: And she told me to tell you this so
 25 that -- she said, "Let her understand the gist of it without

Page 41

1 knowing where you got it." She said, "Because I'm -- I
 2 should not be telling you this."
 3 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 4 MS. TRIPP: She said, "But it's important if --"
 5 you know, because she knows how I feel about you. She said,
 6 "It is important that she be told."
 7 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Well, I -- okay. I --
 8 MS. TRIPP: But then she -- okay, she also said
 9 that you might want to consider getting a job through them
 10 elsewhere.
 11 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, well.
 12 MS. TRIPP: So let's not burn the bridges. Are you
 13 going to -- what are you going to do?
 14 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I need to go home.
 15 MS. TRIPP: All right. I would really like to hear
 16 from you.
 17 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 18 MS. TRIPP: Goodbye.
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: Bye.
 20
 21 (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 22 FEMALE VOICE: Hello.
 23 MS. TRIPP: Lucy?
 24 LUCY: Yeah.
 25 MS. TRIPP: Hi. Sorry --

Page 42

1 LUCY: Oh, hi, dear. Just screening the machine,
 2 are we?
 3 MS. TRIPP: Well, I -- yeah, I do that a lot.
 4 LUCY: Yeah, I do, too.
 5 MS. TRIPP: What I want to tell you: Things are
 6 hitting the fan over there with her.
 7 LUCY: Really?
 8 MS. TRIPP: You know what she said on tape last
 9 night to me?
 10 LUCY: What?
 11 MS. TRIPP: "I think he's on drugs."
 12 LUCY: Wow. On tape -- you got it on tape?
 13 MS. TRIPP: Yep.
 14 LUCY: Good for you.
 15 MS. TRIPP: Yep.
 16 LUCY: Well, I tell you, that justifies everything.
 17 That son-of-a-
 18 MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh. And I said, "Well, a lot of
 19 nice people are on drugs." Like I wanted to keep her to
 20 keep talking.
 21 LUCY: Yeah.
 22 MS. TRIPP: And she said, "You know, it's because
 23 of the way he acts. I mean, he zones out. He just --"
 24 and, you know. So I thought that was interesting.
 25 But I found out yesterday that even -- you know, a

Page 43

[1] friend of mine who works for – in Sandy Berger's shop –
 [2] LUCY: Ummm.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: – who is not political, and actually
 [4] is a diehard Republican, and who knows a lot about what I'm
 [5] thinking about doing, she said. "You need to tell this girl
 [6] that there is no way she will ever be placed in the
 [7] West Wing." And she's heard this.
 [8] And she said, "Tell her to get the [REDACTED] out. Just
 [9] to leave."
 [10] LUCY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: So I told her this. You know, I mean I
 [12] – I worry about her. She's – she cries all the time. So,
 [13] she left work this morning and went home, and she's – she's
 [14] thinking of calling Betty and tell them all to [REDACTED] off.
 [15] LUCY: Hmmm.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: And just leaving. (Sigh.)
 [17] LUCY: Well –
 [18] MS. TRIPP: You know –
 [19] LUCY: – she is going to crack up if she doesn't.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I know. I know. So, anyway, what I
 [21] have on tape is very little. I mean, I'll get more.
 [22] LUCY: Yeah.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Because this isn't over, in terms of
 [24] what she'll want to rehash over and over again.
 [25] LUCY: Right.

Page 44

[1] MS. TRIPP: But there are dates. She says some
 [2] dates on there, and, you know, when he called her from
 [3] the road and –
 [4] LUCY: Well, that's enough. You know, all you need
 [5] is a snippet to –
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I got snippets.
 [7] LUCY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I'll just bring them. All right. So
 [9] we are good for tonight?
 [10] LUCY: I'm going to call him this afternoon. I
 [11] mentioned, you know, like 6:00, 6:30 to him.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. That's fine.
 [13] LUCY: And so –
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Why don't I do this. I have got to get
 [15] in. I'm really late. I told them I wasn't coming in, but I
 [16] am. Can – can you call me at my office, like around
 [17] two-ish?
 [18] LUCY: Yeah, sure.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Because I'm going to get my hair cut at
 [20] 3:30, in Georgetown.
 [21] LUCY: Okay. So you will be in your office before
 [22] you go to get your hair cut?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [24] LUCY: Okay.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 45

[1] LUCY: I'm in Jonah's little office here looking
 [2] for his address.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, ho, good.
 [4] LUCY: Let's see, here's a Merrill-Lynch thing.
 [5] Okay, here we go. No, that's his old address. Well, when I
 [6] call you at 2:00, I'll give you where I am.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's fine.
 [8] LUCY: I had to call him from the – I was right in
 [9] front of the building. I had to call him from the street
 [10] last night, to ask him where he lived.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's great.
 [12] LUCY: (Chuckling.)
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's fairly recent, right?
 [14] LUCY: Yeah, he just bought this place a couple
 [15] months ago.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [17] LUCY: And it looks it.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well –
 [19] LUCY: Wait a minute, maybe it's on his magazine.
 [20] Here we go. [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED], is this another room with the
 [22] door that you have to press?
 [23] LUCY: Yeah, you press 205 on the outside.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: All right. Let me write this down.
 [25] LUCY: And I think it buzzes. If not, I'll come

Page 46

[1] down and get you.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Wait a minute. Okay.
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] LUCY: [REDACTED]. And it's just off
 [5] [REDACTED] if you're coming –
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Wait a minute. Press 205. Okay. So
 [7] let me think. If I'm coming from Georgetown, I probably –
 [8] you go right down –
 [9] LUCY: You go up Connecticut
 [10] MS. TRIPP: – to Connecticut, right?
 [11] LUCY: Right.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And –
 [13] LUCY: And where it splits there, where Columbia
 [14] Road goes, peels off –
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Right before the Hinkley Hilton, right?
 [16] LUCY: Just after the Hinkley Hilton.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, just after.
 [18] LUCY: Yeah. You go by the Wyoming, you know that
 [19] big schnitzly old apartment building.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [21] LUCY: And it's about three or four – you know
 [22] where the restaurant Cashion's (phonetic) is?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I hardly know anything up there.
 [24] LUCY: Yeah, it's just around the corner
 [25] from there.

Page 47

[1] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [2] LUCY: But anyway –
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Pass Hinkley onto Columbia?
 [4] LUCY: Yeah. And it's on the left. It's only one
 [5] block long. It's on the left about – I haven't counted it,
 [6] but two or three streets down. But you'll see it.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I'll find it.
 [8] LUCY: And he – and the street curves, and he's
 [9] just after it starts to curve.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [11] LUCY: On the right-hand side of Mintwood.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: After the curve, right-hand side. All
 [13] right. Okay.
 [14] LUCY: Okay?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: So – yeah, I just got out of the
 [16] shower. So what I'll do, I'll probably get into work at
 [17] around 11:30, or so.
 [18] LUCY: Okay.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: And I'll be there until at least 2:30.
 [20] LUCY: All right. Now the need for me to call you
 [21] – oh, because I got to call him?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [23] LUCY: If not, where do I leave a message? I can
 [24] leave a message at – say I don't get him by 2:00?
 [25]

Page 48

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, just leave it at home, and I'll
 [2] make sure I have my phone with me in the car.
 [3] LUCY: Okay. So I'll – whenever I get him, I'll
 [4] – I'll leave a message at home that we're on.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yes. Oh, also, and just in case –
 [6] this might be even easier, at 3:30 my appointment is at [REDACTED],
 [7] in [REDACTED]. Let me get the number here.
 [8] LUCY: Hold on a minute, let me get Jonah's
 [9] house pen.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: His house pen. (Chuckling.) If
 [11] anything changes, for instance.
 [12] LUCY: Right.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Okay. It's [REDACTED], or [REDACTED].
 [14] LUCY: Okay. I don't think there's going to be a
 [15] problem with him. He's as eager to (inaudible) –
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, the thing in his business is you
 [17] never know what's going to come up.
 [18] LUCY: Well, that's it. If something – something
 [19] wild occurs.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. You know what, does Jonah have a
 [21] tape recorder?
 [22] LUCY: He does. I see it sitting here. I don't
 [23] know how Isikoff would feel about being taped.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Not being taped – hearing a tape.
 [25] LUCY: Oh, hearing a tape.

Page 49

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [2] LUCY: Yeah, let me look and see if it's micro or a
 [3] cassette.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [5] (Pause.)
 [6] LUCY: Yeah, it looks like it is a Radio Shack
 [7] piece of crap, but hold on a minute. The batteries are
 [8] working.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [10] LUCY: It's going around. It looks like --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Like regular?
 [12] LUCY: Yeah, it's a regular cassette.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Okay. That's what I've got.
 [14] LUCY: Okay. So this will work.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I'll just grab the two. I mean, it's
 [16] telling that in, I think, three conversations. I went through
 [17] a hundred and twenty minute tape, and I think one side of the
 [18] other, and, actually, what I'm trying to do is stall here,
 [19] because I think she's going to call me from the Watergate and
 [20] let me know what she's decided to do.
 [21] LUCY: Ahhhh.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: And I want to hear -- if she's flipping
 [23] out, I want to get that on tape.
 [24] LUCY: Now, she -- has she seen him since he went
 [25] to the hospital?

Page 50

[1] MS. TRIPP: For what?
 [2] LUCY: About his hearing aid.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, for this time? No.
 [4] LUCY: (Chuckling.)
 [5] MS. TRIPP: No, no. But there's stuff on the tape
 [6] about -- she bought him some sunglasses and, you know, she's
 [7] -- she wanted to send them over because she thinks that the
 [8] hearing aids will exacerbate the age feeling he has.
 [9] LUCY: Oh, I'm sure it would.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And so she is trying to sort of calm
 [11] that fear.
 [12] LUCY: Yeah.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Uh -- but, I know -- all right.
 [14] LUCY: You know, when I saw that, I thought, "Ohhh,
 [15] that's -- it's bad enough having a small --"
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [17] LUCY: -- and hearing aids -- (chuckling.)
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Now, see, on this tape she contradicts
 [19] herself. She got into talking about the size of the
 [20] LUCY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: And she's saying, "Well, no, it is not
 [22] that it's that small. It's just -- you know." And she said,
 [23] "I've seen smaller."
 [24] LUCY: (Laughter.)
 [25] MS. TRIPP: And blah, blah, blah, blah. But, you

Page 51

[1] know, the words she --
 [2] LUCY: Well, I wonder -- I wonder what the
 [3] distinguishing characteristic is then.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I think that that was a ploy.
 [5] LUCY: That's a ploy.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] LUCY: Yeah.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: The area. So maybe that's what it is.
 [10] LUCY: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I don't know.
 [12] LUCY: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [17] LUCY: So --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: So maybe that's the difference.
 [19] LUCY: Yeah.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Who knows.
 [21] LUCY: It's a clever ploy.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yes, very. And, you know, the fact
 [23] that his records have never been un -- I -- oh, I really
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 52

[1] LUCY: Yeah.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: In fact, there have been plenty of
 [3] times when she's -- he has tried not to see her because he
 [4] has cold sores that, in person, you can't hide.
 [5] LUCY: That sounds like herpes.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, doesn't it?
 [7] LUCY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: So --
 [9] LUCY: Hah.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Who knows.
 [11] LUCY: Well --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: All right. Well, I will -- I'm going
 [13] to get going. I will wait to hear from you.
 [14] LUCY: Okay. I'll will reach you as soon as I've
 [15] reached him.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [17] LUCY: Okay, dear.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [19] LUCY: 'Bye.
 [20] ***
 [21] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [22] MARK: Public Affairs, Mark.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Hey, Mark, is Monica there?
 [24] MARK: Oh, no, she had to go home for a little
 [25] while. She'll be back.

Page 53

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Okay. All right. Thanks a lot.
 [2] MARK: Okay.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: 'Bye.
 [4] MARK: Bye-bye.
 [5] ***
 [6] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [7] ANSWERING MACHINE: You've reached [REDACTED] PI
 [8] leave your name and number, and I'll get back to you as soon
 [9] as I can. Thanks. 'Bye.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Monica, it's Linda. It's 10:30. I'm
 [11] on my way into work. I wanted to see whether you were going
 [12] to be in, to be able to clear me in, or not. I guess I'll
 [13] call you from the car. Thanks. 'Bye.
 [14] ***
 [15] (End recording on tape LRT.019, Side A; Side B
 [16] blank.)
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

2687

T-20, SIDE A

**BLANK
OR
INAUDIBLE
OR
DUPLICATE**

2689

T-21

**BLANK
OR
INAUDIBLE
OR
DUPLICATE**

LRT-022 ** Final Version

Tripp Tapes

Page 1 to Page 76

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

[1] [2]
 [3] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
 [4]
 [5] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [6]
 [7] x ----- x
 [8] Transcript of
 [9] Tape No. LRT.022
 [10] x ----- x
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 2

[1] PROCEEDINGS
 [2] (Dial tone. Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [3] RECORDED VOICE: Welcome to Sky Pager. Please
 [4] press the pound key after each entry. Enter the pin
 [5] number you--
 [6] (Phone dialing.)
 [7] RECORDED VOICE: -- your telephone number or
 [8] numeric message.
 [9] (Tone. Phone dialing.)
 [10] RECORDED VOICE: -- number [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: -- asleep?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, when I called you, I paged you
 [14] and then-- I just got off the phone with the attorney.
 [15] And--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I called you before and your
 [17] answering--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I was on the--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: -- machine picked up.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I was on the phone with him.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I thought it was just the voice
 [22] mail that picked up when you were on the phone.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I only have a voice-- I don't have an
 [24] answering machine.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, your thing is so weird, then.

Page 3

[1] MS. TRIPP: What'd it say? It should say I'm on
 [2] the phone
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Oh, I don't know. Never
 [4] mind. (Inaudible.)
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Okay. I don't have-- I only have the
 [6] voice mail. Uhm, okay. I'm going to meet with him tomorrow.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You sound so much better.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Well, I feel a little bit better.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Because he's like, "Just calm down.
 [11] Just calm down. We're gonna meet." He said, "Don't worry
 [12] about things so much, you know." And I said, "Well, I think
 [13] I should go see Bennett."
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: And he said, "Well, we'll talk about
 [16] that." And he-- then he said, "Well, why don't we suggest
 [17] that you just be interviewed and not deposed."
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: And I-- I'm not sure that's a
 [20] good idea either because then you're interviewed separately
 [21] by both sides. I think it might be better to do it all
 [22] together.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Cause then if you-- well.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. You know what I was

Page 4

[1] gonna say? Is that you don't have to meet-- you,
 [2] personally, don't have to meet with-- with Bennett.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Do you-- let me ask you a question.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: How important is it, in your opinion--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: -- that I meet with Bennett?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: That you personally or your attorney
 [9] meet with him?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Well, anybody from me, me or my
 [11] attorney--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I think it is very important
 [13] for-- I'm saying for you, Linda, not having anything to do
 [14] with me-- for you, Linda, as your friend, I think it's very
 [15] important that you meet with Bennett.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Not, not you. But your guy.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay. All right.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Because-- you know why? Because
 [20] I-- uh-- personally, because I feel like I've done what a
 [21] political appointee should do. And this seems to be the
 [22] right-- do you see what I'm saying? I mean that's just my
 [23] opinion. This is what I would tell any--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: But, but--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- political appointee.

Page 5

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but listen to me for a minute
 [2] about political appointees. I know you don't want to hear
 [3] this.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: But the bottom line is, as a political
 [6] appointee, you're supposed to uphold the-- the position of
 [7] the administration. Of course.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: But you are not-- you don't sign up to
 [10] lie. They don't expect you to lie.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: They don't. Under oath. I mean, it
 [13] should not be a part of your, your job description--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: No. No, I think-- I mean, I think
 [15] that they're also-- it's also a question of black and white
 [16] and then shades of gray. I mean, to me, uh, asking you to
 [17] lie would to say-- would-- for you to say, "Well, I don't
 [18] know who Kathleen Willey is." Do you know what I mean?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: It's like that's asking you to lie.
 [21] But to-- to-- but to say-- but to say, to add certain
 [22] things-- to say something-- okay. Just like what we talked
 [23] about before. Okay? If you say, "Here are all the things
 [24] that she told me." Okay? That makes it seem whatever it was
 [25] it was very, very, very credible for her.

Page 6

[1] You say, "Here are all the things she told me.
 [2] And now, in light of what-- all these other things, I don't
 [3] know what's true. I don't know that what she told me then
 [4] was true."
 [5] Doesn't that change it? To you, does that change
 [6] what--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I think the damage to them is the
 [8] fact that I say anything that she said to me. Because,
 [9] look--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: That is damage. I mean I can't say
 [11] it's not damage. But there's also a degree. There's a
 [12] degree of damage and there's also a-- an appearance of, "I'm
 [13] out to [REDACTED] you."
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: And, "Look. This is what happened.
 [16] I can do the best I can, but I can't," you know? Do-- do
 [17] you see what I mean?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Am I making sense or no?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Ah, eh, I, I-- I think so. I guess
 [21] it's all-- it's all in, you know, you're-- you're facing
 [22] let's say four attorneys and they're bombarding you with
 [23] questions and then they get into your situation or any other
 [24] female's situation. I mean [REDACTED] If--
 [25] if you've been subpoenaed and, and let's assume I'm after you

Page 7

[1] and you have been subpoenaed. Let's just assume that. Or
 [2] before you and you haven't, but I know you-- you have done
 [3] your testimony.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I mean if they start asking me specific
 [6] questions, if I lie, then-- first of all, you can be tripped
 [7] up terribly--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: -- and then that's perjury. I mean
 [10] that's huge. And then, on top of that, I have-- you know,
 [11] I've said this to you over and over again. I don't have the
 [12] protection you have. I don't have anyone looking out for me.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: You know, you're a single girl, you're
 [15] young. Putting you in a job in New York is a nice ice--
 [16] it's-- it's a cake walk.
 [17] Me? I've got a house. I've got a mortgage. I've
 [18] got two kids in college. I'm six months down the road, I've
 [19] perjured myself for these people and I'm [REDACTED]. And I have
 [20] no recourse then. I have nothing-- they-- hmpf, you're
 [21] not going to want to do anything with me.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Well, then-- then what if
 [23] you do tell the truth and you lose your job and they still
 [24] have nothing to do with you, what are you going to do then?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Well, I know. That's bad enough. I

Page 8

[1] mean all-- all sides of it are bad. I mean, if you look at
 [2] it, I'm [REDACTED] one way or another because I don't believe for
 [3] one minute that if I lie under oath, when this thing is all
 [4] over with, that they're going to consider me a friend of the
 [5] administration. They have no idea of the magnitude.
 [6] They-- they just think, "Oh, well, you know, she
 [7] was all right with Capitol Hill; she [REDACTED] us in 'Newsweek'
 [8] but, hey."
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, there are plenty of people
 [10] that has happened to. There are plenty of people
 [11] that have done that and continued to stay on. You know?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: No, you-- you keep like
 [13] trivializing--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: -- the importance of the power of the
 [16] friends that you have.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: And, and I keep thinking--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You also keep--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: -- I have no friends.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: -- thinking that I have this
 [22] protection when I'm like, you know what? I would tell you I
 [23] had protection if I was brought back there. But what does
 [24] that tell me?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: He told you he'd bring you back there.

Page 9

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: What are you talking about? He told
 [2] me he'd--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: -- bring me back. And did he bring
 [5] me back?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: He didn't.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: No, because of everything that hit the
 [9] fan with Paula Jones. You know that.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I-- no, I don't know that.
 [11] I think it has to do with me. Because you know what? He
 [12] took care of all the other ones that are involved in this.
 [13] Okay?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Like who?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Like [REDACTED]. They're
 [16] all-- [REDACTED]. But everyone else is
 [17] taken care of. So I don't-- you think, you can think I'm
 [18] protected and that's fine. I mean, I just don't consider
 [19] myself protected. I consider that I was helped to get this
 [20] thing, but I don't consider it protection. I don't consider
 [21] that, you know--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: You have the luxury of Vernon Jordan
 [23] knowing the truth. And knowing the fact--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: What truth?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: -- that you are going to do this for

Page 10

[1] that--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: And what does that do for me?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Because that's huge. Vernon Jordan--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Tell me what is he-- what is it
 [5] that him knowing will do for me?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Look. He knows that you are putting
 [7] your, your, your-- all your credibility and-- legally, it's
 [8] frightening, but you are putting everything on the line and
 [9] lying under oath.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I already did.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: He knows you did that.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I already did. I signed it.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: So what is it-- so what is it he's
 [15] going to protect me from? Perjuring myself so I go to jail?
 [16] Coming out and saying, "Gee, I'm going to tell the truth now,
 [17] that I signed something under oath." So I'm going to go to
 [18] jail just to tell the truth?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: No. You're not hearing what I'm
 [20] saying. You-- he is aware of what you have done for this
 [21] president. He knows what you have done. He is a huge person
 [22] to be condoning that. He knows what you have done. And, so,
 [23] you're protected because they're never going to [REDACTED] you
 [24] over.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Hah. They already [REDACTED] me over.

Page 11

[1] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: They already [REDACTED] me over.
 [3] I don't know how you could say, "What do you mean?" I
 [4] was promised that I would get to go back and do whatever the
 [5] [REDACTED] I wanted to do. Am I doing that? No.
 [6] Instead, I have to pick my life up, I'm moving to a
 [7] different [REDACTED] city, and I'm gonna get a job where I'm
 [8] making less money than I'm-- what I'm making now. You don't
 [9] consider that [REDACTED] over, then I don't know what is.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Well, it-- yeah, I guess everything's
 [11] relative--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Uch--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: But the fact remains that they are
 [14] aware that you--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Fine. You know what? Do you want
 [16] me to tell them? I mean, I feel like you keep bringing this
 [17] up. If you want me to tell them that you know and you're
 [18] going to say no, then I'll do it; but I need to be assured
 [19] that you're really going to then say no.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: But, Monica, if I say no and you tell
 [21] them, then-- then it's no better than me saying yes under
 [22] oath. Do you see what I'm saying?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: The end result is that he will know
 [25] that you told.

Page 12

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Have you told them?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what-- no. But you know
 [4] what the end result of you saying yes under oath is? Linda,
 [5] you're [REDACTED] yourself for life.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf, no kidding.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I mean I'm trying to look out
 [8] for you. I-- to tell you the truth, I'm not concerned all
 [9] that much anymore because I'm not going to get in trouble. I
 [10] will not get in trouble because you know what? The story
 [11] I've signed under-- under oath is what someone else is
 [12] saying under oath.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Who?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: He will.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, the big guy?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So, there's two people--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Well, of course.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: -- that have said nothing happened.
 [19] See what I mean?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: And you're positive, 100percent
 [21] without doubt positive he's not going to slip up when he
 [22] gives his deposition?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Hah, him?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well, he's only human. I mean he's
 [25] only human.

Page 13

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Slip up. I-- no. I don't think
 [2] so. I don't think so. No. And-- ah, I-- I am not a big
 [3] issue here. I'm not a big issue.
 [4] You know who are big issues? Paula Jones is a big
 [5] issue. [REDACTED] who has come forward is a big issue.
 [6] [REDACTED] anybody who has come forward is a big
 [7] issue.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I am rumor and innuendo. I
 [10] will get-- if I even get a question, which I assume I
 [11] will because I'd assume everyone on that list is going to get
 [12] a question. (Tape skip.) I mean I just-- I am trying to
 [13] help you as much as I can because I think you could, you
 [14] know, I think you could preserve your job.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I have a real problem-- I have to tell
 [16] you. Put my job aside for now. I have a real problem that
 [17] you don't have any qualms at all about doing this for him. I
 [18] mean, to me, it's like where--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I have qualms.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I have qualms, but I -- I made a
 [22] decision that I have to deal with them.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: It bothers me no end that you're
 [24] expected to do this when this is-- this is you, Monica. You
 [25] are oneperson. There is no one--

Page 14

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't-- I don't believe--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: You can only be--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: -- we're having this discussion. I
 [4] already signed it.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I know, but it really upsets me.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm sorry.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I mean it upsets me because you have
 [8] to-- you know, I have told you before, you know, you get
 [9] into this definition of truth. But the bottom line is the
 [10] only person you really have to be truth-- truth-- truthful
 [11] to in your life, essentially, is to yourself. And you have
 [12] convinced yourself that this truth is okay. And-- and I'm
 [13] trying, believe me, I am trying to do that.
 [14] And, and, you know, the attorney started this
 [15] evening with, "Well, you know, now I have to get up to speed
 [16] here." And all this kind of stuff. And, "Well, do you know
 [17] this? And what do you know? And, you know, the subpoena is
 [18] broad, but it names others. And, you know--"
 [19] And I said, "Look. We'll talk about that tomorrow.
 [20] I'm really tired. I want to go to bed." And I'm sitting
 [21] here, you know, I'm relieved that I have a new attorney, but
 [22] I'm scared to death for tomorrow because I know-- I'm, I'm,
 [23] I'm forced to lie to him. It's very hard.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I know it's hard. I did it. I know
 [25] it's hard.

Page 15

[1] MS. TRIPP: It is, it is so hard.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I know it's hard. It makes you sick
 [3] to your stomach. I know that.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: But I also know that it's-- I mean
 [6] I'm trying to think of what it's-- it's like a mother who
 [7] would be tortured for their child. It's painful. I mean
 [8] wouldn't you be-- wouldn't you put yourself in front of pain
 [9] instead of your kids getting pain?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yes, yes.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: So, wouldn't that-- that pain would
 [12] hurt you, but you would know you were doing it for the right
 [13] reason.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: And I know a hundred right reasons.
 [16] If I make a list of the pros and the cons-- (tape skip)-- I
 [17] told you this is not an issue of-- it is not as black and
 [18] white for me as it is for you. This is not an issue, this is
 [19] not a murder case. This is not even criminal case. This is
 [20] a civil case.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I don't-- I don't make a
 [22] differentiation in my mind.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: There is to me because there's a
 [24] difference because--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I mean is that--

Page 16

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I don't believe here--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: -- that's--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: If I believed-- if I really
 [4] honestly believed Paula Jones was damaged and damaged for
 [5] life because of this, I would have a harder time doing it;
 [6] but I don't.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: See, and I see this as having so little
 [8] to do with Paula Jones. The issue--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: It has everything to do with her.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: The issue is not Paula Jones. The
 [11] issue is (sigh) the right and wrongness of-- of lying. I
 [12] mean it doesn't have anything to do with Paula Jones or, you
 [13] know-- of course, it does because this is her case, but do
 [14] you know what I'm saying?
 [15] I think, I think the fact-- I don't know. I guess
 [16] it-- it-- it--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I mean I also don't want
 [18] to be perceived as some-- someone who for (tone) has helped
 [19] her. And that-- if-- that's what I would be perceived as
 [20] by the entire country.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Can you hold on? Someone's beeping in.
 [22] I'll get off quickly.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [24] (Pause.)
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Hi. You there?

Page 17

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: It's for Ryan. I hate-- he's got more
 [3] calls coming in than the man in the moon.
 [4] You-- you don't want to be perceived as what now?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm-- I don't want to be perceived
 [6] as somebody who helped Paula Jones. And that's how it would
 [7] be perceived.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) All right. Well, let me see
 [9] what happens tomorrow.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I just--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) I guess, I guess, you know--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I just feel like you kind
 [13] of-- you keep dancing around this issue that you want me to
 [14] do something, but you won't come out and say it.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: No. I don't want you to do anything.
 [16] It just-- I'm-- I'm talking to you as honestly as I can do
 [17] in this position, which is to say that if I had a Vernon
 [18] Jordan in my pocket or at least-- and don't yell at me--
 [19] I'm just saying at least someone who said, "I understand.
 [20] I will help. I will do this. I will show you the way." It
 [21] would-- it would make me feel a lot better. I feel very
 [22] much as though I'm adrift.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: But don't you think-- but-- but
 [24] you know where you would get that? You would get that by
 [25] going to-- to-- to Bennett's side. I don't understand--

Page 18

[1] not Bennett's side, but-- but his-- I-- I would imagine
 [2] that, you know, they would give your lawyer some guidance.
 [3] Something.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's what I'm going to have to
 [5] see.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean-- but I mean, it's like
 [7] that's what my lawyer has gotten, is guidance.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I mean the-- you-- you know, you've
 [9] talked to me about, you know, all of this and I keep
 [10] thinking, "The President is going to say what he's going to
 [11] say under oath soon." I'm assuming-- is his thing still on
 [12] for this weekend?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: It is on for this Saturday.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) And as soon as he does that,
 [15] as soon as he does--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: -- if I don't lie, if I don't lie, I am
 [18] contradicting the President. Do you know what that does to
 [19] me? I mean that, that almost takes my choice away. And I,
 [20] I-- it's-- it's making me ill.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean the one thing-- the
 [22] one thing I can say to you is that if you are really
 [23] concerned about being tripped up, because I'm concerned about
 [24] that--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Of course.

Page 19

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, it is a concern for me and
 [2] that's why, you know--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: -- it's possible, but I don't
 [5] remember. I don't remember. I don't recall. I'm sorry, um,
 [6] I can't really remember.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't-- well, I don't really
 [9] recall. Uhm. Gee, I couldn't say with any certainty.
 [10] But is it possible? Well, I-- I-- you know,
 [11] I don't know. I couldn't say.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: The more you do that, the less--
 [14] right? How do you contradict "I couldn't remember"?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. (Tape skip.) Yeah, that's a
 [16] point.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I'm trying to think of a question where
 [19] that would be ludicrous and--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: -- be difficult to do.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: When it comes to me-- okay.
 [23] This is what they're going to do. Uhm, okay. First, they're
 [24] going to go through all the questions, "Are you aware of
 [25] anyone else?"

Page 20

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: So what do you say?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Now, is that the time to say no,
 [4] generally? Or no about Schiff or--
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean you could say-- you could
 [6] say, you know, "I've been in," you know, "I've been in
 [7] politics for a long time. It's possible I've heard
 [8] something, but nothing specific that I can remember."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Let's just say you said that.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And then-- and then?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: And then, uhm, you know, and then
 [13] they say, "Well, let me-- you know, let me throw some names
 [14] out at you. Maybe that'll jar your memory."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So, let's just say the first one
 [17] they say or let's just say do you know me?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you know what's-her-name?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: And so then you would say, "Well,
 [22] yes."
 [23] "How do you know her?"
 [24] "Well, we worked in the Pentagon."
 [25] "Well, would you-- were you friends with her?"

Page 21

[1] "Yes."
 [2] "How would you characterize your friendship?"
 [3] "We were-- we were close friends."
 [4] "And did you talk about personal things?"
 [5] "Yeah, sometimes, sort of, you know, family, kids."
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: "You know, my kids or her
 [8] boyfriends."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: "Stuff like that. Whatever."
 [11] "Did she ever say anything to you or intimate
 [12] anything to you about any kind of a, uh, maybe her
 [13] experiences at the White House?"
 [14] "Well, you know, we talked about some things. What
 [15] it was like, what we missed, what we didn't miss, blah, blah,
 [16] blah."
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: "And did she ever say anything to
 [19] you about," let's just say they're going to try and trick
 [20] you. Okay. "Did she ever tell you about her affair with
 [21] that one?"
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: "No." I mean, well, you--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- could say then whatever, you

Page 22

[1] know--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You could say, "I don't think so.
 [4] I think, you know--"
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: "I think that's something I'd
 [7] remember and I don't recall."
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: "And I don't recall."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: "I don't recall that."
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: See, there you haven't said no.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think-- do you see what I
 [16] mean?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: "Are you sure about that? I mean
 [19] we, we have records that," da, da, da, da.
 [20] "Well, I don't, you know, I don't really-- this is
 [21] the first I've heard of it. I don't really know any-- I,
 [22] you know-- I don't really know anything. I don't," do you
 [23] know what I mean? It's different--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- than "No"?

Page 23

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. But what if-- okay. And what
 [2] if they say something like, "Well, we have information--"
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: -- that you two, "I don't know-- I
 [5] don't know. Something to indicate that they know that we
 [6] know-- that we've talked about this or something that says,
 [7] uhm, you know, you-- "You two were overheard talking
 [8] about--"
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: "They must have misunderstood.
 [10] Somebody must have misunderstood what we were saying."
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Okay. So, you, in your mind,
 [12] feel pretty solid that if you lie consistently with
 [13] recollection and forget and all this, that-- that this
 [14] is enough to get through that whole thing if you have to
 [15] go sit?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: You also get, I mean, you know--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) You know what? All I'll
 [20] tell you is that I hate like hell that a girl your age is--
 [21] going through what you're going through.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, huh, me, too.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I mean this is -- this is beyond
 [24] comprehension. And I tell you-- this is from the bottom of
 [25] my heart. No matter what happens, you need to turn your back

Page 24

[1] on all of this and turn your life around in New York.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: You do. You need to, you need to
 [4] totally divorce yourself from all of it. And I hope-- I
 [5] hope down deep that you don't continue any contact.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I won't. I don't-- I don't
 [7] think--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Because--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I will. I-- I-- I can't tell
 [10] you the-- I don't even know how to describe it.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Right, you know what? I don't care.
 [12] All I'm telling you is two months down the road or, you
 [13] know--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Even if, right, the phone call
 [15] comes, it's cordial and quick and goodbye.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I'm so afraid that you can be, uh--
 [17] disposed-- disposed of somehow. Not really. I mean I don't
 [18] think if-- you've done your--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I think I'll get? I
 [20] think I'll get courtesy calls. I think I'll get courtesy--
 [21] I think-- you know what? I think this is going to scare the
 [22] shit out of him. I think that when he-- when this is--
 [23] maybe this whole thing is over and he is free to pick up the
 [24] phone and call people again--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

Page 25

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: — I think it's going to scare the
 [2] but of him. Maybe not some of the others, but I
 [3] think I will.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Why you? You were a stellar performer.
 [5] (Tone.)
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Can you hold on again? Don't
 [8] go. Don't go because I want to—
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you know what I get worried
 [10] about? You don't think Isikoff would call you this late, do
 [11] you?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, it doesn't matter. If it is, I
 [13] hang up. (Tone.) Hold on.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [15] (Pause.)
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Hello?
 [17] UNIDENTIFIED MALE CALLER: Hi.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I'm still on the phone with her.
 [19] UNIDENTIFIED MALE CALLER: Okay. Uh—
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Do you need to go?
 [21] UNIDENTIFIED MALE CALLER: No, no, no. No, no,
 [22] I'll stay here. When you call back, call on [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Wait a minute. Let me make a
 [24] note of that.
 [25] UNIDENTIFIED MALE CALLER: Because I usually don't

Page 26

[1] get Isikoff calls.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I know.
 [3] UNIDENTIFIED MALE CALLER: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [5] UNIDENTIFIED MALE CALLER: Bye.
 [6] (Pause.)
 [7] MS. TRIPP: You won't believe that.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: That was my lawyer changing the time of
 [10] my appointment.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. You know what?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Uch.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what? This guy is kismet
 [14] for you.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Look how late he stays up.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think he's just a workaholic.
 [18] He's like— sounds like—
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, this is your kind of guy. Who
 [20] else is up at this time?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: — a techno-nerd. Uhm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Uhm—
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So— so you think you'll just
 [24] get courtesy calls and I'm saying you are— you have done an
 [25] amazing thing for him. And, so, I'm not sure that's true.

Page 27

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You see, I don't think he sees it
 [2] that way. I don't think they see it that way.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Oh—
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I think they see it as she did it
 [5] for herself.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: How? This is not for you.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you see what I mean?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Monica, there's— there's no way this
 [9] is for you.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I— look. I don't see it as this
 [11] is for me. Okay?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: This is not for you.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I didn't see it that way.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: You didn't do anything wrong.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand that.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: The only thing you did wrong was the—
 [17] the sworn testimony. You, you are not the one that did
 [18] anything wrong.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I know I didn't do anything wrong.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: So you did everything right for him.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I'm saying? I didn't
 [22] say that, but that's how he'll see it is what I'm saying.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: That's how they are. You know?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.

Page 28

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: That's how all men are, to tell you
 [2] the truth.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I think that's how all men are.
 [5] That's how my dad is. You know? I do something for my dad
 [6] or I help my dad some way, I didn't hit— you know? He sees
 [7] it somehow I helped myself. Somehow— oh, I paid for
 [8] whatever it was, well, somehow I helped myself learn some
 [9] stupid shit that he comes up with.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Ha.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Some ridiculous— uch. You know,
 [12] he is like— he's just the most annoying person.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: He is not. He's your father.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: No. He's annoying. I talked to
 [15] him— you know, the days blur together— it was either
 [16] today or yesterday.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: And I said, "Oh, you know, my move
 [19] is going to be really expensive."
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: And, uhm, and he said, "Oh, well,
 [22] how much?"
 [23] I said, "Oh, like \$3000."
 [24] And I said, "Well, I was hoping." you know, da, da,
 [25] da, "that you and mom would help."

Page 29

[1] And he said, "Yeah, yeah, I'll help." So— oh,
 [2] no. It must have been yesterday I talked to him. So he
 [3] calls and leaves a message today that some girl that [REDACTED]
 [4] knows had her— had these movers for \$1200, which
 [5] is fine. You know what I mean? It's like, "Okay, that's
 [6] fine." I— of course, I'd like to find a cheaper
 [7] mover. All right?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Yeah, I agree with you. But I
 [9] mean why is that bad?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, look. I can't imagine that a
 [12] move with what little bit you have in that apartment could
 [13] cost \$3000.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: It does. I don't know why.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: No. You, you need to get another
 [16] quote.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I— I can move— you've seen
 [19] everything in my house. I can move this entire house to
 [20] North Carolina for \$3000. I've done it before.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, soon, you will move it to
 [22] New York.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I doubt it. I doubt it. I— Monica,
 [24] can I tell you? I am so disgusted with the big guy right now

Page 30

[1] that I can't even tell you. I hate him.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Why are you disgusted with him?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I hate— I don't hate him. I hate
 [4] what he has done to you. I hate— I hate what I have had to
 [5] watch. I've hate— I've hated the agony I've watched you go
 [6] through. I have been— I have been (sigh) you will one day
 [7] understand this maybe when you're older.
 [8] I have been so afraid that you will hurt yourself
 [9] through this whole thing to the point of I almost couldn't
 [10] stand not talking to you every day for fear during some of
 [11] those times when we weren't speaking—
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: — that you would do something
 [14] horrible. And this is a direct result of your relationship
 [15] with him. It has— it has made me nuts. And I can only
 [16] imagine what it's done to you and only imagine what it's done
 [17] to your mother. And, so, I have this feeling of that schmuck
 [18] had no business doing this to you. And, so, to go in and lie
 [19] like that makes me help the schmuck do it to another young
 [20] girl.
 [21] And, you know, before you say, "Well, I— it was
 [22] consensual and I liked him," of course, it was. Of course,
 [23] it was.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: — Mm-hmm.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I'm not saying he harassed you. But—

Page 31

[1] but, Monica, he-- he should have known better to-- and then
 [2] to treat you the way he did-- I believed, oh, 100 percent I
 [3] believed-- the things that you told me he told you rang true
 [4] to me.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- yeah, I don't believe anything
 [6] he said. Do you know that? I don't-- I don't believe-- I
 [7] don't believe there's anything-- I don't believe anything he
 [8] has said to me.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, no. I'll tell you the one
 [10] conversation I recall us talking about was the time when he
 [11] cried and talked about his childhood and all of
 [12] that? It rang real true to me. And the fat little boy?
 [13] That rang really true to me. And I thought you were seeing
 [14] a-- a sliver of the real him. And I think there's so many
 [15] layers of the real him, that who knows the real him?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: But, but to watch what you went
 [18] through, I-- I can't believe that this-- shhhh-- hmp.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But, you know, I agree with
 [20] you.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: You know-- and you-- you-- you--
 [22] don't, you don't mind that. Somehow or another, you take--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: But that's what's wrong.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: -- you take it all on you. What?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: But that's what's wrong.

Page 34

[1] thing-- you know, I think of all the times when you were,
 [2] you were so distraught and--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Uch--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: -- so in pain and so in agony. And--
 [5] and for someone like me who, despite what-- what you may
 [6] think now or you may think ever again, uhm, your welfare was
 [7] very, very important to me. And-- and his callous sort of
 [8] self-protection, which is what I believe it was, when he
 [9] turned off, uh, was so self-serving-- when I kept thinking
 [10] all he would have to do is reassure you.
 [11] And, so I-- I have this steel in my mind that--
 [12] that won't bend, that just keeps saying (sigh) he could
 [13] have-- he could have been decent. He could have been
 [14] decent.
 [15] I mean, Monica, I don't know if you remember all
 [16] the times you--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I do.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: -- you cried and-- and the agony--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I remember. I remember.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: -- and-- you-- no. I'm-- I'm not
 [21] bringing it up to make you--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know. I'm just saying I--
 [23] don't think because I don't talk about it that I don't
 [24] remember. It's just that this is a time where I need to
 [25] focus on other things. I just have to. I-- I want this to

Page 32

[1] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what's wrong with me. Is
 [3] that I should have walked-- I'm not saying it's not his
 [4] fault. It's just that I should have walked away a long time
 [5] ago and--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You should have walked away, but--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: And I should have been-- one of the
 [8] things that I regret is that I never should have opened my
 [9] mouth to anybody but my mother.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I know that. I know that.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: But I don't think--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Because--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I don't--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Because this is, you know, I mean
 [16] it's like this is what's made me a wreck. I'm like it makes
 [17] me-- you know, I mean it's just (sigh).
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know. I know. But I have to tell
 [19] you that, no, you shouldn't have told anybody, you're right.
 [20] Because we wouldn't be in this situation today. But on the
 [21] other hand, he-- he is allowed, and will continue to be
 [22] allowed, to do this time and time and time and time again.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- you know what? I
 [24] really-- I have to tell you. I think that this-- I think
 [25] this will affect him.

Page 35

[1] be behind me. I want this--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's going to be behind you one
 [3] way or another. You know that.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But I just want it to be
 [5] behind me in-- in the least intrusive way possible. And I
 [6] want that for you, too.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't-- you know, I-- I-- you
 [9] say, "You're not going to be around. You're not going to be
 [10] around." That-- and they won't. I promise you. And I told
 [11] you if something happened, I would make sure, I would do--
 [12] I'd fucking chain myself to that thing naked.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: And they'd arrest you.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, then I'd do something else
 [15] that they wouldn't arrest me.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: You know how they are. If they don't
 [17] want to-- if-- look. If he doesn't want to get involved
 [18] with something, he turns off. You won't get-- you won't
 [19] even get your call through.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I wouldn't need to talk to him.
 [21] I would make sure that his little woman-- that one there--
 [22] that she understood very clearly what I was talking about.
 [23] And I guarantee you, she would pass that along.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: And she's-- she's aware of me; isn't
 [25] she?

Page 33

[1] I think that he-- he doesn't need to have it all
 [2] aired out. I think it-- he's, first of all, I think he's--
 [3] he has changed a little. I think he's more religious now
 [4] than he was before. And I think-- I think he's something--
 [5] made some kind of pact with God or whatever with the
 [6] election.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: And I think he has sort of reached
 [9] this point in his life where it's kind of like, you know--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: -- he says it all the time. He has
 [12] fewer days ahead of him than behind him.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. (Laughter.)
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: And-- but it's true.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: It is true. It is true.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: And I think-- I'll tell you.
 [17] I don't think he'll touch another young girl. Like my age
 [18] young.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: You don't think?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Ever again. I don't think he will
 [21] ever-- because I think it does-- I think it does, if he
 [22] allowed himself, and-- and I'm sure there are moments, I
 [23] think it makes him sick. It makes him sick to know that he
 [24] has caused this.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Well, and I think, you know, but the

Page 36

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I think everybody is. Yeah.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Monica, tell me this. Does she
 [3] think-- please tell me, 'cause I know-- I know enough to
 [4] know that you've had these kind of talks. Does she think
 [5] that I'm a loose cannon or that, you know, I may go the wrong
 [6] way?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know that, that she's ever
 [8] said those things. But I think everybody was-- is kind of
 [9] sketchy on you.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- Linda, I don't know how you
 [12] could-- let me ask you a question.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- what if-- let's just say
 [15] someone were to call you and say, "Okay. Listen. I'm going
 [16] to give you some advice. I'm going to help you out with this
 [17] situation here. I want you to come to my office at 1:00
 [18] tomorrow." And you said, "Okay, great."
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: And then, then they canceled their
 [21] meeting with you. And then like you got into trouble for
 [22] something. And then someone said-- and then they called you
 [23] again and they said, "Okay. Uh, I want you to come back here
 [24] because I'm going to help you this time. I'm going to give
 [25] you some-- some advice or some information or whatever, and

Page 37

[1] this is going to help you." And then they didn't come-- and
 [2] then they canceled again. Would you think this person was
 [3] really trying to help you?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, you know what, though? Bennett's
 [5] a lawyer. And he knows when Kirby didn't let me go, it was
 [6] because of the quote.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: You know?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But I mean-- uch.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And, and, and-- hmmm-- to Kirby's
 [11] credit, you know, he was thinking that I could-- I could be
 [12] hurt by that. And I don't know that-- I know Bennett is not
 [13] out to protect anyone but one person. I mean, I'm not
 [14] stupid.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think you should meet with
 [16] him.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Well--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: First of all, I think-- first of
 [19] all, I think your attorney should meet with their people
 [20] first. That should be the first thing. That's what my guy
 [21] did.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Meet with?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: My guy went there.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: To where?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: He went to their offices and had a

Page 38

[1] one-hour meeting as it states on my bill.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: To-- to Bennett's office?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Okay. (Tape skip.) But your attorney
 [5] doesn't know about me. Right?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: All right. So, who do you think thinks
 [8] I'm sketchy? And be honest.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I think that-- I think
 [10] everybody who is involved on the creep's side thinks you're
 [11] sketchy. I mean this is my-- this is my own assessment from
 [12] the situation. This is not anything anybody has told me.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I-- I know for a fact, in my mind--
 [14] you don't have to tell me if anyone told you-- I know for a
 [15] fact that someone told you--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yes, Monica.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: That's not true.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I do know this.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, fine. You can think it. It's
 [21] not true. I promise you that in the last few months or the
 [22] last whatever, few weeks--
 [23] (Tape skip.)
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I'm pretty sure that at least the
 [25] Kathleen thing came up.

Page 39

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: In the last few weeks? No, it has
 [2] not. The last few weeks, I'm sorry to tell you, but what
 [3] I've really preserved-- most of my stuff has been for
 [4] myself--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: -- has been my job and has been this
 [7] other -- So, it-- it has not come up.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Well--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I think that you would--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: -- I can tell in your voice that when
 [11] you say "sketchy," you mean it. So--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm telling you I mean it
 [13] because I'm telling you from my assessment of the situation.
 [14] And I'm not lying to you. I am looking at-- I know-- okay.
 [15] I know the truth.
 [16] Well, I know, you know, I know the truth. I know
 [17] what happened. When Isikoff came-- and I know how Isikoff
 [18] screwed you. Okay? I know the truth of that. And I also
 [19] know-- but that's me and my position as my-- as my job as
 [20] your friend.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but you told him, you told the
 [22] big guy.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: That's right. And what-- but--
 [24] but what I'm saying is but you also said you were going to
 [25] meet with Bennett and you didn't. You told Bruce you were

Page 40

[1] going to meet with Bennett and you didn't. Your lawyer
 [2] wouldn't let you. But how-- so, what do you think? Do you
 [3] think that to them, they just go, "Oh, okay. No big deal."
 [4] And then the next thing that happens is that this
 [5] Isikoff prints a comment from you that's like bullshit? Do
 [6] you see what I mean?
 [7] I think that-- I think that based on what they
 [8] have seen, based on what they know-- if you think that the
 [9] creep was going to believe what I said over what he read,
 [10] then I don't know what. I-- for all I know, he could have
 [11] just played me along. "Oh, okay. I trust you. I believe
 [12] whatever you have to say."
 [13] Do you see what I'm saying?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think he believed you, but I
 [15] think--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: It's self-preservation.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I mean I'm just telling you the
 [19] truth. Do I think that-- do I think that you are a--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Tell me this. I mean because I really
 [21] want to know where I stand here. When you--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: But I-- you know what? I can't
 [23] tell you where you stand because I'm not-- I'm telling you
 [24] where I think you stand based on my assessment of the
 [25] situation. I do not know where you stand.

Page 41

[1] MS. TRIPP: I know. But remember? You didn't tell
 [2] me for the longest time about that-- that meeting you had
 [3] with him?
 [4] Ryan--
 [5] And-- and he asked about me?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: What was his reaction? I mean, did
 [8] he-- was he appalled at me or what?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No. He was cool as a cucumber.
 [10] He was very cold. I told you. He was very cold and distant.
 [11] Everything I said-- I could have ripped all my clothes off
 [12] and he would have had the same reaction.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: This was before the Newsweek article
 [14] hit.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Yes. Yes. (Tape skip.) Do I
 [18] think-- do I think you are-- do I think that they think
 [19] you're an evil witch? No, I do not.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Because you at least had made-- you
 [22] know, you had made some contacts and some efforts. Do you
 [23] know what I mean?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I mean it wasn't like you--

Page 42

[1] it wasn't like--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, I wanted them to be aware of what
 [3] Isikoff was doing.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I understand. And you did.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: But this was in March. And it wasn't
 [6] until July--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: But I understand. What I'm trying
 [8] to say to you is they're -- I'm trying to think of an example
 [9] of somebody that-- I'm trying to think of an example of
 [10] somebody who would be totally considered an enemy and saying
 [11] that you're not that.
 [12] I don't think they look at you and think of you as
 [13] an enemy, but I think that they're probably sketchy.
 [14] Wouldn't you be sketchy? What would you think?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: But-- but what did you tell him that I
 [16] had done? I mean what did you tell him that night that I had
 [17] done? Did you tell him that I was, you know, that this--
 [18] the scenario and how it had gone down? Or did you tell him
 [19] that, you know, "Well, I don't know. She tried to reach
 [20] him-- she tried to reach Bruce and he didn't return her
 [21] calls."
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I-- the scenario I told was
 [23] that you had tried to reach him and that then-- you didn't
 [24] return the call and he showed up in your office and you were
 [25] sort of like forced to say whatever it was you said and that

Page 43

[1] that was the case. And that you hadn't heard anything. You
 [2] thought it had gone away and then it came up again.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: And did he buy that? What did he
 [4] think?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, he knew at this point. He
 [6] knew at this point. At this point-- and it was already on
 [7] The Drudge Report.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) I mean instead of yelling at
 [9] me or thinking that I did something terrible, what he should
 [10] have done is yelled at Bruce.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: He didn't yell at you.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, he-- he-- obviously not since
 [13] he doesn't see me. But I'm saying the point is--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Don't you think he yelled at Bruce?
 [15] Didn't Bruce return your call?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean I-- I know. Can I ask you a
 [18] question? I want you to answer me something honestly.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? I want you to put yourself in
 [21] their shoes.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. You pretend you're on their
 [24] shoes and you put someone else in your position, what would
 [25] you be thinking right now?

Page 44

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, I guess what I'd be thinking is,
 [2] if I were them, is I'd be thinking, "If Bruce had just called
 [3] her back, maybe this wouldn't have happened."
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. That's true. But what would
 [5] you--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Because at the time--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: -- be thinking about--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: -- I had no inclination to talk to
 [9] Isikoff.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I understand. That's not what
 [11] I mean. What I mean is what would you be thinking--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I'm on the phone, Ryan.
 [13] Did he hang up?
 [14] (Tape skip.)
 [15] Ryan?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, there was a click.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Hold on.
 [18] Ryan? I'm on the phone. I'm on the phone.
 [19] Sorry. He's just (tape skip.)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. He's off.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: This is what I'm asking you, 'cause
 [23] you said to me, you asked me how I thought they perceived you
 [24] now.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 45

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: How would you perceive you now?
 [2] This is not about what could have done-- could have been or
 [3] should have been. Do you-- do you-- how would you perceive
 [4] this person?
 [5] As, "Well, gee, she did what, what happened, but,
 [6] it was Bruce's fault." I mean that's a part of it.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, I guess I'd say that she said
 [8] that-- she said what, you know, what happened.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: But how would you be perceiving you
 [10] with what's going to happen now and about what's happened?
 [11] I mean what-- what would you characterize about you not
 [12] meeting with Bennett? Saying you would and then not.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, I guess I would-- I would be--
 [14] feel rebuffed. You know that-- I understand-- look. I
 [15] understand why Bennett's annoyed with me. And I understand
 [16] that, you know, in protecting his client, it looks like I in
 [17] Newsweek said something that was damaging. I understand
 [18] that. But I don't expect them to open-- welcome me with
 [19] open arms when I walk in there either or send my attorney.
 [20] And it's-- it's a frightening thing. And Bennett and his
 [21] people are tenacious.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I don't know that-- I can tell you
 [24] this. I-- I can't go, 'cause I'm afraid he'll ask me
 [25] questions that he-- he's too good at what he does.

Page 46

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Well, then just send you--
 [2] attorney. I mean that's all you need is somebody to go,
 [3] "Yoo-hoo. We're not the bad guy here."
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: And I don't think Kirby did that.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: No. Kirby-- Kirby didn't do that.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: But he--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Because if he did meet with them and
 [10] he didn't talk to you about the kind of-- I mean it is
 [11] impossible.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I don't know if he did. I mean I--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: If-- if he met with him, you would
 [14] know about it.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, he -- he has not mentioned
 [16] to me-- I mean he has not said he's met with them at all.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, then it wouldn't have made
 [18] sense for him to meet with them and not tell you.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you-- do you see what I mean?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I just-- I think your best bet
 [23] is to say to this guy, "Look. One of the things I didn't
 [24] like about Kirby was that he didn't keep in touch with," you
 [25] know. I mean you-- you can choose to do what you want, but

Page 47

[1] from my side that's the way-- I mean my lawyer talks to--
 [2] to their people. He doesn't talk to Campbell's people.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Who's Campbell?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Or her people. Campbell's the--
 [5] the lawyer.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: On the other side. (Tape skip.)
 [8] Heltalks to them when-- in terms of trying to get me out of
 [9] this.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. And you're positive that Betty
 [11] will lie if-- if she's subpoenaed?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: About me?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Is she subpoenaed yet?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good. So she's not forced to
 [18] become a part of it.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Correct.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So then no one else who knows
 [21] you went in there is subpoenaed?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No. No.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: All right. Well, I'm going to meet

Page 48

[1] with him tomorrow morning and I think I'm going to meet with
 [2] him like at nine-ish.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Unless-- he said he's going to call me
 [5] in the morning to confirm 'cause he has some other things
 [6] going on. I guess I'm pretty new, so I have to--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Just do yourself a service and have
 [8] him talk to Bennett's people.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I'm going to tell him.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? But, also, I mean I want
 [11] to warn you, uh, that, like the kinds-- the way that
 [12] they're-- you know, they don't sit down and say, "Oh, so
 [13] this is your client and this is my client. And this is what
 [14] my client says and this is what your client should say," or
 [15] da, da, da. Everything is very, very circumspect.
 [16] And I think my lawyer had to do some-- I don't
 [17] know exactly what he did, but he had sort of -- he said it
 [18] was sort of difficult to get them to talk because they kept
 [19] saying, "The gag order. The gag order. The gag order."
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So then he could only-- that it was
 [22] only like little after little that, now, it's-- you know,
 [23] they say the gag order and then they tell a little bit more.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you see what I mean?

Page 49

MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: So I mean I don't-- I-- I--
 what I want to make sure is I don't want to characterize to
 you that it's like your lawyer is going to call them and
 they're going to go over and have beers. And-- do you know
 what I mean?
 MS. TRIPP: Right.
 MS. LEWINSKY: So that then you're going to say,
 "Oh, you steered me wrong because they didn't give me any
 information." Do you know what I'm saying?
 MS. TRIPP: Right, right, right, right.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Because I don't want you to-- but I
 just think it's the image. You know? So that Bennett can
 turn back to his client and say, "Oh, this is an interesting
 development." You know? "This one got a new lawyer and he
 came to see me and she," you know?
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: "I guess we misunderstood." Or, you
 know, what I mean?
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS. LEWINSKY: She's, you know--
 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. All right.
 MS. LEWINSKY: But I mean you'd-- you know? Uch.
 MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Monica. Mmm. Mmm. Mmm.
 I just feel like this thing is so huge and it's so incredibly

Page 52

MS. LEWINSKY: 158 to Juanita.
 MS. TRIPP: Say it wasn't him, I guess.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Or, well, I mean the truth is, is it
 could have been-- "I really don't remember."
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not kidding you. That is the
 best thing to say. But I also want to warn you. I mean, I'm
 sure Kirby did this with you, too; but my lawyer-- and I
 just had to-- this was the hardest part-- is he kept trying
 to scare me with stuff, too.
 MS. TRIPP: Like what?
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know? Like perjury.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Well, see, now that didn't scare
 you. Right?
 MS. LEWINSKY: It scared the [redacted] out of me. It
 scared the [redacted] out of me. And all I kept thinking to myself
 was, "Oh, my God, please, dear God, don't let me turn stark
 white right now. Please don't let me turn stark white right
 now."
 MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: And that's what I, you know--
 MS. TRIPP: Well, and, you know, it should-- to
 you it should seem, I know it seems like this should be easy
 for me or at least easier than it is.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

Page 50

huge, it's going to do a lot of damage before it does any
 good.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: It is.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I think for everybody. But I
 think you need to meet with your lawyer tomorrow and have a
 good meeting and figure out what you want to do. And then I
 think you need to make a decision about what you want to do.
 MS. TRIPP: I have to.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Unless, you know--
 MS. TRIPP: I'm to the point where--
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- because I think you're going to
 make yourself go crazy.
 MS. TRIPP: It's time. I mean, I have to do
 something. I mean, it's already the 15th.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Or you can wait until--
 which I could understand. I mean, one more week and then--
 I-- I have a feeling, but I could be wrong, I have a feeling
 even though I'm saying what I'm gonna do, you will have a lot
 more assurance once I've done it. I have that feeling. That
 when I have-- once I have finished and--
 MS. TRIPP: What do you mean? When you're-- when
 you actually have a deposition?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, I mean look, if the President is

Page 53

MS. TRIPP: But I tell you, the idea of actually
 doing it is very scary. Of actually saying, "Well, I don't
 know. Well, I don't know." You know, I mean, it's--
 MS. LEWINSKY: That's not that easy. You know what
 is hard? I mean I'm sorry. What's hard is saying, "No."
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Hard is "No." But I'm telling you,
 "I don't really remember." Is so [redacted] easy. It's so
 easy.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Come on. You have to admit, it's a
 lot easier. "I-- I don't really think so." That's so much
 easier than saying, "No."
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: "It's possible, but I don't really
 remember." "Gosh, I-- I can't really recall."
 MS. TRIPP: Hmpf. (Laughter.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted] like a wind-up doll.
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) All right. Well, let
 me-- I don't know where you're going to be tomorrow. So
 why don't you just call me at work from a pay phone or
 something? I know you're not comfortable any other way.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I know.
 MS. TRIPP: So that's fine.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Or you can page me.

Page 51

gonna say one thing and you're gonna say one thing, that
 makes it me being the only one with the potential--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Not--
 MS. TRIPP: -- to say something different.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. And I think-- and I can see
 how that's a different-- I can see how you could see that
 differently. Do you know what I mean?
 Like I think there's-- I mean don't you agree?
 There's a difference between you go first and you say no
 first as-- as being-- do you know what I'm saying?
 MS. TRIPP: Well, I mean it's totally intimidating
 to me, you know, and I-- I know there are leaks with
 depositions, so I know we'll know when he is finished what he
 said. And I know--
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. They haven't leaked
 any of the others. They didn't leak any of what's-her-face.
 MS. TRIPP: This one-- this one's huge. It'll
 leak. It'll be denials, we-- we assume. Correct?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, from that other sheet of
 everything he said, there was-- those are definitely
 denials.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I wonder how he'll explain that
 128-minute call to Juanita.
 MS. TRIPP: 158.

Page 54

MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, my pager "Mary" is the best
 way to do anything.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I've got the pager. And I don't
 know how long I'll be over there. I-- it's very crazy at
 work.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 MS. TRIPP: So, if-- if they don't-- Judy and
 Gracie are under strict instructions to find me when you
 call.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, okay.
 MS. TRIPP: But sometimes they don't know where I
 am.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I know. You know what?
 It's a little-- I'd rather not get you when you're upstairs
 because I don't-- I'm very concerned--
 MS. TRIPP: Okay. It's just that right now I've
 had a lot of meetings. But I have no meeting tomorrow--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: -- upstairs.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Well, how's your thing going?
 How's your--
 MS. TRIPP: Oh--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah, yeah, yeah. Don't forget
 to make a point to the guy about that, you know, "Look. It

Page 55

[1] was one thing to be deposed--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I have. I have. Believe me.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: And, if anything, Linda-- if
 [4] anything should-- if they should try and call you any time
 [5] next week, just say you can't do it next week. Do you know
 [6] what I mean?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: 'Cause you'll feel better once I'm
 [9] done. I know you will.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I need to-- I need to do that.
 [11] And, besides, I have a huge, huge, huge workload right now.
 [12] This is the worst. I mean, the nominations are coming in.
 [13] We have unbelievable nominations, which I'll tell you another
 [14] time.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Really?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. I'm so proud of you.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, please.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I really am.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Monica, you're not-- you have no
 [21] reason to be proud of me. Just--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I have every reason to be proud of
 [23] you because--
 [24] (End recording LRT.022, side A; begin side B.)
 [25] MS. TRIPP: ... because now we're taking not 60,

Page 56

[1] but between 70 and 80, uh, very, very influential people,
 [2] opinion leaders that are really opinion leaders.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Aside from Seinfeld and all that, we
 [5] have a Pulitzer Prize winner--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, goodness.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: -- a female. We have a New York Times
 [8] best selling author. We have--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Have you found yourself a husband,
 [10] yet?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, right. No husbands for me.
 [12] thanks. I'm going to stay single forever and be happy.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I have no desire, none. I-- I'm--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: You want a boyfriend. We gotta get
 [16] you laid.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God, wouldn't that be something
 [18] different. New and different. I don't know. After seven
 [19] years, do you really think that there is a possibility I'd
 [20] remember how?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Of course you would.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf. No.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I didn't kiss a boy for four years.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: When I was in high school. Oh, this

Page 57

[1] was like the most depressing time of my life. How depressing
 [2] is that? I mean, it was just so-- high school. You know
 [3] what I mean?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, you sure made up for it, dear.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You sure made up for it.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you know. I guarantee you,
 [8] had I not had such a [REDACTED] high school, I never would be
 [9] in this situation today, because I never would have--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I agree with you 100 percent. And I--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Being somebody's second-- second
 [14] with Andy, let alone 24th with this one. You know, number 1.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) You're not 24th.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure I was.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Not here anyway.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, let's see. I know I came
 [19] below [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I don't think [REDACTED] is a real player.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what, Linda?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I don't.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what, Linda? He hadn't
 [24] seen me in two months. He hadn't talked to me in a long
 [25] time. He had a choice. He didn't-- he didn't even have to

Page 58

[1] make a choice between us.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, come on.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: But what I'm saying is, he didn't
 [9] even have to say either or.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: It could have been "and" and he
 [12] still didn't.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, because by that time, the
 [14] Kathleen Willey thing had hit, if you recall.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] was recently.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: No, I know. But I'm saying-- that's
 [19] right. But that's when everything went sour with you. Do
 [20] you see what I'm saying?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, in July?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: So--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it went sour before. He

Page 59

[1] dumped me before then.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: But that was the real dump, wasn't it?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: The real dump was before. The real
 [4] dump was before.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So-- so that even-- that
 [6] justifies what I'm saying even better. So that when-- that
 [7] time when she was in there and you knew it, uh, you were
 [8] already, I think, considered to be real dangerous. Not--
 [9] not because you would do anything, but because you're too
 [10] young.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't-- you know what? I don't
 [12] know.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You're way too young.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I know that they would never see it
 [15] this way. I know he would never see it this way because it
 [16] would be too much responsibility on his part. But I just
 [17] wish-- I just wish he would sort of stop and think to
 [18] himself, "You know, I wonder if I had stopped this whole
 [19] thing, had stopped"-- not stopped it like being with me, but
 [20] stopped me getting [REDACTED] over.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Like had put his foot down and I
 [23] didn't leave before the "that." You know?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, yeah.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: In '96?

Page 60

[1] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I wonder where we'd be today. You
 [3] know? It's like--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, because, you know, you were there
 [5] such a short time--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: -- and to have to leave so prematurely
 [8] with the assurance of coming back is-- and then not to come
 [9] back is a frustration that-- that you can't fix.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I mean-- and I think when he said it,
 [12] he meant it. I really--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I do.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- I think he sort of-- I
 [16] think he was like, "Yeah, yeah. You can come back. Yeah,
 [17] sure. Why not?" But I think when it came down to him really
 [18] having to do something and him really having to, ooh, like
 [19] put a toe on the line, it wasn't worth it to him.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I think by the time that it was all
 [21] going to really happen, there was-- there was some thought
 [22] going on. Let me tell you--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Someone pulled the plug.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: You think?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I know someone pulled the plug.

Page 61

[1] Because Marcia was supposed to detail me. Let alone that--
 [2] Marcia was supposed to detail me and then find me a job. And
 [3] that got pulled.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: And-- you know
 [6] MS. TRIPP: That's true. And Podesta didn't ever
 [7] do anything.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: No. I think what happened was that it
 [10] -- you know. I think he has people around him who protect him
 [11] from himself.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: But he -- but you know what? He
 [13] should have done the right thing and he should have said,
 [14] "No. You know what? You're going to do this." You know?
 [15] And I-- I said to Betty-- it must have been -- I don't know
 [16] -- (sigh) at some point in between when-- in between all of
 [17] this happening, uh, like after I had met with--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: -- that one, you know?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: That I said to her, I said,
 [22] "You know," because she said something or another, "No.
 [23] I know he -- you know, he wanted you, but," da, da, da.
 [24] And I said, "No. You know what?" I said, "If he
 [25] had really wanted me to come back, all it would have taken

Page 64

[1] how badly Andy treated me. Oh, my God.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: But-- but-- Monica, he was also a
 [3] married man.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand. There's-- there's a
 [5] problem with them.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You-- the problem-- yeah, the problem
 [7] is they're married.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I mean you don't have to settle for
 [10] anybody's leftovers. You have everything to offer. You are
 [11] better than that. And some-- somewhere, somehow, if you
 [12] believe nothing else, believe that. You're-- you're--
 [13] you're without a doubt, you know, an incredible person.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. It's just-- it's just
 [15] hard. It's hard like when things like the situation with
 [16] Steve, you know?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: But Steve was tipped off by someone.
 [18] Who knows? Someone could have said, "Are you nuts? She's
 [19] the President's girlfriend." You know?
 [20] You don't know what-- what happened.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think anybody said that.
 [22] I think people call me the Stalker. I think that's what they
 [23] say. Oh, my God, that gets me so mad. I hate that.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well-- but, Monica, you are not a
 [25] stalker.

Page 62

[1] was him to bring Rahm and Lewis," you know?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Sid Blumenthal and Erskine into his
 [4] office.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: And sit down with them for three
 [7] minutes and say, "This girl got [redacted] over. She went -- you
 [8] know, she went away when she was told to go away. I told
 [9] her she could come back. She wants to work doing either
 [10] communications or strategy. Figure it out and come back to
 [11] me in two weeks."
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And what did Betty say?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: She just didn't say anything.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I think-- I think you should remember
 [15] that even if that crossed his mind, if he did that, he might
 [16] as well have said to them, "I had an affair with this girl
 [17] and--"
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So what? Then that's what he should
 [19] have done.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but, Monica. I mean he is never
 [21] going to be that up front. I don't know that Bruce Lindsey
 [22] knows about you really.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I think-- I think he keeps--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, if he did, he's probably the

Page 65

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I know I'm not a stalker.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: And so-- so they can say you're a
 [3] stalker with two heads, and the bottom line is you are not a
 [4] stalker.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You were an invited guest. And you
 [7] know what? I know you will never do this, but I wish so much
 [8] that you could say that very thing.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: "I am not a stalker. I have never been
 [11] a stalker. I was an invited guest."
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Except when I was in high school.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Who'd you stalk?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I used to-- you know? I mean I
 [15] don't know if "stalked" is the right word, but, you know--
 [16] oh, and even when I was in college, I used to go sit outside
 [17] Andy's house. We used to drive by (laughter) and like spy on
 [18] them.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, there's a huge difference.
 [20] mean, you know--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. And I don't call it
 [22] stalking. To me, anyway, stalking is-- oh, I don't even
 [23] want to talk about it. That word. It so weird when I talked
 [24] to my dad yesterday. I'm like, "Oh, my God," I'm like, "You
 [25] have no clue what I am going through." You know?

Page 63

[1] one who put the quash on me, then.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Could be. Could be. Because he's the
 [3] great protector. But I do believe that--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: God. You know, if these people saw
 [5] me (laughter)--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I don't know. Like I'm fat,
 [8] and I was just (laughter). I just think-- I can just see
 [9] them seeing me and thinking to themselves, "This? This
 [10] trouble for this?" (Laughter.)
 [11] MS. TRIPP: You know, some-- some day I hope you
 [12] are able to look in the mirror and see what a beautiful,
 [13] smart--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: -- amazing girl you are.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I dunno.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: No. You and I both know that's true.
 [18] It's just that you can't acknowledge it and you can't
 [19] acknowledge it because [redacted] like him have been allowed
 [20] to-- to play with you and play with your emotions.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, he's treated me better than the
 [22] rest of them. Trust me.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica, you know, that-- you're
 [24] just going to gag me. I can't stand to hear that.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it's true. You have no idea

Page 66

[1] MS. TRIPP: He has-- does he know that you've been
 [2] subpoenaed?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Jesus.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I did not tell him. I'll tell
 [6] you why. My mom was a lot more ape [redacted] than I thought she'd
 [7] be.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: About what?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: About me being subpoenaed. She w
 [10] a lot angrier than I thought she'd be.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: She was like really angry and really
 [13] pissed off.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: And, you know, it's still like
 [16] this-- I have this thing with her because I can just see
 [17] this now. Like I don't know how I'm supposed to pay for my
 [18] lawyer. Huh. You know?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm like, I don't know how I'm
 [21] supposed to pay this.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: And--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: And you can't tell your dad.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. So, you know-- but I mean

Page 67

1 she's just like-- she-- and she was so mad. Had she not
2 been so mad, I was like, well, I was going to tell my dad.
3 But she got so mad. And then, apparently-- well, then I was
4 going to tell my dad because my mom had this really good idea
5 that my parents should come sit in on the deposition.
6 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
7 MS. LEWINSKY: But then the "liar" said that that's
8 not a good idea.
9 MS. TRIPP: It's not a good idea?
10 MS. LEWINSKY: It's not because then, really,
11 because then they'll say, "Well, what did you know? What do
12 your parents know about all this?" And then they could
13 subpoena my parents.
14 MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
15 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
16 MS. TRIPP: Well, then you could have your father
17 because he knows nothing.
18 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. He'd probably say-- I mean
19 he wouldn't say this, obviously, but it'd be like, "Well,
20 yeah, he was like checking my daughter out. You know?"
21 MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
22 MS. LEWINSKY: He was there at the radio address.
23 MS. TRIPP: At the radio address. (Laughter.)
24 MS. LEWINSKY: "He shook my hand like I was going
25 to be his father-in-law."

Page 68

1 MS. TRIPP: Oh, God.
2 MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
3 MS. TRIPP: That was so long ago.
4 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, God. I was so innocent then.
5 (Laughter.)
6 MS. TRIPP: My God, that was so long ago.
7 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
8 MS. TRIPP: All right. Go to bed.
9 MS. LEWINSKY: Thank God for Paxil. Oy.
10 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, well, I hope that that's not
11 going to have to last much longer, either. You-- you are
12 definitely a type who could get very comfortable with that.
13 MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
14 MS. TRIPP: And so, you know what? You don't need
15 to be taking that for much longer.
16 MS. LEWINSKY: I think once my deposition is over
17 and whatever is done with you-- I'm very curious. Is it--
18 do you think that they-- that they're just assuming since
19 they have already like subpoenaed you both that, uh, that
20 they can wait until after discovery to do it? Like discovery
21 is-- you have to subpoena the people before then?
22 MS. TRIPP: Well, they don't have to subpoena me
23 because they already have.
24 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But that's what I'm saying
25 is that. But--

Page 69

1 MS. TRIPP: But they have to get me before January
2 30th, I believe.
3 MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not sure. Although, you know, I
4 had an interesting thought that it's like don't you think
5 Kathleen, that surgery, that's a little weird that she had
6 that back surgery.
7 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but we don't know if she-- has
8 she been deposed?
9 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so.
10 MS. TRIPP: Well, if she doesn't get deposed, I
11 think I go away.
12 MS. LEWINSKY: Of course.
13 MS. TRIPP: I just can't believe in a high profile
14 case like this--
15 MS. LEWINSKY: See, it's possible, the thing I'm
16 thinking is that if she-- let's just say she-- she turned
17 around to the creep (inaudible), and said, "Gee, I don't know
18 how this happened. I don't know what they're talking about.
19 Nee-nee-nee." You know what I mean?
20 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
21 MS. LEWINSKY: Let's just say she did that.
22 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm.
23 MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe they were able to make it go
24 away.
25 MS. TRIPP: That's possible.

Page 70

1 MS. LEWINSKY: You know, like somehow-- I don't
2 know. I don't know how they would have been able to do that.
3 But somehow-- I don't know.
4 MS. TRIPP: I just want you to know that-- that,
5 you know, Kathleen, you, anybody-- I am not a big
6 advocate of Kathleen because I believe that she
7 herself by claiming sexual harassment when it clearly wasn't.
8 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. And she should have just
9 kept her mouth shut.
10 MS. TRIPP: She should have kept her mouth shut
11 because she was a guilty as he was. They were both married.
12 They-- it was inappropriate for both of them. And, so to
13 turn -- to turn the tale, for whatever reason she did that--
14 I think she did it for notoriety. I don't think she did it
15 for any other reason. So I don't have a whole lot of
16 sympathy for her.
17 But where you're concerned, I-- I don't have a lot
18 of sympathy for him, frankly. I don't. Sorry, I can't help
19 it. I think his behavior is abominable. And I just don't
20 think very highly of him anymore. And you know that wasn't
21 the way I always felt. But-- but watching this, I-- I just
22 think it's unconscionable what he's done to you. But you're
23 the one that it bothers me the most about. This whole thing,
24 it bothers me that you're in it. It bothers me you were
25 involved with him. (Sigh.)

Page 71

1 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'm not gonna be.
2 MS. TRIPP: I-- I wouldn't mind seeing him, you
3 know, have to-- have to-- have to admit in public that he
4 has a problem.
5 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I would.
6 MS. TRIPP: I-- not me. But, obviously, that
7 would-- that would cause others great pain.
8 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh. My God, I'd die.
9 MS. TRIPP: But he has a problem, Monica. He does.
10 MS. LEWINSKY: He does. And you know what?
11 MS. TRIPP: He knows it.
12 MS. LEWINSKY: He has a problem and we, the
13 American people, elected him, so let him do his stupid job.
14 You know?
15 MS. TRIPP: But he'd better take care of his
16 problem.
17 MS. LEWINSKY: I think he will.
18 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, you say that.
19 MS. LEWINSKY: I do. I-- I don't know what could
20 put the fear of God in you more than-- did you read, the
21 going to sit in?
22 MS. TRIPP: No way.
23 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh. That's what I've read.
24 That the going to sit in. I mean nothing-- what
25 could put the fear of God in--

Page 72

1 MS. TRIPP: I'm on, Ryan.
2 My son. I gotta get off.
3 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
4 MS. TRIPP: He has-- he has waited -- I mean
5 between you and the lawyer and everything else--
6 MS. LEWINSKY: All right. Okay.
7 MS. TRIPP: All right. So--
8 MS. LEWINSKY: Your thing is tomorrow 9:00.
9 MS. TRIPP: Supposed to be 9:00. He's gonna call
10 me when I get in and let me know if it's still at 9:00. But
11 it's definitely tomorrow.
12 MS. LEWINSKY: Do you want me to give you a ride?
13 MS. TRIPP: Where? Over there?
14 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
15 MS. TRIPP: I don't even know where it is. I've
16 got to find out. It's in downtown somewhere.
17 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
18 MS. TRIPP: Well, call me-- well, no. I'll page
19 you.
20 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, because it's so much easier
21 for me to give you a ride than schlepping the Metro in the
22 rain and the this.
23 MS. TRIPP: Is it raining tomorrow, too?
24 MS. LEWINSKY: Probably.
25 MS. TRIPP: Oh, God. All right. All right.

Page 73

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Make sure you get up on time.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: No, I know. That's why-- I'm too--
 [3] it's very late and I-- well, I slept half the day, so I
 [4] should be fine. Uhm, I have not slept in the last three
 [5] days. I mean really, literally. I have never had nights
 [6] like this. So, today, I slept from 2:00 last night 'til 2:00
 [7] this afternoon.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Good girl.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I didn't even call in.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Good girl.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I think Lindsey was beside herself.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: She's a sweet girl.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: She is a sweet girl. I-- I--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know-- oh, you know, what I
 [15] forgot to tell you?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh, I met, uh, what's-her-name's
 [18] boyfriend.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Whose?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Who's that other girl? The young
 [21] girl? The other--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Julie?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Is he nice?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: He's so hot.

Page 76

[1] So now (tone) I have to see what I can do.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I'd better go get this. It's probably
 [4] for Ryan. He's gonna kill me.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: So I'll talk to you tomorrow.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: All right. Bye.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Sweet dreams. Bye.
 [8] (End recording tape LRT.022 side B.)
 [9]
 [10]
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 74

[1] MS. TRIPP: Is--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: He is so [REDACTED] hot.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: You're kidding.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: He is so hot. I mean he's got like
 [5] grayish hair.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: He's so hot. And he's so charming.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's funny you say that because
 [9] she tells me that people used to think that he looked like
 [10] Clinton.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't know about that. But--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I wouldn't have thought that,
 [16] but, uhm--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: She seems very happy with him.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. He is such a gentleman.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. I was like, "Oh, my
 [21] God. Will you be my boyfriend?"
 [22] MS. TRIPP: You can find any boyfriend you want,
 [23] just get out of this situation.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I will. I am-- believe you me--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: You need to-- you need to be you, get

Page 75

[1] yourself to where--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: -- you can look in the mirror and say,
 [4] "I like what I see."
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But you know what? I
 [6] haveto say to you and then we'll get off the phone, that--
 [7] sort of in light of what you just said kind of a couple of
 [8] minutes ago, you do know, though, like it would absolutely--
 [9] I mean you will do eventually what you need to do and what
 [10] you feel right with, but you know-- I wouldn't ever want you
 [11] to tell because you thought you were doing me some kind of
 [12] service.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I know you don't. I know. I know. I
 [14] know. I know.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Or by getting even with him, because
 [16] you won't.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I know-- I know you would never see it
 [18] that way. And, so, that's sort of--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: And it wouldn't do it, either,
 [20] because there would be-- do you know what I mean?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: You are-- I just have to tell you.
 [22] Tome, you are so valuable that I-- I tried everything
 [23] I could try (tone) to make you not talk to-- talk under oath
 [24] that way. And-- and-- I don't believe my phone's beeping
 [25] again. An, now it's too late. So now the damage is done.

LRT-023 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 132

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

[1] [2] [3] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
 [4] [5] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [6] [7] [8] Transcript of
 [9] Tape No. LRT.023
 [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19] [20] [21] [22]

Page 4

[1] MS. TRIPP: She has my number
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but she said - I said I was
 [3] going to call, and she said, "Oh, you are? Well, why don't
 [4] you tell her to call me?"
 [5] Hold on just a minute. Hold on just a second.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: All right. Can you hold on? I want to
 [7] make this nail polish open.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, okay.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Just a minute. This might work.
 [10] Sorry. I'm having a slight -
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I can wait a minute, you know.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: You haven't had any further contact
 [13] with Betty, right?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I have.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I called to find out if she
 [17] got the thing to him.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, right. And?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you think?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: She hasn't?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: What? What day did you deliver that?

Page 2

[1] PROCEEDINGS
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Did you go?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Go where?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: To Vernon.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it's Thursday.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, it's Thursday.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, god, I had this thing that was in
 [9] my head it was today.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Too bad.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. No. And it -
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You know, what is your number? I
 [14] totally called last night, [redacted] and I tried [redacted]
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: First I got one that said, "This is Ann
 [17] and Chris."
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, it's [redacted]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No, [redacted]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I did the [redacted] it's [redacted]
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.

Page 5

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yesterday.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Was Monday.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yesterday morning.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: So -
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, was there a reason?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: No, just, you know, something
 [8] (inaudible).
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Barf. Give me a break (sighing).
 [10] Well, that's all right. At least he doesn't have it yet, so
 [11] we'll see. Maybe he'll get it today.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, hopefully, but he leaves
 [13] today.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, today?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Where is he going?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: (Tape skip.) Right.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: So -
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, I already worked out for two
 [21] hours.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.

Page 3

[1] MS. TRIPP: I swear to God I did that and got Ann
 [2] and Chris recording.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but it's not [redacted], it's [redacted].
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, all right. (Sighing) I figured
 [5] maybe - at first, when it didn't answer forever, I thought
 [6] you went to your aunt's.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I - I took my phone upstairs
 [8] with me.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: And then, um, I said, well, I don't
 [10] know. I didn't get home 'til 9:30.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And then today, I just didn't feel like
 [13] coming in.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I'm so pissed at Lindsey.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Why? See, you know what? I was
 [17] supposed to tell you to call her.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: When I called originally, because
 [22] she needed to talk to you.

Page 6

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, I hadn't gone Saturday, Sunday or
 [2] Monday. [redacted]
 [3] [redacted]
 [4] [redacted]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I'm going to be running
 [6] errands, so -
 [7] MS. TRIPP: 'Til late?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but I'll call you around 9:00
 [9] or so -
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I'll be -
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: - when I get home.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I'll totally be here. I'm halfway done
 [13] with the tree and - you know what? I'm overwhelmed at this
 [14] time of year, and I think that's why I'm pissed at Lindsey,
 [15] who just doesn't take up any of the slack. She's (sighing)
 [16] - she's just moody on when she'll perform and when she
 [17] won't, so -
 [18] All right, I'm letting her -
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Well, I'll call you later.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: All right, okay. Bye.
 [21] * * * * *
 [22]

Page 7

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm tired.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: What's the matter?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I'm just exhausted.
 [4] I think my timing is all [redacted] up still.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: From -- oh, the trip?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. How about you? Did you get
 [7] your Christmas stuff done?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, no, I'm still doing it.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: That's all I did all day.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oy vey.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I know. What kind of errands did you
 [13] have to run?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I went -- I went to stupid
 [15] Needless Markups to see --
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, for an outfit?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: What did they have?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Nothing.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I bought shoes to -- maybe I'll -- I
 [22] might wear that taupe suit.

Page 10

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I think this is kind of that
 [2] mentality.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. No, I agree with you.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? But it is awkward. It's
 [5] very awkward.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I don't think it needs to be,
 [7] though. I mean, because the bottom line is, it's -- it's
 [8] kind of out there already.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: So it's not like you have to be
 [11] cautious about --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: -- too much. I mean, he -- you know.
 [14] I think it's interesting, though, that he was supposed to be
 [15] away. I wonder if he canceled.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think he canceled. I don't
 [17] know.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. Maybe a phone call
 [19] caused him to --
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, the phone call wasn't from The
 [21] Creep, it was from Betty, so -- I don't know.
 [22] Did you enjoy your day off?

Page 8

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, I love that.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You do?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. It's very pretty. I don't
 [4] remember it on, to tell you the truth.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I just -- I remember just seeing the
 [7] suit and thinking it was beautiful.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. Then I wore it with that top
 [9] that you found for me.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: So --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Oh, that -- that's a pretty
 [13] suit. We'll fix it.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I might do that, or I might do the
 [15] turquoise jacket.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, the turquoise -- well, you know
 [17] that's my favorite.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So -- I'm not sure. But I bought
 [19] really --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Where are you going to go?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you mean?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I mean, he's just going to have you for

Page 11

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yes. I got a lot done.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I miss you. You aren't allowed to
 [3] be gone.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Tomorrow's our thing. Are you coming?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Tomorrow night? I don't know.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You don't feel like it?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't know.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: You don't have to.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I have to see how I'm like -- but I
 [10] thought it was last Friday or something.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Did you guys move it?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Wasn't it originally the 5th?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh, it was always the same day as,
 [16] um --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: But don't worry. You don't have to go.
 [19] believe me.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I'll have to see. I, um --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: It's -- it's like a couple hours of --
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 9

[1] lunch there?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that I -- that's weird. That must
 [4] mean -- yeah, I think -- I think your initial reaction was
 [5] probably on target.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Well, I know he would never
 [7] take me out for lunch.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: No?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, come on. I'm too young. You
 [10] know what I mean?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) Oh, I don't know. I
 [12] guess --
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I think --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: -- especially because -- not that he
 [16] would -- it's just kind of one of those -- okay, I didn't put
 [17] my hand in the cookie jar, but my best friend did.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Like -- you know?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: You're so right, yeah.

Page 12

[1] MS. TRIPP: -- boredom because -- well, not really,
 [2] because we do that Chinese auction, which is fun.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: What's that?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Everybody brings a gift of \$10,
 [5] wrapped --
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: -- you know. And then everyone's
 [8] assigned a number, and number one gets to pick any present on
 [9] the table he or she wants.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, cool.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And then number two, whoever that is,
 [12] gets to pick any -- anything on the table or take number
 [13] one's gift.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh (inaudible).
 [15] MS. TRIPP: It really is fun. We really have had
 [16] fun with it, which, um, is unusual for this group, so --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sighing.)
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. But, anyway, so --
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Boy, [redacted] sure lightened
 [20] her hair.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Hey, you know, honestly, I didn't
 [22] notice until yesterday.

Page 13

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: She's had it that way, she said, for
 [3] several days.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I didn't notice it. I think it
 [6] looks nice.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: You know, she -- I think she looks too
 [9] severe half the time, so it softened her up a little bit.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And she looks very --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You look so pretty with your hair
 [13] up.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, it's up because it is so dirty,
 [15] because --
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, ~~she~~, I forgot about that. I
 [17] have to wash my hair tomorrow.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, I -- listen, mine's been -- I
 [19] can't even tell you, and ~~she~~ told me, "Don't wash it for,
 [20] you know, a few days before you come."
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, for the highlight.

Page 14

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, when are you do -- what? When
 [2] are you doing your highlight?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Tomorrow.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You are?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I thought you just did a highlight.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's just a -- remember I told
 [8] you he told me to make an appointment during the -- so I
 [9] could get one during the holidays, 'cause it'll be --
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Ohhh.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: -- the crown needs it?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Ohhh.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: So I said okay. So then I decided,
 [14] well, I might as well do it the same day as the thing because
 [15] I'll be driving down --
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, that's --
 [17] MS. TRIPP: -- you know.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you need me to clear you in?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God, yes. Would you do that?
 [20] Because I have a fake tree for the office --
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Wait, hold on.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: -- and I'm going to be lugging it. Oh,

Page 15

[1] I'm so glad you said that. I forgot.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Wait. 5-4 --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: 1-9-4-3-M.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Wait, hold on for a moment. I have
 [5] to write this down.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I can't -- I can't remember it unless
 [7] you start me off.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.)
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, we're a good team.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I don't know what's going to happen --
 [12] oh, I can't even think about it. I'm not going to think
 [13] about it.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Your last day. Do we have any idea
 [16] when that is?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, it's the 26th.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: You know this?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you mean, why?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well --

Page 16

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: 'Cause I got to choose it.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, but, I mean --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: It's the end of the pay period, and
 [4] look, we have political appointments. We have Christmas and
 [5] the day after Christmas off. I'm like fuck that. I'm going
 [6] to get paid for that.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: So --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay, so you're going to be off.
 [10] but it'll be a paid holiday.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: But then you don't get the 1st.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you mean?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: January 1st.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know, but I'd have to work
 [16] that next week --
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and that would be too depressing
 [19] for me.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, all right.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: ~~She~~
 [22] MS. TRIPP: ~~She~~ I think.

Page 17

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, okay. What time?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I guess, like, 8:20 or so, 8:30. I
 [3] guess you can put 8:30 'cause the traffic has been
 [4] abominable.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sighing.)
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I'm going to bring my car phone,
 [7] though. I'll call you if it gets wacko.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Um --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: So I have this little fake tree that
 [10] I'm going to --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you're so cute.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: -- bring in.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Did you like that -- the Christmas
 [14] handkerchief?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yes, it was so cute.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Wasn't it cute?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: It's such a touch. Honestly, you're
 [18] too much.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: That was adorable. Where did you find
 [21] that?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I -- it's, um, antique stuff.

Page 18

[1] MS. TRIPP: Very adorable. You should see -- I can
 [2] see the thing right now, that it's just -- or, in fact, you
 [3] don't know how tempted I am sometimes to have it out of the
 [4] frame.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: It's quite beautiful.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: It's just -- but it's actually in a
 [9] very good place, because that's how you preserve something
 [10] like that.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I thought it was a neat frame.
 [12] too. I was surprised to be --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: -- so lucky to find it.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Do you believe? I mean, the size, the
 [16] color, the texture -- everything worked.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: It's so sweet. No, I love it.
 [19] How's your mouse?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: My mouth?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, don't you have a mouse in the
 [22] house?

Page 19

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, mouse? I don't know. I'm
 [2] upstairs at my aunt's house.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you are?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I've been sleeping up here.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, so she finally gave him the
 [7] thing.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Gave who the -- oh. You're kidding?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Today?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, finally.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: How did you find out?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I bugged her.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Good for you.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I mean --
 [16] MS. TRIPP: But, see, now you had that couriered
 [17] over Monday morning.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: And today's Tuesday afternoon.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: And that's quite a while, in case it
 [22] would have been, you know --

Page 20

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: And I said to her earlier, 'cause
 [2] she said, "Well" -- I -- when I -- I called her back in the
 [3] afternoon, I said, "Listen," I said, [REDACTED]
 [4] not there, why can't you pick up the phone and call him up
 [5] there?"
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: "I think he's going to come in."
 [8] And I said, "Well, he was in the office yesterday and you --
 [9] that didn't mean you were able to give it to him."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. I swear to God, it's --
 [13] I think it's a combination of things. I think she -- I think
 [14] two things probably went through her mind, like, "Well, she
 [15] was just here, you know, so it couldn't be that urgent."
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: And the other thing, too, is that, you
 [18] know, she's just not the brightest light on Broadway. [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think that -- I think that
 [20] the third thing that goes with that is that, um, he -- okay,
 [21] look, if these are not that important to him, and that's why
 [22] he hasn't told her, you know, or he's kind of uncomfortable.

Page 21

[1] MS. TRIPP: Told her what?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: But I don't think he has, like,
 [3] placed any kind of importance on it. You see what I mean?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: On what?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: You see what I mean? On me, on my
 [6] stuff.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you're wrong. Otherwise -- but
 [8] you don't think, pfft, getting Vernon involved makes it
 [9] important?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no, no, no. But what I mean
 [11] is, if he said to her -- you know, look -- you know, if he
 [12] said to her, "I want her stuff the minute it gets in."
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: "I want to know the minute she
 [15] calls."
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I think it's unlikely that he -- you're
 [17] right, in a sense, and I think the reason, though, is pretty
 [18] obvious.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. So I don't know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I think it's okay if it looks like
 [21] you're the one in pursuit.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 22

[1] MS. TRIPP: I think -- which is no problem,
 [2] generally.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah (laughing).
 [4] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: You can say that again.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but -- but I think --
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: After all, I am -- have a Ph.D. in
 [8] stalking, you know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, so I've heard. Um, but I think
 [10] -- I really do think any other sort of direct addressing of
 [11] that issue -- I think -- I think -- you know, I really do
 [12] believe that how they communicate is by -- on this subject
 [13] is almost by not communicating.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: You know, by not addressing the issue
 [16] head on? I mean --
 [17] How's Nel?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I talked -- he called me today.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Now, does he expect to see you over
 [20] the holiday? Does he know you're leaving? What's going on
 [21] with him?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I'll probably see him some

Page 23

[1] time soon.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Did you give him a gift, too?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I brought him back something.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Mm, God. So, now, do -- I see no
 [5] point, do you, in continuing that relationship when you
 [6] leave?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: The [REDACTED] thing.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, of course I will.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Uch. I don't know. That makes me
 [11] uncomfortable.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. I just wonder why he
 [14] does this. I mean, I wonder why -- you know, if he has an
 [15] agenda.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I'll tell you, if any kind of
 [17] agenda, I think he has a little crush on me.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's my point.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: That's what I -- what did you think I
 [21] meant -- spying or something?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.

Page 24

[1] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but he knows -- he knows that
 [3] I'm like hot to trot for the other one. He knows we're just
 [4] friends.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: You think?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I think.
 [7] ALLISON: Mom?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: What, Allison? What?
 [9] ALLISON: Are you answering call waiting?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yes, but nothing has -- nothing has
 [11] gotten -- hold on. I can't hear you. What?
 [12] ALLISON: I said, are you answering for me?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Jesus Christ.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: She wants to know if I'm answering call
 [16] waiting. This is why when she's here, it's hard to be on the
 [17] phone.
 [18] Um, what was I going to say? What was today like?
 [19] Was it busy?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: It was okay. Oh, there -- I saw the
 [21] -- you know, I hate [REDACTED] so much.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, really? So do I.

Page 25

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I hate him so much. I hope they fry
 [2] his ass. I would loove that. There is --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: If I knew --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: -- if I knew that [REDACTED] would be
 [6] receptive -- 'cause I have a meeting with him tomorrow --
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: -- I would love to say something,
 [9] but --
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I wouldn't on your first meeting
 [11] with him.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: No. But, see, I don't think I'll have
 [13] much exposure.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Tape skip.) If I can say something
 [16] like, you know, "I'm excited. I think the program will
 [17] benefit from [REDACTED] involvement," you know.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. Well, I would say -- I would
 [19] -- you know what would be smart, is to say something like --
 [20] first of all, [REDACTED] likes [REDACTED] a lot.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: They've known each other for a long

Page 28

[1] MS. TRIPP: I mean, it made me wonder because, you
 [2] know --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Like, it crossed my mind. I mean,
 [4] I'll tell you honestly --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: -- before I found out he was
 [7] separated --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you know, I remember sort of
 [10] thinking to myself like, "Why couldn't I find someone like
 [11] him?"
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, see? Now you're leaving, of
 [13] course.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Now you're leaving, of course.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: But it really doesn't matter, though.
 [18] How old do you think?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: He's, I think, 40.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's right up your alley.
 [21] Actually, that's young for you.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing) Will you shut up?

Page 26

[1] time. So anything good you say about [REDACTED] is gonna to
 [2] reflect well on you.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, [REDACTED] will be there, so I can't be
 [4] too ridiculous.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But you could say something
 [6] or another -- you could say something like, "Now that [REDACTED]
 [7] in charge of the program instead of Cliff --"
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Can I say that or --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm, yeah. And have they known each
 [11] other a long time?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] and [REDACTED]?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so. I think [REDACTED] must have
 [15] done a lot of work on the Hill at some point or something.
 [16] He's known them for a long time.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, he seems to have a good rapport.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: And -- and they think very highly of
 [19] him.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Do you know [REDACTED] (phonetic) girl?
 [21] What's her name?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]? Or -- or no, you mean [REDACTED]

Page 29

[1] MS. TRIPP: And let me think. Okay, 40. Kids?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: One -- a two-year-old.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) Awful. I wonder what his
 [4] wife does.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: What kind of person is he?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: He's -- he's good, he's funny, he's
 [8] nice, he's polite. Not perfect, but --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Is he a schmuck?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Why would he leave his wife?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Maybe she left him.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's true.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: But I didn't get into it, because
 [15] you know what? He never told me they were separated.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, who told you?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: His secretary.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Does he have a nice secretary?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, good. I like [REDACTED] a lot. Is
 [21] [REDACTED] the one that was there before?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.

Page 27

[1] MS. TRIPP: No, no, not -- not the confidential
 [2] assistant. She's more like an AA -- [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, no, but somebody has to work
 [4] with her. They said she's a [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: She is a [REDACTED] so I found out. I had
 [6] to work with her on that [REDACTED] initiative.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: And, yech, she's so condescending and
 [9] patronizing. I saw how she was treating everybody.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And was with [REDACTED] the whole time
 [12] and everything. So every opportunity I had when I was with
 [13] her I was completely, absolutely disgustingly icy cold to
 [14] her. And all of a sudden, now she likes me.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: So I think she's the kind of person
 [17] who --
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: You have to put them in their place?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: But [REDACTED] is -- [REDACTED] a good guy.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Could you ever date him?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.

Page 30

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, and now she works for [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh. I always thought she was kind of
 [4] fake. I know who she is. She worked with what's her name,
 [5] right? [REDACTED] I don't know. What --
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what? [REDACTED] was the one
 [7] who was in the [REDACTED] office.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, no, that's not who I'm thinking of.
 [9] I'm thinking of -- there was a [REDACTED] that worked up with --
 [10] what was that lady's name?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You're thinking of [REDACTED] --
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: -- who worked with [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I forgot about [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: How are the decorations this year?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Over there?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: They're pretty. You know what it --
 [20] it, to me, it did not seem as extravagant or as pretty as
 [21] last year.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Really?

Page 31

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: But it was nice, you know. I
 [2] remembered, well, like the Blue and the Red Room being
 [3] heavily decorated, too.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, not the Blue Room, but the Red
 [6] and the Green Room.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, they usually put greens and
 [8] poinsettias and stuff in there.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I just remember there being more
 [10] there than there was this year.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Did they have the same buffet and
 [12] everything?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: It's the same food every year.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: That delicious egg nog.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, they have the best egg nog.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: So --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Fattening as hell.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: All right

Page 32

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm going to try --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I'm, like, dozing off.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I know, I can tell.
 [5] Well, thank you for clearing me in. I appreciate
 [6] it.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you're welcome. My pleasure.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I totally would have forgotten, and I
 [9] would have had to lug that tree.
 [10] And then if -- you know, don't worry about tomorrow
 [11] night. I mean, if you'd like to come, they -- I know they'd
 [12] love to see you, but --
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't know about that, but --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Doug's going.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh, why don't we just see? You
 [16] know, I told you I might try and take this girl I met on the
 [17] airplane.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: But I don't think that's going to
 [20] happen. And I -- you know, it makes me sick. I think to
 [21] myself, "What a rotten mother."
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Why?

Page 33

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Because --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Who's a rotten mother?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: This girl's mom.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Because, first of all, when I called
 [6] to like tell her whatever, she said, "Oh, well, her father
 [7] and I have a dinner party to go to."
 [8] And I just started thinking, you have --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Where do they live?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: In -- in Alexandria
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Do they -- maybe they just feel like
 [12] they don't know you.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. No, I know. I mean, and I --
 [14] I kind of -- I said a couple things that -- you know,
 [15] "Obviously, if you'd like to meet me -- I can understand this
 [16] might make you uncomfortable."
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Was the kid flying alone?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: So -- and her older sister, who's
 [21] like 16 or something, was there and met me.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh.

Page 34

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: But it's like, here it is, their
 [4] daughter has an opportunity to go to the White House. You
 [5] know?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: That is a little -- but, you know what?
 [7] Nowadays even nice -- nice-appearing people can be wackos.
 [8] so --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, no, I know, I know.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: They're probably just --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, it's understandable. It
 [12] just sort of seems -- I'm like, I work at the Pentagon. You
 [13] know what I mean?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's true.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: It's just a little -- so --
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, you could do is actually call her
 [17] tomorrow from the Pentagon and have her return the call, and
 [18] then she'd be sure where you are, if you --
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean, I gave her both
 [20] numbers --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and so I don't know. We'll

Page 35

[1] see if --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: It's magical for a kid, though.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, and she's just such a
 [4] sweet kid that it just -- it made me, you know --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: You're such a do-gooder.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know about that, but --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. You are.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: You never even told me how it was
 [10] seeing your skinny cousins.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you know what? The whole
 [12] Thanksgiving was so annoying.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: It really was. I mean, it -- my
 [15] Aunt [REDACTED] looked so cute. She's got the best [REDACTED] sense
 [16] of style.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. She just -- nobody --
 [19] she has the best sense of style of anybody I know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: She's like [REDACTED]. And you'd never know
 [22] it. You would never know it.

Page 36

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: She's just rad. But she wasn't very
 [3] nice to me, so that was kind of disappointing. My other --
 [4] my cousin [REDACTED] looks old.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: How old is she?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: She's like -- she's maybe 33, 34,
 [7] but --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Does she?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: -- she's aged. She looks it.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: She's the skinny one?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: She's tall and skinny. She's the
 [12] tallest and the skinniest.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: My cousin [REDACTED] was okay. Then my
 [15] cousin [REDACTED] she looks all right. She's so skinny and
 [16] so tall.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. I'll bet they thought you
 [18] looked nice, huh?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: My Aunt [REDACTED] did.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So she was kind of whatever. It was
 [22] -- there were plenty of uncomfortable silences.

Page 37

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: At, like, a table of 14, an
 [3]uncomfortable silence is kind of unheard of.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: So --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: What do you suppose that was due to?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: It was due to a combination of we
 [10]don't have anything in common, nobody cared enough to make
 [11]the effort.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: But everyone cared enough to be there.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But it was like that.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: And it was good to see my Oma, but
 [16]then I got upset when I went the next day, because I was
 [17]looking at her artwork and that just --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: It just -- it --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: And who's that all going to?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: My Aunt Miriam. And so then I was
 [22]thinking -- I'm like -- I'm like, I've got to get somebody I

Page 38

[1]know to buy it for me.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Like who do I know who has a lot of
 [4]money, you know? Ohhh, I was trying to think of all these
 [5]people that would buy my [REDACTED] collection for me.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I can't believe that you have to think
 [7]about buying any of it.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Isn't that ridiculous?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I don't understand why it all has to go
 [10]to your aunt.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know why, either.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I mean, does it -- your father's
 [13]chopped liver?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: But then my cousin Lisa has
 [15]convinced my [REDACTED] that she can't break up the El Salvador
 [16]collection. "Like I'm sorry, Lady, you're going to be dead.
 [17]Wouldn't you rather someone enjoy it" -- I don't know. It's
 [18]ridiculous.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: From the family.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, but --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Does your father have no interest in
 [22]that stuff?

Page 39

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: He has some of the paintings, but
 [2]the ones he chose are ugly.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, they're awful. He chose these
 [5]ones I hate. They're like these kids playing on the
 [6]shoreline in San Francisco. BFD.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: But it was weird. And then I think
 [9]I told you, didn't I, that we went to dinner with my dad's
 [10]friends the next night?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh. No, I've heard almost nothing
 [12]about -- you've had too much news.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. Oh, this is awful. This
 [14]actually ruined the whole trip for me. We -- my dad has this
 [15]friend, [REDACTED], whom he went to, I think, medical school
 [16]with.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: And his wife, [REDACTED] -- okay?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Hmm.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: -- she and [REDACTED] get along real well
 [21]and have traveled together.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 40

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: So we went to dinner with their two
 [2]girls, who -- one's a year older than me and one's a year
 [3]younger than me.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: And we went to dinner, and it just
 [6]-- the whole thing -- I had a fine time with the girls and
 [7]stuff. It was just awful because all of my -- like my [REDACTED]
 [8]was dredged up, you know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: At the dinner?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, because they -- they had spent
 [11]the day, like, after-Thanksgiving shopping.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: And it was like [REDACTED] had squashed
 [14]me getting that neckdace.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: And it was like why -- why did their
 [17]dad not feel it necessary to teach them limits? I mean, why
 [18]can't I be -- have like a normal dad that takes me shopping
 [19]the day after Thanksgiving? You don't see your daughter
 [20]very often.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And then they were

Page 41

[1]talking about -- but the parents had been in Hawaii when the
 [2]girl broke up with her boyfriend --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and she was really depressed. So
 [5]the parents sent her to -- they still -- they were like,
 [6]"Well, why don't you come here?" She's like, "Okay." They
 [7]bought her a ticket, and she went to Hawaii.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And then they were
 [10]talking about how they're all going back to Hawaii in
 [11]February. They've rented a house or something like that.
 [12] And so then he said to my dad and [REDACTED]
 [13]they're like, "Why don't you guys meet us there?" And [REDACTED]
 [14]is like, "Oh, yeah, Honya," you know. That's what
 [15]she calls my dad, Honya.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: So she goes, "Oh, yeah, Honya. I
 [18]need a Hawaii fix. Oh, we're going to do it. Let's do it,"
 [19]da-da-da-da-da.
 [20] So everybody's talking about how they're going to
 [21]Hawaii, except for --
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 42

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: -- me. And, you know -- and I -- so
 [2]that bothered me. And then I sort of --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I would have said, "Ooh, that sounds
 [4]great. I'm -- I'm so excited." (Laughing.)
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, exactly. [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: -- [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: So she goes, "Oh, yeah, Honya. I
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: But --

Page 43

[1] MS. TRIPP: You know?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Because I can tell you that my ex does
 [4] almost nothing materially for my kids, other -- you know, I
 [5] mean, obviously, he pays for their education. I don't mean
 [6] that. But, I mean, he -- he's not into buying gifts, or
 [7] anything like that.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: It's so weird.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: And I think it's probably -- a good
 [10] part of it is because he's pretty sure I always have.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, it's just weird, you
 [12] know. Then after the dinner my dad's like, "What's wrong?
 [13] What's wrong?" Then I think, "Oh, [REDACTED]," you
 [14] know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: So, other than that, it was okay. I
 [17] saw my friends, and that was wonderful.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's good. Did they think you
 [19] looked good?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh, yeah, [REDACTED] thought I looked
 [21] good, so it was -- it was -- I got to L.A. and I hung out
 [22] with [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] and it was so nice to be with [REDACTED]

Page 44

[1] because he's just -- you know, he cuddles me and he rubs my
 [2] feet, and we're just very comfortable with each other --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and flirty with each other. So
 [5] it was just fun and normal.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Which is so what you need in your life.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I know. So --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Which you'll have again. You will.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: When we get you out of this hell hole.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Uch.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: (Tape skip.) That's who you need to be
 [13] rubbing your shoulders, not The Big Creep.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well --
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Even though I know you enjoyed it.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Tape skip.) I can't believe you got
 [18] in there Saturday.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I can't either, after the things I
 [20] was saying.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I mean, it's just amazing to me. There
 [22] is no predicting that man. (Tape skip.) The time was right.

Page 45

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Tape skip.) -- love that present.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it was so wonderful.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: It was just such an incredibly perfect
 [5] choice.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it was just so weird that I
 [7] saw it, and thank God I had the wits to buy it then, you
 [8] know, 'cause many a times --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Tape skip.) You can go broke buying
 [12] gifts, so enough already now.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: None -- no more, right?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: For him?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: For anybody. Just stop already.
 [17] You're too -- (sighing). You've got to stop that.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: You're going to be unemployed here
 [20] soon.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Don't remind me.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, yeah, someone has to.

Page 46

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Tape skip.) God, I wonder what your
 [3] mother's going to get for whatever occasion they celebrate.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. Hah, she's really -- she's
 [5] so funny. She's like back to being how she was when she was
 [6] married to my dad, in terms of monetary kinds of things.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Because when I was there -- not this
 [9] last weekend, but the time before, we went into Tiffany's to
 [10] just look around and stuff.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: And -- so I'd, like, walk away, I'd
 [13] come back, and she's trying on the necklace that matches
 [14] the bracelet.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: And I was like, "Oh, man, this costs
 [17] like \$15,000."
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Hey, I don't think that's going to
 [19] break his bank, do you?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Did she like it?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. It's beautiful.

Page 47

[1] MS. TRIPP: What does it look like? Did you ever
 [2] see the bracelet?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I did. Uh, wait, now I'm trying to
 [4] remember.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: So, see, it makes no impression on you.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing) You could probably
 [7] remember how many stones --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I could --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and how many inches and --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: One look. I love jewelry.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I know you do. Your ring is
 [12] gorgeous, Linda.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: You know what, though? I'm going to go
 [14] in and ask them to do something because --
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Why? It's fine.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, because -- it's a long story. I
 [17] don't want to bore you with the whole details. But when they
 [18] first cast it -- first they did it in wax, okay?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: And I want -- they had the width of
 [21] the back of the band wrong. So, okay, I went back and fixed
 [22] that. Then they did it in -- the whole ring in platinum.

Page 48

[1] And it was platinum with a carat of pave and the -- and the
 [2] sapphires, and it looked like [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: It looked very icy cold.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing) And I said, "Well, I don't
 [7] like it," hmpf. I said, "It's just -- it's wrong. It's just
 [8] -- it's too icy cold. I want a warm" -- what I wanted was a
 [9] classic European ring.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: So they said, "Okay. Well, we can put
 [12] the -- the yellow gold around the sides." And I said, "Okay.
 [13] And then bezel-set the sapphires in yellow gold, too, and
 [14] that'll --"
 [15] So what they did was instead -- I think that was
 [16] too hard, to rip it apart. So they did the whole thing in
 [17] 14-carat gold.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Ohhh.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: And so the pave is now set in 14-carat
 [20] gold, and I think it looks dead, where before the diamonds
 [21] looked very, very alive set against the platinum.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Ohhh.

Page 49

Page 52

[1] MS. TRIPP: So I'm going to ask that they re-do it
 [2] and --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: -- platinum-set the -- the diamonds. I
 [5] know the guy's gonna -- he'll -- he always does what I ask
 [6] him to do, but I'm sure they're going to be rolling their
 [7] eyes when I leave.
 [8] But it -- isn't it a neat piece?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it's beautiful.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And you never even liked jewelry much,
 [11] so that --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know. I mean, I -- you know.
 [13] I know -- I swear it was like -- I saw you and I'm like, "Oh,
 [14] Linda."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) I know. Well, I think
 [16] from here on in it's going to be easier because --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, don't say that, don't say that.
 [18] You'll jinx me.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's right. It's stupid,
 [20] stupid to say. But I'm hoping that -- let's just say a small
 [21] -- offer up a small prayer that Vernon's visit on Thursday
 [22] will have something optimistic going for it.

[1] MS. TRIPP: I've got to get off and let her use the
 [2] phone.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I got to go to bed.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: You've got to go to bed.
 [5] All right. Clear me in.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I will clear --
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I'm wearing -- well, I'm not telling
 [8] you. You'll have to wait and see.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: 'Cause I don't want to tell you.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Tell me.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Because with you, it's always like I'll
 [13] know from your expression whether you like it or you don't.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oy vey.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: You -- did you -- were you around the
 [16] day that I purposely wore the silly suit with the skirt to
 [17] show you, so I could walk by you and make you talk to me?
 [18] And then I think you weren't there. The DKNY jacket with
 [19] the skirt?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, see. I went up there purposely
 [22] -- which, believe me, doing stairs in that skirt was a real

Page 50

Page 53

[1] I still say -- I know I'm a broken record, but
 [2] there should be at least some tiny, tiny bit of consideration
 [3] about the U.N. job. (Sighing.) What if it were just neat
 [4] and a good salary and a -- and a nice group of people? You
 [5] know, you never know.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but -- I think also what I
 [7] was thinking what I might say to Vernon is -- tell him the
 [8] reason I can't take the U.N. job. And this is -- there is a
 [9] lot of truth to this, but it's also a kosher way I can tell
 [10] him is, you know -- 'cause don't forget, Evelyn Lieberman --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: For all they know, Evelyn Lieberman
 [13] is the one who really confirmed for my mom why I had to leave.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: And I could just say to him -- and
 [16] when we saw Richardson at 21, my mom said, "Oh, the same
 [17] thing's going to happen."
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's actually a good point.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: That's actually a good point.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And I'll say to her,
 [22] "What am I supposed to do? Argue and say, no, I'm not going

[1] challenge.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: It was all zipped up, too -- entirely
 [4] zipped.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: That's wonderful.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Um, and fit like a piece of skin over a
 [7] hippopotamus.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I think because I sent you that
 [9] e-mail on Monday, and you were like, "Leave me alone, leave
 [10] me alone." So I was like, "Okay, I'll leave you alone."
 [11] And then Tuesday came, and I was running around
 [12] like a mad woman because I was leaving at noon.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: And I -- I totally had the time wrong.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: That's what it was. And I went up --
 [16] you know. I don't think Tom West told you, but I went up to
 [17] him and I said, "I need to know every place she's going to
 [18] be, what days and the times."
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Ahhh.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: He gave me everything. He even gave me
 [21] the hotel in San Francisco.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Ahhh

Page 51

Page 54

[1] to fall in love with Richardson?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? (Tape skip.) And can I
 [4] tell you the honest truth? It -- you know, it crossed my
 [5] mind, too.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I mean --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: What, that Lieberman -- that that same
 [9] thing could happen?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: That it just -- yeah, you know.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, please. You've got to start liking
 [12] younger men.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I know, but --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Tape skip.) Why don't you just
 [15] your father and get it over with?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Hah. Ugh.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: You gotta to stop.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Ugh.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I know (laughing).
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yech.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.

[1] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf. But then I said, "No, I can't do
 [2] that. This is her time away from this," you know.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I wish you would have because
 [4] it was like, you know, on the back of my mind the whole time,
 [5] right? And I (inaudible) --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I know, but I didn't want it to --
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: "Oh, I have to tell Linda," and I'm
 [8] like, "I can't."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I didn't want it to even touch the
 [10] Thanksgiving portion with the family and everything, and the
 [11] friends, so I didn't want to do that. But it's like I had to
 [12] have the paper --
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: -- made him write it all down.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I know what you mean.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Where did you stay -- the La Plata or
 [17] something?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Where?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Pacifica or La Plata?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Pacific -- um, what was it?
 [21] Pan Pacific.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

Page 55

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: That's a nice hotel.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: And then I had the London numbers and
 [3] the Brussels -- I had everything.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I know. I didn't do anything with it,
 [6] though. I kept saying, "Oh, I should wait, I should just
 [7] wait. It'll take time."
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: You know I had a lunch with --
 [9] remember that married guy from the Pentagon?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I had lunch with him and his wife.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: The cute one.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. Oh, he's so cute.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: What was she like?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: She was, um, cute-cute. We got
 [16] along really well. Like I say, there was three of us. We --
 [17] we had a two-and-a-half-hour lunch.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Wow.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I haven't done that in a long time.
 [20] It was really fun. We had a really good time.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: See, it's -- it's like anything else.
 [22] Once you get out among people who interest you --

Page 56

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: -- you'll be a whole different person.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: (Yawning) So -- but there's like --
 [4] it's weird for me because he just, like, kind of kept looking
 [5] at me. I was like this is just weird, you know.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, especially with his wife there,
 [7] yeah.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. So --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I mean, you must have a sign that only
 [10] men can see that says --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: "Married men magnet."
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. That is.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm a married man magnet.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: All right. Go to bed.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: All right. I'll see you in the
 [17] morning.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I'll clear you in tomorrow.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Bye.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Bye.

Page 57

[1]
 [2]
 [3]
 [4]
 [5]
 [6]
 [7]
 [8]
 [9]
 [10]
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]

Page 58

[1] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
 [2] ALLISON: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] ALLISON: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] ALLISON: [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] ALLISON: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15]
 [16] MALE VOICE: [REDACTED]
 [17] (Phone dialing.)
 [18]
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Hi.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: How are you?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yech, drained.

Page 59

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. What happened?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, it was just so awful. I mean,
 [3] oh, my God, it was -- he is just very -- you know, first of
 [4] all, he's still going to try to quash it, whatever that means
 [5] -- what Kathleen Willey tried to do.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: But he doesn't -- and here's why. He
 [8] doesn't know that he'll be successful, but he still feels he
 [9] can make an argument that I'm not relevant.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And here's the bad part -- this is why
 [12] I didn't call you; I was going to call you. He said to me
 [13] that if I know of any other person who has had any kind of
 [14] physical contact with the President outside of his wife, that
 [15] if they ask me that question -- and there's nothing to say
 [16] they will -- but he said if they ask me that question, and I
 [17] know, and I say no, that it's perjury, and he said I'll end
 [18] up like Cisneros. He said, "You will go to jail." He said,
 [19] "You are not protected."
 [20] And I said, "Look, Kirby, I don't want any part of
 [21] this. I want out of it. Get -- quash it."
 [22] So we had hours-long conversation, and we didn't

Page 60

[1] get into anything that he can use -- and he can't, because
 [2] he's my attorney.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: But did -- did you intimate to Kirby
 [4] that you do know of other people?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: No, I didn't intimate anything. This
 [6] didn't even come up --
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, okay.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: -- until he asked the question. And
 [9] then it did come up.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I mean, he's my attorney. I have to
 [12] -- I have to be honest with him. I didn't get into details,
 [13] but I had to be honest with him, because I cannot allow
 [14] myself to go into a situation with an attorney at my side
 [15] and be blind-sided.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But can I ask you a
 [17] question? If there are only two people that know that you
 [18] know -- you and me --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I -- look, Monica, I am not perjuring
 [20] myself for you or for him.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: For no one. And this is why he's very

Page 61

[1] intent on getting it quashed. You know, he said he's also
 [2] trying to look at how I can plead the Fifth. And so --
 [3] It's -- you know, his whole thing was -- he, to his
 [4] credit, didn't want to know anything. And thank God.
 [5] He said, "Look, you know, none of this --"
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: But, really, the one you could say
 [7] would be Debi Schiff.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Well, she -- she never said, "I had an
 [9] affair with him." She said, you know, whatever, when she
 [10] came -- that day she told me she got her 20 minutes --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: -- she said -- whatever, you know. I
 [13] said, "Well, for what?" And she said, "Well, what do you
 [14] think?" or something like that.
 [15] I mean, obviously, that was -- that was the
 [16] inference. And, yes, I can say [REDACTED]
 [17] But that's not -- that's not even the point. The
 [18] point is, I don't want to be put in the position to answer
 [19] those questions.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: And he doesn't feel that I necessarily
 [22] will have to. But here's my fear. My fear is, if he does,

Page 62

[1] Bob Bennett's in the room. And I don't want anybody to be
 [2] blind-sided.
 [3] This is why, you know, after our many hours of
 [4] conversation, he said, "We got to move to quash this. (Tape
 [5] skip) -- this whole thing, your whole involvement, we've got
 [6] to get you out of it."
 [7] (Tape skip.) "You do whatever it is you have to do
 [8] to get me out of it."
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, is he going to say to Bennett,
 [10] "You can't do this because she knows about other people?"
 [11] MS. TRIPP: No. Are you nuts? No, no.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, how do you know he's not going
 [13] to say that?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Because he told me he's not going to
 [15] say anything to Bennett.
 [16] (Tape skip) I've been wrestling with this all
 [17] night, saying, "Mm-hmm. So what is the best way in case.
 [18] But if you do it in case and it doesn't come up, and I'm
 [19] not --"
 [20] Because also, there's a way of asking questions
 [21] that they may not do. Like Kirby said, if they ask it in
 [22] such a way, there's a way for me to say, "No, because I don't

Page 63

[1] have firsthand knowledge. So, no."
 [2] And, you know, he -- he's saying, "Yeah, but that's
 [3] an awful risky chance, because they're not stupid."
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: (Tape skip) There's also the
 [5] question of, just because you knew about Kathleen doesn't
 [6] mean you know -- you don't -- like you don't know about all
 [7] of them.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: No, no. He said that if he
 [9] were -- this is how this came up. He said if he were
 [10] representing her and he was calling in anybody who had
 [11] relevant information about physical intimacy with the
 [12] president outside of his marriage, that the logical next
 [13] question would be --
 [14] And he doesn't know that this is happening with
 [15] any of the witnesses. But he said if he were calling in
 [16] Gennifer Flowers, or if he were calling in anybody that was
 [17] at all remotely related to someone who has had or who has
 [18] claimed to have had a relationship with him, that the next
 [19] question he would ask would be, you know, "And do you know
 [20] of any others?"
 [21] (Tape skip) You know, do I know what I read in the
 [22] papers, and do you know what you read in the gossip columns?

Page 64

[1] He said, you know, there's a million different ways to answer
 [2] that.
 [3] But he -- he just thinks we need to quash it.
 [4] (Tape skip) -- 100 percent.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, for lots of reasons, Monica. For
 [7] yours, obviously.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but, I mean, I see the reasons
 [9] for you, too. I mean, it's not --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I mean it's -- it's ridiculous.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: It's not good for you, it's not good
 [12] for your job. It puts you in an awful -- you're a political
 [13] appointment now. It puts you in an awful position.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Well, as he said -- he said, "Look,
 [15] at this point, you know, the job is even irrelevant because,
 [16] you know, they can fire you at the drop of a hat, anyway."
 [17] He said, you know, "They could fire you still for
 [18] Kathleen Willey."
 [19] I -- he and I are both not concerned with that.
 [20] Because, like I said, I'm at their mercy, I could go any
 [21] time. I'm not going to worry about that anymore.
 [22] What I do worry about, though, is this becoming

Page 65

[1] just ridiculous, with me being put on the spot and having to
 [2] answer questions that I choose not to answer.
 [3] And he said, "You can plead the Fifth."
 [4] (Tape skip) -- he's looking at it, too. He's getting with
 [5] the senior partner to figure out what the statute -- how --
 [6] how I can plead the Fifth.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: And that's what I told him I would
 [9] -- if we can't quash, for whatever reason -- if the judge or
 [10] whoever makes a determination, doesn't allow me to quash it,
 [11] then, he said, he'll look into me --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: See, you know, okay, try and explain
 [13] something to me, because I don't understand this. If
 [14] Kathleen is still fighting --
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I don't know the first thing about
 [16] Kathleen. Neither did he.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. And how could he not, though
 [18] I mean, they served you a subpoena based on Kathleen,
 [19] though, right?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: But it -- there's nothing in any of the
 [21] writings that he has or that I have from them that bases it
 [22] on anything. I mean, it doesn't say -- I'll have to find the

Page 66

[1] subpoena and read it again. It does not refer to her by
 [2] name, as I recall. (Tape skip) It all refers to her.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: So what did you tell Kirby that --
 [4] (Tape skip.) What did you say to Kirby when he asked you
 [5] about knowing --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, the first few times he asked me,
 [7] I said -- I said, "I really don't want to get into anything
 [8] beyond the Kathleen Willey thing." And I -- that's -- that's
 [9] what -- "That's what the subpoena is for."
 [10] He said, "Well, the subpoena is broad." And that's
 [11] when he got into, "Well, you know, he'll ask you about this,
 [12] he'll ask you about that."
 [13] And he said -- he didn't do any mock questioning.
 [14] He just said, "These are the kinds of questions that they'll
 [15] -- it's possible they will ask you."
 [16] And I said, "Well, you need to make sure that I'm
 [17] not put in that position then, because, yes, I do know of
 [18] someone, and I don't want to have to say that."
 [19] So -- well, that's -- that's what took up most of
 [20] the day.
 [21] He could give a shit less whether he has 70
 [22] girlfriends.

Page 67

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I understand that. I understand
 [2] that. I mean, for me, personally, it's sort of been, you
 [3] know, that not knowing the whole situation, he'll say to
 [4] Bennett, "Well, she knows of some other -- you know, someone
 [5] else." So they don't want to put that (inaudible).
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, I know. We -- we -- we discussed
 [7] this. This was not even -- because, remember, I went in
 [8] there with the idea that it might not be a bad idea to talk
 [9] to Bennett.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: But since our last conversation when
 [12] -- Bennett was not the one he spoke to. He spoke to -- spoke
 [13] to Mitch Ettinger, or whatever his name is, who works for
 [14] Bennett, and that was the time when he had said this pesky
 [15] little quote.
 [16] And, you know, they said, "Well, you know, he
 [17] didn't really say that," or, "He didn't really mean it,"
 [18] and this sort of thing. And Kirby said, "Well, uh, it was in
 [19] national media, and, you know, he did say it."
 [20] And they decided -- they left the conversation
 [21] with, "Talk it over with Bennett and get back to me, you know
 [22] -- you know, whether you really want to see her, or if this

Page 68

[1] is necessary or -- then we'll decide." And he -- but Mitch
 [2] has not called him back.
 [3] He is not going to make --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: -- overtures. He is going to be
 [6] responding. And I said, "This is critical. If it's not --"
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I'll tell you what concerns
 [8] me, Linda, is that -- (tape skip) -- you know, it's obviously
 [9] -- I mean, I -- you know, I don't want to sound like a
 [10] pompous idiot because I'm not involved, you know, in the
 [11] situation, in the sense of knowing what their relationship
 [12] is like between --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Who's "their"?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Bennett's, okay?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: But it seemed like last time --
 [17] MS. TRIPP: It's very close.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I know they're close, but it seemed
 [19] like last time --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, one -- one's a right-hand man to
 [21] the other. I mean --
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand that. But I'm just

Page 69

[1] saying in the last whole situation, it just seems like Kirby
 [2] would say that he talked to Mitch about something, but from
 [3] the whole opposite spectrum, that never got conveyed. Do you
 [4] know what I mean? So that's all I'm saying.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Like what do you mean?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Just -- it just seemed like -- I
 [7] mean, I can't remember specific things. All I can remember
 [8] is sort of thinking, "Well, that's weird because, you know,
 [9] if Mitch had talked to Bennett about it, they would know
 [10] this, that, and the other."
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, the only thing I know for sure is
 [12] that Kirby's concern is never -- has never been, and --
 [13] [End recording LRT.023, side A; begin side B.]
 [14] * * * * *
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: -- simple, Gennifer Flowers.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: She knew her?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: She got a state job.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: She knows her personally? Oh, I see,
 [19] you're saying --
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: The -- Flowers has testified.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I know, but -- but I thought she did
 [22] have a state job -- Paula.

Page 70

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: She did, right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, so --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: The point -- the difference is is
 [4] supposedly, this one sucked the [REDACTED] and got a better job,
 [5] and that one didn't suck the [REDACTED] and got worse jobs, even
 [6] though the fact that -- did you hear this?
 [7] Do you know that she could not -- that she did not
 [8] pass the alphabetizing?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, you know --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, wait a minute. So, in other
 [12] words, because she didn't get promoted to management? Is
 [13] that what we're talking about?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Something like that. Because she
 [15] did not -- she didn't get bonuses, she didn't get promotions
 [16] like she should have.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, so now -- oh, I see.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So she's now saying that this one
 [19] squashed her promotions and all her good things because she
 [20] wouldn't engage -- which is the biggest [REDACTED] -- it's the
 [21] dumbest thing I've ever heard.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I wonder where she thought she'd get --

Page 71

[1] I mean, from what I understood, she was making, what, six
 [2] bucks an hour?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Something like that.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, I mean, you don't go from that
 [5] to, you know, mid-level management. Sorry. I mean, you
 [6] have to have something -- you bring something to the table,
 [7] don't you?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. But -- so what made
 [9] me think of it was the fact that Kathleen could argue her
 [10] thing ended because, you know, she rebuffed the --
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh, that's not true, though. She
 [12] was never employed indefinitely. She had a term appointment.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: A six-month term appointment. And that
 [15] she will -- if she ever tries to say that she lost her job
 [16] because of it, that's bull [REDACTED].
 [17] When they brought her on, her job was to end either
 [18] 1 September or 30 September. It was strictly temporary. In
 [19] fact, she didn't even get health benefits, as I recall.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: (Tape skip) Oh, you must have had
 [21] such a rotten day.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: No. It was hell -- it was so -- in

Page 72

[1] fact --
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sorry. I wish I'd never
 [3] told you.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: You know what, Monica? It's going to
 [5] work out. It's going to work out, because I have -- I have
 [6] true faith that you're going to go up to New York, you're
 [7] going to get a wonderful job, this is all going to go away,
 [8] and he's gonna to -- the stupid attorneys in Texas are gonna
 [9] to -- even if they get me, I'll either plead the Fifth or
 [10] they'll be stupid enough and ask really dumb questions that
 [11] Kirby said will be a cake walk. So --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: But, see -- okay, I don't want to
 [13] make you nervous, okay?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, no, what?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: But this what I said earlier today,
 [16] okay? If you look at the whole scope of things, every single
 [17] step of the way, Kirby says something, and then it -- and
 [18] then it doesn't happen. He's just --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: But now that Kirby knows, I can't take
 [20] the chance of him talking to Bennett about it. And so I
 [21] can't --
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but where it -- no, no, no,

Page 73

[1] Linda, you don't understand what I'm saying. Though Kirby is
 [2] saying those Texas lawyers are stupid, they're --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: No, he's not saying that. He's just
 [4] saying, if -- you know, worst case, best case. You know, if
 [5] they -- if they don't ask the right questions, great. If
 [6] they do ask the right questions, then we're going to -- and
 [7] this is all assuming I have to still go -- then he -- he
 [8] wants -- he's saying that the Fifth might be the way to go.
 [9] I think I -- I think I made it plain that I don't
 [10] want any part of this. So whatever has to happen -- I don't
 [11] want to meet with Bennett and discuss this, God forbid. I
 [12] don't want anything to surface that gets back to the Big One.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: For many, many reasons. Your safety,
 [15] my safety, my kids' safety, everyone's safety is really the
 [16] biggest thing on my mind. Trust me.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I do.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I mean, that -- that's my fear. Do I
 [19] think that's being melodramatic? Yes, I do. But I don't
 [20] want to take the chance either.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: (Tape skip) I mean, you know, Kirby

Page 74

[1] wanted no details, and I --
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I -- that's fine, that's -- you
 [3] know.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: He knows you work with me, he knows
 [5] we're friends.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure he figured out I'm the one
 [7] who called him.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: He didn't say. He didn't say.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure he figured that out.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: But he -- he doesn't find that to be --
 [11] he -- it was almost like no reaction. It was like, okay, all
 [12] right, let's see what we can do, let's see if we can quash.
 [13] He said, "I maintain, you know, the irrelevance," and blah,
 [14] blah, blah, blah, blah, blah, blah."
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: You didn't give him any details?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Nope.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Like not age? Does -- does
 [18] he know --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: -- that I work with you, though?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: He knows that you were at the
 [22] White House and you work with me.

Page 75

[1] Kirby can't -- look, Kirby can't do anything with
 [2] this. I have -- I have total confidentiality with him. He
 [3] would lose his -- his -- the ability to practice law.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but it's that thing of what
 [5] lawyers say to lawyers, you know.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: No, no, no, no, no. No. He knows how
 [7] sensitive this is. I mean, how many times do you think I had
 [8] to say today -- and finally, I think he got offended a little
 [9] bit, because I said, "I can't explain this enough. The Big
 [10] One doesn't know that I know, and can't." I said, "This has
 [11] huge ramifications. It can't come out."
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: So what -- like what does he think
 [13] about what happened last time, so that -- does he know that I
 [14] told The Creep? Tell me the truth.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Not -- no, no, no, not -- about me? He --
 [16] no. All he knows in that regard is that you, meaning the
 [17] woman I worked with -- and I never said "girl" -- during the
 [18] Kathleen time told him that I was aware of the Kathleen thing
 [19] and had been approached by Isikoff, and that no one had
 [20] returned my calls.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: What did he say to that?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, this is -- this bothered me a

Page 76

[1] little bit. He said, "Are you telling me that this woman
 [2] told them that you had confided in her about Kathleen Willey
 [3] and all the problems you were having with Isikoff, and that
 [4] no one would return your calls at the White House, and that
 [5] you confided all this to her, and you think no one has made
 [6] the leap?"
 [7] And I said, "There is no indication to believe that
 [8] -- none."
 [9] And he said, "Well, Linda, it just stands to reason
 [10] that there's a possibility that they think you already know."
 [11] And I said, "Well, I've thought about that, but
 [12] there's nothing -- there is absolutely nothing to" --
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I see that --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Unless -- is there --
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: -- but I don't see that.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Is there --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you know what I mean?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Listen to me.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I think what you know, you make the
 [20] leap. Okay, do you know what I mean?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Has he ever said anything -- I
 [22] mean, I didn't tell this to Kirby, but I think we had a

Page 77

[1] conversation once where you said he said, "She doesn't know
 [2] about us, right?"
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: And you said, "No."
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Did he ever press it?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Well, then, I don't think he knows.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And I don't think he suspects, either.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I think one of two things. I don't
 [12] think he knows. I think if he suspects, he doesn't want to
 [13] suspect and doesn't want to know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Because, to him, I'm like --
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you mean the ostrich thing again?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. Linda, I'd kill
 [18] myself.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: No. Don't even say that, because it's
 [20] not going to happen.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I -- I would be -- I don't even
 [22] know. I -- you know, I get down on myself. It's awful --

Page 78

[1] like this compulsion.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: That -- no, but --
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Get down on yourself? Oh, yes, I think
 [5] I know this.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Every time I talk to anyone -- I
 [7] think except for my mom. Because, you know, I mean, I can
 [8] say I trust, but I just --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Of course I understand what you're
 [10] saying.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I trust you and my aunt at the same
 [14] level, and my mom I just trust more. But she's my mom.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, your mom would kill -- kill
 [16] herself for you.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I mean, your mom is your mom.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: And I know you and my aunt would do
 [20] everything to protect me, you know.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, I -- I can't bear the thought --
 [22] I'll tell you what -- what went through my mind the whole

Page 79

[1] time today is. I am not ever going to allow myself to be
 [2] responsible for any pain for you after what I've watched you
 [3] go through. I've got to --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: (Crying.) And what you did to me
 [5] two weeks ago.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that doesn't count.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: No, that -- that was --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you know how many times I called
 [10] you on the phone?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yes, but so many --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: And then you finally put it off the
 [13] hook, and I kept saying that's the (inaudible). I just would
 [14] drone on.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: 'Cause I knew I was going to scream at
 [16] you like a maniac. I knew that, 'cause you were --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Will you promise me something?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Not don't hang up again.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Will you promise me that if you ever
 [22] get mad at me -- which is possible. I know it's very easy to

Page 80

[1] get mad at me.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Look, Monica, you do not have to be
 [3] afraid of me. Do you understand that?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, that's not what I'm saying.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Will you just say to me, "I'm mad
 [7] at you and don't talk to me for 24 hours"? And then take
 [8] 24 hours to cool off and then have a conversation with me.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Except when I get nuts with you. it's
 [10] when you're already so nuts that I can't --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I can't make you hear me.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but if you had just -- but
 [14] what made me nuts was that then I couldn't get in touch with
 [15] you, because you know --
 [16] MS. TRIPP: What made me nuts was -- I said if she
 [17] gives them any more goddamn wacko behavior, I'm going to --
 [18] I'm going to physically beat you up.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: That -- that's what made me nuts. I --
 [21] I can't bear someone who is smart, savvy, politically astute
 [22] -- as far as I'm concerned, you have the world by the balls

Page 81

[1] -- being able to look like a -- like a -- like a schlemiel
 [2] going cuckoo makes me crazy. I -- I can't stand it. It just
 [3] makes --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: It's just you have a lot of pride.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I have a lot of pride for you.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't have enough.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: You have -- I don't know where it is
 [8] with you. It's your father's fault. I mean, you -- you have
 [9] everything to offer the world. If people look at you, what
 [10] they see on a day that you have bothered to --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Put makeup on?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Not even put makeup on. Some of these
 [13] days I've seen you, you're -- I don't even recognize you.
 [14] And then other days I see you, and you look like you walked
 [15] out of a mailbox.
 [16] But I -- I have to say I know that most people look
 [17] at you and say, "Wow." And then if they spend five minutes
 [18] in a conversation, they realize, "Oh, and there are brains.
 [19] too. We have brains, too."
 [20] I mean, it's like such a package, and yet, for some
 [21] bizarre reason, you don't get it. I -- I'll never understand
 [22] that.

Page 82

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know, but --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: "Well, I don't know."
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: So --
 [4] MS. TRIPP: But, anyway, I -- I -- by the time I
 [5] got home, I -- I -- I was going to call you and I was going
 [6] to call you, and I said, no, I really don't know how to tell
 [7] her this. I don't know how to tell her this, so I'm just
 [8] going to tell her when she calls me.
 [9] And I left there a whole lot better than while I
 [10] was there, because I said I need some -- I need some
 [11] assurances here.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: And I said I can't -- I can't go
 [14] through a weekend worried about this.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I just -- the only thing -- and
 [16] -- and -- and I know -- and I'm trying to trust -- because I
 [17] trust you, I'm trying to trust your judgment.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know. You're worried about Kirby
 [19] saying something.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't trust Kirby.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, he will not -- I know this much,
 [22] and I will make -- I'll even call him tomorrow to -- to --

Page 83

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: -- go over this one more time.
 [3] I am -- I was confident when I left, there is no
 [4] way he will say anything to that side.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Nothing. And the only thing he is
 [7] planning to say to the other side is the motion to quash or
 [8] whatever, and then, um, the irrelevancy, and then talk to his
 [9] partner about me with the Fifth.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And so --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: He can't tell them -- well --
 [13] (inaudible) person.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: He can't tell them -- no, no, no, no.
 [15] I asked that question, too. No. He can say, "My client has
 [16] information that we do not -- she -- that she's going put it
 [17] on (inaudible) that she does not want to be exposed to having
 [18] questions asked about. It's damaging to her."
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Will you do me a favor?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I will help Kirby then. I will meet
 [22] Kirby and help him. I don't care. But -- and I don't know

Page 84

[1] if you can say this. Maybe this is insulting, I'm not sure.
 [2] But could you just say to him, "No matter what you might
 [3] think, and no matter how stupid you might think it is, or how
 [4] they might already suspect it, or how they already might
 [5] know, you will not intimate to Bennett or the other one or
 [6] anybody else --"
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: -- "that you have any information.
 [9] No matter how" --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No matter how obvious he might think
 [12] it is already.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Okay. I will call him tomorrow
 [14] morning.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I have the phone number, and I will
 [17] call him and say those very words. I think I did, but I want
 [18] to make sure, so I will say it again.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I would appreciate that. Because I
 [20] can see -- it's sort of one of those things like -- let me
 [21] see if I can give a good analogy.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God, your analogies.

Page 85

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You and are going out, right?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: And we keep watching, waving, and
 [4] keeping thinking, "Did I lock the door? Did I lock the
 [5] door?" They kept saying, "Yes, yes, you locked the door,
 [6] yes."
 [7] Okay, you say to me, "Go check that I locked the
 [8] door." So I pretend to walk all the way back because I know
 [9] you locked the door. Do you see what I mean?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Does that make sense?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: But so it's like --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: And so you don't go all the way back,
 [15] and the door is unlocked --
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: -- and you got burglarized.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: But I mean -- but I mean, what I'm
 [21] saying is that he's saying to you, "No, no, I'm not going to
 [22] say anything. They wouldn't know, they won't know." And

Page 86

[1] you're -- you know, but he's meanwhile saying to himself,
 [2] "Oh, look, they obviously already know, so I'm just -- and I
 [3] need to," da-da-da-da-da. And it's kind of like --
 [4] MS. TRIPP: All right. Well, I will -- I will call
 [5] him tomorrow just to say those very things. I'll use the
 [6] analogy.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.) I mean --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I'll say those very things. I -- I
 [9] felt a lot better when I left, because I thought he was going
 [10] to take care of it.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And also, I like the idea of the Fifth.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I do, too.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: And I don't know, because I'm not a
 [15] lawyer, and he -- he felt that there were -- he -- in other
 [16] words, look, he doesn't want it to look like -- sometimes --
 [17] apparently, sometimes when you use the Fifth, that -- that
 [18] makes them sniff around even more.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: So you want to be careful how you
 [21] use it.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

Page 87

[1] MS. TRIPP: So if you're -- it looks like I know
 [2] that he's, you know, balling seven people before lunch or
 [3] something --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: So we want to be careful that you don't
 [6] -- and plus, the other concern is, you use the Fifth and
 [7] Bennett's there --
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: -- that's going to give Bennett
 [10] ammunition to -- to then want to question me alone. And I
 [11] don't want that to happen either. And I said, "You know
 [12] what? No. I'm not doing it." I don't have to do it.
 [13] (Tape skip.) -- equal, in a way.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: And the biggest thing is, I hate
 [16] Bennett. I think he's an arrogant asshole, and I think he's
 [17] a sleaze -- a sleazeball.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: But don't let that -- don't let that
 [19] color the situation.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, but I don't want to be in the
 [21] position to answer his questions. Because, look, if he has
 [22] me alone, he can -- he -- he's brutal. He is just brutal.

Page 88

[1] And it is -- it does no one any good for him to know anything
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: It's better that the -- that I don't
 [4] have to answer --
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Why doesn't he settle?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Why -- look, Monica, I've been -- I've
 [7] been so sure they were going to settle all along.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I was so absolutely positive. That's
 [10] why I didn't worry about it. They've got to settle, they've
 [11] just got to settle.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what? It's so dumb.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Maybe 'cause she lowered the money --
 [14] maybe they told her, "If you lower the money, we'll settle."
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what I was hoping.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: You think that's possible?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: That's what I was hoping. I don't
 [18] know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: How much did she lower it?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: To 500-something -- 575.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I still believe, to this minute, that
 [22] if he settled through Bennett, or through whomever, and said

Page 89

[1] that this is taking up -- this has the potential to continue
 [2] to take up so much of his valuable time, that it is well
 [3] worth the financial cost to be done with it and to get ahead
 [4] -- go ahead with the business of the country.
 [5] I -- to me, that makes perfect sense. This is a
 [6] no-win situation. Let's at least win this way. Then she
 [7] doesn't get her goddamn day in court.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: The other thing that I think is
 [9] funny, too, is that -- when I was reading some article and
 [10] they said, the reality is, though -- or maybe it was on TV --
 [11] the court cannot make him apologize.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Of course not. That's the dumbest
 [13] thing.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: So she can say that she wants their
 [15] apology -- they'll never get an apology.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, the court -- the court -- you
 [17] know, what court can say, "And now you have to say you're
 [18] sorry?" I mean, you can penalize.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But, I mean, the court --
 [20] she will never get her apology.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, no, because he doesn't ever
 [22] acknowledge having been with her.

Page 90

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But I mean, it's just land
 [2] of the whole -- the whole thing. I don't know.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean, alphabetizing?
 [4] That's pathetic.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: There's a state test. There are a
 [6] whole bunch -- you have to take a whole bunch of tests, I
 [7] guess, to work for the state or something like that.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: She couldn't pass the Arkansas thing?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I guess not. I guess either --
 [10] either she -- she didn't pass the alphabetizing it or she got
 [11] a low score, something like that.
 [12] But I just think, you know -- I think --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I -- your mother's going to freak out.
 [14] Be prepared.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: She's going to freak out.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: All you can do is pass along to her
 [19] that -- my goal in life here right now with this issue is
 [20] to make it all go away and that nobody will have to address
 [21] anything.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she'll be appreciative of

Page 91

(1) that.
 (2) MS. TRIPP: No, she won't. She's going to freak
 (3) out. I'm a mother. I know. She's going to freak out.
 (4) MS. TRIPP: (Tape skip) The problem I have with
 (5) you, frankly, is, I feel entirely too maternal toward you.
 (6) And it's almost like -- it's like me yelling at my kids --
 (7) not that that ever has any effect. When I yell at you, it's
 (8) out of love, it's not out of --
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: You know, I mean -- and I totally will
 (11) understand your mother's position. She's going to hate my
 (12) guts that this even came up.
 (13) You know, a mother would --
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: Well --
 (15) MS. TRIPP: A mother would perjure herself, I'll
 (16) tell you that right now.
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: Right. No.
 (18) MS. TRIPP: And --
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I know. That's, I think,
 (20) what she -- what -- I think her -- and when she steps out of
 (21) it and looks at it, she'll understand, you know --
 (22) MS. TRIPP: And that's why when I said to Kirby, I

Page 92

(1) said, "This is critical, critical, critical that -- that this
 (2) not happen."
 (3) You know, he's going into the whole thing about
 (4) perjury -- I mean, the jail term for this, for that. And I
 (5) said, "I understand all this. I didn't need it quite this
 (6) spelled out, but I -- I do understand this. But the bottom
 (7) line is, any other way, other than perjury, to get me out of
 (8) this is acceptable." And that's what was said.
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: What did -- what did Cisneros
 (10) perjure himself for?
 (11) MS. TRIPP: I don't know. Apparently, Kirby said
 (12) he -- it was on the front pages. I don't know -- he lied
 (13) under oath and was proven to have lied under oath.
 (14) And it had to do with -- I don't even know what it
 (15) had to do with. I didn't read -- I haven't read the paper in
 (16) days. I think it had to do with money, but I'm not sure.
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: To me, it's a little -- oh, I'm not
 (18) -- you know.
 (19) MS. TRIPP: This whole issue is such a throwaway --
 (20) MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 (21) MS. TRIPP: -- that I can't believe we're all
 (22) wrapped around an axle because of some bimbo.

Page 93

(1) MS. LEWINSKY: I know. It's true. (Tape skip)
 (2) MS. TRIPP: Over the years? I'm sure there were
 (3) countless, and yet this is the one that has to be creating
 (4) the stench. And do you realize what she does affects all
 (5) of us?
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. (Tape skip) It affects the
 (7) whole country. What she has done has affected the whole
 (8) country.
 (9) MS. TRIPP: Of course. But it -- on a more -- on a
 (10) more superficial level.
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I know.
 (12) MS. TRIPP: It's just too frigging personal for us,
 (13) and it just -- it needs to go away.
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: He needs a female [REDACTED] lawyer on
 (15) his goddamn [REDACTED] legal team. I mean, somebody who's up
 (16) there saying, "Paula Jones has robbed this country --" you
 (17) know --
 (18) MS. TRIPP: Well, the only thing is -- I have to
 (19) tell you, the good thing is that I don't see this as being
 (20) too played up anywhere. I mean --
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it wasn't, because
 (22) Carpenter-McMillan -- since the judge put the gag order,

Page 94

(1) actually, it's been okay. But before that, you know, every
 (2) time there's a big development and Carpenter-McMillan gets up
 (3) there --
 (4) MS. TRIPP: I still maintain she's the best thing
 (5) that ever happened to Clinton.
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: Um --
 (7) MS. TRIPP: Well, because she -- she looks like a
 (8) Barbie doll gone wrong.
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know.
 (10) MS. TRIPP: She looks like -- you know, and she
 (11) comes across that way, as well. As a matter of fact, she was
 (12) on one of those shows -- one of the Equal Time kind of shows
 (13) -- one day when I was home sick --
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 (15) MS. TRIPP: -- and all I could think of was, she
 (16) was an embarrassment. And -- and that's a good thing. It's
 (17) a good thing, because I don't know that her credibility is
 (18) where it used to be. I just don't know.
 (19) But I have to say, for the most part, if I put on
 (20) CNB -- MSNBC or any of the shows when I come home --
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, they're not talking about it.
 (22) MS. TRIPP: -- they're not talking about it.

Page 95

(1) And I --
 (2) MS. LEWINSKY: No. I wonder if this settled, if it
 (3) would be a three-week story, and that would be it.
 (4) MS. TRIPP: I suppose there's no way you could say
 (5) that, right?
 (6) MS. LEWINSKY: You know? Who me?
 (7) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 (8) MS. LEWINSKY: I've thought about it.
 (9) MS. TRIPP: I'll tell you, Monica, if there's any
 (10) way at all that you can get him to settle --
 (11) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, well, I can't do it. It's
 (12) ridiculous.
 (13) MS. TRIPP: No, but -- but --
 (14) MS. LEWINSKY: I mean --
 (15) MS. TRIPP: I don't know. It just seems to me that
 (16) this could all go away.
 (17) MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 (18) MS. TRIPP: None of this would be an issue. Her
 (19) issue would be -- she would go back to her little life.
 (20) Because you know what --
 (21) MS. LEWINSKY: You know what -- you know what I've
 (22) thought of?

Page 96

(1) MS. TRIPP: -- there's no book in this for her.
 (2) You know why? Her -- her story's out there.
 (3) MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 (4) MS. TRIPP: There's no book.
 (5) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, so buy the book.
 (6) MS. TRIPP: No, who's going to buy it? It's going
 (7) to be like that stupid Internet book. No one wants it.
 (8) Everyone's going to say enough already.
 (9) MS. LEWINSKY: But you know what -- you know what
 (10) I've thought of? But I don't know if, like, legally -- okay,
 (11) right? Ready?
 (12) MS. TRIPP: Oh, dear.
 (13) MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, two things -- the two
 (14) different things I've thought of.
 (15) MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 (16) MS. LEWINSKY: One, what if he picked up the
 (17) telephone and called her and apologized?
 (18) MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 (19) MS. LEWINSKY: And taped it and played it?
 (20) Wouldn't she have to drop it?
 (21) MS. TRIPP: Well, wait a minute. That -- that's --
 (22) half the problem is apologizing. How? Apologize for

Page 97

[1] something he claims didn't happen?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, and just say, you know -- just
 [3] say, "I'm sorry. I don't remember this happening. If it
 [4] did, I apologize."
 [5] MS. TRIPP: No. "Even if it did," leaves it open
 [6] to, you know -- no, I -- I think he can't do that. No, no.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Got another idea?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, the other was -- was to
 [12] unexpectedly walk into the briefing room and get ahold
 [13] of the microphone and get live and say it there, you know,
 [14] whatever it is he can say. If you catch everybody off guard,
 [15] you come, you do it, and it's [REDACTED] over.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, what he could do is come out --
 [17] you're right. I have thought of that, too. He can come out
 [18] and he can say -- you know, they can just say he's going to
 [19] make an announcement briefly, you know, not give a lot of
 [20] heads-up time. He comes out and he says, um, "We've spent an
 [21] exorbitant amount of money, my legal defense fund has spent
 [22] an exorbitant amount of money, money that I don't have."

Page 98

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: "Time that I don't have to spend with
 [3] attorneys to craft a defense for an allegation that has
 [4] absolutely no merit. Not only does it have no merit, it has
 [5] -- " it -- it -- you know, he can say whatever he has to say.
 [6] And then he can say, "However, it appears that the
 [7] complainant," or whatever she's called --
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: -- requires an apology in order to
 [10] get on with -- "
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Blah-blah-blah.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: "So I'm sorry."
 [14] MS. TRIPP: "So I'm sorry. This is over -- "
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: -- "we're settling, and let's get on
 [17] with the business of the country."
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: You know what? I'll bet you 90 percent
 [20] of the people in this country would think, "Finally."
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. It's true.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: It takes a lot of balls. It takes a

Page 99

[1] lot of balls. Because you'll have pundits who'd say, "Yeah,
 [2] well, you know, he capitulated."
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: But you know what?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, tough. That's a two-week story,
 [5] and it's over.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: But you know what the other thing
 [7] is? No matter which way the case goes, they're gonna -- the
 [8] same people are gonna say the same things?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's right. And not only
 [10] that, I just don't believe that his many, many years of dirty
 [11] laundry needs to be aired anymore. I mean, I just think his
 [12] numbers are high, let's leave them high.
 [13] Look, with numbers high, this is the time when he
 [14] can get away with -- with making a statement like that.
 [15] Because this country doesn't want to see this. This is
 [16] nasty. This is -- this is nasty. She wants an apology, she
 [17] wants a settlement, there you go. It's on a silver platter.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. Exactly. That's exactly
 [19] -- and it's kind of one of those -- not a lot of -- you know,
 [20] no leakage, no building up to it --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: No, nothing. Just, "I'm out."
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Nope. Just -- just walk out and

Page 100

[1] [REDACTED] do it.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Catch them all by surprise.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: And then take no questions, because
 [7] it --
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm, and walk out.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: And just walk out.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: That's all he has to say. And
 [11] that's it. If she accepts, she cannot pursue anything.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Nope, she's done.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: She got some -- she got her money
 [14] and she got her [REDACTED] apology.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: And that's it.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Tape skip) Because she'd say, "Well,
 [18] at least I got my apology and it's an admission of his
 [19] guilt."
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Or whatever, even if she tries to
 [21] pursue it --
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, she'll -- no. What she will do

Page 101

[1] is that she'll turn around and say, "At least I got my
 [2] admission of guilt. At least I've been exonerated -- "
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: -- at least my reputation's come
 [5] back --
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Fine.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: And you know what? People will say,
 [8] "So what?"
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, exactly.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I have thought this all along, that
 [11] settle, settle, settle, because no one gives a [REDACTED] and by
 [12] not settling, it allows to stay a viable story.
 [13] But, you know, instead, what do we do? We have to
 [14] depose a million different people who are going to -- now
 [15] just because they've been deposed doesn't mean it'll be used.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Yeah. No, I know. The other
 [17] thing, though, too, that I thought of is, if he could get her
 [18] to do it, get [REDACTED] to make a public plea to settle. I
 [19] don't know. Think about it. Some way or another, whatever
 [20] it is -- or let her say that (inaudible) --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I know. Wait a minute. You just gave
 [22] me a brilliant idea. She could -- it could be arranged for

Page 102

[1] her -- to ask what are her feelings about this ongoing legal
 [2] battle.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. And for her to say, "I wish
 [4] this -- "
 [5] MS. TRIPP: "I have -- I have repeatedly said that
 [6] this is -- that the entire country suffers in a way that they
 [7] don't even realize when the President is under this kind of
 [8] pressure for something that he is forced to defend," and
 [9] that, "I have repeatedly advised him that, you know, for the
 [10] good of everyone, including our family, the best thing he
 [11] could do
 [12] is settle."
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: And not -- not necessarily say
 [15] "apologize," because that -- that -- she doesn't need to
 [16] say that.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but just say that to settle, and
 [18] then people are thinking, well, he's doing this in part for
 [19] his family --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and the poor family and the --
 [22] MS. TRIPP: And she could even say on national

Page 103

[1] television or in an interview with Larry King –
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly
 [3] MS. TRIPP: – she could say. "This has been deeply
 [4] hurtful to my daughter. This – this –"
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think she'd say that.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, she could say "to our family."
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: "To our family." And people get it –
 [9] the family's small. You know, I – I think that she could
 [10] pull that off. She could pull a (inaudible). She could pull
 [11] it off.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: She could. (Tape skip) I would say
 [13] it to him. I'm not kidding you. I mean, I was sitting here
 [14] and I'm thinking, you know, I should write something up. I
 [15] don't know that I could say it – say it, you know. I think
 [16] I'd have to write – I'd have to write it and give it to him
 [17] and let him absorb it when I'm not there.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's probably true. And, plus,
 [19] I wonder if that would be an uncomfortable conversation for
 [20] him.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I think it would be. It's
 [22] not my business.

Page 104

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's not – it's not that. It's
 [2] just that it's too close to home kind of thing.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I don't know that that's good. But I
 [5] think he would appreciate, um, your thoughts.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I think when you write the thing on
 [7] paper, someone's allowed to –
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Absorb it in their own way.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] (Tape skip.)
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I think that's the truth now.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yep. (Laughing). No, I think – I
 [14] think – I think it's brilliant. It can't be long and
 [15] rambling. It has to be pretty to the point.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I mean, look at his numbers. He – his
 [18] numbers – his approval rating is so high right now, this is
 [19] the time to strike.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: It is. It really is.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: And you do it, you know – you don't
 [22] – you don't pander to the idiots who will say, well, he did

Page 105

[1] it on a Sunday, on a slow news day, no. What you do is, you
 [2] do it –
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Monday morning.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: – on a Monday morning – let's just
 [5] say the Monday before Christmas. Think about it. It – it
 [6] has its – it has its four-day run, and it's over. It's
 [7] over. It really is over, because there's nothing more to
 [8] flipping say.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: There's a major holiday in there, and
 [11] you know what happens between Christmas and New Year's.
 [12] There's nothing going on.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think – I can get to him
 [14] that soon.
 [15] (Tape skip.)
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible) – still mad at me from
 [18] last weekend.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, why did she piss you off?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Because she said – I said, "Well,
 [21] he's just going to see me to give me my present."
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, when she said, "Well, I don't how

Page 106

[1] he's gonna – "
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: "Well, I don't know when he's
 [3] gonna to have the time." I'm like, "Well, it's not your
 [4] place to say that. bitch. It's your place to make
 [5] it happen."
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Uh, she – you know, she's just not
 [7] smart. She's just not, you know – pfft, duh, we know that.
 [8] (Tape skip.)
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: This is good news.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Well, thank God.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: This is some good news.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: What might that be?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I got a phone call from a woman at
 [14] Burson Marsteller today.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Was that one of them?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Not one of the ones, no, but
 [17] its partner or work – has a working relationship with
 [18] Young & Rubicam and –
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God, wait 'til I tell you this.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Say the name of it again.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Burson Marsteller.

Page 107

[1] MS. TRIPP: Okay. I know Marsteller.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, here's the deal. When George
 [4] Bush was president –
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: – and – I worked for his chief of
 [7] staff. And at that time it was – first it was John Sununu.
 [8] then it was Sam Skinner. And Sam Skinner's staff had – they
 [9] were just wonderful people. You would have loved them. They
 [10] were just so nice.
 [11] Anyway, this one girl, her name was Marilyn
 [12] Marsteller. And she was a great girl. I mean, just – you
 [13] would have loved her. And she was the niece of Donald Regan,
 [14] who was –
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: You know?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: And, anyway, that's her family's firm.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Interesting.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: And she – I think she had a baby –

Page 108

[1] she finally had a baby. She'd been trying to have a baby
 [2] forever and had a baby, and then I think she had another
 [3] baby. And I've lost touch with her, but she's a wonderful
 [4] girl, and she never went back to work.
 [5] But she – she's just the kind of girl who – that
 [6] you would think a lot of – a nice, nice girl.
 [7] But when you said that name, I said, oh, God, I
 [8] haven't heard that name in a while.
 [9] So what do you mean you had a call?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: So – so this woman called me, and
 [11] she said that one of the guys I sent the letter to spoke to
 [12] the guy over there and –
 [13] MS. TRIPP: It's a good firm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. It's one of the – it's one
 [15] of the top ones there.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I'd be thrilled to work there. And
 [18] there's – the guy that – the letter guy –
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: – spoke to – the guy that he spoke
 [21] to over there thought I should talk to two different people.
 [22] So I'm supposed to go talk to the two people this week.

Page 109

[1] MS. TRIPP: Where?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Up in New York.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm. So I have to go -- he's going
 [5] to call me and let me know what day.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God, that is wonderful.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. So I pulled off all this
 [8] stuff off the internet.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: What did you see -- anything good?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I haven't looked at it yet. I
 [11] kind of pulled it all off and then brought it home.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: What's their address?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Um, hold on for just a second.
 [14] (Tape skip.)
 [15] MS. TRIPP: -- wrapping that as I'm talking to you,
 [16] and I can't find my ribbon anywhere.
 [17] (Tape skip) It's a good address.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. It's like 230 (tape skip) --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I'm supposed to go up to New York in
 [20] the next couple weeks to have lunch with this guy at the
 [21] University Club.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: You are?

Page 110

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yes. One of -- this -- okay. I wish I
 [2] could remember the name of the firm, but this guy is a senior
 [3] partner, and his address is 2 Wall Street. And he's, like, a
 [4] bazillionaire. And he came in see me the other day. And he
 [5] was a JCOC 58 person.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: And he is putting forward a guy named
 [8] John Kennedy, but a different John Kennedy.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And so I think what he wants to do is
 [11] schmooze that deal.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Which, you know, I'm ready to let him
 [14] know, but the selection panel, blah-blah-blah-blah-blah.
 [15] But he said, "Do you ever come up to New York?"
 [16] And I said, "Well, you know, not -- not frequently, but I
 [17] do." And I'm lying. And, um, he said, "Well, do you think
 [18] you'll be up, you know, before the holidays?" And I said,
 [19] "Well, I may be. I may."
 [20] He said, "Well, I'll tell you what -- would you
 [21] like to come and have lunch at the University Club with me?"
 [22] And I said, "Well, that would be nice." And next thing you

Page 111

[1] know, he sent me a letter.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: And said, "Please -- " you know, "I'd
 [4] be honored to take you to lunch at the University Club."
 [5] blah-blah-blah-blah-blah-blah, on something-something Street
 [6] -- 54th Street, or something -- "at your convenience within
 [7] the next --"
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you want to go up with me?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: So maybe we should go together.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Is it -- what will we do? How do I get
 [12] around? I could just get in a cab, right?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I don't know what I'm --
 [16] I don't -- I'm sort of waiting to see what happens, um --
 [17] (tape skip).
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, wait a minute. You're going to
 [19] fly, aren't you?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I hate to fly.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not sure because I think it's

Page 112

[1] too expensive.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Is it a lot of money to fly?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Very expensive. It is.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: How much is it to fly?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: During the week, I think it's like
 [6] \$200 each way.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: (Sharp intake of breath.)
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: What is it during the weekend?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: During the weekend, it's like \$89.
 [11] So 200 bucks round trip.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: As opposed to double.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Now, the train -- you could
 [14] do the train.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: How long is the train?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: But the train -- the train usually
 [17] takes -- if you take the Metroliner, it's \$200.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. What's --
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: If you -- what?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: What's the other option?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: If you take the regular train, which
 [22] is 3 hours and 45 minutes, and it's -- it's a lot cheaper. I

Page 113

[1] think it's like 140.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Round trip?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I'd drive, except my car is so iffy.
 [5] (Tape skip) -- exciting, Monica. Did you find the address?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's got to be -- it's got to
 [8] be --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I think it's like 230 Park South or
 [10] something.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: So that would be good, correct?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, it's fine. It's a good
 [13] address. It's a good -- it's a good place.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: That's got to be pretty close to where
 [15] Ernie's place is (inaudible). I stayed at the Plaza when I
 [16] went up there for business.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Ohhh.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I love the Plaza
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. But I'm lucky. There are
 [20] only -- it's only 10 days 'til Christmas.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I can't even -- and then you're leaving
 [22] the next day.

Page 114

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: But you're not really leaving-leaving
 [3] the 26th -- that's just your last day.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but I'm leaving five days after
 [5] that. I have to be out of the apartment.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Who is packing you up?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Do you have a mover?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Do you have a mover?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: You think so. Have you talked to mom?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, yeah. It's just sort of --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, Monica, you got to plan these
 [15] things.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. It's not that much stuff.
 [17] I mean, I can pack it up in just a few days.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: No, well, what about the furniture?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not going to move it.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm going to have to put it all in
 [22] storage.

Page 115

[1] MS. TRIPP: Can't she take some of it?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not -- I'll just be -- it goes
 [3] like this, okay? If let's just say I could get a job this
 [4] week --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: God -- you know, from my lips to
 [7] God's ears.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? If I could get a job this
 [10] week, then I could probably get one of the Rudin apartments
 [11] by the 1st.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Is -- is that a possibility?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: It's a possibility.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: In that one building that we liked,
 [15] that you said was --
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. It's a remote
 [17] possibility.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, look, it's a whole lot more of a
 [21] possibility if you could tell them a date.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I have to have a date.

Page 116

[1] MS. TRIPP: Mmm.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: So it's a remote possibility.
 [3] If that were the case, then I could move my [redacted] into
 [4] my apartment.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: But does your mother have room to put
 [6] some of the stuff in her apartment?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: She does, but it makes a lot more
 [8] sense to put the stuff in storage. It makes a lot more sense
 [9] to put everything in storage than move some things into a
 [10] house that are going to, I mean, be moved again.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's true.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean? I mean, some
 [13] of the stuff, yes, is going to stay.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: But --
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: But the things that are going to go
 [16] into my apartment, it's ridiculous to move them into her
 [17] place, then move them into someplace else.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Right. But what I'm saying is, once
 [19] you're in an apartment, will all your stuff be in her place
 [20] and your place? So you don't have to keep paying storage,
 [21] right?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, right.

Page 117

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, okay. All right.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, right.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Um --
 [5] MS. TRIPP: What are you going to have for your
 [6] apartment? All you have is a bedroom.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I have, actually, the --
 [8] downstairs, the armoire --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Is yours, that's right.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: -- is mine.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: That's right.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: And I might get one of the sofas. I
 [13] don't know. But I figured some day I'd probably have to get
 [14] a sofa and there's my grandma's -- I guess that's my aunt's,
 [15] but I don't know, now that my grandma -- she just sort of
 [16] redid her apartment. My grandma has this -- my aunt's
 [17] got a coffee table that I want desperately.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Does your aunt want it?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she doesn't really need it,
 [20] although, I didn't (inaudible).
 [21] MS. TRIPP: (Tape skip.) She probably has a house
 [22] -- she has a house and an apartment to move then.

Page 118

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, don't worry about it. I'm sure
 [3] she doesn't want the coffee table.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. So we'll wait
 [5] and see.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God. This is so exciting.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know. I'm not excited
 [8] yet. I'll tell you when I'm excited -- when I have a job.
 [9] Once I have a job --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Did you and -- did you and Vernon ever
 [11] discuss money?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Well, I don't think they're
 [14] going to bring you up to New York for less than 60. And
 [15] here's why. I don't think anybody works in New York for less
 [16] than 60.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I hope so. I -- you know, and I
 [18] hope you're right.
 [19] (Buzzing sound.)
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I don't believe my phone is buzzing.
 [21] Can you hold on a minute?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 119

[1] MS. TRIPP: Hold on.
 [2] (Tape skip.)
 [3] I know, but you have to watch it. Are you crying?
 [4] Oh, shut up. Call me when it's over. All right, goodbye.
 [5] I thought that was Bernie Nussbaum.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Who was it?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: My sister. She has a cold.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: And I had told her to watch this really
 [10] teary movie tonight called, "A Home of Our Own."
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And it's -- I watch it every Christmas.
 [13] It's just a real tear-jerker. So I said, "Oh, you have to
 [14] -- " when I talked to her earlier, I said, "You have to watch
 [15] this movie. And she said just now -- she didn't even tell me
 [16] who it is. She just said -- I said, "Hello?" And she goes,
 [17] "You call this a good movie?" And I said, "Who is this?"
 [18] And then I realized.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: So, anyway, she was crying. She said
 [21] it was so sad. Um --
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: So once I -- it's like what's that

Page 120

[1] -- I don't know. You know what, Linda? You're going to get
 [2] mad at me.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, another time. Great.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but this is weird, because
 [5] nothing really will happen. Thank God. My mom would really
 [6] murder me.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I have a crush on Vernon, I think.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's not at all surprising. He's
 [10] very crushable.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.) It would be the first
 [12] man, I think, in my entire life that -- oh, no, that's not
 [13] true. Walter came through at the end.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yes, he did. Give him some credit, the
 [15] schmuck. Um, no, I think that wouldn't surprise me. First
 [16] of all, I think he's extremely attractive. Second of all, he
 [17] -- he has a way with women. He is just extremely smooth.
 [18] What surprises me is --
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm going to tell The Creep. That
 [20] would make him jealous.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Ooh, that would make him jealous, and I
 [22] wouldn't tell him that. Um --

Page 121

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Because the jerk isn't --
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: He just did -- he did it for me, and
 [4] he doesn't like me.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, right.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: You know, the thing about Vernon is,
 [8] too, that I think he's like a totally toned down version.
 [9] I don't believe -- I think -- I think he has his life
 [10] compartmentalized as well, but I think it's on a
 [11] different scale.
 [12] You know, this -- this guy, I like him. I mean, I
 [13] really -- I think he's a nice man. But I used to have to
 [14] talk to him -- I didn't get any vibes at all. So if you're
 [15] getting vibes, you would be -- you would be able to tell.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: In fact, I really am like -- I'm
 [17] annoyed with myself for the way I responded yesterday so
 [18] many times.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. He was so like
 [21] reading my mind and reading my soul that I thought --
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, when he said you're in love --

Page 124

[1] another -- I said something about Betty, and he said, "Oh, so
 [2] Betty arranges for you to see him?" And I said, "Yes."
 [3] So he didn't know that, see.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: That Betty what?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Arranges for me to see him.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible) -- they say things without
 [7] saying them. And they say the mechanics would be the last
 [8] thing they'd be talking about.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I think it would be the first.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: No. I think they'd be saying things --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Such good [redacted]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: No, no -- that maybe, yes. (Laughing)
 [13] No. But I think what really is said is things like, you
 [14] know, "I got involved where I shouldn't have gotten involved.
 [15] You know, I want her to be taken care of," you know, that
 [16] kind of thing.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible) Let's just say Podesta.
 [19] He -- let's go through the whole thing. Erskine -- nobody
 [20] comes through. Finally, Vernon comes through.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Well --
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, okay. What did John do?

Page 122

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: That's bizarre.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, you know --
 [4] MS. TRIPP: It's not the first thing you'd
 [5] grasp at.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: And -- so when I get -- I swear I
 [7] reverted to like my childhood; that when I was little,
 [8] whenever I got in trouble, somebody had to talk to me about
 [9] something serious --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: -- even if I didn't do it, I'd start
 [12] laughing.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: And that's how I was yesterday.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I was smiling. I couldn't stop
 [17] smiling.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, it was like, "Who
 [20] told?" you know. He said, "Well, you do."
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Well, I -- I think it's kind
 [22] of neat that -- that he -- you know, bearing in mind that the

Page 125

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible) -- was something
 [2] different. I think you're right.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that's true. That's true. I
 [4] shouldn't say that.
 [5] (Tape skip.)
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Here is my concern about the U.N. --
 [7] respecting your mother's concerns as well, which is the big
 [8] thing. But also the fact that I don't -- you need --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: A life.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: You need a life, with young people --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I need to be around young people.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: You need friends --
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: -- you need to hang out, you need to --
 [15] you're not much of a bar person, but you need people who will
 [16] do things with you and go to the theater with you.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. Exactly.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: And who are bright the way you are,
 [19] very -- people who are bright. And you've stagnated here.
 [20] And this other thing has just become obsessive because you
 [21] haven't had a life.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I don't think (inaudible).

Page 123

[1] news was essentially good, I'm surprised he invited you over
 [2] for lunch.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Because it would have been -- tell me
 [5] he couldn't have just said on the phone --
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: -- "Look, here's what you need to do.
 [8] Take these down."
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I wonder if he had a second
 [10] conversation with The Creep.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I have to tell you, I consider you a
 [12] very dear, dear friend, close to a very, very close friend.
 [13] Don't you think -- I mean, I'm not saying that they --
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: They're --
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I know, they're men.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: But they're men.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: But they're also confidants. To the
 [18] extent that men can be confidants, they are. And I think
 [19] -- I think, yes, whether it would be said at our level, you
 [20] know, the kind of talk we would have --
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: But there were a lot of things he
 [22] didn't know, which were very clear to me. Like something or

Page 126

[1] When we were fighting on the phone, he said, you know
 [2] (inaudible).
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [5] MS. TRIPP: And you know what?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Of course not. He's not a villain
 [8] here.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I know he's not a villain.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: He's not a villain. He's just a very,
 [11] very -- um, he's a man who -- he leads with his heart, as his
 [12] mother did -- no pun intended -- and -- and pays the price
 [13] for it. And he doesn't want to cause pain. I just pray that
 [14] this Vernon thing will work out.
 [15] [redacted] my sister's going to call me back 'cause this
 [16] movie just ended.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [18] (Beeping sound.)
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, there she is. I will call you in
 [20] the morning after I talk to Kirby.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: All right?

Page 127

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I will, I promise. Goodbye.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Bye.
 [4] * * * * *
 [5] MS. TRIPP: When did you start watching it? At
 [6] what point?
 [7] (Inaudible.)
 [8] * * * * *
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, "I'm giving this to you,
 [10] because if I didn't say this to you, I wouldn't be being
 [11] true. I wouldn't be a true friend to you."
 [12] But you know what I was thinking? Is it going
 [13] to make me look like an erratic idiot, that last week I'm
 [14] saying, you know, "You should get a female lawyer," and this
 [15] week I'm saying this?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: No, I think -- I think it's all in how
 [17] you tie it together. Because the reason you -- if I'm -- I
 [18] mean, when you said to him that, "You should have a female
 [19] lawyer," it was -- it was for the very reasons that Bennett
 [20] does -- isn't effective as a mouthpiece. He's not able to
 [21] address the issues that a female can -- can address. I mean,
 [22] a female has so much validity, if you're going to go forward.

Page 128

[1] But what you could say is, you know, "If this has
 [2] to go forward, I still maintain that a female lawyer --"
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: " -- it can only help." But then you
 [5] can say, "But I've spent a lot of time thinking about this."
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you want to hear what I've
 [7] written?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God forbid. Okay.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I need a cigarette. Yes, of course. I
 [11] don't care. This -- no one's here, so it's not a big deal.
 [12] Hold on a minute.
 [13] I cannot believe, someone who I thought was already
 [14] in bed is at the computer. Okay.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, this is also just a raft of
 [16] you know -- (inaudible).
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, but start out, "As your friend
 [19] and as someone who wants nothing but the best for you, I want
 [20] to tell you that the best thing you can do right now is
 [21] settle your legal case that Bennett is handling."
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 129

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: "Your approval ratings are at some
 [2] of the highest levels of your presidency, and if it's done
 [3] right, it will be a story that has a short life.
 [4] "Everyone wants this ridiculous case to be over.
 [5] Whether you go to court or not, a majority of the people will
 [6] continue to say what they say now, whether you are proven
 [7] innocent or not.
 [8] "The only thing going to court does is waste your
 [9] precious time and cheat the American people of the wonderful
 [10] president we elected and we deserve, the wonderful president
 [11] that you are."
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Make you throw up yet?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: And then the game plan.
 [16] "No. 1: Someone on the First Lady's staff makes
 [17] it be known to a print reporter, possibly at your suggestion
 [18] -- someone like Larry King -- that she might be willing to
 [19] take a question about this case.
 [20] "When asked, she responds emotionally it's hard to
 [21] see something we don't see from her often and says something
 [22] it can do," you know.

Page 130

[1] "The country is being robbed of its time that the
 [2] President spends on other issues. They wish it would simply
 [3] be settled. It's been difficult on our family. I would like
 [4] nothing more than for this to be a non-issue in our lives and
 [5] in the lives of the American people."
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: "No. 2: On a day during the work
 [8] week, some lower level staff person lets the reporters know
 [9] you'll be coming out soon to make a short statement. McCurry
 [10] is with you, and no one else, honestly, knows what's going
 [11] on."
 [12] I guess I should explain so that McCurry is not put
 [13] in a position where he has to lie to the press.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: He wouldn't do that.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: But "You come out and make a brief
 [18] statement, saying that this has taken up too much of the
 [19] time. You want to be focusing on the job the American people
 [20] elected you to do. You have three years left, and you don't
 [21] want to waste another minute on something that does not
 [22] benefit the American people," you know.

Page 131

[1] MS. TRIPP: To me, it's important that he not go
 [2] into a bazillion examples of what he could be doing.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, right.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: It has to be short.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, da-da-da-da. And then I
 [6] was just going to go on and say something like, you know,
 [7] "This situation has --" (tape skip.)
 [8] This is a really sort of gallant statement, but,
 [9] "This situation has been difficult for everyone involved,"
 [10] you know, "in both parties."
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: "And it's what the plaintiff is
 [13] looking for is an apology from me," you know. "I do not
 [14] recall meeting her, you know, but if I did, I'm sorry."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I think -- I think how you word
 [16] that is important, and I think you should -- you know --
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: But -- but the bottom line should be
 [19] the requirement to make this all go away, or whatever
 [20] words --
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [22] MS. TRIPP: -- "is that I apologize and present a

Page 132

[1] cash settlement." (Tape skip)
 [2] -- make the following statement:
 [3] "I apologize for any real or perceived damage I may
 [4] have caused. I have instructed my attorney to --"
 [5] [End side B, Tape LRT.023.]
 [6]
 [7]
 [8]
 [9]
 [10]
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]

2729

T-24, SIDE A & B

**BLANK
OR
INAUDIBLE
OR
DUPLICATE**

2731

T-25

**BLANK
OR
INAUDIBLE
OR
DUPLICATE**

LRT-026 ** Final Version

Tripp Tape

Page 1 to Page 56

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

[1]
[2]
[3] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
[4]
[5] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
[6]
[7]
[8] Transcript of
[9] Tape No. LRT.026
[10]
[11]
[12]
[13]
[14]
[15]
[16]
[17]
[18]
[19]
[20]
[21]
[22]

Page 2

[1] PROCEEDINGS
[2] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible.) -- disposable, that's for
[3] sure.
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible) and Beverly Hills.
[5] (Inaudible) the premiere of (inaudible).
[6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I thought you'd like to go to this
[7] thing.
[8] MS. LEWINSKY: It's something I would enjoy going
[9] to if for one minute, if I didn't think that there was going
[10] to be anybody there that I don't want to see, you know. I
[11] just -- it'll just make me really upset.
[12] And I don't think it's good if it's somebody, you
[13] know -- I don't know. I just -- I don't think it's good for
[14] you with Norma. I think she can be very --
[15] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible.)
[16] MS. LEWINSKY: -- very advantageous to you.
[17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but I don't think you can hurt
[18] that.
[19] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so. (Sighing.) That's
[20] crazy.
[21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I don't agree at all.
[22] MS. LEWINSKY: That's crazy. I mean, if she's --

Page 3

[1] if she --
[2] MS. TRIPP: Even if -- even if there was someone
[3] there who knew Evelyn or knew what Evelyn said, you've been
[4] gone for how long now?
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: For over a year, year-and-a-half.
[6] MS. TRIPP: You're no longer an issue.
[7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you want to bet? Then why can't
[8] I go back?
[9] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm sure it's not going to be
[10] anybody from legislative affairs there.
[11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but -- I, I don't know. It just
[12] -- it makes me very uncomfortable.
[13] MS. TRIPP: All right. Well, I don't think I'll
[14] go.
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: Why don't you go with Lindsay?
[16] MS. TRIPP: She won't want to go to this thing.
[17] MS. LEWINSKY: I think -- I think we should try and
[18] figure out another way for you to go.
[19] MS. TRIPP: There is no other way to go.
[20] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what if I drop you off?
[21] MS. TRIPP: What good is that?
[22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, then, you don't -- you don't

Page 4

[1] have your car issue, you know.
[2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, so I still have to get back to my
[3] car. Are you going to come pick me up? It's ridiculous.
[4] You go to bed. It's not even an option.
[5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, let's see. How about if I
[6] loan you the money for a taxi?
[7] MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh. No. No, no, no. Well, she
[8] told me to bring several guests on the answering machine.
[9] I'm going to go alone? That's really stupid.
[10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, just say it was too late a
[11] notice.
[12] MS. TRIPP: Well, she actually asked me a couple
[13] weeks ago.
[14] MS. LEWINSKY: How about Celia? She's a good
[15] person to go with.
[16] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
[17] MS. LEWINSKY: She'd go in a heartbeat.
[18] MS. TRIPP: I don't know her number.
[19] MS. LEWINSKY: Um.
[20] MS. TRIPP: You know what? That's a good idea.
[21] That would get me brownie points with her, too.
[22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. She'd like something like

Page 5

[1] that.
[2] MS. TRIPP: All right. Let me call -- let me call
[3] information. Do you have a D.C. telephone book?
[4] MS. LEWINSKY: Um, no.
[5] MS. TRIPP: You probably wouldn't know where it is
[6] anyway.
[7] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sighing.)
[8] MS. TRIPP: I don't know where mine is. I have no
[9] idea where it is. All right. Let me call information, see
[10] if I can get her number, and then I'll call you back.
[11] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
[12] MS. TRIPP: All right, thanks.
[13] * * *
[14] (Phone ringing.)
[15] MS. LEWINSKY: Hello.
[16] MS. TRIPP: Yes?
[17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
[18] MS. TRIPP: What's the matter?
[19] MS. LEWINSKY: Nothing. I am just (sighing), you
[20] know.
[21] MS. TRIPP: Nothing happened, right?
[22] MS. LEWINSKY: No. So, I mean, it's just stupid.

Page 6

[1] It's like, duh. No, it's not going to happen because, you
[2] know -- I'm just pissed, that's all. I just want to get the
[3] fuck out of here.
[4] MS. TRIPP: I know. Well, hopefully, you'll have a
[5] note -- you'll have information maybe by the end of the week
[6] (sighing).
[7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, although I realize now that --
[8] now that the trip is off, I also don't have all this time
[9] with whatshisface.
[10] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah, that's right.
[11] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sighing.)
[12] MS. TRIPP: Well, you have another excuse, though.
[13] You can call the lady or the girl or whoever.
[14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
[15] MS. TRIPP: Was it -- who was it, Mona?
[16] MS. LEWINSKY: Mona.
[17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, and just say, you know, we've
[18] postponed the trip, and we're crazy here because of the
[19] situation.
[20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
[21] MS. TRIPP: And let's just wait a couple weeks,
[22] until things tone down. 'Cause I'm sure they're can --

Page 7

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: — just easily say —
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: — I know you're just as crazy.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: So —
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I just — (Sighing) I just wish I
 [8] could understand the creep. Do you know what I mean?
 [9] Like —
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Look. I don't think there is any
 [11] understanding him.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: What goes through his head when he's
 [13] saying, you know, "She wants to come see me." I mean, the
 [14] only thing I can think of, that he just doesn't want to,
 [15] because it's the only thing that makes sense to me.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: He is like the old ostrich syndrome.
 [17] He, he doesn't want to deal with it.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I thought I was being nice.
 [19] What's there to deal with, you know?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, there's a lot to deal with, Monica.
 [21] Just because you're being nice?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what I mean is, I'm not angry.

Page 8

[1] am I?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Right. No, I don't — I don't think
 [3] that's the issue, though. I think that can contribute to it,
 [4] sure, but I think the real issue is that you're a temptation
 [5] to him, and I don't think he wants the temptation. He has
 [6] decided this isn't happening.
 [7] And I — I think the whole bit, I think it's just
 [8] all very tempting. But that doesn't make it any better for
 [9] you.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Did you call Celia?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: She is having eye surgery tomorrow
 [12] afternoon. I completely forgot. Not really eye surgery, but
 [13] some — something on her eyelid, yeah. So I'll see. I
 [14] called Lindsay, see if she and her boyfriend would like to
 [15] go. And if she says no, I'm just —
 [16] And you know what? I think I'm not going to call
 [17] Norma back tonight, because she called me today. She's in
 [18] New York. Oh, but I have to call her tonight 'cause she'll
 [19] be here. I won't know how to reach her.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Well, maybe what I'll do is tell her
 [22] that it's really crazy at work and I just don't know whether

Page 9

[1] I'll be able to get out.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I'm trying to think of who
 [3] else there might be that — what about Kate?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Oh, she works. Plus, she's not going
 [5] to want to be seen with me.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Ugh, 'cause she has to work with those
 [8] people, you know. It wouldn't be smart, so —
 [9] (Tape skip.)
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Boy, I read — did you read the
 [11] paper today?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: No, not yet.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: They — they're — which is good.
 [14] I'm glad they're doing it. But The Creep's lawyers are
 [15] arguing against letting the drop her defamation claim
 [16] against Danny Ferguson.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Because — oh, which is totally
 [19] true. I think that's the most ridiculous thing, you know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, she can sue who she wants, right?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: She can sue who she wants and — but
 [22] she's already sued them for something. You can't change your

Page 10

[1] mind and say, "Okay, no, it's not defamation because I don't
 [2] want you to bring out my — because you guys are digging up
 [3] on me."
 [4] MS. TRIPP: She can, though.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know necessarily, because
 [6] what they were saying in the article is that she argued to
 [7] the Supreme Court that the reason this should go forward is
 [8] because she's trying to clear her — you know, trying to get
 [9] her reputation back, her good reputation back. So —
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Hmm. I don't know. You know, I think
 [11] it's pretty sleazy, what they're doing.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Well, I do. I don't think it's, it's
 [14] on the up-and-up to say, "Oh, the President would never go
 [15] into her background," and then if she had altered Danny
 [16] Ferguson —
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, well, I think the reason he
 [18] had to do that was because, in my opinion, I don't think it
 [19] was — you know, and then all those women's groups started
 [20] reacting.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, well.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, when Bennett said he was

Page 11

[1] going to do that, I didn't quite understand —
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I mean, if he — if he feels strongly
 [3] that this is an issue, then he should pursue it. I mean, be
 [4] straightforward about it. I mean, everybody knows what he's
 [5] doing. It really looks bad, I think. Like, "Oh, let's give
 [6] it to the state trooper."
 [7] I mean, it just looks devious. It looks like
 [8] they're using their power behind the scenes instead of just
 [9] doing it — dealing with it straightforwardly.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I never thought that was a bright move,
 [12] but — it just leaves the field open for them to claim foul
 [13] play, you know.
 [14] I mean, I don't know why he didn't just stand up
 [15] and say to the women's groups —
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: You know, "She is attacking my good
 [18] name. I have to defend myself," you know. She claims that
 [19] somehow her, her good name was tarnished. Well, let's
 [20] determine —
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: — what her good name was.

Page 12

[1] I mean, I think you have to have a set of balls
 [2] when you're dealing with this.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, hmpf. All right. I'm going to
 [5] go take a shower and go to bed. I don't know what to do
 [6] about Norma.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Well —
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I think I won't go. I mean, I really
 [9] don't want to go. I have to work out tomorrow night. I
 [10] don't want to miss a night. Went twice today.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Twice?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm. Well, because I got up early
 [13] so I went and did an hour and ten minutes or so. And then I
 [14] got a lot done today and I felt like, well, I should go
 [15] again. Because they limit you.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: — because there were people. So I
 [18] didn't do a lot when I went back.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: — because there were people. So I
 [21] didn't do a lot when I went back.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

Page 13

11 just do it in two.
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Yeah.
 13 MS. TRIPP: So -
 14 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 15 [REDACTED]
 16 [REDACTED]
 17 [REDACTED]
 18 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 20 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 21 [REDACTED]
 22 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 23 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 24 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 25 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 26 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] or
 27 [REDACTED]
 28 [REDACTED]
 29 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 30 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] today.
 31 [REDACTED]
 32 [REDACTED]

Page 14

11 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 13 [REDACTED]
 14 [REDACTED]
 15 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 16 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 17 MS. TRIPP: Did [REDACTED]
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 19 [REDACTED]
 20 MS. TRIPP: Oh [REDACTED]
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 22 [REDACTED]
 23 [REDACTED]
 24 [REDACTED]
 25 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 26 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] out I
 27 [REDACTED]
 28 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 29 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 30 [REDACTED]
 31 [REDACTED]

Page 15

11 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: - you know, like painted kind of
 13 old wood, and then it's got this really cute roses fabric tie
 14 that's screwed into it with like actual - not real roses,
 15 but fake roses on it.
 16 MS. TRIPP: Oh, my -
 17 MS. LEWINSKY: It's really cute.
 18 MS. TRIPP: How big?
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: It's probably like two-and-a-half
 20 feet by two-and-a-half feet.
 21 MS. TRIPP: Oh, my gosh.
 22 MS. LEWINSKY: It's huge. It's really big.
 23 MS. TRIPP: For your room?
 24 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I don't know where I'll put
 25 it yet. But so I got back -
 26 MS. TRIPP: There's no sense hanging it now in this
 27 room.
 28 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know. And then I got a piece
 29 of fabric and -
 30 MS. TRIPP: For what?
 31 MS. LEWINSKY: To cover my - I have a piece that
 32 covers my filing cabinet now.

Page 16

11 MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: But it's really not actually big
 13 enough, so I got a bigger piece. It's really - it's a cute
 14 piece of fabric.
 15 MS. TRIPP: Oh, nice.
 16 MS. LEWINSKY: A little vintage, you know.
 17 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: \$10 thing. And then my aunt bought
 19 me a gorgeous jewelry box.
 20 MS. TRIPP: Ooh.
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: It's really neat. It's kind of -
 22 but I always want to call it decolletage, but I know it isn't
 23 that - that's cleavage.
 24 MS. TRIPP: Decoupage.
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: Decoupage. So -
 26 MS. TRIPP: Now, what was this for?
 27 MS. LEWINSKY: She just buys - she wanted to buy
 28 me a present.
 29 MS. TRIPP: Aw.
 30 MS. LEWINSKY: So - we had fun. So we, we walked
 31 around, then we went into all the antique stores in Warrenton
 32 and had -

Page 17

11 MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: And then we went to Middleburg and
 13 ate at the Back Street Cafe. That's the name of the cafe
 14 that I was trying to remember.
 15 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 16 MS. LEWINSKY: So we went there. So we did that,
 17 and then we walked around Middleburg a little bit. She got a
 18 picture frame. Oh, and I bought a hat.
 19 MS. TRIPP: You did?
 20 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 21 MS. TRIPP: What kind of hat?
 22 MS. LEWINSKY: It's real cute. It's - I'll
 23 probably - maybe I'll wear it tomorrow. It's, you know,
 24 like an everyday kind of keep your head warm kind of hat.
 25 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 26 MS. LEWINSKY: But it's really cute, because I was
 27 getting to the black one and then I just sort of by a flip I
 28 tried the camel one on, and the camel looked really cute. I
 29 didn't expect it to.
 30 MS. TRIPP: Ooh.
 31 MS. LEWINSKY: So it's a - it's a cute hat. It's
 32 got buttons on the side. It's - you know, it's like a warm

Page 18

11 hat.
 12 MS. TRIPP: Well, wear it tomorrow. It's going to
 13 be very cold, I think.
 14 MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 15 MS. TRIPP: Oh, I'm glad you did that.
 16 MS. LEWINSKY: So it was good. You know, I didn't
 17 sit by the phone. But, um -
 18 MS. TRIPP: Now, when does she go back to New York
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 20 MS. TRIPP: So she'll be around for a while.
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I think so. I may go up this
 22 weekend. I mean, I think I should. There's no reason not
 23 to.
 24 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I mean, something to do.
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 26 MS. TRIPP: You could start looking for - you
 27 know, maybe it wouldn't hurt to start looking for places.
 28 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Well, I sort of seemed to be
 29 - I mean, it's sort of stupid, but my understanding from
 30 when I met with Elise is that you practically have to get a
 31 broker, you know. I mean, like, if this Rudin thing doesn't
 32 work out, then I have to get a broker.

Page 19

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: So, you know – I don't know. I
 [3] mean, maybe I'll look at the, the different buildings that
 [4] he's got.
 [5] And I'm curious. I want to go by the U.N. myself,
 [6] you know –
 [7] MS. TRIPP: That's not a bad idea.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: – and kind of get a feel for it.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Take the train, you mean, up?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I'd probably take – it's so
 [11] much easier to fly. But I'd probably take the train because
 [12] I think I have a train ticket, an unused train ticket.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: So I have to remember – oh, did I
 [15] tell you I have to change my flight? I have to change my
 [16] flight coming home from L.A.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: What?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm pissed.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Because Linda Russell's trip leaves
 [21] at 7:00 in the morning on Monday, and I was supposed to get
 [22] in at 5:30 on Monday.

Page 20

[1] MS. TRIPP: Monday night?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Monday morning.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: So –
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, that doesn't give you any time.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: So now what?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Um, so I have to – I have to change
 [9] my ticket.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: It's not gonna hurt your fare because
 [11] it's not over a Saturday night, is it?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it just – I just have to pay
 [13] the \$50 change fee.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Ugh.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I know. It's a real
 [16] fuckin' pain in the butt.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I'd better find that ticket.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.)
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Now, when does Chip leave, the Monday
 [20] after Thanksgiving?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: And then you're gone for how long?

Page 21

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I think it's just like four or five
 [2] days.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, the good thing is, I hope you
 [4] know what's going on with you before then.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I won't. I don't think I will.
 [6] Because we've got – okay, I have like a week-and-a-half, and
 [7] then it's Thanksgiving.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean? So I – you
 [10] know, I don't know. I don't know.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think you'll hear from Vernon
 [12] before then.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I hope so. He gets back – he
 [14] gets back Thursday, so I hope to hear from him – you know,
 [15] if I don't hear from him by the following Tuesday, I'll
 [16] probably give him a call.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Don't you think?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I would, yeah. I mean, you've gotta –
 [20] you've gotta act interested.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Although I'd be surprised if you didn't

Page 22

[1] hear from him. I really think he – this is considered
 [2] important to him because of the level of interest.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I can't – do you believe
 [4] that that fuckhead has not even called me like since then?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I haven't even talked to him since
 [7] after – after, um –
 [8] MS. TRIPP: How long has it been?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: It hasn't been necessarily all that
 [10] long.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, when was the last time you spoke?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I spoke to him Thursday – it'll be
 [13] two weeks on Thursday.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) This Thursday it'll be two
 [15] weeks?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: So today's the 11th, 12th, 13th. So
 [18] two weeks from the 13th. It hasn't even been two weeks then.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh, well. I would – you know what,
 [21] though? Here's the – here's the deal. She's out – out of
 [22] the country. I know he's exhausted from everything, and I

Page 23

[1] know he's got functions.
 [2] But I would assume he would call you this week,
 [3] especially since you're not getting in.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you don't know about that.
 [5] You know what I mean?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean he's done – remember that
 [8] time when Betty was supposed to come in and I was supposed to
 [9] go over there?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Like – and I didn't, and like
 [12] everything got fucked up?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: He never called then. He could have
 [17] called me that entire day and he didn't. You know?
 [18] What time is it?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Now?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: 8:15.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I talked to her two hours

Page 24

[1] ago. I know she said she was going to eat dinner and then
 [2] try and get in touch with him.
 [3] What – I mean, should I just leave it alone? I
 [4] mean, it – okay, I know this. I know calling her is bugging
 [5] her, you know, I know it's bugging her, and I said to her,
 [6] you know, it was going – I said, "You know, Betty, I hate
 [7] doing this, I hate to ask you to do this," you know.
 [8] And then there was this pause, you know, like I'm
 [9] sure she was thinking. "Then why the hell are you?"
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And I'm like – and I
 [12] said, "But, you know, I have no – if it weren't for the fact
 [13] that he's going to be out of town" –
 [14] MS. TRIPP: No, I think – I think it was a – you
 [15] know, a reasonable request, and I understand her hesitance,
 [16] but, you know, she should call you back.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: So what should – so do you think I
 [18] should page her at 8:30?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Nope.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you think I should do?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Nothing.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she won't call then.

Page 25

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, well.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sighing.)
 [3] MS. TRIPP: That one would get in tonight, right?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. I may still page her.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: It's not going to accomplish anything.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it'll at least make her lie to
 [7] me then. Do you know what I mean?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, she'll lie. I don't think she
 [9] called him tonight. He has nothing tonight?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: He has nothing. He has absolutely
 [11] nothing tonight. She said -- and -- oh, and this really
 [12] annoyed me, too. Like I didn't quite understand it, but she
 [13] was like, "Well" -- she was like, "Well, I don't know what
 [14] time Nancy left. I went in to get my car at 10 this morning,
 [15] and she wasn't there yet."
 [16] So I started thinking to myself, I'm like, was he
 [17] there? You know? I'm like, "You saw him or" -- she was
 [18] like, "I know he had some legal stuff to do today." Like
 [19] that.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, he was at the -- at the thing,
 [21] wasn't he?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. He had that thing until this

Page 26

[1] morning, but it's like --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, I understand she
 [4] wanted the day off, it was a holiday. But she also really
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, why did she have to get her car
 [7] anyway?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Because she left it there last
 [9] night.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: How come?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Because she and her husband went to
 [12] -- her husband met her there. I mean, I didn't ask her why
 [13] she left her car there. I'm assuming because I know that she
 [14] and her husband went to that Ken Burns (phonetic) reception.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: And then -- oh, this is not so good.
 [17] I didn't know where my [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: What, the plane ticket or a train
 [19] ticket?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: My plane ticket.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: You probably put it somewhere for
 [22] safekeeping.

Page 27

[1] Well, I mean, the only thing that you could
 [2] possibly hope to accomplish if you paged her again is to get
 [3] her to call him and have him call you. That could possibly
 [4] happen.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, should I page her and say, "If
 [6] I can't see her, can you at least ask her to call me?" But
 [7] da, da, da, da. You know what I mean? He's (inaudible)
 [8] to call.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: No, no. You have to be specific. You
 [10] have to say, "If I can't come, come in tonight, can you at
 [11] least ask her if I can -- if he can call me tonight?"
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: What's the difference?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: It's specific. "Ask him to call me"
 [14] just means, "Well, yeah, he can do it this week."
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. Oh, "tonight" is what you mean.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, yeah, add the "tonight."
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Although but then that's like the
 [18] easy way out, and I don't think he'll call because he'll know
 [19] I'm pissed I didn't get in.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: No, not if -- no, I don't --
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Don't you think he knows I'm going
 [22] to [REDACTED] at him? I mean, I'm mad at him.

Page 28

[1] MS. TRIPP: I know
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I sent him that card. It's like
 [3] what kind of [REDACTED] moron do you have to be?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I'm beginning to think he's a huge
 [7] moron, but that's my opinion.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: And I'm beginning to think he's just
 [9] an [REDACTED] more than a moron.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: How about a combination, a moron and an
 [11] [REDACTED]? (Sighing.) All right. I've got to go do something
 [12] about Norma. I'm not in the mood, I'm tired.
 [13] She said she got my note and she loved it.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, good.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) She really has a nice
 [16] family.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: She's a nice lady.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you're a nice lady, too.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, you know, she's like a mother
 [21] type. She's an older lady, like a grandma type.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Ugh, I made this pumpkin sou

Page 29

[1] tonight. It didn't come out very well.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: It didn't?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I don't know why.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I have the ingredients to make that pie
 [5] that you gave me.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: But I'm going to wait. I'm going to
 [8] make it -- I think I'll make it for Thanksgiving. 'Cause, I
 [9] mean, I have no excuse to eat desserts during the week, you
 [10] know.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Or maybe I'll wait for the weekend. I
 [13] know. Maybe I'll make it after I weigh in on Saturday.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.)
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) That would be a good idea.
 [16] So (sighing).
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: All right.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, if you page her and if you hear
 [19] anything, let me know.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Sure.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I doubt you're going to hear anything.
 [22] Possibly a phone call. I don't think you'll get in -- watch,

Page 30

[1] watch her then call you ten minutes from now and say, "Meet
 [2] me there."
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, right.
 [4]
 [5]
 [6]
 [7]
 [8]
 [9]
 [10]
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]

Page 31

[1] MS. TRIPP: I mean, it just seems like whenever we
 [2] think one thing, the opposite happens.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, it's just me (sighing).
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Well, his kid's not there, his wife's
 [5] not there.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. So what the [REDACTED] is he
 [7] doing?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: You know, how hard is it?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? (Sighing.) I mean, and I
 [10] just -- it's like I -- I could see where I was being
 [11] unreasonable, you know, or a pain -- real pain in the [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, the, the comfort you can take
 [13] from this is I'm sure he doesn't have anyone else there
 [14] either, because she's not there.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, Nancy might be there. Like
 [16] Nancy was there today, and I called over there and she was
 [17] there.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Nancy will not allow anybody in that
 [19] back room.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No [REDACTED].
 [21] MS. TRIPP: So that's what I'm saying. He's not
 [22] seeing anybody.

Page 32

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, well -- oh, that way. Oh, huh,
 [2] I went back there when Nancy was there. Nancy doesn't have
 [3] to know, believe me.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: She sits right out there.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: So what? There are lots of other
 [6] ways to go in there, too.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's true.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Huh. I mean, look, you know, I was
 [9] back there two -- you know, three times when Nancy was there.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Well, isn't he afraid the door will
 [11] open?
 [12] (Beeping sound.)
 [13] MS. TRIPP: There's my phone.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: All right. That might be Ryan, so I
 [16] better go.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: All right. I'll talk to you later.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: All right. Bye.
 [19] * * * * *
 [20] (Phone dialing.)
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: -- talk to him, huh.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, it's hard to tell, isn't it?

Page 33

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I mean, if he's watching a movie with
 [3] Erskine, I wonder what time it started, is it -- is it almost
 [4] over.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, they -- you know, if she
 [6] called at -- let's say she called at around sevenish and they
 [7] couldn't find him, and then when she called at 8:30, he was
 [8] in the movie theater, you know. I mean, it's safe to say the
 [9] movie's not going to be over in -- let's say, probably 10:30.
 [10] So I don't know. By the time he might call for
 [11] messages, I don't know, you know.
 [12] It's just -- I mean, I -- he got a note from me
 [13] yesterday.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: In that note I --
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Well, that note should have been
 [17] enough.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? Let alone that I had said
 [19] it last week, you know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, frankly, that note should have
 [21] been enough.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sighing.)

Page 34

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I just want you to get the hell
 [2] out of here and just the hell with this. This can no longer
 [3] -- this is no longer acceptable. It just has to go away.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: And you know what? I'm not giving
 [5] him that paperweight. I'm giving it to you.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: No, Monica --
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not giving it to him, Linda. He
 [8] doesn't fucking deserve it.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Let's just wait and see --
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Why? He doesn't deserve it.
 [11] There's no -- there is no explanation. Why should -- tell me
 [12] one reason why he deserves it.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Because I always give everybody the
 [14] benefit of the doubt. I want to see -- if he doesn't call
 [15] you while she's away, then I think save it for your children.
 [16] But if he does -- let's at least wait and see,
 [17] okay?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Can you -- what is the -- what is
 [19] the reason that the man -- I sent him a letter yesterday. I
 [20] could not -- I -- I -- I think I -- I don't think I could
 [21] have come closer to begging than I did in that letter.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Well, you weren't begging. You were --

Page 35

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I was. I mean, I pretty much
 [2] am begging to see him. I told him last week I wanted to see
 [3] him over the weekend. I said in the -- you know, in two
 [4] fashions of what I sent him yesterday, plain and clear in the
 [5] card, you know, and on the prescription. It was very clear I
 [6] wanted to see him.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, he's totally unpredictable with
 [8] what he seems to think is appropriate times to see you. So
 [9] I'm just saying we don't know whether in his mind, what mind
 [10] -- unfathomable mind of his. He may be thinking, "Well, I'll
 [11] do that Thursday night." Or, "I'll do that Saturday
 [12] morning." He's not -- you know, "before I go." or whatever.
 [13] Who knows what he's thinking?
 [14] Do I believe he got it and just said, "[REDACTED]"
 [15] "I'm not going to get in touch with her"? No.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I think he just was like, oh,
 [17] okay. But, you know, I said Veterans Day, you know. I mean,
 [18] it just -- this makes me mad, it just makes me really mad.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: What, what occurred to me is -- and I'm
 [20] only saying this because it did occur to me more than once --
 [21] that because [REDACTED] away, because [REDACTED] away, because
 [22] he's all alone, I wonder if he's afraid he'd be susceptible.

Page 36

[1] I do think he thinks, thinks of you as a huge
 [2] temptation.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think he does.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I just got off the phone with Norma.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: So --
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: What did she have to say?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) She's chartering a boat
 [9] somewhere next June or July, and she's having a few pals on
 [10] this cruise and she wants me to come.
 [11] And I said, "Well, Norma, that will entirely depend
 [12] [REDACTED]"
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: "The last thing I'll do is get on a
 [15] boat." And she said, "Then what a motivator." (Laughing.)
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: She's funny.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: She is funny. She also wants me to
 [18] meet her husband's protege, who's now the CEO of this
 [19] Bechten-Dickenson company that he was the CEO of.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Which is coincidentally in the same
 [22] township as my mom is.

Page 37

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Huh.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: And she -- she said, "If you -- if you
 [3] are thinking of doing something else, he's one person I'd
 [4] like you to talk to."
 [5] But it's a pharmaceutical company, I think. I
 [6] mean, I couldn't be less interested.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Really?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. So -- then she told me about,
 [9] she said, "Are you seriously thinking of leaving government?"
 [10] I said, "Yes, I am." And she said, "Well, I have another
 [11] illustrious friend in San Diego who I could put you in touch
 [12] with when you go out there to advance your trip."
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, that's a good (inaudible).
 [14] MS. TRIPP: But he's also in some neuro-something-
 [15] or-other something institute. And, you know, that's not me
 [16] either (sighing).
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: So -- anyway. But, no, talking to her
 [19] is very enjoyable. She said that she feels very close to me,
 [20] and, you know, I hate to sound like a skeptic, but why? You
 [21] know, we don't know each other that well. So all right, I go
 [22] -- I proceed very cautiously.

Page 38

[1] It takes me -- generally speaking, I can tell right
 [2] away if there's someone I would want in my life or trust.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: But with Norma, if I didn't know all
 [5] the other surrounding minutiae --
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: -- she would be one I would -- I would
 [8] like.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Um. She said something interesting.
 [11] She said, "You know, Linda," she said, "I find that" -- it
 [12] was kind of insulting, actually. She said, "I like to be
 [13] mentally stimulated, I like to enjoy the people I'm with. I
 [14] like them to be articulate, bright, and mentally stimulating.
 [15] They don't have to be at my level." She said, "It doesn't
 [16] matter if they're not millionaires."
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: She said, "It would have to be a mental
 [19] stimulation." And she said, "And that's why I like you so
 [20] much."
 [21] And I'm thinking, so I'm one of the plebeians
 [22] (laughing).

Page 39

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I mean, is that really necessary,
 [3] though? I mean, I don't --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I know what you're saying.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I mean, I come from a very nice family.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: All of them are academicians. I mean, I
 [8] have no embarrassment about my family. I come from a very
 [9] nice home. Are we multimillionaires? No. Are my parents
 [10] comfortable? Yes.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: You know, (sighing). And my father
 [13] retired as a professor emeritus from Columbia University. I
 [14] mean, I have no apologies to anyone.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No, exactly.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: (Coughing.) But apparently, I guess,
 [17] if you're a bazillionaire, it is an issue.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughing.) I don't know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. But, anyway -- so that
 [20] was interesting.
 [21] And then she wanted to know when I was going out to
 [22] California because she often goes out there, and she wouldn't

Page 40

[1] mind being there when I was there.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Hey, I have an idea, Linda.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: And then I -- she asked me where else I
 [4] was going. I said Las Vegas because that's one of the places
 [5] I have to advance.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: She said, "I've never been to Las
 [8] Vegas." (Laughing.) (Coughing.)
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Why don't you -- why don't you, I
 [10] mean, tell her -- obviously you can't have the government
 [11] pay, but why don't you say you'd love to have her expertise
 [12] on advancing the trip?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: That's true, huh?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Say, "Listen, obviously, you
 [15] know, go for obvious reasons because of the way the
 [16] government is, I can't take care of your expenses, but I'd
 [17] love to have your input, especially on this new San Diego
 [18] part."
 [19] MS. TRIPP: That's an idea.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: That is an idea.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 41

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, I'll -- I'll talk to her briefly
 [2] tomorrow night. Lindsay and Jason are going.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, good.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I figured I had to go. I mean,
 [5] she was so insistent. And I know that she'll be so
 [6] surrounded by bazillions of people that I really won't see
 [7] her much, but --
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you don't know that.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I think it's not smart not to go.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And she's wearing a black suit, but she
 [12] said, "Anything at all." She said, "It can be casual." She
 [13] said, "You know how these people are. They're going to come
 [14] in whatever they wore to work that day, and it should -- it
 [15] probably won't be particularly nice." (Laughing.)
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible.) I guess I'll just wear --
 [18] I'll tell you, I love your coat, Monica.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, good. It looks wonderful on
 [20] you.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: It just -- you know what? It's that
 [22] reefer style that's straight up and down.

Page 42

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: And black just is so much -- it
 [3] elongates so much.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: It's very flattering on.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [8] MS. TRIPP:
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [10] MS. TRIPP:
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [12] MS. TRIPP:
 [13] MS. TRIPP:
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [16] MS. TRIPP:
 [17] MS. TRIPP:
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, (sighing).
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY:
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I see what --

Page 49

[1] MS. TRIPP: Well, you know, Monica, it would be
 [2] like killing her.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: You might as well take out a gun and
 [5] shoot her.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I understand that, you know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: And so it's like --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: But, but here's what I have to say
 [10] about that, Monica, and I know you're not going to want to
 [11] hear this (sighing), and I'm not a shrink. But, Monica, you
 [12] are -- [REDACTED]. You are a
 [13] beautiful, smart, young woman. To think that the emptiness
 [14] that this [REDACTED] is causing you could make you even think
 [15] that way --
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: But it's not just him, it's been my
 [17] entire life, and so --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: No, no, no. You have not found your
 [19] niche. You are much more comfortable with older people. You
 [20] are -- you know, I thought about what you said when I said
 [21] you should go out with Lindsay and her friends and you said
 [22] that's not your scene. And I had to reflect because it's

Page 52

[1] for [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] that they get to be there, and they
 [2] get to see him every day, and they get to spend time with him
 [3] whenever he wants them to.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: But you always said to me that if you
 [5] had to be there and you couldn't have a relationship with
 [6] him, that that would be very painful for you.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. But I don't know that that
 [8] would necessarily be the case if I was there.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, I know. I think that's part of
 [10] the problem.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: But, Monica, the other thing is that if
 [13] -- I believe that if things are meant to be they will be.
 [14] And whatever your connection with him is or was or will be, I
 [15] believe, based on what you have told me over the last year,
 [16] that there's some sort of connection going on there.
 [17] And so the fact that you're moving up to New York
 [18] and starting a new life doesn't necessarily negate that
 [19] connection.
 [20] Does it put it off? Yes. Does it take you out of
 [21] his daily sphere, with a potential to be in his daily sphere?
 [22] Of course it does.

Page 50

[1] been a long time, and I realized it was never my scene
 [2] either. I never really fit. I -- I was always older
 [3] somehow.
 [4] Not quite as old as you, but I was always -- I
 [5] never saw the sense of going to a bar and talking to a bunch
 [6] of jerks who I couldn't care less about, and I was never into
 [7] that scene, ever. And I got married very young because of
 [8] it, because I thought -- and I, I made a wrong choice.
 [9] But -- but you, just because that's not your scene,
 [10] and just because right now you're not swimming in a pool that
 [11] allows you to meet the right kind of people, you think you
 [12] don't fit anywhere.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I just -- it's not that,
 [14] it's --
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: It's that I -- I -- it scares me to
 [17] think about how much I care about him and how comfortable I
 [18] am with him, you know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I just feel complete when I'm with
 [21] him, when I am there and he's not shutting me out.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I know.

Page 53

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I just feel like I'm -- you know
 [2] what I feel like right now? I'm totally off his radar
 [3] screen, you know. And so it's just -- it's just hard, it's
 [4] just hard to deal with it all.
 [5] You know, my reputation is shot and my pride was
 [6] lost. Like what I sat and what I waited for and what I sat
 [7] by the phone for, what I fantasized about, what I dreamt
 [8] about, what I --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, what he led you to believe,
 [10] Monica.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I know he led me to believe. But
 [12] I'm just saying it's -- it's gone now, it's all gone. And
 [13] it's just very frustrating.
 [14] So I don't know, you know. I just never -- you
 [15] said it the other day, you know. I don't know if he's full
 [16] of shit.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? Or he's honest.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, you know, it wouldn't hurt -- I
 [20] mean, there is no guarantee you'd get a true answer. But if
 [21] I were in your position and -- and I felt this way, I would
 [22] have to say, "Was everything a [REDACTED] or was there

Page 51

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And it just feels like
 [2] it --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: And it feels --
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: -- empty and awful without it.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You know, and I just -- I'm just --
 [7] I'm just -- I know you know. I've just --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: -- been through a lot, you know.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: You've been through --
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: And I'm just really disappointed.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And you've been so brave. You have
 [13] been so brave. Because feeling the way you do, it is so
 [14] crushing to go through what you go through on a continual
 [15] basis.
 [16] But, on the other hand, you have never been able to
 [17] appreciate the hugeness of all this.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: And because of that, you -- you see
 [20] this as (sighing).
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: But it's like now what -- a lot of
 [22] what eats me is this -- I mean, it's jealousy, it's jealousy

Page 54

[1] even the tiniest element of truth?" And if you were --
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, there is the tiniest element
 [3] of truth. He'd go, "Oh, I'm not full of [REDACTED] I've always
 [4] been honest with you. I've always been straight with you."
 [5] That's what he'd say, you know. So --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, the difference is that older
 [7] women, married women or older women don't make any emotion
 [8] demands on him, and --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I, I -- I cannot imagine that, to
 [10] tell you the truth. I really can't imagine that -- just that
 [11] Marsha Scott doesn't make any emotional demands on him, and
 [12] [REDACTED] you know. I -- I --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I promise you they don't, Monica,
 [14] because it's a safer relationship that way. It's -- and I
 [15] don't know what the status of their relationships are with
 [16] him right now. But all I can tell you is that a woman at
 [17] that stage in her life is not looking for commitment or love
 [18] or whatever love is, they're not. It's -- it's more
 [19] entertainment than it is the emotional connection.
 [20] And I can promise you, because I do know [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED], and I do know [REDACTED], that they are not --
 [22] their souls don't match his. And I think yours --

Page 55

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: But mine doesn't either. I think he
 [2] pretended to be.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: No, no. I think -- I don't know that
 [4] yours does either. I just know that there, there was some
 [5] sort of soul connection going on there which I think exposed
 [6] a side of him to you that he doesn't show many people. And
 [7] that's where you get this little boy stuff.
 [8] And I think it's true. I think some of the things
 [9] he said to you were very true. I think he did have a [REDACTED]-
 [10] up childhood. I think he had a horrendous childhood. I
 [11] think it scarred him for life.
 [12] And -- and just every now and again in life, you
 [13] run across somebody -- it doesn't matter. I told you I met a
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: -- I just know that that wouldn't fit
 [19] for me. And yet we were such incredible soul mates. It was
 [20] just very painful to remove myself from that. I think about
 [21] him to this day.
 [22] It wasn't a choice, but -- do you see what I'm

Page 56

[1] saying? I didn't expect, anticipate, or want that connection
 [2] with that person. It was as though I knew him in another
 [3] life, maybe in another body, maybe. I don't know. But it
 [4] was a very, very, very intense connection.
 [5] So, no, I don't think he's lying about that. I
 [6] think he, for whatever reason, turned it off, and I think he
 [7] did it intentionally. I think it scared the [REDACTED] out of him.
 [8] And I'll bet you money that if he is still [REDACTED]
 [9] around, he's [REDACTED] around with safe.
 [10] For once, try to remember that you're 24 years old
 [11] and you could be his daughter. And try to see that through
 [12] his eyes.
 [13] I don't expect it to make you feel better, Monica.
 [14] I'm just trying to let you see some perspective here.
 [15] Go lay down, Cleo. I'll put you out in a minute.
 [16] Go lay down.
 [17] (Sighing.)
 [18] (End recording side A, Tape LRT.026. No recording
 [19] on side B.)
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]

LRT-027 ** Final Version

Tripp Tapes

Page 1 to Page 23

CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490-North
Washington, DC 20004
Phone: 202-514-8688
FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

[1]
[2]
[3] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
[4]
[5] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
[6]
[7] Transcript of
[8]
[9] Tape No. LRT.027
[10]
[11]
[12]
[13]
[14]
[15]
[16]
[17]
[18]
[19]
[20]
[21]
[22]

Page 4

[1] available at this time. Please remain on the line to leave a
[2] voice mail message after the tone, or press zero now for the
[3] hotel operator.
[4] (Phone ringing.)
[5] HOTEL OPERATOR: Operator.
[6] MS. TRIPP: Yes. I was trying to reach [REDACTED]
[7] [REDACTED]
[8] HOTEL OPERATOR: Right. You didn't get an answer
[9] there.
[10] MS. TRIPP: Right. My name is Linda. Was she
[11] expecting a call -
[12] HOTEL OPERATOR: Oh, yes, it was. That was
[13] earlier, she was -
[14] MS. TRIPP: Right.
[15] HOTEL OPERATOR: Let me see.
[16] MS. TRIPP: And actually, ugh -
[17] HOTEL OPERATOR: She was in the dining room at the
[18] time. Let's try down there and see if she's there.
[19] MS. TRIPP: No. No, no. I don't want to disturb
[20] her. Why don't I just try back? Did she leave a time when
[21] she might return?
[22] HOTEL OPERATOR: No, but it was about 8:00, and she

Page 2

[1] PROCEEDINGS
[2] (Phone ringing, dialing.)
[3] AUTOMATED MALE VOICE: Welcome to Bell Atlantic.
[4] AUTOMATED OPERATOR: What city?
[5] MS. TRIPP: Georgetown, please.
[6] AUTOMATED OPERATOR: Thank you. What listing?
[7] MS. TRIPP: The Four Seasons Hotel.
[8] AUTOMATED OPERATOR: Thank you. Please -
[9] OPERATOR: What state is that for, please?
[10] MS. TRIPP: D.C.
[11] OPERATOR: Thank you. The Four Seasons?
[12] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
[13] OPERATOR: Hold on, please.
[14] The Four Seasons Hotel on Pennsylvania Avenue?
[15] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[16] OPERATOR: Okay. Hold, please.
[17] MS. TRIPP: Thanks.
[18] AUTOMATED OPERATOR: That number, [REDACTED]
[19] can be automatically dialed.
[20] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
[21] HOTEL OPERATOR: Good evening. Four Seasons Hotel.
[22] MS. TRIPP: Could you connect me, please, with

Page 5

[1] said if you called, to send your call through.
[2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, she did?
[3] HOTEL OPERATOR: Yes, she did.
[4] MS. TRIPP: You know what? I think I'd still be
[5] hesitant to disturb her at dinner, so I'll just try her in a
[6] bit. I'm unreachable, so I'll -
[7] HOTEL OPERATOR: Oh.
[8] MS. TRIPP: I'll try her maybe in about another
[9] half an hour.
[10] HOTEL OPERATOR: Okay.
[11] MS. TRIPP: All right?
[12] HOTEL OPERATOR: All right.
[13] MS. TRIPP: Thanks a lot.
[14] HOTEL OPERATOR: If she just calls, I'll let her
[15] know that you was going to - let me see, it's about 10:00 -
[16] you're going to call her by, say, about 10:30.
[17] MS. TRIPP: Yes, ma'am. Thank you.
[18] HOTEL OPERATOR: Oh, okay.
[19] MS. TRIPP: All righty. Bye-bye.
[20] HOTEL OPERATOR: Bye-bye.
[21] * * *
[22] (Phone dialing, ringing.)

Page 3

[1] HOTEL OPERATOR: Thank you.
[2] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
[3] AUTOMATED OPERATOR: If you'd like to make a call,
[4] please hang up and try -
[5] (Phone dialing, ringing.)
[6] HOTEL OPERATOR: Good evening. First Seasons
[7] Hotel.
[8] MS. TRIPP: I was just disconnected. I am trying
[9] to reach [REDACTED] a guest in your hotel.
[10] HOTEL OPERATOR: I'll try it again for you.
[11] MS. TRIPP: Thank you. Oh, one minute.
[12] (Pause.)
[13] HOTEL OPERATOR: Okay, let me try. I know what it
[14] was.
[15] MS. TRIPP: I'm sorry?
[16] HOTEL OPERATOR: Oh, they had put a little block,
[17] 'cause earlier this evening she was looking for a special
[18] call, and she went to dinner. But that was earlier - for
[19] earlier this evening. I mean, I'll put you through.
[20] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
[21] (Phone ringing.)
[22] AUTOMATED VOICE: The person you are calling is not

Page 6

[1] HOTEL OPERATOR: Good evening. Four Seasons Hotel.
[2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED], please.
[3] HOTEL OPERATOR: Thank you.
[4] [REDACTED]
[5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
[6] [REDACTED] you?
[7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
[8] [REDACTED]
[9] [REDACTED]
[10] [REDACTED]
[11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
[12] [REDACTED]
[13] [REDACTED] me -
[14] [REDACTED] you sound like [REDACTED]
[15] [REDACTED]
[16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
[17] [REDACTED] - [REDACTED] by.
[18] [REDACTED]
[19] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED] This [REDACTED]
[20] [REDACTED] all
[21] [REDACTED]
[22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

Page 7

[1] MS [redacted]
 [2] [redacted]
 [3] [redacted]
 [4] [redacted]
 [5] W [redacted]
 [6] [redacted]
 [7] [redacted]
 [8] Y [redacted]
 [9] R [redacted]
 [10] [redacted]
 [11] [redacted]
 [12] T [redacted]
 [13] [redacted]
 [14] [redacted]
 [15] V [redacted]
 [16] [redacted]
 [17] [redacted]
 [18] M [redacted]
 [19] [redacted]
 [20] S [redacted]
 [21] [redacted]
 [22] [redacted]

Page 10

[1] MS [redacted] these packages
 [2] will [redacted]
 [3] [redacted]
 [4] [redacted]
 [5] [redacted]
 [6] [redacted]
 [7] [redacted]
 [8] [redacted] for about a week. The
 [9] [redacted]
 [10] [redacted]
 [11] [redacted]
 [12] [redacted] sit
 [13] [redacted]
 [14] [redacted]
 [15] [redacted]
 [16] the descen [redacted]
 [17] [redacted]
 [18] [redacted]
 [19] get [redacted]
 [20] [redacted]
 [21] [redacted]
 [22] [redacted]

Page 8

[1] m [redacted]
 [2] [redacted]
 [3] M [redacted]
 [4] [redacted]
 [5] [redacted]
 [6] di [redacted]
 [7] of [redacted]
 [8] MS ASNEC [redacted]
 [9] [redacted]
 [10] And [redacted]
 [11] [redacted]
 [12] in [redacted]
 [13] Railro [redacted]
 [14] [redacted]
 [15] [redacted]
 [16] [redacted]
 [17] p [redacted]
 [18] [redacted]
 [19] S [redacted]
 [20] lea [redacted]
 [21] MS [redacted]
 [22] MS [redacted]

Page 11

[1] [redacted]
 [2] [redacted]
 [3] [redacted]
 [4] [redacted]
 [5] [redacted]
 [6] [redacted]
 [7] [redacted]
 [8] [redacted]
 [9] [redacted]
 [10] [redacted]
 [11] [redacted]
 [12] [redacted]
 [13] [redacted]
 [14] [redacted]
 [15] [redacted]
 [16] [redacted]
 [17] [redacted]
 [18] [redacted]
 [19] [redacted]
 [20] [redacted]
 [21] [redacted]
 [22] [redacted]

Page 9

[1] ged [redacted]
 [2] [redacted]
 [3] M [redacted]
 [4] yet in [redacted]
 [5] [redacted]
 [6] [redacted]
 [7] [redacted]
 [8] [redacted]
 [9] [redacted]
 [10] ve [redacted]
 [11] [redacted]
 [12] [redacted]
 [13] [redacted]
 [14] [redacted]
 [15] [redacted]
 [16] [redacted]
 [17] [redacted]
 [18] [redacted]
 [19] [redacted]
 [20] [redacted]
 [21] [redacted]
 [22] their [redacted]

Page 12

[1] [redacted]
 [2] [redacted]
 [3] that you [redacted]
 [4] tel [redacted]
 [5] [redacted]
 [6] [redacted]
 [7] [redacted]
 [8] [redacted]
 [9] [redacted]
 [10] [redacted]
 [11] [redacted]
 [12] [redacted]
 [13] [redacted]
 [14] [redacted]
 [15] yo [redacted]
 [16] [redacted]
 [17] [redacted]
 [18] [redacted]
 [19] [redacted]
 [20] [redacted]
 [21] [redacted]
 [22] [redacted]

Page 13

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]

Page 16

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]

Page 14

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]

Page 17

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]

Page 15

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]

Page 18

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]

Page 19

[1] say? I mean, you know."
 [2] Look. I didn't -- like I gave her just nothing,
 [3] like a big open window.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Right. Good.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: And so she -- what did she say to
 [6] me? (Tape skip.) She goes, "Did she mention anything at all
 [7] to you about it?"
 [8] I said, "Let me tell you something." I said, "This
 [9] whole thing came about over the summer," I said, "in a
 [10] Newsweek article." I said, "She never chose to discuss it."
 [11] And I said, "I never asked." I go, "If she wanted to talk to
 [12] me about it, she would have. Friends don't make friends talk
 [13] about things they don't want to talk about."
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Right? She goes, "Oh, right." She
 [16] goes, "Oh, you're absolutely right." And she said, "Well, it
 [17] must be very difficult where you are, you know, to be there
 [18] and everything."
 [19] And I said, "It's not at all." I said, "I live in
 [20] the foreign policy world and it hasn't affected us at all."
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I said, "We press on." I said, "We

Page 22

[1] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And I said, "You know," I
 [3] said, "he's sick, basically." I said, "You know, and you
 [4] know how people are when they're sick, a little demanding."
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: And I said, "She was perfectly
 [7] fine." I said, "She never mentioned anything." I said, "You
 [8] know, we had a dinner -- we had dinner together and I went
 [9] home."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Fine.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: "She never mentioned anything to
 [12] me." And so she was like, "Oh." I said, "And she seemed
 [13] perfectly fine at that time, Norma." So --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Now, she didn't -- you know, what --
 [15] what I found unusual about this?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Is, I don't know if she's doing this
 [18] out of nosiness.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, she said to me, "You know, if
 [20] you talk to her and there's anything I can do."
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, that's what she keeps leaving
 [22] messages at my office.

Page 20

[1] had three major events this week, [REDACTED]." I said, [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: "The Pope went to Cuba." I said,
 [5] "It's business as usual."
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Good for you.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I said, "The only thing that was
 [8] different for us was, there wasn't as -- as much Oval Office
 [9] demand."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I said, "His focus is elsewhere."
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I said, "So, overall, morale is
 [14] fine. Everything's fine."
 [15] MS. TRIPP: And what did she say?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: And so she goes, "Well, that's
 [17] really good. That's good to hear."
 [18] I said, "Yes." I said, "You know, same old, same
 [19] old." I said -- I said, "I'm worried about Linda." I said,
 [20] "But I'm sure that she's going to be fine. I'm sure she'll
 [21] come through this fine." I said, "And when she's ready to
 [22] call me, she will."

Page 23

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know, she told me she left a
 [2] message with Lindsay. Uh, she goes, "You know, you gotta let
 [3] me know," and all this other stuff. And I said, "Oh, sure."
 [4] I said, "Well, you know, I'm -- I'm sure she'll be fine."
 [5] That's what I said.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: And, uh, I said, "She's very strong,
 [8] [REDACTED] you know."
 [9] And so she said, um, she says, "Oh, I know that."
 [10] I said, "You know." Yeah.
 [11] FEMALE VOICE: Hi, Honey.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Hi, Honey. (Inaudible.)
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh, hi.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: ... Boo-Boo hanging out here in a
 [15] towel.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I haven't had -- I haven't had much
 [17] support. So --
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Well --
 [19] *****
 [20] [End side A, Tape LRT.027. No recording on
 [21] side B.]
 [22]

Page 21

[1] MS. TRIPP: And what did -- what did she say to
 [2] that?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: And she goes, "Oh, so you don't plan
 [4] on doing anything? Like try --"
 [5] I said, "I don't." And so she said, "Well, okay."
 [6] And so -- because, see, I had told her that the
 [7] last time I saw you was Saturday.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: And so she goes, "Oh, 'cause I -- I
 [10] talked to her Friday, and she was very abrupt with me. It
 [11] was so unusual."
 [12] And I said, um, "Oh." I said, "Well, I saw her
 [13] Saturday and she was fine."
 [14] And so she goes, "Well, you know, maybe it was all
 [15] this stuff coming to a head."
 [16] I said, "Well, if and maybe." I said, "But, you
 [17] know," I said, "you know, she has things going on in her
 [18] personal life as well." I said, "You know, her son had nose
 [19] surgery."
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: "And he was home with his girlfriend
 [22] when I dropped in."

2751

T-28, SIDE A

**BLANK
OR
INAUDIBLE
OR
DUPLICATE**

2753

T-29, SIDE A

BLANK
OR
INAUDIBLE
OR
DUPLICATE

2754

Body Wire Tape, Final Version

Tripp Tapes

Page 1 to Page 262

**CONDENSED TRANSCRIPT AND CONCORDANCE
PREPARED BY:**

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.

Suite 490-North

Washington, DC 20004

Phone: 202-514-8688

FAX: 202-514-8802

Page 1

OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

TAPE TRANSCRIPTION

Transcript of
Tape No. Wire-001

Page 4

(Pause)
MS. TRIPP: I hope whatever they have is not as
loud down there as it is up here.
FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
MS. TRIPP: Okay. Can you help me get down?
FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
MS. TRIPP: Ahead of me? Good.
FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
MS. TRIPP: Go ahead. I'm going out to smoke.
Yeah.
SPECIAL AGENT: (Inaudible.)
MS. TRIPP: If I'm not at 7th and Independence at
5:24, I will.
SPECIAL AGENT: Okay. And that's your— even if
she takes you there or— or if you're gonna miss it, you
should tell her you've got a ride and tell her to go on.
MS. TRIPP: I'll say I'm going back to the Pentagon
and I'll get a ride from there.
SPECIAL AGENT: How about getting the Metro back to
the Pentagon and get on the Metro and coming back here? And
then we'll arrange to get you home.
MS. TRIPP: I can do that.
SPECIAL AGENT: Okay.
MS. TRIPP: That's a better idea. So then the
idea of driving me home should not be an option for her.

Page 2

TAPE TRANSCRIPTION

SPECIAL AGENT: Hi. My name is Supervisory Special

Agent [REDACTED]
[REDACTED] I'm here with Linda R. Tripp.
Linda, for voice identification, would you please
state your name?

MS. TRIPP: Linda Tripp.

SPECIAL AGENT: And would you tell me whether or
not you're conducting this recording today voluntarily?

MS. TRIPP: I am.

SPECIAL AGENT: Have I or any other agents or
anybody at the independent counsel's office coerced you or
threatened you to make this recording?

MS. TRIPP: No.

SPECIAL AGENT: Do you plan, then, to meet on
today's date, January 13, 1998, with Monica Lewinsky?

MS. TRIPP: I do.

SPECIAL AGENT: And that's going to be somewhere in
the public area of the Ritz Carlton Hotel in Crystal City,
Virginia?

MS. TRIPP: Yes.

UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: And you understand that
interest of the Office of Independent Counsel in conducting
this recording with your assistance is to assist its
investigation of possible obstruction of justice by Vernon

Page 5

SPECIAL AGENT: No.
MS. TRIPP: Okay. And driving me to the bus is—
I have to work late.
SPECIAL AGENT: I'd just say "I've got to go back
to the Pentagon."
MS. TRIPP: Okay.
FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
MS. TRIPP: Yeah, better idea. Okay, guys.
FEMALE VOICE: All right. Good luck.
MS. TRIPP: Hope I don't let you down.
(Background noise and voices.)
MS. TRIPP: Thank you.
(Background noise and voices.)
MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Can you answer me a couple
questions? Number one, can I smoke in here? Is there a
section?
FEMALE VOICE: Uh, three to five, no.
MS. TRIPP: Okay.
FEMALE VOICE: It changes.
MS. TRIPP: Okay. Now, can I ask you about this
table?
FEMALE VOICE: Not here, in the bar, seating at the
bar.
MS. TRIPP: I'm sorry?
FEMALE VOICE: You can smoke if you sit at the bar.

Page 3

Jordan and/or others?

MS. TRIPP: I do.

SPECIAL AGENT: Okay. And you've evidenced by
signing a handwritten form that you also initialed that, in
addition to the things that are covered above you understand
that testimony regarding the circumstances and content of the
recording may be required in court in the future and you
would willingly agree to testify.

MS. TRIPP: I willingly agree to testify.

SPECIAL AGENT: Okay. The time now by my watch is
about 2:29 p.m. here in Crystal City, Washington, D.C., area,
and the recording will be— the recorder will be left on and
then you will be meeting, we expect, in about 15 minutes, as
we've said, with Monica Lewinsky.

MS. TRIPP: Correct.

SPECIAL AGENT: Okay. Thank you.

MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Come back in?

(Pause.)

FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)

MS. TRIPP: There.

FEMALE VOICE: To turn it off—

MS. TRIPP: I'm not going to ever turn it off.

FEMALE VOICE: Okay. (Inaudible.)

MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible.)

Page 6

MS. TRIPP: Yeah, okay. So if I want a cigarette,
I go to the bar. This table is definitely reserved?
FEMALE VOICE: All the tables, they're for tea.
MS. TRIPP: I'm sorry?
FEMALE VOICE: All the tables who have the reserved
sign on them, they are seating for tea, they are reserved.
MS. TRIPP: Okay, but this one is set for tea and
it's not reserved.
FEMALE VOICE: Yeah, but it's for tea, but I don't
have any other reserved sign, that's why. But it's set for
tea.
MS. TRIPP: It's reserved?
FEMALE VOICE: Mm-hmm.
MS. TRIPP: What tables are not reserved?
FEMALE VOICE: The tables that they are not set.
MS. TRIPP: Well, how many are there?
FEMALE VOICE: I don't know, I haven't counted.
MS. TRIPP: Okay. Um, can you get Rob or anybody
on the phone for me?
FEMALE VOICE: Who is he?
MS. TRIPP: The sales manager.
FEMALE VOICE: What's his name?
MS. TRIPP: Rob.
FEMALE VOICE: Rob?
MS. TRIPP: Lorenzen.

Page 7

[1] FEMALE VOICE: Okay. Let me try to get his
[2] (inaudible).
[3] (Background lobby noise and voices.)
[4] MS. TRIPP: Yes?
[5] FEMALE VOICE: Yes.
[6] MS. TRIPP: He's not there?
[7] FEMALE VOICE: Could I have your name, please?
[8] MS. TRIPP: Linda Tripp.
[9] FEMALE VOICE: Linda?
[10] MS. TRIPP: Tripp.
[11] FEMALE VOICE: Linda Tripp. Tripp. Mm-hmm.
[12] Yes okay. Thank you. (Inaudible.)
[13] MS. TRIPP: Okay. I need to get in an area that--
[14] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
[15] MS. TRIPP: I need a very quiet and private and it
[16] looks like--
[17] FEMALE VOICE: It's not going to be very private
[18] because it's a large people coming in here.
[19] MS. TRIPP: Do they come all between 3:00 and 5:00?
[20] FEMALE VOICE: Yes.
[21] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
[22] FEMALE VOICE: But you can have some table in the
[23] restaurant. But not here, you can't here. I can get you a
[24] table there, it's going to be very quiet.
[25] MS. TRIPP: Will there be other people sitting in

Page 10

[1] MS. TRIPP: So maybe we could-- do you think you
[2] could help me find it?
[3] FEMALE VOICE: Sure.
[4] MS. TRIPP: Thanks. I just thought it might be
[5] quieter, but now I realize what you're saying. I had no idea
[6] it got so busy.
[7] FEMALE VOICE: Yes (inaudible).
[8] MS. TRIPP: But you can't smoke in there, can you?
[9] MALE VOICE: Hello there.
[10] MS. TRIPP: Hey.
[11] MALE VOICE: Welcome, welcome. How are you?
[12] MS. TRIPP: Thank you for meeting me.
[13] MALE VOICE: You're welcome.
[14] MS. TRIPP: I had thought at first that maybe it
[15] was going to be too loud in here, so we are going to go to
[16] the other idea. Thank you so much.
[17] MS. TRIPP: Yes, thank you so much.
[18] MALE VOICE: What time do you start getting
[19] activity for tea?
[20] FEMALE VOICE: Three. Three to five.
[21] MS. TRIPP: So probably the other would be-- would
[22] be better.
[23] MALE VOICE: Is your guest with you?
[24] MS. TRIPP: No, she's meeting me here, actually.
[25] Uh, but let me--

Page 8

[1] the restaurant?
[2] FEMALE VOICE: Of course.
[3] MS. TRIPP: But I think they close at 2:30, huh?
[4] FEMALE VOICE: Hmm. Is there like one closed at
[5] 3:30? (Inaudible.)
[6] MALE VOICE: They are never closed.
[7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, it stays open? So there will
[8] be--
[9] FEMALE VOICE: Mm-hmm.
[10] MS. TRIPP: Okay. All right.
[11] FEMALE VOICE: But it's going to be very quiet
[12] there.
[13] MS. TRIPP: That's great. Okay.
[14] MALE VOICE: Yes. They're going to-- they start
[15] serving lunch at 2:30, but if you go there, someone
[16] (inaudible).
[17] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Do you have an in-house phone I
[18] could use to call a room?
[19] MALE VOICE: Yes.
[20] MS. TRIPP: Just dial the room number?
[21] MALE VOICE: Um, well, if it's-- is it a three
[22] digit or four?
[23] MS. TRIPP: Three.
[24] MALE VOICE: Three. Yeah. You just dial straight
[25] in.

Page 11

[1] MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
[2] MS. TRIPP: I'll find her. I'll come back after.
[3] Rob, there will be other folks in there, somewhat,
[4] I mean, in and out? It's open.
[5] MALE VOICE: Yes.
[6] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
[7] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
[8] MS. TRIPP: Sure.
[9] MALE VOICE: Why don't you check it right here at
[10] the door. (Inaudible.)
[11] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
[12] MALE VOICE: And when you come to pick it up,
[13] they'll have it right here.
[14] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
[15] MALE VOICE: How are you?
[16] MS. TRIPP: Hi.
[17] MALE VOICE: Your question was, will there be other
[18] activity?
[19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I mean, there will be--
[20] MALE VOICE: A server in and out, but--
[21] MS. TRIPP: But maybe people will come in and eat,
[22] too?
[23] MALE VOICE: Probably not.
[24] MS. TRIPP: Probably not.
[25] MALE VOICE: No.

Page 9

[1] MS. TRIPP: Thanks.
[2] Well, that didn't work.
[3] MALE VOICE: No?
[4] MS. TRIPP: No.
[5] MALE VOICE: Oh. Push seven and then-- I always
[6] have them mixed up.
[7] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
[8] MALE VOICE: Seven and then (inaudible).
[9] (Dialing.)
[10] MS. TRIPP: May I speak to Steve? Steve, this is,
[11] uh, Linda. It appears that all that tables that would be at
[12] all doable are reserved in the-- in the piano bar. And also
[13] I'm told that it's going to be extremely noisy, but that the
[14] grille does remain open, it does not close.
[15] So I'll go to Plan A, which was, um, to sit at a
[16] table that he had put aside for me.
[17] Yes, they assure me it is.
[18] I-- I know. All right. Bye.
[19] Thank you so much.
[20] FEMALE VOICE: Surely.
[21] MS. TRIPP: Okay. I'm not sure--
[22] FEMALE VOICE: Would you like a table there?
[23] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Actually, Rob had put aside one
[24] for me in there.
[25] FEMALE VOICE: Okay, ma'am.

Page 12

[1] MS. TRIPP: But--
[2] MALE VOICE: Lunch is over now.
[3] MS. TRIPP: It's open, though.
[4] MALE VOICE: Yes.
[5] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
[6] FEMALE VOICE: More or less, yeah, it's open.
[7] MS. TRIPP: Okay. That's-- that's my main
[8] concern. If there are others in here that-- I just want to
[9] make sure there can be if they want to be, others in here.
[10] MALE VOICE: Sure.
[11] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
[12] (Background noise and voices.)
[13] MS. TRIPP: Um, okay. Um, how about--
[14] MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
[15] MS. TRIPP: How about over in that corner over
[16] there? 'Cause, um, I want to be able to see the door. Is
[17] that all right?
[18] MALE VOICE: Mm-hmm.
[19] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
[20] MALE VOICE: You're not really going to have much
[21] traffic.
[22] MS. TRIPP: Now, Rob, here's the other thing. We
[23] hadn't planned on eating, and I'm-- I'm not thinking about
[24] it, really, but if she should want to, I don't have any of my
[25] credit cards. Can I take a check?

Page 13

MALE VOICE: Take a check?
 MS. TRIPP: Can you take a check-- can they take a
 check for whatever she orders or something? Or-- no
 mean, if that's not done, that's okay
 MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 MS. TRIPP: Then I'll pay you?
 MALE VOICE: Yeah, if she opts to have anything,
 just let me know (inaudible).
 MS. TRIPP: And if she does, and if I feel as well
 I should--
 MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 MS. TRIPP: Okay, well, this is not routine. I
 promise.
 MALE VOICE: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: Very bizarre.
 MALE VOICE: Sure. Is this comfortable for you?
 Give you enough space?
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Tell me the smoking policy in
 here.
 FEMALE VOICE: Well, the only smoking section we
 have is (inaudible). I cannot--
 MS. TRIPP: Well, I don't want to do anything
 that's not considered your normal routine--
 FEMALE VOICE: Yes.
 MS. TRIPP: -- so just tell me.

Page 14

FEMALE VOICE: So--
 MS. TRIPP: Is it only in the back room or--
 FEMALE VOICE: No, it's along the-- it's along the
 couch.
 MS. TRIPP: Along the couch.
 FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible.) That's the only
 smoking section that we have.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay. Maybe I should look at that back
 couch part then. Let me just see.
 FEMALE VOICE: Well, I can-- she could sit and
 smoke right now if she likes (inaudible)--
 MS. TRIPP: I don't want to do anything wrong,
 though.
 MALE VOICE: No. I'd say based on the timing we're
 talking about now, it should be okay, right? We're not going
 to serve any--
 FEMALE VOICE: Well, we can see (inaudible). I
 mean, when we open up again. How long do you think you're
 going to be here?
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. What time do you open up for
 dinner?
 FEMALE VOICE: 5:30.
 MS. TRIPP: I would hope to be almost done by then.
 And if I-- I will certainly not smoke if you're seating
 people for dinner.

Page 15

FEMALE VOICE: Okay. (Inaudible.)
 MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 MS. TRIPP: All right. Thank you so much. I-- I
 appreciate it. All right. Um, I think I'll just leave this
 here and then come back (inaudible).
 MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.) If you need more table
 space or--
 MS. TRIPP: No, this is perfect.
 MALE VOICE: -- if you want people between you, we
 can pull it away if you like.
 MS. TRIPP: No, this is great. Um, we finally got
 the contract. Everything looks great.
 MALE VOICE: Okay. Yeah, sorry that took so
 many--
 MS. TRIPP: Well, I think what happened was--
 MALE VOICE: (Inaudible) first was what you needed
 (inaudible).
 MS. TRIPP: My budget people are incredibly
 detailed. So we had a meeting which -- fortunately, we were
 on the same wavelength, so I think we--
 MALE VOICE: Good.
 MS. TRIPP: I think we've covered it well.
 MALE VOICE: Do you want an original copy of that
 document? Because I can give that to you now or--
 MS. TRIPP: Sure.

Page 16

MALE VOICE: -- if you'd like (inaudible):
 MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible) No, why don't you give it
 to me and I'll take it home with me tonight, and then maybe
 tomorrow we can counter it over or something.
 MALE VOICE: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: That'd be great.
 MALE VOICE: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: Just so that we're locked-- I mean, I
 know we're locked in already.
 MALE VOICE: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: But I want to have the-- the hard
 copy. Have you heard about the-- the neat people we have
 coming in the spring?
 MALE VOICE: Yes. I have. Lindsey was mentioning
 couple of the people that are coming to speak there.
 MS. TRIPP: It is-- it is just-- (inaudible).
 it's-- not to speak, these are people who are going to do
 the trip.
 MALE VOICE: Wow.
 MS. TRIPP: And J.F.K., Jr. and then -- well, Jerry
 Seinfeld, we're all just (inaudible).
 MALE VOICE: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: But now Cindy Crawford wants to do it,
 Arnold Schwarzenegger wants to do it.
 MALE VOICE: Wow.

Page 17

MS. TRIPP: George Clooney wants to do it, the CEO
 of United Airlines.
 MALE VOICE: Wow.
 MS. TRIPP: The CEO of Union Pacific Railroad.
 MALE VOICE: These are the type of individuals that
 (inaudible).
 MS. TRIPP: Well, we had-- we had hoped to elevate
 the level of participation to a higher level than we've had.
 We hadn't quite bargained on--
 MALE VOICE: You didn't think you were going leaps
 and bounds.
 MS. TRIPP: Well-- and I thought maybe if we
 get-- I wanted a cross-section, which we will have. We'll
 have a good cross-section of-- you know, whether it be, um,
 captains of industry or celebrities or publishers or authors,
 but I had hoped that this year we could elevate it from here
 to maybe here.
 MALE VOICE: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: And, instead, it's skyrocketing and
 it's from here to here. So it's-- it's neat. So--
 MALE VOICE: It sounds like an important meeting
 for you (inaudible).
 MS. TRIPP: It's very-- yeah. So do you want me
 to-- do you want to just drop it for me?
 MALE VOICE: Yeah.

Page 18

MS. TRIPP: Okay, good. This is Rob. Rob is the
 sales manager here at the Ritz.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Hi, nice to meet you. Monica
 Lewinsky.
 MALE VOICE: Very nice to meet you. A pleasure.
 MS. TRIPP: He takes very good care all the time.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, Oh, good.
 MS. TRIPP: Good to see you. Okay. So whenever
 you have it, I'll just take it with me when I go home.
 MALE VOICE: I'll come back and drop it off.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 MALE VOICE: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: Thanks.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. Happy New Year.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God. How are you?
 MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) I'm like I couldn't --
 MS. TRIPP: How was-- how was-- uh-- did you
 come by Metro?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, uh-huh.
 MS. TRIPP: You did?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: Now, listen. How was-- uh--
 FEMALE VOICE: Would you ladies like coffee?
 MS. TRIPP: Yes. Yeah, yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh--

Page 19

MS TRIPP: Rob already said fine. (inaudible)
 Listen, I've been thinking about you non-stop.
 MS LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 MS TRIPP: Oh, I brought something for you. This
 is nothing from me, although I do have something for you at
 home.
 MS LEWINSKY: Oh --
 MS TRIPP: This is Helene--
 MS LEWINSKY: Helene Schiffer?
 MS TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 MS TRIPP: Gave me this whole thing to give you.
 MS LEWINSKY: Oh.
 MS TRIPP: And, actually-- remember I had asked
 for--
 MS LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 MS TRIPP: But I didn't know she was going to give
 me all of them. Here are all of them.
 MS LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.) Oh --
 FEMALE VOICE: Can I help you ladies?
 MS TRIPP: Hello.
 FEMALE VOICE: Can I get you any drinks?
 MS TRIPP: What do you want, coffee?
 MS LEWINSKY: Uh, I think I'll have, uh, coffee
 and some ice water, please.

Page 20

FEMALE VOICE: Certainly.
 MS TRIPP: Same thing. Do you have skim milk, by
 any chance?
 FEMALE VOICE: Certainly, ma'am. That's for your
 coffee?
 MS TRIPP: Yes, please.
 MS LEWINSKY: Not me. I want cream. Ha.
 FEMALE VOICE: Okay.
 MS LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 and also --
 MS TRIPP: You look good. I mean, you know-- I
 mean, you look this way.
 MS LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS TRIPP: Fine.
 MS LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS TRIPP: (Inaudible.)
 MS LEWINSKY: And so it's like--
 MS TRIPP: Yeah. Put this over by you because--
 MS LEWINSKY: And she told me--
 MS TRIPP: Okay. Get comfortable.
 Thank you.
 So-- so is it the same?
 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah.

Page 21

MS TRIPP: Well, put it-- put it-- you know, put
 it-- yeah. Get rid of it. Put your-- just get
 comfortable. Don't worry. Um, look at the pictures first.
 Mine is so ugly. You have no idea.
 MS LEWINSKY: I don't even want to see these.
 I look like--
 MS TRIPP: You look-- there is one picture in
 there-- uh.
 MS LEWINSKY: Oh. We're both like--
 MS TRIPP: Well, that had been a very hard time,
 if you recall.
 MS LEWINSKY: Oh, my God. You know, I don't
 even-- I don't even remember.
 MS TRIPP: You did beautifully.
 MS LEWINSKY: I do have one thing to say, that's.
 Linda, I'm just so free. I drive past that place and I
 smile. I just-- you know--
 MS TRIPP: It needed to-- mm-hmm.
 MS LEWINSKY: Like yesterday, yesterday morning. I
 woke up and it wasn't-- you know, God awful in the morning,
 I didn't have to be there at seven o'clock in the
 morning, you know?
 MS TRIPP: Thank you.
 MS LEWINSKY: Oh, this is cute, you know--
 MS TRIPP: Let me see. Which one?

Page 22

MS LEWINSKY: It's cute. But--
 MS TRIPP: It is of you. There's one of you in
 there that's outstanding
 MS LEWINSKY: Well, that's cute.
 MS TRIPP: Which one?
 MS LEWINSKY: That's kind of a cute one of me
 MS TRIPP: That's the one.
 MS LEWINSKY: That's not so bad.
 MS TRIPP: Isn't it wonderful?
 MS LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 That's nice.
 MS TRIPP: There's another one, too, in that same
 sort of-- yeah, which I thought-- great.
 MS LEWINSKY: Oh, that's cutewith -- oh, but his
 eyes are closed.
 MS TRIPP: But it's-- there's some very nice ones
 with you, too. Do you think this is the skim milk or the
 real milk?
 MS LEWINSKY: This is skim, I think. It looks
 (inaudible).
 MS TRIPP: So what's going on with the job?
 MS LEWINSKY: (Sigh.)
 MS TRIPP: I mean, do we have a job here?
 MS LEWINSKY: We-- (sigh).
 MS TRIPP: I mean, that's my big concern

Page 23

right now.
 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS TRIPP: Well, one of--
 MS LEWINSKY: One of--
 MS TRIPP: One of many.
 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah. I finally got in touch with
 the woman and, uh-- uh-- she's not gonna give me cream.
 So--
 MS TRIPP: Maybe she'll get you cream.
 MS LEWINSKY: I finally got in touch with the
 woman, you know? The black woman? And, um, the black
 woman --
 MS TRIPP: What black woman?
 MS LEWINSKY: The--
 MS TRIPP: Oh.
 MS LEWINSKY: Her.
 MS TRIPP: The old black woman.
 MS LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS TRIPP: Yeah, of course.
 MS LEWINSKY: So, finally--
 MS TRIPP: You mean, you haven't been in touch?
 MS LEWINSKY: No.
 MS TRIPP: All this time.
 MS LEWINSKY: No. It's-- it's sort of like, you
 know--

Page 24

MS TRIPP: So, when do you get your present?
 MS LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't know. I--
 MS TRIPP: Have you asked him when you're going to
 get your--
 MS LEWINSKY: No. Because you know what? I--
 can I tell you something? You know what? My mom doesn't
 even hardly believe it. I am so -- I am so like pulled.
 Could I get some cream, please, and some --
 FEMALE VOICE: Sure.
 MS LEWINSKY: -- Sweet 'N Low?
 MS TRIPP: Thank you.
 MS LEWINSKY: Oh, that's cute.
 MS TRIPP: Let me see. I know. They came out
 very nice.
 MS LEWINSKY: Hmpf. Don't know how. You know?
 MS TRIPP: Your hair looks pretty.
 MS LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.) Oh, okay.
 (Inaudible.)
 MS TRIPP: You can look at them later. But,
 anyway, I wanted you to have them, I didn't want to forget.
 MS LEWINSKY: Okay. I--
 MS TRIPP: I-- so what do you mean, your mom
 doesn't--
 MS LEWINSKY: I so-- (sigh). I'm sure I'll get
 over it. I don't want to talk to him. I don't want him-- I

Page 25

11 don't want to look at him. I can't look at him on TV
 12 can't anything
 13 MS TRIPP: You're kidding.
 14 MS LEWINSKY: No. I just-- I think it's--
 15 MS TRIPP: This is actually very good news.
 16 MS LEWINSKY: I-- it's just everything. And you
 17 know what? You know, it sort of started to kind of-- kept
 18 coming back and I had pushed it away. And just a lot of
 19 things when you-- (sigh). That whole Eleanor Monca e thing,
 20 I-- (inaudible). You know, I started to think about it. You
 21 know?
 22 MS TRIPP: You mean because she was in there.
 23 MS LEWINSKY: Not because she was in there. Okay.
 24 Not because she was in there, because two months -- he hasn't
 25 even had contact with me in two months, and I was going
 26 through all of this because of him for two months. For two
 27 months.
 28 Can I get some Equal?
 29 FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 30 MS LEWINSKY: There isn't any. There's just
 31 Sweet'N Low.
 32 FEMALE VOICE: I'm sorry. (Inaudible.)
 33 MS LEWINSKY: I need both-- both the pink and the
 34 blue.
 35 MS TRIPP: Wait a minute. So because--

Page 28

11 MS LEWINSKY: They didn't-- they didn't feel like
 12 they would be able to give me a direct spot in communica-
 13 in public relations having-- not having experience, but--
 14 MS TRIPP: In a civilian firm.
 15 MS LEWINSKY: What?
 16 MS TRIPP: In a civilian firm.
 17 MS LEWINSKY: Right. Which is understandable.
 18 MS TRIPP: Yeah.
 19 MS LEWINSKY: And so what they-- you know, what
 20 they're looking at is-- and I'm hoping it will end up being
 21 Revlon, which is what I'm hoping. This is the company that
 22 is like connected to Revlon.
 23 So what they're thinking is that they're going to
 24 try and see if they can get me, you know, either at McAndrews
 25 & Forbes or Revlon or Burston. There are two other companies
 26 that I had heard of, but like they don't come to mind like
 27 Revlon does. What they might do is start me out as some kind
 28 of like administrator, some kind of-- some administrative
 29 stuff and some getting my feet wet.
 30 MS TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 31 MS LEWINSKY: But, um, I asked about salary. I
 32 mean, it would probably be somewhere in the ballpark of
 33 \$40,000.
 34 MS TRIPP: You're kidding.
 35 MS LEWINSKY: No. So-- but you know what?

Page 26

11 MS LEWINSKY: So I just--
 12 MS TRIPP: Yeah, because, let's face it, it had
 13 been--
 14 MS LEWINSKY: Well, had she-- but was this,
 15 "Well, there's no time, no time to see you tomorrow, no time
 16 to see you." Just everything. I don't-- you know what?
 17 I'm just depressed. Just really--
 18 MS TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 19 MS LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 20 [REDACTED]
 21 MS TRIPP: Well, --
 22 MS LEWINSKY: So I talked to her this week and I
 23 said to her, I said, "Look, I'm supposed to sign something,"
 24 and I said, "I'm supposed to sign something, and I'm not not
 25 signing it until I have a job."
 26 MS TRIPP: Good. Did you-- did you--
 27 MS LEWINSKY: So she said--
 28 MS TRIPP: -- tell that to the other one?
 29 MS LEWINSKY: I-- I haven't been able to get
 30 in-- and what she said was, "Listen," she said, "I think
 31 that that one's out of town she hasn't been able to get in
 32 touch with him." And that makes sense, because, you know
 33 what? He never called me when he was out of town. Remember
 34 all those times he went out of town-- it may just be the way

Page 29

11 MS TRIPP: This is with Vernon's help?
 12 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 13 MS TRIPP: Sorry.
 14 MS LEWINSKY: But you know what? You know what
 15 Linda? You know what?
 16 MS TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 17 [REDACTED]
 18 MS LEWINSKY: I know.
 19 MS TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 20 MS LEWINSKY: You know--
 21 MS TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 22 MS LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 23 See, I have no-- I can't say--
 24 MS TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 25 MS LEWINSKY: I know, but I don't-- I don't--
 26 you know what?
 27 MS TRIPP: Well, true.
 28 MS LEWINSKY: You know what? Look. This is how
 29 I feel right now. Anything that I can get is fine with me.
 30 MS TRIPP: Well, you need a job.
 31 MS LEWINSKY: I need a job.
 32 MS TRIPP: And you need to land on your feet after
 33 this.
 34 MS LEWINSKY: I need a job. I need to get the
 35 [REDACTED] out of Washington, and I just need -- I need --

Page 27

11 he is, you know, whatever, but I-- but I told you I had a
 12 meeting with those people and, um--
 13 MS TRIPP: Which place is this?
 14 MS LEWINSKY: McAndrews & Forbes.
 15 MS TRIPP: That's one I've not heard before.
 16 MS LEWINSKY: Yes. Because I met with them
 17 before.
 18 MS TRIPP: I thought you-- with the Marsteller --
 19 MS LEWINSKY: No-- yeah. No, that I don't know.
 20 I didn't hear anything from them, but these people. They said
 21 that they really-- that they really weren't sure that-- uh,
 22 that they felt like they couldn't give me --
 23 MS TRIPP: Oh, thank you.
 24 MALE VOICE: You're welcome.
 25 MS TRIPP: Okay. Great.
 26 MALE VOICE: Call me if you have any questions.
 27 MS TRIPP: Okay. Thanks a lot.
 28 MS LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 29 MS TRIPP: (Inaudible) money. It's the --
 30 MS LEWINSKY: For JCOC.
 31 MS TRIPP: It just gets worse.
 32 MS LEWINSKY: Oh, my God.
 33 MS TRIPP: Uhm, so --
 34 MS LEWINSKY: Essentially what they told me--
 35 MS TRIPP: They don't think they can--

Page 30

11 MS TRIPP: Are these people-- are you
 12 comfortable-- he-- Vernon spoke to you about these people?
 13 MS LEWINSKY: This was a long time ago.
 14 MS TRIPP: I mean, are these--
 15 MS LEWINSKY: This was a long time ago.
 16 MS TRIPP: But are these--
 17 MS LEWINSKY: I haven't spoken to him in a long--
 18 but--
 19 MS TRIPP: But-- but they're-- they're people he
 20 feels will take care of you?
 21 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah, yeah, yeah.
 22 MS TRIPP: Okay.
 23 MS LEWINSKY: Yeah, no-- I mean-- I think
 24 that this --
 25 MS TRIPP: In other words, you're not just going
 26 to be cast adrift.
 27 MS LEWINSKY: I don't think so. Uh--
 28 MS TRIPP: What did Betty say when you said that,
 29 that, "I'm not signing it"?
 30 MS LEWINSKY: She said, "Well" -- she said, "Well,
 31 I know" -- you know, "I don't know. I know I tried to get in
 32 touch with him, and, you know, I think he's been out of
 33 town," or some weird [REDACTED] like that. I don't know, whatever
 34 it was. You know, I'm like-- but--
 35 MS TRIPP: Did you say again, "I'm not signing

Page 31

11: it?"
 12: MS. LEWINSKY: I said "Look You guys want me to
 13: sign something, I'm not signing it until I have something."
 14: So -- and that was the people Friday-- Friday or Monday?
 15: MS. TRIPP: This past Friday?
 16: MS. LEWINSKY: No, it must have been Monday.
 17: MS. TRIPP: Okay. But anyway, recently? Today's
 18: Tuesday.
 19: MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, yesterday morning.
 20: MS. TRIPP: Okay. This was an interview?
 21: MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. And so I met with them and
 22: the--
 23: MS. TRIPP: Are they nice?
 24: MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 25: MS. TRIPP: Better than that one place.
 26: MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. Yes. Yes. This is much--
 27: and the--
 28: MS. TRIPP: Good location?
 29: MS. LEWINSKY: The reason why I think that I might
 30: end up with the Revlon thing is like I met the-- the woman
 31: from Revlon who knows this guy that I talked to. She kind of
 32: came by sort of thing, and I got along well with her. So--
 33: MS. TRIPP: Really?
 34: MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 35: MS. TRIPP: And she dropped in?

Page 34

1: MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 2: MS. TRIPP: So-- but he has not had conver -- he
 3: has told me he has not had conversations with Bennett or
 4: anybody. So I don't know what that means.
 5: MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 6: MS. TRIPP: You know, that's-- that's a little
 7: worrisome to me.
 8: MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, you know--
 9: MS. TRIPP: Uh-- he didn't-- we didn't spend a
 10: whole lot of time together yesterday. It was mainly just--
 11: just to touch base and decide.
 12: MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 13: MS. TRIPP: But I went over there.
 14: MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, that was good.
 15: MS. TRIPP: Well, I don't trust any phones.
 16: MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 17: MS. TRIPP: I don't want to talk to you on my
 18: phone.
 19: MS. LEWINSKY: No, I don't--
 20: MS. TRIPP: I don't talk to Kirby on my phone.
 21: MS. LEWINSKY: I-- you know, I go-- I go to pay
 22: phones. I used my home phone today because it was -- you
 23: know, I--
 24: MS. TRIPP: You're calling me at work.
 25: MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

Page 32

1: MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. So I don't know if --
 2: MS. TRIPP: Now, is Revlon actually in Manhattan?
 3: MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 4: MS. TRIPP: In a nice area?
 5: MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 6: MS. TRIPP: Do you know?
 7: MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 8: MS. TRIPP: Really?
 9: MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 10: MS. TRIPP: I could totally see that. Can you?
 11: MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. You know what? I
 12: don't care. As long as I see a paycheck soon, as long as I'm
 13: not unemployed. I just-- I just want to get as far away
 14: from all this --
 15: MS. TRIPP: It's definitely not Richardson, right?
 16: MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 17: MS. TRIPP: Fine.
 18: MS. LEWINSKY: I already said--
 19: MS. TRIPP: You said no?
 20: MS. LEWINSKY: I said no.
 21: MS. TRIPP: Were they okay with it?
 22: MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, it's fine. I had to -- I had,
 23: you know -- I just had to.
 24: MS. TRIPP: Well, then that's not an option now.
 25: MS. LEWINSKY: I am just-- I am just beside

Page 35

1: MS. TRIPP: And that's fine.
 2: MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 3: MS. TRIPP: I'm not so worried about the work
 4: phone. I just think the Pentagon is a huge place. But I
 5: think home phones, I think we have to at least be somewhat
 6: careful. And I think even you're mothers. So--
 7: MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. Everything--
 8: MS. TRIPP: I'm not --
 9: MS. LEWINSKY: -- everything is just-- I'm a nut
 10: about it and--
 11: MS. TRIPP: So we don't talk on the phone. But,
 12: anyway, I don't talk to Kirby on the phone either--
 13: MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 14: MS. TRIPP: -- other than to pass a message at
 15: work. But, anyway-- so he got into the whole thing about it
 16: -- about testimony, and I said-- I said, "Not today. Let's
 17: not talk about it today." Because I wanted to talk to you
 18: first.
 19: I don't-- I am so-- I can't even tell you how
 20: this has affected me, except I put it all out of my mind over
 21: Christmas. I compartmentalized totally.
 22: MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I --
 23: MS. TRIPP: Do you -- can I ask you something?
 24: MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah?
 25: MS. TRIPP: Are you bound and determined to do what

Page 33

1: myself. What's with you?
 2: MS. TRIPP: Well, I-- this is what I didn't want
 3: to say on the phone at work. I talked to Kirby yesterday.
 4: He said he expects, probably within the next two weeks, that
 5: I will--
 6: MS. LEWINSKY: But discovery is over.
 7: MS. TRIPP: I don't know. Is it the 30th?
 8: MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 9: MS. TRIPP: But today is what date, the 13th?
 10: MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 11: MS. TRIPP: Okay. So--
 12: MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 13: MS. TRIPP: Um--
 14: MS. LEWINSKY: Did they give him a date yet?
 15: MS. TRIPP: No, he just said it'll be within the
 16: next two weeks. He doesn't have a date yet. See, because I
 17: don't have to be re-subpoenaed.
 18: MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 19: MS. TRIPP: See, because he had told them, which is
 20: natural to say--
 21: MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 22: MS. TRIPP: -- "You don't have to serve her with
 23: another subpoena."
 24: MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 25: MS. TRIPP: If I agree to the date.

Page 36

1: you plan to do?
 2: MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 3: MS. TRIPP: Absolutely.
 4: MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 5: MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 6: MS. LEWINSKY: I--
 7: MS. TRIPP: You-- are you-- are you positive in
 8: your heart that you want to do that? I mean--
 9: MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 10: MS. TRIPP: I'm only saying-- I'm only saying that
 11: in case you should change your mind.
 12: MS. LEWINSKY: No. I-- I-- first of all,
 13: for fear of my life--
 14: MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 15: MS. LEWINSKY: -- I would not. For fear of my
 16: life, I would not-- I would not cross these -- these people
 17: for fear of my life, number one.
 18: MS. TRIPP: That's a terrible thing.
 19: MS. LEWINSKY: But, number two, I-- some people
 20: would see it differently. I look at that woman with such
 21: loathe and disgust.
 22: MS. TRIPP: I know.
 23: MS. LEWINSKY: I would-- there is nothing I would
 24: do to help her. And saying it would just help her.
 25: MS. TRIPP: But-- okay. I'm not even concerned

Page 37

with her right now. I'm concerned about us
 MS LEWINSKY: Right. —
 MS TRIPP: So—
 MS LEWINSKY: What— you know, I don't know how
 you feel about it—
 MS TRIPP: She's out of this, in my opinion.
 MS LEWINSKY: Well, yeah and no. But, I mean,
 it's like— you know, I am saying, you know, I am saying as
 far as I'm concerned, nothing ever happened.
 MS TRIPP: But here, okay? What if— what—
 what if someone saw, what if someone said?
 MS LEWINSKY: No, because you know why I know it's
 not? Because— because—
 MS TRIPP: Agents.
 MS LEWINSKY: I know, but it doesn't matter,
 because— no, it doesn't— it doesn't matter because it's
 so— it becomes their word against mine. It becomes—
 Linda, there is nothing that anybody can do or say or have.
 MS TRIPP: How do you know that?
 MS LEWINSKY: Because I know it. It's a tape,
 it's not me. It's a picture, it's not me. I— I don't
 know—
 MS TRIPP: Okay.
 MS LEWINSKY: This is the age of technology. All
 I know is that that's not me.

Page 38

MS TRIPP: Okay.
 MS LEWINSKY: So—
 MS TRIPP: But what if— what if an agent?
 MS LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS TRIPP: Let's just say a renegade agent did
 something
 MS LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS TRIPP: Is it his word against yours?
 MS LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS TRIPP: Well, how do you know you'll be backed
 up?
 MS LEWINSKY: Because I have to be. (Laughter.)
 MS TRIPP: What if—
 MS LEWINSKY: But who— what would they say?
 What would they say? They'd say— come out and go, "Well,
 yeah, gee, the truth is that the agent is right?" Think
 about it. Think about it.
 MS TRIPP: Here— here's my— my biggest fear
 where you're concerned. Then I'll tell you my fear where I'm
 concerned. Vernon Jordan does not have your best interests
 at heart, and you know it.
 MS LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS TRIPP: He has his buddy's best interests at
 heart.
 MS LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

Page 39

MS TRIPP: The day that he told you, or took you,
 or whatever the hell to his attorney to represent you, that
 already is very scary to me. Like if you had said you had
 gotten your own attorney on your own, don't you think that
 that would make all of us feel better, that you could tell—
 whatever you decide to do under oath—
 MS LEWINSKY: You know what? You know what,
 Linda?
 MS TRIPP: At least you're telling the —
 MS LEWINSKY: No, that's not true, though. A
 lawyer, Linda, your lawyer— if you tell— that— that's
 not the case. That's what I thought, too. If you tell your
 lawyer the truth— let's just say whatever, let's just say
 you stole a handbag.
 MS TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS LEWINSKY: And you do not tell your lawyer that
 you stole the handbag because the lawyer then can't represent
 you.
 MS TRIPP: What?
 MS LEWINSKY: A lawyer can't represent you— if
 you think— they can represent you, but they can't represent
 you that you didn't steal the handbag.
 MS TRIPP: What? You're serious?
 MS LEWINSKY: I think so. That's my
 understanding.

Page 40

MS TRIPP: So every convict that goes in for
 everything— or every—
 MS LEWINSKY: Look at O.J. You think O.J. Simpson
 said to them, "I did it. Get me off?" "I didn't do it,
 I didn't do it. I didn't do it." This is— this is how I
 feel. I could not live with myself if I caused trouble
 I— that is just— that is not my nature. I am a good
 person.
 I think no matter what— no matter how he has
 wronged me, no matter how many girlfriends he had, no matter
 how many people he abused, no matter how many, it— it was
 my choice.
 MS TRIPP: I know that.
 MS LEWINSKY: And I feel that— but, you know, I
 would— that is what— I would do that for you. I— I
 know a secret about ever single one of my friends.
 MS TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 MS LEWINSKY: I know something
 — you know. But all
 sorts of things. And the kind of person I am, you know,
 that's— you know, it's just, you know — that is, to me —
 to me, that's integrity. To me, when I meet my maker, and my
 maker says, "Did you harm people who were good to you?" if I
 say no, that's what it— that's what integrity is to me.

Page 41

MS TRIPP: Well—
 MS LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, and it's
 different for each person. You know, I understand that.
 MS TRIPP: (Sigh.) Okay, I—
 MS LEWINSKY: You know?
 MS TRIPP: I— I know what you're saying. I do
 understand what you're saying. But what I'm saying is when
 you do it under oath, the scary thing is that that is your—
 your sworn testimony. What if— I don't know. I don't
 know. Let's just say what if someone—
 MS LEWINSKY: But there— there isn't—
 MS TRIPP: No one could have looked in the study
 window?
 MS LEWINSKY: So what? If someone looked in the
 study window, it's not me. I— I—
 MS TRIPP: Oh.
 MS LEWINSKY: You know what? Do you see what I
 mean? Look, I don't know who they saw, but it wasn't me.
 MS TRIPP: See, but, Monica, there are records at
 that place.
 MS LEWINSKY: So what? There are no records of me
 going back there. There are no records of me going back
 there. There is— I have thought about this. I have stayed
 up nights thinking about this.
 MS TRIPP: How about phones?

Page 42

MS LEWINSKY: It's— it's not me. There— look,
 you know, look. Linda, we live in an age of high technology.
 If I wanted to, I could produce a tape of any two people in
 this country. If I wanted to, I could do that.
 MS TRIPP: But what if they— well, I don't know
 the technology, but I have to—
 MS LEWINSKY: But anyway, I need to finish telling
 you this because this is important. At first my lawyer
 thought maybe it was connected— connected to somehow
 something that didn't have to do with me having a
 relationship with him, but he talked to the Pyke guy, one of
 the lawyers, what's-her-face's lawyers, PJ's lawyers —
 MS TRIPP: And?
 MS LEWINSKY: — to try and get me out of this, to
 say, "Look, (inaudible). This is ridiculous."
 MS TRIPP: Good luck.
 MS LEWINSKY: Right. So, you know, he said, "On
 what grounds can you pull her into this?" And they said,
 "Well, on rumor and innuendo, we have that she had something
 going on with him." So he said, "Well, you know, it's
 ridiculous, and that's still not enough to try to" — blah,
 blah, blah, whatever. And so now it's at this point that I'm
 supposed to sign this thing and then send a copy of this
 thing to the lawyer.
 MS TRIPP: Will that work?

Page 43

Page 46

MS. LEWINSKY: It may, because-- and so I asked him--

MS. TRIPP: Well, if you can--

MS. LEWINSKY: -- as cryptically-- listen. I tried as cryptically as possible, okay? To ask my lawyer, you know, "Listen, (inaudible), you know, what if somebody made something up about me? I mean, I've had some-- I don't know-- some weird stuff that-- you know, I don't remember exactly what it was I said. But whatever it was, he said-- and then they would have said, you know, they had some kind of evidence that-- they have no reason to say rumor and innuendo. Do you see what I mean? Their objective is not to catch me in perjury. That's not their objective."

MS. TRIPP: No.

MS. LEWINSKY: Think about it.

MS. TRIPP: Well, of course not. It's a bigger objective.

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Okay. So if they had a picture, okay? If they had something, okay? If they had something like that, they would have said, "Well, we know that your client had a" blah, blah, blah, blah, blah.

MS. TRIPP: And they didn't say anything like that.

MS. LEWINSKY: They just said rumor and innuendo.

MS. TRIPP: And that could be (inaudible). Think about it.

MS. TRIPP: Well, it could be the old "stalking."

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, she's-- she's like this because--

MS. TRIPP: Is she-- is she okay-- you know, here's a mother-- is she okay with that: you are not being up front with your attorney?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.

MS. TRIPP: She is.

MS. LEWINSKY: She's the one-- she was the one who started telling me "You can't (inaudible) it's true, it's true."

MS. TRIPP: Where's that coffee lady?

MS. LEWINSKY: I know. So--

MS. TRIPP: She-- she-- now, what-- what is her rationale for that?

MS. LEWINSKY: Because if you--

MS. TRIPP: I mean--

MS. LEWINSKY: There's something like if you tell a lawyer-- like a lawyer can't let you something or another-- I don't-- I don't quite know. I don't know. You know? I don't--

MS. TRIPP: I don't know either, except that--

MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)

MS. TRIPP: -- all I know is that down the pike, if something should happen, your lawyer can walk away and say, "I didn't know, so ethically I'm safe."

Page 44

Page 47

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I could give a [REDACTED] about that.

MS. TRIPP: Well, I know.

MS. LEWINSKY: So that, to me--

MS. TRIPP: Did they agree that signed, sworn -- whatever it says?

MS. LEWINSKY: They have not agreed, no. There is no agreement, because-- but what my lawyer has said is that what signing this will do is, it will show them-- okay. They have on rumor and innuendo I have (inaudible). Well, here I am, under oath -- no, no, no.

MS. TRIPP: He asked you?

MS. LEWINSKY: Of course. (Inaudible) enough. So (inaudible), waiting for me to go sign it.

MS. TRIPP: I think Vernon did a wink-wink with him.

MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.

MS. TRIPP: I mean, he's not a stupid man. Sorry.

MS. LEWINSKY: Hmm. No, this guy seems real.

MS. TRIPP: Well, you know, I'm good at playing it off. I mean--

MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) That's a hard one when your lawyer is asking you, don't you think?

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it is hard, you know, it is hard. It's very hard. It is very hard. But you know what? For my own self, whether (inaudible) or not. Once I send

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, then that's--

MS. TRIPP: And then who's gonna cast you to the wind?

MS. LEWINSKY: You know what? It doesn't -- you know what? There is no --

(End Tape Wire.001, side A. No recording on side B.)

Page 45

Page 48

this thing to them that says -- that essentially says to them, "This is what you're going to get from me. If you want to pull me in and ask me questions, this is what you're going to get. No, no, no, no, no." I don't know know of anybody, didn't myself. Didn't have anything connected to a job.

(Inaudible). All of whatever her claims are.

MS. TRIPP: Okay. So what if-- what if it doesn't work, and you have to go--

MS. LEWINSKY: Fine.

MS. TRIPP: -- and then do you have to produce things?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. So I have produced the most -- you know. I got rid of everything else. I have produced the most --

MS. TRIPP: You got rid of the one thing?

MS. LEWINSKY: What? Oh, I-- like everything is just--

MS. TRIPP: Away.

MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I put it-- I gave it to my mom, and I said, "You can throw it away, you can burn it, you can do whatever you want with it." I said, "because I don't want to have anything to do with it." And I didn't ask her what she did with it. I think she-- she is more petrified than I am, so I would imagine she threw it away.

MS. TRIPP: Is she okay?

OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

TAPE TRANSCRIPTION

----- x

Transcript of

Tape No. Wire.002

----- x

Page 49

1 TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 2 MS. LEWINSKY: ... might mean something or another.
 3 I don't-- I don't really know. I don't know. You know?
 4 don't--
 5 MS. TRIPP: I don't know either, except that--
 6 MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 7 MS. TRIPP: -- all I know is that down the pike, if
 8 something should happen, your lawyer can walk away and say,
 9 "I didn't know. So ethically I'm safe."
 10 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, then that's--
 11 MS. TRIPP: And then who's gonna cast you to the
 12 wind?
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. You know what? (inaudible)--
 14 no way-- there is no way. The only way that I am gonna get
 15 in trouble is if -- truthfully, is if you say something.
 16 MS. TRIPP: Great. Yeah, that's the huge-- the
 17 huge problem.
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, I don't know.
 19 And--
 20 MS. TRIPP: And even if that were to be the case--
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: Then it would just become a pissing
 22 contest. (Sighing.) But I think-- I mean, I don't know.
 23 I just I thought a lot about what-- you know, what my mom
 24 has said and-- you know, I know it's hard to say no
 25 (sighing), okay? But it's a lot easier to say, you know,

Page 52

1 old news. I really don't think she's the issue here.
 2 MS. LEWINSKY: That's why you're brought in
 3 MS. TRIPP: I know. But I'm wondering--
 4 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah--
 5 MS. TRIPP: -- because based on yours, if it's
 6 worse.
 7 MS. LEWINSKY: But-- no. I--
 8 MS. TRIPP: (Sighing)
 9 MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I--
 10 MS. TRIPP: Okay. Let's-- let's assume for the
 11 minute that they ask, 'cause my-- my subpoena was-- Kirby
 12 said it's completely broad.
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 14 MS. TRIPP: It speaks of any female --
 15 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 16 MS. TRIPP: -- which is kind of ludicrous in
 17 itself, because that would mean [REDACTED]
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, they're all vanilla like
 19 (inaudible.) Right. They're all -- um, what my lawyer told
 20 me is that like mine is a vanilla subpoena.
 21 MS. TRIPP: But--
 22 MS. LEWINSKY: But like mine, it's a vanilla
 23 subpoena.
 24 MS. TRIPP: Okay. So I'm sure is mine.
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.

Page 50

1 "I don't-- I don't recall hearing anything."
 2 MS. TRIPP: Okay. And I've thought about what you
 3 said, believe me, a lot. But what if--
 4 UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: Would you like some more--
 5 excuse me for interrupting--
 6 MS. LEWINSKY: We'd like some more coffee.
 7 MS. TRIPP: We would-- we would love it.
 8 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, thank you.
 9 MS. TRIPP: Thank you.
 10 UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: How are you today?
 11 MS. TRIPP: Great. Thanks. Nice coffee.
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- understandably-- okay,
 13 understandably, I think you think that they think there's a
 14 connection between us. I do not think that.
 15 MS. TRIPP: You don't?
 16 MS. LEWINSKY: I know that. They would have said.
 17 They would have said yes. They would have said.
 18 MS. TRIPP: Okay. Then what if-- I mean-- okay.
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: They will--
 20 MS. TRIPP: There's-- that's the milk.
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 22 MS. TRIPP: You want the cream. They-- what if
 23 this-- let me-- let me just try to put this--
 24 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 25 MS. TRIPP: -- in my head. There are many people

Page 53

1 MS. TRIPP: I'm sure that's what the "broad" means.
 2 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 3 MS. TRIPP: But what if-- okay. Now I'm sitting
 4 there and they're asking questions.
 5 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, uh-huh.
 6 MS. TRIPP: What if-- I mean, Monica, there's so
 7 much at stake here. My job is at stake, my life is at -- I
 8 know it all-- it's-- it's worse on you. Believe me, I do
 9 know this.
 10 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 11 MS. TRIPP: But--
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: Can I ask you a question? What--
 13 what--
 14 MS. TRIPP: If there -- I have a lot of fear. Do
 15 you? I mean, I have a lot of fear.
 16 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh, uh--
 17 MS. TRIPP: Look what happened to me--
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: Do you want--
 19 MS. TRIPP: Look what happened to me--
 20 MS. LEWINSKY: Do you want the honest truth? Do
 21 you want me to tell you the honest truth?
 22 MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 23 MS. LEWINSKY: I have fear about one thing, and
 24 that's you saying something. I have no fear. It is hard, if
 25 is scary. I don't like it. I don't feel comfortable

Page 51

1 who know we're very, very close friends, okay?
 2 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 3 MS. TRIPP: So what if-- I mean, I still go back
 4 to the Mark thing, but I know that--
 5 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. No, no, no, that's --
 6 MS. TRIPP: What if there is someone who has spoken
 7 out of turn?
 8 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 9 MS. TRIPP: Then does that make us more-- I mean,
 10 I don't know.
 11 MS. LEWINSKY: But let me ask you a question.
 12 Since I'm already saying I'm going to sign this thing, I'm
 13 going to can sign something under oath, and I will say under
 14 oath that it never happened. So if you and I are friends,
 15 "BFD," you know?
 16 MS. TRIPP: Okay. But so--
 17 MS. LEWINSKY: You know, if I-- if I-- if they
 18 ask me-- if they ask me about you, you know, I'll say,
 19 "Well, sure, I'm friends with Linda. She and I worked
 20 together."
 21 "Well, did she ever talk to you about Kathleen
 22 Willey?"
 23 "Um, she might have."
 24 "Yeah, well, what did she say?"
 25 MS. TRIPP: See, Kathleen Willey is such [REDACTED]

Page 54

1 (inaudible). It didn't feel good to say, no, no, because --
 2 MS. TRIPP: To who?
 3 MS. LEWINSKY: To the lawyer.
 4 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 5 MS. LEWINSKY: Because it's hard. Okay?
 6 MS. TRIPP: But Vernon Jordan is behind you. He's
 7 a very powerful man.
 8 MS. LEWINSKY: He-- no, I don't think he's behind
 9 me. I think if he was behind me (inaudible), I think he's
 10 going to distance himself from me. I don't know why.
 11 MS. TRIPP: He-- he knows the truth, and you know
 12 it. And he had the all-powerful way of fixing it.
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know.
 14 MS. TRIPP: Yes, he did. You've got friends. I
 15 have none. I have nobody in the whole world. I have no
 16 powerful friends. I have a lot of powerful--
 17 MS. LEWINSKY: You have [REDACTED]
 18 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I--
 20 MS. TRIPP: So here. Let me just tell you my
 21 concern.
 22 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 23 MS. TRIPP: You saw what happened to me in
 24 Newsweek.
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh, yeah.

Page 55

media. MS. TRIPP: I mean, I got smeared in the national
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah
 MS. TRIPP: Okay? That's gonna all come up again.
 okay? I mean, what if they ask me about other people and I
 say no?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, okay
 MS. TRIPP: So let's-- in that scenario, I'm
 saying, "I don't know. I don't know. I don't know."
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay
 MS. TRIPP: Then what if it gets more specific?
 You know, what if it gets more specific? Like-- Kathleen
 Willey, just as an example, called me from Richmond to my
 house, hours and hours and hours of conversations.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 MS. TRIPP: What if that's traced? Do you see what
 I'm saying? What -- not traced, but what if they have
 records?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I'm sorry. Okay. I'm not--
 I-- but I'm not following you, Linda. Are you talking about
 Kathleen Willey--
 MS. TRIPP: Both.
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- or everything?
 MS. TRIPP: Everything.
 MS. LEWINSKY: If I were--

Page 56

MS. TRIPP: The truth is the truth, a lie is a lie.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: So who cares if it-- who's it about?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. If I were you, okay? If I
 were in your shoes, having already had that whole-- you
 know, with Isikoff screwing you over, that whole setup, that
 whole thing already, okay? What I would do is I would say,
 you know, you did see Kathleen and those things, you did see
 her disheveled, you did see her lipstick smeared, you did see
 those things.
 But what-- you never-- you know, but the half of
 the thing you said or whatever, or something or another, is
 that what -- you know, you could say that the article didn't
 describe -- was that -- you know, you don't know that it
 happened.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, of course I wasn't in the room.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: I mean, that's what he told her. But
 the point is, she came to me right-- if-- if she is going
 to say what I--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Have you talked to her recently?
 MS. TRIPP: No, no. I talked to her after Isikoff
 called me. You knew that.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: And if she is going to say the version

Page 57

that she gave to Isikoff, which I have to assume she will, I
 mean--
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I-- you know what?
 I would-- I wouldn't count on that.
 MS. TRIPP: You think she'll lie?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 MS. TRIPP: Well--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Let me tell you this. Okay, let me
 tell you this. She gave one version to Isikoff. What she
 said to Isikoff was not--
 MS. TRIPP: It was not what she told me at the
 time.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 MS. TRIPP: We already said that enough.
 MS. LEWINSKY: But also-- but also, she-- I think
 she told me-- this is what I think, but I could be very
 wrong.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, that's not--
 MS. LEWINSKY: It could go two-- two ways.
 There's one way, she told Isikoff -- and the whole thing got
 in with Isikoff, okay? She thought it was going to turn out
 one way, obviously, don't you think? Don't you think she
 sorta thought she was gonna get her revenge or whatever it
 was? But then that friend turned and said, "Well, she wanted
 me to lie for her."

Page 58

MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm
 MS. LEWINSKY: She came out looking like the
 biggest [REDACTED] in the whole world.
 MS. TRIPP: So now what does she do?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. She-- she tried to
 protest getting into this, she-- but, look, she-- she did
 protest it. So I don't know-- I don't know-- she will
 probably say-- she probably will say what-- what you--
 what she told Isikoff.
 MS. TRIPP: That's what I think. I think she can't
 now renege on that, too.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No. That's true. Okay. I didn't
 think about that.
 MS. TRIPP: So-- that's-- that's my logic
 MS. LEWINSKY: But what I think is-- I think--
 MS. TRIPP: Which means that she's gonna say that I
 was the one she told immediately afterwards.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But-- but your-- look, she
 told you. There's no doubt about that. You don't know that
 what she said is true. You didn't see it.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, I know I didn't see it. But how
 about -- it's the same thing with you, is-- I mean, if--
 you're not comfortable with me saying, yes, she told me, but
 she now has-- what-- what are you comfortable with? I
 don't understand. I mean, you want me to just say no to

Page 59

everything--
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no.
 MS. TRIPP: -- and then if I'm there for eight
 hours? What if they--
 MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- I think, to me--
 MS. TRIPP: How come you can do an affidavit?
 MS. LEWINSKY: You could do an affidavit.
 MS. TRIPP: No. Kirby said absolutely -- when
 you're subpoenaed--
 MS. LEWINSKY: You maybe can't because of the
 Newsweek thing.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 MS. LEWINSKY: If this was-- do you see what I
 mean? Because they've got-- but-- but-- I want to say
 something else, all right? You-- you were not under oath.
 You were not under oath in what Michael Isikoff printed.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, where is the credibility if
 you-- if you say, "Oh, P.S., I made it up"? Which I--
 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 MS. TRIPP: Now, look, I'm not--
 MS. LEWINSKY: This is what I think. Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: I think that if you lie and lie--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: -- you tangle yourself up into a whole
 mess.

Page 60

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Okay. This is what I think.
 To me, I see it-- but maybe that's obviously because I'm
 party to this. I see it as two different issues. I see it
 as there's the Kathleen issue, what happened with Kathleen,
 what did she tell you, what do you know about Kathleen.
 Then because if any person, anybody that they have
 that they brought in, whomever, I'm sure told somebody --
 let's just say Jennifer Flowers told Joe Schmo all about
 every time she was with the creep, okay? I guarantee you
 they subpoenaed her friend. I guarantee it.
 MS. TRIPP: You don't know that, though.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. How-- why wouldn't they?
 MS. TRIPP: Because she--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Why wouldn't they?
 MS. TRIPP: She would not be one that they'd have
 to because she'd be--
 MS. LEWINSKY: But--
 MS. TRIPP: -- forthcoming.
 MS. LEWINSKY: So was Kathleen.
 MS. TRIPP: But she has a different version.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I don't know. I-- well, just
 to corroborate it.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Think about it.
 MS. TRIPP: So what-- where does that take me?

Page 61

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Let me get to the point. I
 [2] guarantee you that they will ask, they will ask Joe Schmo.
 [3] "Do you know about any other people?" Who wouldn't? You
 [4] have someone sitting there. If they know about one person,
 [5] maybe they know about someone else, okay?
 [6] But what I'm trying to say is that I think the
 [7] questions that they'll ask you that aren't related to
 [8] Kathleen are generic questions that they would ask anybody.
 [9] They will ask me, "Do you know about anybody else?" That's
 [10] what my -- that's what my subpoena said.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. But they will ask me
 [13] about do I know about anybody else. Then they will ask you
 [14] do you know about anyone else. Then maybe-- maybe
 [15] they're-- you're saying, "Well, you know, no, not that I"--
 [16] "or not"--
 [17] This is what I've heard. This is what my lawyer
 [18] taught me. You really don't-- you don't very often say no
 [19] unless you really need to. The best is, "Well, not that I
 [20] recall, not that I really remember. Might have, but I don't
 [21] really remember. Maybe, but I don't remember." So--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: So a non-answer as opposed--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. So that that's-- that's
 [24] what I would say, okay? If somebody-- and so -- then they
 [25] say to you, "Okay. Well, do you know" -- you know, "Do you

Page 64

[1] don't know that anybody else hasn't provided information.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but what I do-- no, I do. This
 [3] is the thing. All I know-- I know that what they have been
 [4] provided, it's-- it's rumors and innuendo.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: They don't have to give you-- I am
 [6] sure they don't have to-- I'm sure, if I were them, wouldn't
 [7] you play your hands close to the chest? I mean, you-- you'd
 [8] definitely not give away your cards.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: What would be the point, my-- my
 [10] lawyer calls their lawyer and says, "This one doesn't want to
 [11] have anything to do with it, and I'm prepared to take this to
 [12] the judge if I have to." So--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Uch.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: And then they say, "Well, we've
 [15] heard on rumor and innuendo. You know, we have the right
 [16] to-- we have a right to question her. Well, I'll be sending
 [17] you something in the next couple of days that may answer some
 [18] of your questions.
 [19] I send them something, they know exactly where I'm
 [20] coming from. I'm gonna be of no help to-- right now-- do
 [21] you see what I mean? From their standpoint-- from their
 [22] standpoint, they have rumor and innuendo, and they may be
 [23] thinking, "Hey, rumor and innuendo. Maybe this girl will
 [24] talk." So that's why I get pulled into it.
 [25] And I have thought about it, everything. I have

Page 62

[1] know about anything?" And you say, "Well, not" -- you know,
 [2] "Maybe I heard something, but I don't-- I don't remember
 [3] anything."
 [4] MS. TRIPP: The only thing is--
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe they say -- well, okay. Let's
 [6] just say they (inaudible). They go, "Well, let's give a
 [7] shot"-- they're thinking of themselves. "Let's give a shot
 [8] in the dark. The Tripp woman worked with the Lewinsky girl."
 [9] MS. TRIPP: That's what I mean.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: "Even though the Lewinsky girl said
 [11] nothing, let's give a shot in the dark. Do you-- do you
 [12] know anything about her, rumor of her involvement with the
 [13] creep (inaudible)?" You know? "If I heard something, not
 [14] that I remember." You know?
 [15] And if you-- if you can justify it to yourself
 [16] and-- do you remember the exact words? Do you remember the
 [17] exact dates? Do you remember everything that I've said, the
 [18] exact words about it? Because I don't. You know what I
 [19] mean?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I would-- no. I know what you mean.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: And so then they say-- oh, then
 [22] they -- maybe -- maybe they think, well, let's see, but maybe
 [23] let's try it one more time.
 [24] I can't-- I can't imagine them asking more than a
 [25] few questions, and then they're gonna drop it. Why? Why are

Page 65

[1] thought about every possibility of what they could have, and
 [2] if they had any more, they would have called me in.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: You think?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. The week before, at the end
 [5] of the whatchamacallit, the week before discovery ends --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Oh, right.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: They would have called -- okay.
 [8] Look at the time difference between-- okay. Who-- Dolly
 [9] Kyle Browning.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Who?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Dolly Kyle Browning.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Who?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Dolly-- remember the book lady, the
 [14] one that--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: The book lady?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: The one in The Washington Times?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, geez.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: You see what I mean? Now, I-- you
 [19] and I see two different issues. Now, Kathleen, okay. I can
 [20] only tell you what I think is in your best interests, okay?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: She's a-- she is a wild card here,
 [22] because I don't know--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: -- what version will come out.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: If I were you--

Page 63

[1] they gonna drop it? Because they-- they will already know
 [2] that that's what I am gonna say.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Because you'll have--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I already have-- I will
 [5] have given them-- not only will I have given them an
 [6] affidavit, and if that doesn't suffice, they already will
 [7] have that, they will already know that's what I will say.
 [8] They will ask you anyway, because why not a shot in the
 [9] dark? Do you see what I mean?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: You really think that it's only a shot
 [11] in the dark, though?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I think they may-- look-- I--
 [13] I-- which I don't think, unless you are the one who told
 [14] them, unless you were the one who did it. Do you see what I
 [15] mean? That's not what I'm saying. Unless you were the one,
 [16] which it's not, but-- no, no, no. Follow me. Follow me.
 [17] Because you're not listening to me.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Listen. Look. Look at me. Unless
 [20] you're the one, it's a shot in the dark. Do you see?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: No, that's-- that's-- I see what
 [22] you-- where you're coming from.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I think, though, that you're being
 [25] naive. I think that we-- we-- we're not omnipotent. We

Page 66

[1] MS. TRIPP: I think I have to say the truth about
 [2] Kathleen.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I have to say the truth, because I've
 [5] already said--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But if I were you, I would
 [7] fill in more and -- hey, look, if I were you, I would use it
 [8] to my advantage, and I'd say -- what's your advantage? Your
 [9] advantage is, the bottom line is, you work for the
 [10] administration right now. Maybe you don't want to for a
 [11] while, maybe -- you know, who knows what, okay?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: My paycheck.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: But if I were you, I would throw
 [14] in-- I would try and be on someone's team as much as I can,
 [15] and that's all -- that's what I would do. If I had -- if
 [16] Michael Isikoff had come and tricked me like he came and
 [17] tricked you, okay?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Effectively.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: What I would say is, look, you can't
 [20] back away from this. Look, what are the things you said?
 [21] Okay, she was happy, she was upset and whatever, there were
 [22] other things, but you said it was definitely not sexual
 [23] harassment.
 [24] Well, for all-- for all intents and purposes,
 [25] couldn't you have said right after that sentence, "But I

Page 67

[1] don't even know if any of it's true."
 [2] MS. TRIPP: But I did say I don't what happened, if
 [3] anything.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Right, okay.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Because I wasn't in the room.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly, right? But did he print
 [7] that?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Okay.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible.)
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you see what I mean? So,
 [12] think-- think if Bennett and his people had never spoken to
 [13] you, okay?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: They've never had a conversation
 [16] with you. They have-- all they can assume is from what
 [17] they've read in the Newsweek article and whatever Kirby--
 [18] any kind of interactions Kirby had with them.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: That's not true. That's not true.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: They know from you, from what you told
 [22] the big creep.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, but--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: They know a lot.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think-- I don't think-- I

Page 70

[1] you think if it came down to it, do you think if it came down
 [2] to me going to jail and hm-- and -- or him having to say
 [3] the truth-- huh.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: No, no. You're not-- I don't mean --
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Then I -- then maybe I don't
 [6] understand what you're saying.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: What I'm saying is that is extremely
 [8] powerful help here. I've got Kirby Behre, who, frankly, you
 [9] know -- I mean, he's fine. I'm sure, but you have a huge
 [10] heavy hitter in your back pocket who has set everything up
 [11] for you. I have nobody.
 [12] He knows what you're gonna say. He also knows it's
 [13] not true, Monica. I'm the one that has to go in
 [14] there and then-- and if-- if your scenario is correct,
 [15] Kirby is who I'm gonna have at my side--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: -- while I'm saying things that aren't
 [18] true. And I can tell by your face this making you very
 [19] skeptical. I don't know why. I'm trying to be as honest
 [20] with you as I can.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I understand, because I think
 [22] I'm not understanding what you're saying. I don't-- I
 [23] don't--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Do -- do you understand what I have
 [25] riding on this? I mean--

Page 68

[1] think my credibility went down the toilet.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Because-- because of the way the
 [4] Newsweek article came out. I think it-- I don't know, but I
 [5] just imagine-- I don't know. Who would you believe? Okay.
 [6] If I came to you and I said, "Listen--"
 [7] MS. TRIPP: They won't believe me.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but what I'm saying is, if I
 [9] came to you and I said, "Listen, Linda, here's the situation
 [10] that"-- uh, it may come out that someone -- you know, this
 [11] person's really not saying bad things about you and really
 [12] has -- you know, likes you and likes what you're doing and
 [13] blah, blah, blah, is a supporter of yours and like a good
 [14] person. And it comes out in a Newsweek article that they
 [15] said something that didn't come across that way, you know.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: But you explained it.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I-- look, maybe they do.
 [18] Maybe they do. I don't know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think they believe you. I
 [20] think I'm the one in question.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. But--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Not you.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: But believe me, believe me about
 [24] what I'm saying about you. Maybe they-- I don't know. All
 [25] I'm saying is that what I think is-- when I talked to you

Page 71

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I do.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Don't think I'm trivializing your
 [3] situation. I'm not.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I didn't--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: But everyone personalizes, as you know
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I'm personalizing.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I just-- to tell you the truth--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Safety, my job, which I know is going
 [10] to go away if I say anything remotely--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But -- so I don't
 [12] understand-- so what is this that you're concerned about?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean, what about? I'm
 [14] concerned about lying under oath, of course. That's huge to
 [15] me, you know that.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know, I know.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I mean, that's-- I-- I don't think
 [18] that that's-- I know that's not a shock to you.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: After all we've been through together.
 [21] I know your family, but I know-- you know how I am.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- right. I think -- to
 [23] tell you truth, I think I would, you know--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I told you before, and I don't know if
 [25] you remember this, and, of course, I'm listening to whatever

Page 69

[1] the other day and you talked about moving to New York, and I
 [2] walked down the street later that day (inaudible) --
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, I know that, but I can't. I
 [4] mean, there's nothing for me to-- but, I mean, I-- I loved
 [5] it.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I think--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: And, you know, but the thing is--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't-- you know--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I guess I would feel a lot better if I
 [10] had-- call me paranoid, but I would feel a lot better if I
 [11] had the same protection you had.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: What protection do you think I have?
 [13] Because I don't think I have any protection.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- well--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I think having the most powerful
 [17] attorney in the nation take you under his wing is protection.
 [18] I have Kirby.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I don't know. I-- but--
 [20] protection of what? You know? From the last conversation I
 [21] had with him --
 [22] MS. TRIPP: He knows -- your guy knows-- not the
 [23] big creep, the other guy knows everything, or at least
 [24] "wink-wink" knows. He's gonna take care of you.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: In what sense, though? You think--

Page 72

[1] you want to tell me so that I can pray I can get an answer in
 [2] my head here. But I would not lie under oath for my kids, so
 [3] this is very difficult for me.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I mean--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I just think it's the best thing for
 [7] you. I think it's the best thing for you. I think the best
 [8] thing for you to do is to go there and say what you said
 [9] about Kathleen, but try and put the spin on it that -- look,
 [10] the truth is, you don't know-- you don't know if it was true
 [11] that, you know--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: What if they have-- I mean, Monica,
 [13] I'm serious now.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: But-- but so-- so what if you
 [15] talked to her, and at the time, you believed it? At the time
 [16] you believed it--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: But--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: -- but now you don't know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh. (Sighing.)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: At the time you believed it, and now
 [21] you don't know.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I had another thought, but I don't
 [24] know-- it may be too hard to undertake and I know-- what
 [25] about-- (sigh)-- this is way out there, okay?

BSA

Page 73

[1] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: What about if you called Bennett's
 [3] office and you said, "Look, I-- I--"
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Myself?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. You, yourself, and you
 [6] said, "Look, I'm gonna find a new attorney. I'd like you to
 [7] suggest an attorney." And make it seem like you're on that
 [8] side. I don't know. Do you know what I mean? And sort of
 [9] say, "Look, these are the things -- this is the thing I saw.
 [10] I was close friends with Kathleen. These are all-- I had
 [11] long conversations with her, these are all things she said to
 [12] me. At the time I believed her. Now, I don't necessarily
 [13] believe her."
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Remember, the time I talked to her
 [15] after Isikoff called me?
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: The entire time on the phone, she gave
 [18] me the version she gave Isikoff.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you (inaudible)?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Just remember that.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: So what-- what--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: So-- so she either has convinced
 [23] herself--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Or some--

Page 76

[1] brought up. I know he told him.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know your name was brought
 [3] up.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: You brought my name up
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I talked to him. I wasn't on the
 [6] conference call.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I know that, but, I mean, don't you
 [8] think one had something to do with the other?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I must be on the [redacted] list big time.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: But--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: And that's why--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, but, you know--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: -- I'm so scared.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, but-- this is what I don't
 [16] understand--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: These are powerful people, Monica.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I understand, but this is what I
 [19] don't understand. Why then do you want to make yourself even
 [20] more on the [redacted] list instead of taking yourself off the [redacted]
 [21] list?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: How do I take myself off the [redacted] list?
 [23] Just by lying? Yeah, that's the fearful part. It gets right
 [24] down to always the same thing. I'm scared out of my mind. I
 [25] mean, it -- I have to tell you, up until the last week, I

Page 74

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: But you see what I mean? And so--
 [2] so what I'm saying is that so then you say, "So, look, so I'm
 [3] not really sure, you know."
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I won't get a Vernon Jordan if I do
 [5] that.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't have a Vernon Jordan. I
 [7] don't have-- I have--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I don't say you have him, but he took
 [9] you to the [redacted] attorney. You have someone powerful in
 [10] your pocket. Do you think Bennett's gonna help me? Do you
 [11] think Bennett gives a [redacted] about me?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you think--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I'm so down the food chain--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but do you think he's an idiot?
 [15] You can call him and say you want a new [redacted] attorney.
 [16] "Could you suggest someone?" Do you think he's a [redacted]
 [17] idiot?
 [18] Look, I don't know that you're gonna talk to him.
 [19] I guarantee you if I picked up the phone-- I don't think
 [20] he'd talk to any schlemielka, okay? But you don't think one
 [21] of his people would get on the phone and say-- what do you
 [22] think, they're not gonna return the call? It-- it's-- that
 [23] part's irrelevant.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: You think?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. (Laughing.)

Page 77

[1] didn't even entertain the thought. It -- I couldn't. It
 [2] just wouldn't-- in my mind.
 [3] But your plight is so ungodly that I-- I'm at a
 [4] loss, a total loss. I don't know what to do. The California
 [5] idea was a bust because they can extend it.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm. I think--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I mean, can I talk-- I guess it's
 [8] not-- it's not-- I guess I want some assurance from
 [9] somebody that this isn't gonna come back and bite me in the
 [10] ass big time.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: How are you--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I don't want anything to do with it.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I want out of it. I have no assurance
 [15] that--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I-- I'm sorry to tell you
 [17] this, but I don't know why Kirby said you agreed to it. You
 [18] can't get out of it.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Why did Kirby write the letter and
 [21] say you agreed to be subpoenaed?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. I thought that that was
 [23] what we had to do. I mean, he's the lawyer, not me.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, you know.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Do-- do you think that that was--

Page 75

[1] MS. TRIPP: I mean, to me-- it's--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: (Coughing.)
 [3] MS. TRIPP: All right. Don't--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: To me, it's like you're saying-- I
 [7] think that they've got-- I would imagine-- maybe I'm wrong,
 [8] I don't know. My -- the way I perceive it-- because, don't
 [9] forget, too, that I'm sure Bennett does not know what I've
 [10] told the creep.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: About what?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: About, you know--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: About me?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I'm sure he is. I'm sure that--
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: That he knows?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think he knows.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, you know how I know?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: How?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: You. You pointed that out to me. You
 [22] made that so clear to me that I-- I am absolutely convinced.
 [23] That's why I'm afraid of him. The night-- whatever night
 [24] that was, of August, sometime, when you guys talked, and then
 [25] he was on the conference call with the attorneys, my name was

Page 78

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: But maybe he misunderstood. I--
 [2] I--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: He said as long as she was relevant, I
 [4] was relevant, so there was no way to get out of it. And that
 [5] she had to testify.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Why did she have to testify?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I guess she didn't get out of it.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I don't know if she has or if she will.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- this is-- this is how--
 [11] this is how I feel, okay?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: It was in the media. I guess that's
 [13] why. I don't know.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I-- I would imagine, okay,
 [15] that the creep and his side are expecting you to get up and
 [16] screw him. That's what I would imagine. Because from the
 [17] way the Newsweek thing came out.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, remember what Bennett said about
 [19] me in Newsweek.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. No, I know, I know.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: But-- so-- but-- so what I'm
 [23] saying is, okay, somebody's expecting one thing. If somebody
 [24] is expecting me to come out smelling like [redacted] and you come
 [25] out smelling-- you can make yourself come out smelling like

Page 79

[1] roses.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Then what would happen?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Then I think you would be safe in
 [4] your job.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, no, I'm not.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: And safe in your life.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: They're not-- then they own me. Then
 [8] they own me because I have just perjured myself. Correct?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: But they can't prove that.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) Oh, my God. Do--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: I guess you trust Bennett. I don't.
 [13] After what he did, I-- I--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't trust Bennett. Huh. I
 [15] don't trust-- I don't trust anybody. I don't-- I trust one
 [16] person, and that's my mother. That is the only person in
 [17] this world that I trust.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: No, I know.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: And I will tell you that what I
 [20] think, what I-- I have looked at -- I've thought about it,
 [21] okay? Like the Cisneros thing. So like how did he get
 [22] caught for perjury? Well, it's very easy. I mean, they were
 [23] able to trace that he-- you know. I mean, he was stupid.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: What did-- I didn't even follow it.
 [25] I just know he got in trouble.

Page 82

[1] that they have you on record saying what you want to say
 [2] You know? Do you see what I mean? So that you're saying
 [3] look, I think-- because this is-- this is how I think
 [4] everything happened, but I could be wrong. Maybe I'm being
 [5] naive, okay?
 [6] I think that-- you know, it was like, you know--
 [7] half of-- the good part of what you said to Isikoff didn't
 [8] make it into the article. That's how Isikoff screwed you --
 [9] one of the ways he screwed you, okay?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: That's true.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: One of the ways he screwed you is
 [12] that--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Selective --
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: -- quote.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? I don't know-- I don't know
 [17] because I wasn't there. I don't remember if, if, you know,
 [18] some -- maybe it was hard -- okay, wait a minute, I mean,
 [19] (inaudible). You know, being that they're lawyers, maybe
 [20] they have a hard time accepting or knowing that that was
 [21] true, that you had said other things and Isikoff didn't put
 [22] it in. Maybe they thought all you said was what was in the
 [23] article. And so Bennett made that comment--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: No, that's not true, because Kirby and
 [25] Bennett spoke at length when I was at the beach --

Page 80

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: He got in trouble because he said he
 [2] didn't pay his mistress money, like he didn't give his
 [3] mistress money, and he was giving his mistress money, okay?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: That's what got him in trouble?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. Okay. Now, to me, that's
 [6] really easy to trace.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: That's really stupid. But when
 [9] you're talking about there are-- there are two people, you
 [10] know? I think-- (sigh). I think for you I see two issues,
 [11] the me issue and the Kathleen issue. And on the Kathleen
 [12] issue, I think the best thing for you to do is to say-- is
 [13] to tell the truth, but-- to tell the truth, but throw in as
 [14] often as you can you now don't believe it, or you now -- it
 [15] makes you -- after everything that happened makes you --
 [16] I had another thought-- oh, ah, I had another-- I
 [17] think this is a very good thought, okay? You-- Kirby talked
 [18] to Mitch. Okay. Now--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: They haven't talked, though--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: -- ever since the subpoena.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. But--
 [23] MS. TRIPP: He said.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. See, now, this is what's
 [25] weird, okay? My lawyer has talked to both people, both --

Page 83

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: -- and he explained it all to him.
 [3] That's why. They're out-- they're out to get me and--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think they're out to get
 [5] you.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, I don't mean-- I don't mean that
 [7] I'm this huge target of their investigation or their-- their
 [8] case. I don't mean that.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: So what I'm saying, Linda. (Sigh.)
 [10] Okay. The way I see it is that-- is that faced with what
 [11] Isikoff was gonna put in the magazine, in the magazine, and
 [12] faced with a question of what's your comment on this, you
 [13] know, what's your comment on what this woman has said, even
 [14] knowing that maybe-- that you've said other things that were
 [15] good, faced with what Isikoff was gonna put in there, they
 [16] had to say something that said it wasn't true. Don't you
 [17] think?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I've always understood on some level--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: But I understand for you. I mean, I
 [20] feel for you.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I mean, I-- I-- I do--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I know how you--
 [23] MS. TRIPP: But I had my whole family and everybody
 [24] in the [REDACTED] world calling me up saying what is-- I mean,
 [25] I think you know that my integrity means a lot to me.

Page 81

[1] talked to both sides.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: See, he--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: But maybe because Kirby talked to
 [4] them before. That's probably it.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: No, he talked to him when I got the
 [6] subpoena and they wanted to see me --
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: -- and he said no because of the quote.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, okay.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: The quote was bad.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no. Okay. (Inaudible.)
 [12] They-- they-- uh-- even though they -- even though they're
 [13] the ones that subpoenaed you, Bennett has to have an
 [14] opportunity--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: To ask me questions, I know.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I don't know. In my opinion, it
 [19] would be to your-- it would behoove you to suggest to them
 [20] that they ask you if you believe it now in light of-- in
 [21] light of everything that's happened, all the stories.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: To suggest it?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Before--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Before, you mean?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. To suggest to them before so

Page 84

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I know.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: And that was horrible.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: And I don't-- I-- I-- I just don't
 [5] trust them.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. No, I-- I understand. But
 [7] I think if they-- I think if you say to them, "Look, you
 [8] know, I don't"-- you can say, "Look, I'm gonna give you a
 [9] choice, okay? I do not believe that whatever, da, da, da,
 [10] da, da. Since Isikoff didn't print these things in the
 [11] article, I don't necessarily think it's-- what-- what she
 [12] said here is true in light of other things that happened.
 [13] You can choose to ask me that or not. If you ask me, you
 [14] will have on record me saying I don't believe what she said
 [15] is true."
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I am less concerned, believe this or
 [17] not, about Kathleen. I've already said something on the
 [18] record.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Therefore, you're right. I can expound
 [21] on it, given the opportunity.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: So, look--
 [23] MS. TRIPP: But what I'm saying is, that one
 [24] doesn't worry me too much.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know why I worry you so

Page 85

[1] much.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God, Monica. We have spent the
 [3] last year talking about this, and now all of a sudden you
 [4] don't know why I'm worried?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: This is why I don't know why you're
 [6] worried. Because, to me, okay? To me, they ask me, and I
 [7] say no. They ask you. If you say --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: But it's a lie. That's my fear. What
 [9] if they-- what if they have something that--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. So then-- so then-- do you
 [11] think-- let me ask you a question. Do you think that
 [12] they're gonna show you something that they're not gonna show
 [13] me?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I don't think so, because you're
 [17] probably gonna end up going first.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: With your thing.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. So--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I don't know that you'll-- I don't
 [22] know that you're gonna-- I don't know how this is gonna
 [23] work.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I think you're more affected by it
 [25] because I know you care about me. And so I know--

Page 88

[1] MS. TRIPP: Obviously Vernon doesn't agree that--
 [2] that -- does he-- does anybody know about me at all?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: He knows that we're friends.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Does Vernon Jordan know that we're
 [5] friends? Think very carefully, because -- please think.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I mean, look, the Kathleen Willey
 [8] thing, I know he knows who I am, so--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm just-- I-- uh-- I'm trying to
 [10] remember, I mean, if--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Don't give me this --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Linda, I-- (sighing). My head is
 [13] like--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I know, but I need to-- I need to have
 [15] facts here in my mind before I can make any kind of decision
 [16] that impacts on me forever.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- I don't-- yeah. I doubt
 [18] it. I don't think so. I don't-- I'm trying to think of why
 [19] I would have brought your name up.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: But it was up with you and the big
 [21] creep, so I'm wondering if they chatted.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: He didn't bring it up to me. He
 [23] didn't bring it up to me. I don't think I brought it up to
 [24] him.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: So-- and you have not said to him,

Page 86

[1] MS. TRIPP: I don't know that you know it, but it's
 [2] true.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know it, okay?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: It's-- this--
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I think--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: This is not a dilemma for me if-- this
 [7] would not be a dilemma at all for me if this were two other
 [8] people sitting here
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: This is not about him. Sorry.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: It's not about protecting him.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: If it-- if it were just about him, I
 [15] promise you, I promise you with all-- that I would say, yes,
 [16] was told this, and, yes, I believe this, and, yes, I think
 [17] he has a track record of this. I would say that.
 [18] This is about you. This isn't about him, to me.
 [19] Because the dilemma is, you refused to tell him that I know,
 [20] and therefore if I testify and say yes--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: But if you knew--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: -- he is going to be blindsided.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Can I ask you a question?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: And you'll suffer.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. And you--

Page 89

[1] "I'm fine with this, except there is someone who knows
 [2] everything?"
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No, uh-uh, uh-uh.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Would you consider doing that?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: If I thought that that would change
 [6] it, it wouldn't-- because you know what they would say to
 [7] me? "Well, you're still gonna say no, right?" And I'll say,
 [8] "Uh-huh."
 [9] "So let that person say what they want to say.
 [10] You're gonna say no and I'm gonna say no. Let that person
 [11] say"--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, then-- then if that's true--
 [13] oh, I see. So we're back to the original problem, which
 [14] is-- I was gonna say if--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: -- if that's true, then I don't have to
 [17] lie under oath, and they'll just say it's one word against
 [18] the other. But the real problem here, of course, is that you
 [19] told.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I don't even-- I mean, I
 [21] just--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Because if it's just a question of your
 [23] word against mine--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, it'll become a huge -- I
 [25] mean, I-- I-- Linda, it's hard for me to understand --

Page 87

[1] MS. TRIPP: It's a circle.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: You think if I told him that you
 [3] knew, what do you think would happen? That he'd settle? He
 [4] won't settle.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: He won't settle. Because. They're
 [7] not gonna settle. It is clear. It's in the papers. He will
 [8] not settle.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I do not believe any of that in
 [10] the paper.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I do. \$2 million?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Do you think it's fair-- I mean, look,
 [13] he's gonna be deposed. He's gonna-- I-- I just keep
 [14] thinking in my mind, I almost think you're doing him a
 [15] disservice not to tell him ahead of time.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Because you know what? It
 [17] doesn't matter because--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yes, it does matter.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I will say no.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Because he's gonna say no under oath.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, but there's two people saying
 [22] no, though.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) Yeah.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: There will be two people saying no.
 [25] I mean, I just-- I understand the-- (sighing).

Page 90

[1] I have to be honest with you.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: It is hard for me to understand
 [4] how-- how-- how you could want to do that to me.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, you are hurting one person.
 [7] You will hurt one person. You will help Paula Jones and you
 [8] will hurt me.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I'm not here to help Paula Jones. You
 [10] know that.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: But that's what-- that's what
 [12] you'll do, though. That's what you'll do.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: How would that help her?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Huh, huh.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I mean --
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Because they'll have--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: No. You just got through saying it's
 [18] your word against mine.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: But it will become-- you think that
 [20] they'll drop it? You think that if I say -- go up there, I
 [21] sign the thing, I say no. They ask me questions and I say
 [22] no. You go there and you say, "Yes, Monica Lewinsky had a
 [23] thing with him, and da, da, da, da, da." You think they're
 [24] gonna go, "Oh, okay. It's your word against her word. Hmm.
 [25] Who should we believe?" No. Then they're gonna pull me back

Page 91

[1] in there. they're gonna pull him back in there--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: And say what?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: And then-- then--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: But if you continue-- you're telling
 [5] me you're gonna continue to deny anyway, so how--
 [6] how does that-- make me understand this, Monica. How does
 [7] that--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, what if they could get you
 [9] in trouble -- if there is no way to prove that what I'm
 [10] saying is wrong?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I know it could get me in trouble.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, telling the truth
 [13] could get you in trouble. I don't know why you'd want to do
 [14] that.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- and--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Believe me.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Especially when-- I think-- I
 [19] think that you're thinking this is a bigger-- this is a
 [20] bigger--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I'm thinking it's huge.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: It-- and it's not. It's not a huge
 [23] thing.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I just wish I had a Vernon Jordan. I'm
 [25] not kidding. I feel very lost. I feel like I'm sitting out

Page 92

[1] there in suburbia, I have two kids in college--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: -- I'm a working stiff--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. What is it you want?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I don't have anybody protecting me.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Protecting you in what way?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: At all. Period.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Protecting you in what way?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I am at the mercy of them for my job.
 [10] You know that.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: And who-- but-- and you don't
 [12] think I'm at their mercy?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: But you already have protection. You
 [14] have--
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no, no, no. But my
 [16] protection is at their mercy. So what are you saying you
 [17] want?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. But you're doing what they want
 [19] you to do. If I do what they want me to do--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: -- what protection do I have that three
 [22] months down the road they're not gonna kick me the [redacted] out,
 [23] or just say, "You're no longer"--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: What protection do I have?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: You're out in the corporate world.

Page 93

[1] That's true. There's no--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I have no--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: There's no real long-term protection
 [4] anymore --
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: What protection do I have?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: -- because you've already provided them
 [7] with what they want. But how about me? I'm working still
 [8] for the government.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I think your protection comes from
 [10] (inaudible).
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I mean, you know how scared I've been
 [12] along since the Kathleen Willey thing came out.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: And I have known that it could drop any
 [15] day, and I live in terror, it eats my guts out. And even
 [16] if-- let's just go with your scenario for a minute. Okay, I
 [17] say, you know, vague-- just vague and hope that that works.
 [18] I don't know. Let's just say that. What if three months
 [19] down the road, I just, for whatever reason, get-- get a pink
 [20] slip from-- from them, you're outta here. Then I've lied
 [21] under oath for these people.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I have essentially bastardized my
 [24] entire guts -- and I will have. I promise you, if I do this,
 [25] Monica, it will kill me inside. I'll do it-- if I do it,

Page 94

[1] it's-- it's not for him. But I have no protection. I have
 [2] nobody overseeing me.
 [3] [redacted] If they
 [4] want me out, I'm out. And then where am I?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: But there's-- so--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: So you're not-- I don't have anybody
 [7] taking me under their wing like you do.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't either.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yes, you do.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmpf. You know what? I would agree
 [11] with you-- I would agree with you -- I agreed with you three
 [12] weeks ago. I don't agree with you now. I never got return
 [13] phone calls, I never got my [redacted] Christmas present. I
 [14] don't agree with you. Okay?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Well, don't you think it's maybe the
 [16] climate right now?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. But making 40,000
 [18] [redacted] dollars a year, I'm making less money than I what I
 [19] made at the Pentagon. Do you think I'm under someone's wing?
 [20] I'm under God's wing and that's it.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Monica, be-- be real here. That's a
 [22] very powerful friend to have, not the big creep, the other
 [23] one.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't consider him a friend.
 [25] Linda.

Page 95

[1] MS. TRIPP: He took you by the hand? You don't
 [2] think that's a friend?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Huh. I consider a friend if he had
 [4] seen this whole thing through. I'd consider him a friend
 [5] if --
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, I mean, you're assuming he is.
 [7] I mean, I guess you're--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I think you-- I--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: -- you're-- you're looking at this
 [10] from an entirely different--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think-- you think he took
 [12] me to that lawyer to be nice to me? No. I think he took me
 [13] to make sure I went and make sure that I said what I was
 [14] supposed to say.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Right. But he-- he-- then he
 [16] insinuated himself in the process so that--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I insinuated him. If I am asked--
 [18] if I'm asked--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Whatever.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: If I am asked how I got my lawyer,
 [21] I'm gonna say, "Well, he suggested it to me." And then
 [22] they'll say, "Well, how do you know him?" "Why, everybody
 [23] knows him."
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Right, I know.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, if-- (sighing). I feel

Page 96

[1] like what-- what you're saying to me, but you're not saying
 [2] to me is, "Monica, if you can somehow arrange for me to have
 [3] some kind of protection, I will do this." That's what I feel
 [4] like you're saying, Linda.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: There is a lot of fear here. I'm not
 [6] denying that.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? And I'm trying to--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Because I feel like by doing this I'm
 [9] getting myself more and more enmeshed in the mess.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: But I also hear--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: When I-- I want to be out in Columbia
 [12] with-- or Middleburg or somewhere--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: -- with none of it.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: You want to know the truth? I think
 [16] if you-- I think if you tell the truth, you're gonna be a
 [17] lot more enmeshed and in trouble. Because you will then--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: And you--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you see what I mean? You will
 [20] then have-- you will then have caused a lot more trouble.
 [21] You will have screwed him with Kathleen and screwed him with
 [22] me. And then you're surely gonna lose your job.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Right, right.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I think if--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: But there's no-- I don't know. I--

Page 97

[1] I-- I-- I am so in an awful quandary.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't-- I'll tell you, you
 [3] know--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I'll tell you why I don't think
 [6] you'll lose your job. Because I told him-- remember, you
 [7] told me to tell him that you-- if you lost your job, you'd
 [8] write a book.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Uch.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: So I told him that. So--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And what was the response, though?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: "She's not gonna lose her job."
 [13] She's not gonna lose her job."
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but when was that? That was in
 [15] what month? The summer.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, you think he forgot something
 [17] like that?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I think I am so disposable to them that
 [19] I don't even exist except as a gnatty fly on the wall. I
 [20] think-- I don't think-- I guess that's why I keep going
 [21] back to-- and-- and maybe protection's the wrong word, I'm
 [22] using the wrong word. Maybe I mean--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Assurance?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Safety. A safety net. I don't have
 [25] any safety net at all. My only safety net, if there is one,

Page 98

[1] is to tell the truth, because the truth shall set you free.
 [2] Yeah. And obviously--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: But think about truth-- okay.
 [4] Think about truth. Truth is synonymous with good. Truth is
 [5] supposed to be good.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? So is it good-- is it good
 [8] to hurt people?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: No, no. It is not good to hurt people.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: This-- look, this is how I have
 [11] looked at it. This is how I have looked at it, and this is
 [12] from my Christian Scientist-- from talking to this woman,
 [13] and I have talked to her and I've said, "Well, what about"--
 [14] you know, I said "If truth is synonymous with good, then
 [15] truth is good and good is God, okay? If all those things are
 [16] synonymous, then the right thing to do is to not hurt
 [17] someone." "That's true. That's correct."
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Well, that-- that does make sense.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: So the truth-- well, what is truth?
 [20] I mean, I'm not trying to have an existential conversation
 [21] with you.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I know that, I know.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: But what is the truth? Linda, did
 [24] you ever see anything?
 [25] MS. TRIPP: No.

Page 99

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Did you, you know--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: But I know everything. That's-- I
 [3] wish I didn't, it's a huge burden.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: You know--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: But it-- it--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: How can I--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I wish you had never had that witchy
 [9] thing, because if you never--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Because -- (inaudible.) Do you know
 [12] (inaudible)? Do you know why I told you that day?
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Because it was over.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I wanted you to stop saying
 [15] it to me. Because it's so hard for me every time when you'd
 [16] say, "If you go back there"--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I can't-- I couldn't help it.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I understand. But do you see
 [21] what I mean?
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I didn't know anything, Monica.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: That was--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: In my wildest, wildest dreams--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: She will see that it's over. She

Page 100

[1] won't say to me anymore, "You'll go back there. You'll have
 [2] a thing with him."
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Well, I thought-- I honestly thought:
 [4] to be very honest with you, that you had given him the tie as
 [5] an intern, like interns do, you know, a fun thing. It
 [6] never--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I didn't even hand him the tie
 [8] personally.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you know that?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I know that. But what I'm saying is
 [12] at the time, I thought-- I mean, the first thing I
 [13] thought-- I thought when I met you was, it's a good thing he
 [14] didn't ever find her. Frankly.
 [15] I mean, look, the bottom line is I know what
 [16] happened with Kathleen probably did happen. I think, though--
 [17] that he doesn't do what Paula Jones said he did. I don't
 [18] believe that. I don't believe for a minute that out of--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: But because she has-- you realize
 [20] that she changed her claim.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: You know she's changed her claim?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: What do you mean by that?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: She has changed her claim. It is
 [25] not part of the-- this is-- this is why there's...

Page 101

[1] (End recording Wire.002, side A. No recording on
 [2] side B.)
 [3] *****
 [4]
 [5]
 [6]
 [7]
 [8]
 [9]
 [10]
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15]
 [16]
 [17]
 [18]
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 102

[1]
 [2]
 [3] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
 [4]
 [5]
 [6] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [7]
 [8]
 [9]
 [10]
 [11]
 [12] X----- X
 [13] :
 [14] : Transcript of :
 [15] :
 [16] : Tape No. Wire.003 :
 [17] :
 [18] :
 [19] X----- X
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 103

Page 106

TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 MS. TRIPP: ... I thought-- I mean, the first thing I thought-- I thought when I met you was it's a good thing he didn't ever find her. Frankly, I mean, look, the bottom line is, I know what happened with Kathleen probably did happen. I think, though, that he doesn't do what Paula Jones said he did. I don't believe that. I don't believe for one minute that out of--
 MS. LEWINSKY: But because she has-- you realize that she changed her claim.
 MS. TRIPP: No.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know she's changed her claim?
 MS. TRIPP: What do you mean by that?
 MS. LEWINSKY: She has changed her claim. It is not part of the-- this is-- this is why there's a problem. So maybe I-- I-- I assumed you knew this. This is why-- there's an issue, even if I don't say anything (inaudible)-- cause it's the issue of, she turned down having sex with him; therefore, her career was ruined.
 MS. TRIPP: What career?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Huh. Exactly, exactly.
 MS. TRIPP: She was like a five-buck-an-hour clerk, wasn't she?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. (Inaudible). Their careers went on a better track.

MS. LEWINSKY: But--
 MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 MS. TRIPP: And, besides, I don't-- okay. So-- so-- so what does that do to-- by saying that she didn't advance up the esteemed career ladder in Arkansas, what does that do? I don't understand.
 MS. LEWINSKY: It-- it-- it-- this is part of their claim now so that she can get damages, she can get claims, the money. She can get money. Okay. They may rule that he did not harass her-- or what-- I don't quite understand it.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay. So this is a money ploy?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Sort of. Because what she can do--
 MS. TRIPP: Damages.
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- she can claim some damages.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, they would have to prove it happened, though.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I guess. I don't know. But they can also-- but, see, the converse of it, though, is that they can also say, "Well, look at" -- you know, and really a lot of this is about a embarrassing him.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I hope you know that it's not my

Page 104

Page 107

MS. TRIPP: What career? You're talking about an-- a-- a
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? But this is-- but this is now part of her thing, so-- do you see what I mean?
 MS. TRIPP: Well, what did she expect, a mid-level management position?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't know.
 MS. TRIPP: I mean--
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know what she expected.
 MS. TRIPP: I don't understand.
 MS. LEWINSKY: All I know is that--
 MS. TRIPP: How is that even logical?
 MS. LEWINSKY: That's what she's saying. Just by saying somebody had a sexual relationship with him, it's considered sexual harassment because she declined (inaudible).
 MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 MS. LEWINSKY: My lawyer explained it.
 MS. TRIPP: That's a stretch, isn't it?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No. I mean, for her? For her claim? The claim is a stretch, okay? The claim is ridiculous. You know? But the

aim in life here.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know that.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know. I know. I mean--
 MS. TRIPP: I mean, do you think that that's in my best interests, to embarrass him?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I don't. I personally think-- I think you should have stayed a career person. I think you-- you always said you were not into politics, and it's like-- because you-- it's part of what it is. You know?
 MS. TRIPP: You're too moral for that.
 MS. TRIPP: I think everybody has a-- an-- a moral code of some sort.
 MS. LEWINSKY: We do. But to everybody it's different. Do you see what I mean? Okay. To me, I mean, I'm not trying to like -- to me, it's-- remember when that whole
 MS. TRIPP: Yes, yes, yes.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. To me, under oath, I would have said, oh,
 MS. TRIPP: But could it--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Under oath.
 MS. TRIPP: But here's the deal with something like that--

Page 105

Page 108

bottom line is is that she has now expanded -- I don't know if you knew that a couple of months ago that she's expanded --
 MS. TRIPP: You've never mentioned that. I-- I-- I don't understand it exactly.
 MS. LEWINSKY: It might have been around Christmas time.
 MS. TRIPP: What-- what does-- what does that do to the whole thing?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what it does is that it's recognized why people like Gennifer Flowers -- because how did Gennifer Flowers get her state job. See, this is how they can catch him. This is -- okay. Maybe they can't get him in as much trouble because they can't really prove that he got it. But now what they're trying to say is she said no and her career was ruined.
 MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. And those who said yes--
 MS. TRIPP: They're saying this with a straight face?
 MS. LEWINSKY:
 MS. TRIPP: What--
 MS. LEWINSKY:
 MS. TRIPP:

MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, it's so different, okay?
 MS. TRIPP: Right.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Do you know what I mean?
 MS. TRIPP: I mean, it's like--
 MS. LEWINSKY: You forget--
 MS. TRIPP:
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: I mean, that to me was--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. But--
 MS. TRIPP: -- it just a quick thing for me.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: But what I understand you saying is, you're saying that if-- you're saying that if an issue of any sort--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS. TRIPP: -- arises--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS. TRIPP: -- that if the ultimate good is-- and-- and the truth -- the truth should match the ultimate good and be both.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS. TRIPP: I see what you're saying, I do.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 MS. TRIPP: Well, it's because--

Page 109

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: That's how I-- 'cause to me, that's
 [2] how I can live with myself. It's different for everybody,
 [3] but as I've said to you before, to me, you know -- I mean,
 [4] I've thought a lot-- you-- you know, you've done a lot of
 [5] things that really, you know, made me think and-- integrity
 [6] and inaudible--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, look, I don't want to sound like
 [8] St. [REDACTED] either.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: No, you know--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I'm just saying--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: But, I mean, I have to think about
 [12] it, and I-- this will force me to decide--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I, in a million years--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: -- for myself, you know? But to
 [15] me--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I mean, all these years of testifying
 [17] and doing this and doing that, it-- it would never have
 [18] crossed my mind to lie under oath. I mean, I just--
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I-- of course not.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I can't-- I can't under-- make you
 [21] understand how big this is to me.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know it's a big thing, and
 [23] I-- (sighing). You know, I know that it's not a matter-- I
 [24] would be indebted to you for life. I would do anything. I
 [25] would write you a check for [REDACTED]

Page 112

[1] to-- you know what it says, Linda? It makes me glow inside
 [2] it says you're open. It says you-- you are you know, at
 [3] a-- I mean, I would-- I've been there.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: But I feel like--
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I know--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: -- our relationship now is so strained
 [7] from this, I feel--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: It is.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: -- I see it in your eyes.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: It is. Because you know why?
 [11] Because I'm scared. (Crying.)
 [12] MS. TRIPP: But I don't want to make you scared
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But-- I-- I-- I just--
 [14] I just-- I just-- if you could just--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) Okay
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: The thing that I cannot understand
 [17] -- because I think I look at you as a mom--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: I know that.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and I know what my mom would
 [20] do--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I know that.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and I don't understand. And it's
 [23] like, well, I don't understand how--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I know that. Believe me, I do know
 [25] that.

Page 110

[1] [REDACTED] Because, to me --
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: -- because even though he despises
 [4] me right now, I know in my inner mind I love him.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: And just to even protect him.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I know that, Monica, believe me.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: You know? But I wouldn't-- but--
 [9] but-- do you understand that I want you to come out smelling
 [10] like roses because I want good for you, too? You know?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I do believe that.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: You-- I-- Linda, you want to know
 [13] what I honestly think? I think if you-- I think if you can
 [14] come out of this and you can show that you're just a little
 [15] bit on their team, and you talk to Norma, I think Norma would
 [16] be very--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God. I would be mortified if Norma
 [18] knew.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: I'd be mortified if Norma knew any of
 [21] this.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but-- but what I'm saying,
 [23] this is what Norma will know. Okay. If you screw them,
 [24] Norma will know that. That's-- that's how they're gonna
 [25] perceive it. And then--

Page 113

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sighing)
 [2] MS. TRIPP: That's what's been--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I know-- I-- but-- to me, I see a
 [4] difference. I would never say to you-- okay. Let's just
 [5] say that you got pulled into the Whitewater thing again.
 [6] Okay. Just let's just say some new Whitewater (inaudible).
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: And let's just say even the creep
 [9] said to me, "Look, could you see if she'll say this, that and
 [10] the other?" I would not ask that of you. I would say,
 [11] "I don't think so. She has too much integrity." Okay?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think you even did that for me
 [13] with Bruce Lindsey, if you recall, because you said to him --
 [14] you said to the big creep, "She's not gonna call again. She
 [15] tried." And, to me, that-- that said a lot right then.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, okay. Listen, this is very
 [17] important. My lawyer-- what did he say? There's something
 [18] or another in my notes, there's something that made me think
 [19] of it. It's very important that you-- I-- I don't know,
 [20] but I would be-- I don't if you-- what you're gonna say
 [21] about if you spoke to Bruce or not.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I'm not allowed?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I -- what?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I'm not allowed?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I would say you

Page 111

[1] MS. TRIPP: And she's such a nice lady.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Huh. Nice lady, smice lady.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: She is.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: She can open doors for you. I--
 [5] you know what I think? You know what? I can see the
 [6] difference. Four days. When I talked to you on Friday, you
 [7] were talking about New York, you felt good about yourself,
 [8] what that woman said to you--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: -- that you would be good in public
 [11] relations, you know. And you would. I thought of you, I
 [12] walked down Madison, I thought of you--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Oh--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [15] MS. TRIPP: That was Yasha (phonetic).
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I thought, where did she buy her
 [17] shoes? And I said, you know what? I said it would be so
 [18] great. You'll be here, we'll go to lunch. You know? You'll
 [19] be doing-- you'll be doing all these things with Norma.
 [20] And-- and I want to tell you something that I
 [21] noticed when I walked in. It's very interesting to me that
 [22] you have taken your wedding ring and are wearing it on
 [23] another hand.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I have had it made bigger.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No. But you know what? It says

Page 114

[1] forgot.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Wait a minute.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I would say--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Wait a minute. When was this? This
 [5] was when I called him in--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh, and then--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: What I-- if I were you, I would
 [9] say, "Well, I don't-- I might have, but I don't remember."
 [10] That's the phrase. That's the phrase my lawyer told me.
 [11] Everything is, "I might have, but I don't remember."
 [12] "Were you ever alone with the President?"
 [13] "Um, it's possible I may have taken him a letter on
 [14] the weekend, but, you know -- I might have, but I don't
 [15] really--"
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, without--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. I just--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Gray, gray.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I feel-- I feel like--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) Oh, the Bruce Lindsey thing
 [21] I never even thought of.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: But let me tell you something.
 [23] You--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Never even thought of that.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: You know what? Look, worst case

Page 115

[1] scenario, okay? I want to say worst case scenario, all
 [2] right? You lie under oath. Worst case scenario.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: And you lose your job, which I do
 [5] not think will happen.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: But-- okay. But if it does? Then
 [7] I'm-- hmpf, Goc
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Worst case scenario. You could--
 [11] if you come out smelling like roses, okay? You could go to
 [12] Norma and say "Listen, you know, I"-- and say to her -- you
 [13] could say to her--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I can't say-- I can never say to
 [15] anybody. You could never say-- if you did this, you could
 [16] never say to anybody.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: That, what? That you lied under
 [18] oath?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: No. She'd-- that would give her
 [20] information that could go to Hillary. Do you realize that?
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: But if it's-- but if he knows that
 [22] I told her about what's-her-face--
 [23] MS. TRIPP: But she is Hillary's friend.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Well, okay. What I'm trying
 [25] to say -- what I-- the gist of what I'm getting at--

Page 116

[1] MS. TRIPP: So just let me finish my thought.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: If that were ever to happen and I went
 [4] to Norma and said, "I lied under oath. You have to take care
 [5] of me, or someone has to"--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: -- then they know what I was asked
 [8] about. So, therefore-- do you see what I'm saying? I think
 [9] it comes back full circle. I don't want-- I don't-- I
 [10] think that's ridiculous.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. All I'm saying is that if
 [12] you--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: There's nobody. Who?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I think if you-- no, I think Norma
 [15] would help you.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing)
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I think she would.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: No, because if I'm-- if I'm fired, I
 [19] think my value to Norma goes away. I'm only valuable to
 [20] Norma as a friend.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I think she likes you.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, she may.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I think--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: But I mean--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: -- it started that way-- okay. I

Page 117

[1] think it started that way, but I think she likes you. You
 [2] don't-- can I tell you something? You're valuable to me.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: I take you out to lunch, okay?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: You're valuable to me. I invite you
 [7] places. You're my friend. I invite you into my home.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You see the difference? There's a
 [10] big difference there and I think-- and you, you know--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: But-- all right. So--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: What about-- okay. I-- okay.
 [13] What about if I made you a promise, if I-- if I promised you
 [14] that if you lost your job because of this, if you lied under
 [15] oath and lost your job, then I would tell the creep that you
 [16] lied under oath and that you knew everything.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: At that point in time--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: He-- he doesn't give a [REDACTED] anymore.
 [20] Why would he give a [REDACTED] anymore? It's done. It's gone. I
 [21] mean, he-- he can then disassociate-- look. We have
 [22] watched him disassociate since this whole Kathleen Willey
 [23] thing happened. It's-- it's-- it's understandable. I
 [24] mean, at the time I think we were naive to even think-- I
 [25] mean, come on.

Page 118

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I could always--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: I could always, you know--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: At that point, it's-- this is behind
 [5] him 100 percent. Do you think he's gonna care about some
 [6] little weasel who--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I would think so. I mean, I think
 [8] so. I think if I said, well, if not, then not only would she
 [9] tell about me, but--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: What do you think about this?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: This is way off the wall.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Just totally grasping, don't think this
 [15] is what I plan to do.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Would it be totally ludicrous-- how
 [18] would I do that, though?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: No, I guess it wouldn't -- I don't
 [21] know.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I was thinking-- maybe I'm placing too
 [24] much emphasis on Vernon's involvement in this, but I see that
 [25] as a huge, huge, huge umbrella of safety.

Page 119

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't, but you can if you want to.
 [2] You can if you want to. You think-- I-- I don't know why
 [3] you think that way, because, to me--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: 'Cause he took care of you. No one's
 [5] taking care of me. I have Kirby.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: But you didn't ask for help.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Uh-- well, see, maybe I should.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: But you didn't ask for help.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, maybe I should.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Without--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean-- I don't know. That--
 [13] that was my thought with telling Bennett.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I don't trust Bennett. He-- he--
 [15] he-- he's a dangerous man. I don't -- I don't trust Bennett
 [16] at all. (Coughing.) But, I mean, I can't-- I can't like
 [17] line up at the door and go see-- first of all, Vernon Jordan
 [18] would never see me.
 [19] Second of all, I don't think he wants-- I don't
 [20] want to get into--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. I don't think he'd be a good
 [22] person, 'cause I think from what I'm sensing, from what's
 [23] going on, okay, that he wants to stay away from this. That
 [24] it was like, look, I took you to a new lawyer, you talked to
 [25] this lawyer, but I don't want to be involved in this, because

Page 120

[1] it's bad news for him.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Why? He's not your attorney.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No, but he's-- just it looks bad,
 [4] you know? You know what? I bet people think I'm sleeping
 [5] with him.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Why?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Because.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Wouldn't you? Wouldn't you, Linda?
 [10] MS. TRIPP: A young girl, yeah, maybe.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I would.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Maybe.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I would. That's what I would think.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: But there's an acknowledgment between
 [15] you and between him that this is the case. I don't have that
 [16] with anyone.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: That-- that what's the case?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: If I lie under oath, you realize I have
 [19] to get another lawyer. I can't do it with Kirby. Kirby
 [20] already knows all about Kathleen Willey, and he knows that
 [21] there is a situation with someone from my work. Do you
 [22] really think he's gonna sit there with me?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Can I ask you-- okay, two
 [24] things.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I have to get a brand new lawyer.

Page 121

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Two things--
 MS. TRIPP: Which is not impossible.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, no. But two-- two thoughts,
 okay? One, I'm not saying-- I think you need to be careful
 with what you say about Kathleen. If you were to say-- if
 you were to come out and say, "I know nothing," okay, which
 is-- which is not-- that would be bad for you, okay?
 Because then what they're gonna say is that somebody--
 MS. TRIPP: Got to me.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. And that then they'll try
 and do everything they can to try and get you, okay? Even--
 do you see what I mean?
 MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 MS. LEWINSKY: That you can't do.
 MS. TRIPP: No, I know that.
 MS. LEWINSKY: But I think with -- to manipulate
 with Kathleen-- I think to manipulate the stuff with
 Kathleen, you know, you say to Kirby -- look, the truth is,
 really-- convince yourself of it, convince yourself of the
 truth, but right now -- I mean, look, it is partially true.
 Okay. Let's just say--
 MS. TRIPP: She should come up with several
 versions.
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- five years down-- let's just say
 five years down the line, everything I did (inaudible),

Page 124

[1] changing her story. So if she lied to me"--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: She's calling it sexual harassment.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. If she lied to me once, why
 [4] wouldn't she have lied to me before? Maybe, you know, you
 [5] could say--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Well, and I could say that I talked to
 [7] her after Michael Isikoff.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Which is true.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Which is true.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: And that she gave an entirely different
 [12] version.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Which is true.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: What I'm trying to say is that you
 [16] could--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: That is true.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: You could come out to help. You
 [19] could-- you could end up seen as you're helping. But what I
 [20] think needs to happen-- this is my concern. But then I was
 [21] going to say what you said about Kirby and me.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: I think what you would need to do is
 [24] to say to Kirby when-- you know-- you could do one of two
 [25] things. Either say, "Look, Kirby, I am not in a position to

Page 122

everything I did, da, da, da, da, and I also -- this whole
 situation. And then I have another friend, and my other friend
 comes out and says, "Well, she asked me to lie for her. You
 know, she said all these things, but it really wasn't true,"
 something like that.
 MS. TRIPP: But all they're gonna ask me here-- I
 know what you're saying, Monica, and you are making sense,
 but what they're gonna ask me -- Kirby has said that what
 they will ask me is, "What did she say to you when she came
 out of the Oval Office?" Not what! --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right, right.
 MS. TRIPP: So--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. First off, they ask you that
 question, the first thing I would say is, "Well, I didn't see
 her come out of the Oval Office, but after she allegedly came
 out of the office, what she said to me was blah, blah, blah,
 blah." Okay. You say this --
 MS. TRIPP: That's bad right there.
 MS. LEWINSKY: It is bad, but you've already said
 it. You've already done the damage with that.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 MS. LEWINSKY: That's-- that's where I think the
 damage for you as Linda Tripp is, as an entity -- as a person
 in this administration. That's why I think you-- you

Page 125

[1] acknowledge that I know about the girl at the Pentagon. Can
 [2] you continue to be my lawyer, knowing that I will not
 [3] acknowledge it?" So you're not coming out and saying you're
 [4] gonna lie, okay?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Okay. But-- but what if--
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Okay. That-- that's fine.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: All right. If he says no--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Or if he says-- everything he's ever
 [10] said to me is, "If they ask you a direct question, you cannot
 [11] lie under oath." I mean, he's said that. So since he is
 [12] privy to this much--
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: -- it's this much too much now.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what I'm saying is, you can do
 [16] one of-- you can give him the choice.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: And say, "Look, either you're gonna
 [19] represent me knowing that I'm not going to acknowledge"--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Why is this in my best interests to--
 [21] to keep him, though, because he knows too much?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: It's in your best interests because
 [23] you have a rapport with him, it's not starting with someone
 [24] new. But maybe--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: It's not starting with someone new,

Page 123

(inaudible).
 MS. TRIPP: Even though Bruce didn't return my
 calls and I had to-- so we're back to that, okay.
 MS. LEWINSKY: It's-- you know what?
 MS. TRIPP: The--
 MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I think--
 MS. TRIPP: From that point on, I became--
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 MS. TRIPP: I-- I--
 MS. LEWINSKY: But do you see? Whether they inside
 know, the reality is what the media reports. That's
 Washington. True, don't you think?
 MS. TRIPP: Well, yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. But let me ask you a
 question. Doesn't it change-- it changes your-- everything
 you've said if Bennett says to you, in light of [redacted]
 or whatever, do you--
 MS. TRIPP: That girl.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Or even if the hoo-hahs ask
 you, "Did you believe at the time that that" -- well, that's
 kind of a hard thing. Okay. They say, "Do you believe" --
 or, "Did you believe what she said?" You could say, "I now
 do not believe it to be true, but at the time I did." That
 now you do not believe-- "Why do you do now not believe it
 to be true?" "Well, because Kathleen-- because she's

Page 126

[1] but, I mean--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: But you also-- I mean, also,
 [3] there's an issue of, gee, you think it was fun coming up with
 [4] a fucking retainer for the lawyer? Huh, not fun, not fun.
 [5] \$2500, \$2500, of which has already been, oh, almost all
 [6] spent.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: No way.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Even if you're just doing an affidavit?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. Um, every phone call, every
 [11] everything. Every-- he has a phone call-- he met with
 [12] Bennett. He met with Bennett and Kathy Sexton.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Who's that?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: She's--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: -- the female working-- I haven't
 [17] heard her name in the paper, though.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: How long has she been working on this?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know, so--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: You should have asked the question.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I haven't seen her in the
 [22] media, though. That was the whole point down. [redacted]
 [23] But --
 [24] MS. TRIPP: All right. But--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I want some more coffee. Um--

Page 127

MS. TRIPP: Do you want something to eat?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I--
 MS. TRIPP: Because I can sign it and-- and do it
 on my thing and then be billed later, and I'm happy to do
 it --
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I--
 MS. TRIPP: -- if you're hungry.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not hungry. Are you hungry?
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, I don't know. My--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Do you want to share something?
 MS. TRIPP: Sure.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: Whatever.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Excuse me? Excuse me? (Inaudible.)
 MS. TRIPP: Is this a new DKNY top?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, this is old. I got this at
 Potomac Mills.
 MS. TRIPP: Cute.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I just like--
 MS. TRIPP: May I just say-- let's take a break in
 this for a minute and just say that you look-- your hair,
 who did it?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 MS. TRIPP: Who did it?
 MS. LEWINSKY: It was awful.

Page 130

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No, you go to the bathroom. It's
 [2] around the corner.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: You know this?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Monica, you want to get a menu?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I'll get a menu.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: All right.
 [8] (Pause.)
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Will it still work? It's been that way
 [10] for a while.
 [11] AGENT: It's okay.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Yes?
 [13] AGENT: Yes.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I thought I'd die when I (inaudible).
 [15] Okay. I'm fine. [REDACTED]
 [16] (End recording Wire.003, side A. No recording on
 [17] side B.)
 [18] *****
 [19]
 [20]
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 128

MS. TRIPP: Okay. You say, you know--
 MS. LEWINSKY: I got a haircut. That must be
 what --
 MS. TRIPP: Who did it?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Ishmael, last week.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, you had it-- really? Turn around.
 Mm, I like it. Ishmael has never been there when I've been
 there.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Really? [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: I know. Why not?
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

Page 131

[1]
 [2]
 [3]
 [4]
 [5]
 [6] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
 [7]
 [8]
 [9]
 [10] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [11]
 [12]
 [13]
 [14]
 [15] X-----X
 [16]:
 [17]: Transcript of :
 [18]:
 [19]: Tape No. Wire.004 :
 [20]:
 [21]:
 [22] X-----X
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

Page 129

MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: Well, so then what's the deal with--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: Wait a minute. All right. You want to
 go back to--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, God, Monica.
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 So--
 MS. TRIPP: I'm-- I just want you to know I am
 listening to everything you're saying.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.
 MS. TRIPP: I mean, I am not being-- I'm not being
 a nut here.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 MS. TRIPP: I-- I'm trying--
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know that. (Sighing.)
 MS. TRIPP: I know, I know. Believe me, I know
 this.
 MS. LEWINSKY: It's just, you know, so--
 MS. TRIPP: Well, go get him.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 MS. TRIPP: Where's the bathroom? You want to go
 to the bathroom or do you want me to?

Page 132

[1] PROCEEDINGS
 [2] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) Come here a minute. [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED] so don't go away, okay?
 [4] Um, I think she's got at least 45 minutes left or
 [5] something like that.
 [6] Wait. Are you still there?
 [7] FEMALE VOICE: Yes.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Don't go away.
 [9]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Christ. Am I still connected?
 [11] Connected?
 [12] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 [15] FEMALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [17] (Background noise.)
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Those are all real.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [20] MS. TRIPP: No, it's not. It's the kind of thing
 [21] that-- I know. You know me. I'm the-- what is this? Is
 [22] this the "now" menu?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 133

[1] MS. LEWINSKY I know. And I told them I want
 [2] more.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: What--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: What type of sandwiches--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: You can't even believe, Monica, what I
 [6] am going through with-- with work.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Really?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: That's another whole issue. The Bob
 [9] Tyrer, Doug, and the whole--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah? Not good.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, they're-- and Cliff. Where are
 [12] my glasses?
 [13] And it's just that they're taking over and all of a
 [14] sudden we have like too many celebrities. And, you know
 [15] what? I feel like there's a big huge part of me that feels
 [16] like I'm doing all this and I won't be here. I feel like
 [17] they're going to get rid of me one way or another.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so. First of all--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: First of all, Linda, okay? True or
 [21] false? They're sure as hell not gonna fire you before the
 [22] trial, if they're gonna do that.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: I don't-- I have never believed
 [24] there's going to be a trial.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: There is. Well, you never believed

Page 136

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know. I figured-- I-- this is
 [2] what I figured--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Because, uh, otherwise it defies logic.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. I mean you don't--
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. You know. So--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: On second thought, I think I'll have
 [12] some more of this, too.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. And we'd actually like--
 [14] we'd like a cheeseburger.
 [15] MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 [16] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Thanks.
 [17] Um--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Who? That guy?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible) little pick-up.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 134

[1] any-- every step, you haven't believed; so there is going to
 [2] be a trial.
 [3] I'm not starving. Are you?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I'm-- I-- I could eat something
 [5] because you know what? I'm going to probably have to go back
 [6] to the Pentagon and work.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, God. Do you want a chicken
 [8] sandwich?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Have you had any food here?
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. That's good, the grilled
 [11] chicken breast is good, the turkey sandwich--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Where are you looking?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Sandwiches.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: Sandwiches. Marinated vegetables
 [16] with sun-dried tomato pesto--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: I guess a cheeseburger is out of the
 [18] question, huh?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, we could share. We could
 [20] share.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: We could?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: We could share a cheeseburger.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Now, wait a minute. What are we
 [24] getting with it? Let's split fries.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.

Page 137

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [2] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. Well, you know--
 [14] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: You know--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Huh?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 135

[1] MS. TRIPP: I haven't had that in so long, Monica.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Humph. This other thing about-- we'll
 [22] just talk about this for a second. The [REDACTED] thing.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: It blew my socks. Blew my socks. It
 [25] had to have been--

Page 138

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I'm not--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Oh, yeah.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: When?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: This is not even hot.

Page 139

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, really?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: No. Taste it.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Hmm.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yours is? See, I like it like
 [5] scalding.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, you're like my mother.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I have to have it scalding. Okay.
 [8] So--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 142

[1] MS. TRIPP: Thank God.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] [REDACTED]
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 140

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] MS. TRIPP: I doubt it. I mean in terms of
 [10] specifics.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: If he did, if he did, I don't think
 [12] he's say anything bad about me.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: It'd be the last thing--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: No. That-- that defies any sort of
 [18] logic, so don't worry about that. But then I think it has to
 [19] do-- well, who all were those people there?
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 143

[1] [REDACTED]
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [13] [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [15] [REDACTED]
 [16] [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED] Okay, fine.
 [18] [REDACTED]
 [19] [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] [REDACTED]
 [22] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 141

[1] MS. TRIPP: During the time, though? No.
 [2] [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [4] [REDACTED] But aside from that anyway--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I don't know. But it-- how about
 [6] anybody there?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, there?
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [13] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [15] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [17] [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I thought it was in New York.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: No, it was --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Oh. I'm like what is [REDACTED] doing--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: It was like--
 [22] [REDACTED]
 [23] [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] [REDACTED]

Page 144

[1] MS. TRIPP: I-- I just--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [3] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [4] [REDACTED]
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] MS. TRIPP: What-- oh, we didn't get a waiter yet.
 [11] (Pause.)
 [12] MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Will you take our order?
 [14] MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: We were. We told the other guy
 [16] (inaudible).
 [17] MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: We were. No, no, no. We ordered--
 [19] no, no, no. We were going to just have coffee, but then we
 [20] changed our mind about five minutes ago.
 [21] MALE VOICE: Oh, okay. I am sorry. I apologize.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no. But the other guy said
 [23] he--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Jesus. How hard is this?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)

Page 145

MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) This little one? Well, stop worrying. It's a hamburger, for God's sake.
 MS. LEWINSKY: So --
 MS. TRIPP: So what happened then? Then --
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MALE VOICE: I apologize. I was under the impression, to tell you the truth, my orders were like, let them-- they have a meeting and--
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. 'Cause I asked her that we be left alone.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MALE VOICE: That's why I--
 MS. TRIPP: But--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, no, no, no. That's okay.
 MS. TRIPP: That's okay.
 MS. LEWINSKY: We just decided about five minutes ago we were hungry.
 MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: The other guy wouldn't take our order.
 MS. TRIPP: Just if we could have-- oh, we're sorry.
 MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)

Page 148

[REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 So-- so then--
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- I don't know.
 MS. TRIPP: No, because it couldn't have been then or you wouldn't have-- okay.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

Page 146

MS. LEWINSKY: No, no--
 MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.) No, it's fine.
 MS. LEWINSKY: We're gonna share--
 MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Share a cheeseburger.
 MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 MS. LEWINSKY: How do you like yours?
 MS. TRIPP: Any way you like it. Live dangerously.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Medium?
 MS. TRIPP: All right.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Is that okay?
 MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Medium.
 MALE VOICE: Medium?
 MS. LEWINSKY: With french fries, right?
 MALE VOICE: Okay.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Extra crispy french fries.
 MS. TRIPP: Yes. And if you could tell them-- can you just tell them to bring some hot coffee?
 MALE VOICE: Coffee?
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mine's fine.
 MS. TRIPP: I just like mine really hot. Thanks.
 MS. LEWINSKY: So, you know, [REDACTED]

Page 149

MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: That's what I-- being there, I said to my mom, "You know, what I love about being here is that there is"-- you know, the [REDACTED] was there when I was there.
 MS. TRIPP: I read that. I read that.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And--
 MS. TRIPP: But all I could think was it's so disassociated from politics and--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly.
 MS. TRIPP: -- all of that.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And it's so not important, you know, and it was so funny. I was out and I was walking and I'm like walking past the Carlisle, and that's where he was, it was roped off and all the people waiting.
 I said, "You know what? I said, "You can pay me \$100 right now, but I wouldn't let the [REDACTED] have a glimpse of me to save my life."
 MS. TRIPP: You're -- you're way beyond that right now.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I'm just--
 MS. TRIPP: So, when you got back to New York --

Page 147

[REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: That was good.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know.
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No. [REDACTED]
 [REDACTED]

Page 150

MS. LEWINSKY: So --
 MS. TRIPP: -- did you call?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I called him. I thought I was going to go up to New York sooner, but then I, you know, went up to spend a couple of days with my aunt out in the country. So, I was like, "I don't want to call him." You know, it's like, you know, when you're out at someone's house, you kind of-- so I think I must have called-- did I get back Monday or Tuesday? I don't know, whatever it was.
 either got back Monday or Tuesday, one of the two. And--
 MS. TRIPP: I've lost all days during Christmas.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 MS. TRIPP: I mean, I--
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't even know what's going on.
 MS. TRIPP: All I know is where I was. I was in New York for two days--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 MS. TRIPP: And it was wonderful. But the rest of it is like a blur.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: From my party on, it's a blur.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know, you freaked me out because I didn't know you were going away.
 MS. TRIPP: You didn't know I was going to New Jersey?

Page 151

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: 'Cause it was Christmas and my nephew's
 [3] birthday?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: No. No. I didn't know. So then
 [5] like I called and you weren't answering the phone.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: I wasn't home.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I know you weren't home.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I wasn't home.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You were in New Jersey, but I didn't
 [10] know that. So I thought--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: I called you from my car coming back.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, I got that when I got back to
 [13] my aunt's. But that was like a week after I had been
 [14] calling you.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Oh, ho. Oh, I didn't know. I had no
 [16] messages. I just assumed you--
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: I left a message--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Christmas Eve or something.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: -- like-- I think it was Christmas
 [20] Eve.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: But I was already long gone.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: And didn't know it.
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: And so I didn't know that you were
 [25] gone. So I was like, "Oh, my God, we're back to what we were

Page 154

[1] "Well, maybe you could have" -- no, I think I-- she was
 [2] something or another-- she was trying to do something and
 [3] I'm like, "Maybe you could help just like wrap these hot
 [4] dogs." (Inaudible.)
 [5] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [6] [REDACTED]
 [7] [REDACTED]
 [8] [REDACTED]
 [9] [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] And I said, "Yes, I do." I mean, no, because --
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Because I don't call psychotically
 [13] now?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Well, I think he-- he-- he worries
 [15] because he knows I don't have this like huge circle. So.
 [16] But anyway.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible) you think?
 [18] MS. TRIPP: You know, you say when I'm with you,
 [19] when I'm with you and you explain-- when you--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: But I under-- but, Linda, I
 [21] understand your fear. Okay. Your fear is like-- this is
 [22] your fear, right? Something-- you-- you lie, okay? So you
 [23] say no, nothing happened and somehow you get screwed because
 [24] of it.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I know.

Page 152

[1] before." And I'm like--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: No. Oh, my God.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: -- and so I started freaking out.
 [4] and I -- you know, and I was like--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: So all this time you were thinking
 [6] something horrible.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Good, that's great.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: So, I mean that's what--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: See, that's a big worry of mine, too.
 [11] is that regardless--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I mean that's --
 [13] MS. TRIPP: -- of anything--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: -- anything just sent me over.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: You're-- that's my concern. That no
 [16] matter how we try now, do we care all this-- there's always
 [17] going to be this element with you.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I think--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I understand it. I just
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I will tell you this--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: -- don't like it.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No. I think if you can be okay with
 [23] just saying you don't really remember, you know, you may have
 [24] heard something, but you don't remember, um, you know--
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Thank you so much.

Page 155

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Well, that's-- that's a big part of
 [3] it.
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. And then but it's like,
 [5] "Well, what's anybody going to do?"
 [6] I know that my-- if something--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Careful. You'll lose your vegetables.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: I know-- I mean I know, without a
 [9] doubt, my mom would--
 [10] MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, thank you.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Sure. Thank you.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: You're so nice.
 [14] MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Thanks a lot.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: I know that if -- I know that--
 [17] Look, first of all, I think you-- okay. I think if you do
 [18] two things. I think if you have Kirby--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I think-- I think Kirby's got to get
 [20] out of this equation. I know you don't see that, but
 [21] Kirby-- I don't know where Kirby's coming from. I mean, I
 [22] don't know whether he is a friend of-- of the administration
 [23] or isn't, because he never--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: -- he never tells me. Um, but you have

Page 153

[1] MALE VOICE: My pleasure.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: I think that in time--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh) I don't know, Monica. This is
 [4] huge for you.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: -- our relationship is going to be
 [6] repaired. But I mean, obviously, if we're contradicting each
 [7] other--
 [8] MS. TRIPP: It could be--
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I, you know--
 [10] MS. TRIPP: -- over forever.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I couldn't speak to you.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I think it would
 [13] MS. TRIPP: That is so awful. I know
 [14] I mean, even my kids like you.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: (Laughter.)
 [16] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 [18] MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED] has only nice things to say
 [19] about you.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Really?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Even when I told her like not to
 [23] vacuum?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Do you? I didn't remember that. Yes.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I think at one point, I was like,

Page 156

[1] raised enough questions about it to make me wonder, number
 [2] one, about what happened this summer.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: And, number two, he always says to me,
 [5] "If they ask you a direct question, you must answer
 [6] truthfully."
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Right. Well, my attorney --
 [8] MS. TRIPP: But he knows things.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I mean, he knows there-- there's a
 [11] woman who exists at my work--
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: -- who has also been subpoenaed.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Now, he is bound by client
 [15] confidentiality. To even if you go saying, "No," he cannot
 [16] come out and say, "No, she-- she knows more." He cannot do
 [17] that, though, legally.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: But I-- I don't know if ethically that
 [19] would create--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: -- a problem for him.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. That's why I think he can't
 [23] represent you.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: See?
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- what I think you need to

Page 157

do is I think you need to talk to him. No?
 MS. TRIPP: Well, Monica, think about it for a minute. Why would I be dumping my attorney at this late date, after all these years?
 I don't know that talking to him is-- you-- you have said you don't want me to be specific with him.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: So, therefore-- but he already knows there's a situation here.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But--
 MS. TRIPP: So--
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- what I'm saying-- like what I said before, you know, if you said to him, "You know how I know about someone at my work and that I cannot acknowledge that." So--
 MS. TRIPP: I know. He will say to me, "You have to answer truthfully if you're asked a specific question." So-- and I have said to him, "I can't do that."
 I mean I-- I-- I can't lie. But if I answer truthfully--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS. TRIPP: -- it's going to be huge. I keep saying, "It's going to be huge."
 And he keeps saying, "Look, Linda, you have to-- you can't lie under oath."

Page 160

lawyer-- something or another -- she's afraid her lawyer-- and I won't say his name, obviously.
 MS. TRIPP: No. Or mine.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: She's afraid her lawyer, um -- is not looking out for her best interests in this case.
 MS. TRIPP: No. That says something bad about him, though.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: I don't know that I want to say that.
 MS. LEWINSKY: "She's looking for-- she's looking for a lawyer that would be considered pro-administration."
 MS. TRIPP: I can't say that either. That-- that-- puts your attorney in a bad light because that-- that-- you might as well say, "She's looking for someone." do you see what I'm saying?
 MS. LEWINSKY: What about if I say, "She's looking for an attorney that the Bennett people would see as an ally, not as a foe."
 MS. TRIPP: I don't think anything can be said like that.
 MS. LEWINSKY: That's what you think, but that's how it's done.
 MS. TRIPP: I don't think your attorney is the

Page 158

I mean he's saying the same thing to me that I'm saying to you.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. All lawyers say that because that's their job. That's their job. It's like, uh--
 MS. TRIPP: But do you think he's going to sit there and let me do it? I mean, ethically he's in trouble then. I-- I-- I think-- why do I have to tell him anything at this point? What is-- what is the--
 MS. LEWINSKY: What about if you just-- well, what will you say to him? "I'm getting a different attorney?"
 MS. TRIPP: If I get a different attorney--
 MS. LEWINSKY: What--
 MS. TRIPP: -- I don't know that I have to say anything to him.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You-- well, you do because you probably signed a-- an agreement with him.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS. TRIPP: So what you--
 MS. TRIPP: But I could sign another agreement.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. What I would say to him is, "I need to get a different attorney for this case, but you're still my lawyer in general."
 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Then you don't hurt his feelings.

Page 161

right person to--
 MS. LEWINSKY: To ask.
 MS. TRIPP: No.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: No.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: No.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I was just trying to think of how we could get a name.
 MS. TRIPP: I know, but I don't think that's it.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Then maybe you should try contacting Kathy Sexton first.
 MS. TRIPP: I can't go to them directly.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Why not?
 MS. TRIPP: I think at this point when I'm under subpoena I can't go to either side.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Why? I could have. That's not true. When I got subpoenaed-- actually, the guy who served me my subpoena told me I should call Campbell & Pyke. oh, I should call them and find out what I should do. "Oh, really?" "Mm-hmm."
 You can do whatever the hell you want to do. The only thing you cannot do is talk about this with the media.
 MS. TRIPP: I know I can't talk about it with the media, obviously.

Page 159

Then just say, "Listen. For things I don't want to get into, I just-- I need to change."
 You know, one of the things, too, I doubt Kirby is like this, although I don't know him, but one of my mom's concerns about all lawyers, including my own, and she said, you know, "What concerns me is that this is such a high profile case"--
 MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- that any lawyer, they're thinking to themselves, "Gee, it wouldn't be so bad to get involved in it because then you get exposure."
 MS. TRIPP: Name recognition.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. You know?
 MS. TRIPP: Oh. So you think--
 MS. LEWINSKY: All I know--
 MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Do you see what I mean? So, it's not-- I mean I'm just-- I don't know. I'm just throwing out there, you know? I don't know. But all I'm thinking is that, you know-- uh--
 MS. TRIPP: Okay. So -- no, but, Monica--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Wait. I have an idea. I have an idea. What about if I said to my lawyer, "Listen, you know? I have a friend that I know that's sort of pulled into this and she's looking for-- she's -- she's afraid her

Page 162

MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know. But that's-- but that's what I'm saying.
 MS. TRIPP: But-- but-- but-- okay. I guess you don't understand how much I distrust Bennett and anyone associated with Bennett legally.
 MS. LEWINSKY: But let me ask you a question. Trust or distrust, do you think that they're going to throw away an opportunity to have someone that could say something damaging about him-- have a lawyer that might lead you to say something not damaging about him?
 MS. TRIPP: I think there's a different way to do this. I do.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: I-- I don't know what it is.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: But--
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Then what about, um, asking Bruce, although I don't know--
 MS. TRIPP: I think--
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- if Bruce would return your call at this point.
 MS. TRIPP: At this point, no. They have a list of subpoenaed people.
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- (Sigh.) Um --
 MS. TRIPP: No. I don't-- I don't-- I don't

Page 163

1 know. I mean. I can-- whatever I decide to do with an
 2 attorney, I can certainly do it on my own. The point is that
 3 I will not feel particularly--
 4 MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- okay. This is how I see
 5 it. Okay? This is-- this is how I envision it.
 6 MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible.)
 7 MS. LEWINSKY: How I envision this --
 8 MS. TRIPP: What?
 9 MS. LEWINSKY: If they're expecting you to say
 10 something--
 11 MS. TRIPP: What time is it?
 12 MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 13 MS. TRIPP: It's all right.
 14 MS. LEWINSKY: If they're expecting you to say
 15 something along the lines of what was printed in Newsweek --
 16 okay, let's assume that's what they're expecting you to say.
 17 Okay? All right?
 18 MS. TRIPP: Do you have any indication that's what
 19 they're expecting? Think about this. Please, Monica, this
 20 means a lot to me. You're asking a lot of me.
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know. I'm trying to think
 22 back--
 23 MS. TRIPP: Because--
 24 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, (inaudible).
 25 MS. TRIPP: I mean, does he think-- do you think

Page 166

1 call. He promised to do a lot of [redacted] things.
 2 But this is what I'm saying-- okay?
 3 MS. TRIPP: Oh, God-- he thinks I screwed him in
 4 the article. I'm dead.
 5 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Can I-- hello?
 6 MS. TRIPP: I'm dead.
 7 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. You would be dead already
 8 if-- (inaudible). Okay? Hello?
 9 MS. TRIPP: I don't know that we can always
 10 determine time frame.
 11 MS. LEWINSKY: All right. Look at me. Look at me,
 12 Linda. Okay. If you take yourself out of --
 13 MS. TRIPP: Dirty.
 14 MS. LEWINSKY: -- take yourself away from who you
 15 are. okay? Away from the situation? Think about the
 16 article. What would you have thought?
 17 MS. TRIPP: But I thought you fixed that, I mean,
 18 somewhat.
 19 MS. LEWINSKY: I tried to, but I don't know--
 20 MS. TRIPP: By saying-- I called Bruce Lindsey
 21 repeatedly.
 22 MS. LEWINSKY: I understand. But-- but you also
 23 have to remember what sticks in someone's head, the words
 24 that someone said or something you read on a piece of paper.
 25 MS. TRIPP: Right. Right.

Page 164

1 he thinks--
 2 MS. LEWINSKY: I think he does not think favorably
 3 of you from what was said in the Newsweek article.
 4 MS. TRIPP: Okay. You need to be more specific
 5 with me.
 6 MS. LEWINSKY: I-- uh--
 7 MS. TRIPP: Monica, look. Listen to me.
 8 MS. LEWINSKY: I'm trying to-- Linda, I'm trying
 9 to--
 10 MS. TRIPP: You're-- you're-- you're asking me--
 11 MS. LEWINSKY: I understand.
 12 MS. TRIPP: -- huge things.
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: And I-- I understand that.
 14 MS. TRIPP: Okay. Then why can't--
 15 MS. LEWINSKY: And I'm trying to remember--
 16 MS. TRIPP: No, I know you better than that.
 17 MS. LEWINSKY: No, I'm trying to remember the exact
 18 words.
 19 MS. TRIPP: Okay. They don't care if they're exact
 20 words.
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Well, I think that when I
 22 said I know I told him, I said, well, that you were doing--
 23 I told him that you had done a letter to Newsweek, but that
 24 they hadn't published it or something or another.
 25 And he said, "Well, that's good, because it sure

Page 167

1 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? So I don't know, you know?
 2 MS. TRIPP: If I were to lie under oath, he could
 3 never know that. Do you realize that? Because-- no.
 4 Monica, he doesn't know I know anything.
 5 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 6 MS. TRIPP: So--
 7 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Well, I get confused. Let's
 8 say, okay, (a)--
 9 MS. TRIPP: Humph.
 10 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. (a) is Kathleen; (b) is me.
 11 MS. TRIPP: Okay. Let's put them together for a
 12 minute
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 14 MS. TRIPP: Let's just say generically with this
 15 whole mess--
 16 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 17 MS. TRIPP: -- whatever comes up, [redacted]
 18 MS. LEWINSKY: Are you going to bring her up?
 19 MS. TRIPP: No. But I'm saying what if I am asked
 20 questions?
 21 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I'll say, "I may have heard
 22 something, but I don't remember." That's what I'm going to
 23 say.
 24 MS. TRIPP: About her?
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh. If-- if they ask me about

Page 165

1 seemed like she screwed me from the article." Something like
 2 that.
 3 MS. TRIPP: The President? Do you understand how
 4 huge that is right there?
 5 MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 6 MS. TRIPP: He's the [redacted] President. He thinks
 7 I screwed them in the article? That's horrible.
 8 MS. LEWINSKY: If you-- if you-- Linda, if you
 9 read the article, if you-- Linda? Linda?
 10 MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.) You-- okay. And obviously
 11 you can't have a conversation with him now about me because,
 12 obviously--
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: I can't even get in touch with him.
 14 MS. TRIPP: Why?
 15 MS. LEWINSKY: Because I keepnot -- I don't know.
 16 I mean I'm sort of waiting, you know? I didn't say anything
 17 today about the stupid present, because I felt like that was
 18 his [redacted] deal. That was his deal. And I was--
 19 MS. TRIPP: He promised you the present, Monica.
 20 MS. LEWINSKY: Big [redacted] deal. So he-- yeah,
 21 oh, and like he also promised me a job anywhere I wanted to
 22 work. Didn't he?
 23 MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)
 24 MS. LEWINSKY: He promised me he wouldn't dump me
 25 that day. He dumped me. He promised he'd call. He didn't

Page 168

1 anybody, they could say-- they could say, "Well, you know,
 2 do you-- have you ever heard about Joe Schmo?"
 3 "I might have, but I don't really remember.
 4 It's possible, but I don't think so."
 5 MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 6 MS. LEWINSKY: You know? My attitude is this: I'm
 7 not gonna-- I am not going to sit there and pretend he is
 8 the all mighty pristine man, and he has never looked at
 9 another woman. Okay? So that if he says, "Well, did he, da,
 10 da, da, da," I'm not going to say, "No, because he's not that
 11 kind of man."
 12 MS. TRIPP: Right.
 13 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I mean--
 14 MS. TRIPP: Right.
 15 MS. LEWINSKY: What I will say is--
 16 MS. TRIPP: "Beats me."
 17 MS. LEWINSKY: What I will say is I don't-- I
 18 don't really recall hearing it, but it's possible. You know?
 19 I probably wouldn't say that about everybody. I might say
 20 that to people I know, that I really haven't heard about
 21 them. But, you know--
 22 MS. TRIPP: Okay. So, all right. Let me think.
 23 But if-- getting back to my point, if I lie under
 24 oath--
 25 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

Page 169

[1] MS TRIPP: -- he doesn't even appreciate it,
 [2] because--
 [3] MS LEWINSKY: Yes, he will.
 [4] MS TRIPP: -- he doesn't know it.
 [5] MS LEWINSKY: Linda--
 [6] MS TRIPP: I have to at least--
 [7] MS LEWINSKY: Okay. Okay. Look, either-- either
 [8] way, I think-- can I tell you something? I don't think the
 [9] way that man thinks, I don't think he thinks of lying under
 [10] oath.
 [11] I think, to you, he probably, in a meshuga, strange
 [12] way -- okay? He's probably not even thinking in terms of
 [13] lying under oath. He not thinking that. To him--
 [14] MS TRIPP: Yes, he is because he's the one who
 [15] said, "Deny, deny, deny." Of course he knows.
 [16] MS LEWINSKY: Right. But it's -- it's hard to
 [17] explain this. It's like -- (sigh).
 [18] MS TRIPP: You know what I mean. I mean, I don't
 [19] know-- do I think he is consciously--
 [20] MS LEWINSKY: If-- if-- if I said, if somebody
 [21] said to him, "Is Monica lying under oath," he would say yes.
 [22] But when he on his own thinks about it, he doesn't think of
 [23] it in those terms. Okay?
 [24] MS TRIPP: Probably.
 [25] MS LEWINSKY: Okay? He thinks of it as, "We're

Page 172

[1] MS. TRIPP: Do you believe that he would consider
 [2] me better or a team player or a good political appointee--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: If you did that?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Of course, I do.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You really do?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Of course, I do. Of course.
 [8] Linda --
 [9] MS. TRIPP: How do you know that? I mean, that's
 [10] Monica saying it? How do you know that?
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Because he couldn't not. Because if
 [12] he--
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Then I can't answer--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: What I'm saying is that if you
 [17] expect-- okay. Let's see, how do I -- if I expect you--
 [18] (sigh)-- okay. If I expect the dog that's coming to my
 [19] house, it's not a dog that trained well. Okay? So, I'm
 [20] expecting this dog that's-- let's just say I consider it
 [21] not-trained well dog.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Buddy.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Buddy. Right. I expect Buddy's
 [24] gonna come in the house and [REDACTED] on the carpet. But I'm
 [25] really not looking forward to it because this dog's gonna

Page 170

[1] being safe. We're being smart." Okay? "We're being smart,
 [2] we're being safe, it's good for everybody."
 [3]
 [4] MS TRIPP: Uh-huh. Uh-huh.
 [5] MS LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [6] MS TRIPP: Uh-huh. So you-- okay.
 [7] MS LEWINSKY: The truth is if I felt -- and I know
 [8] this is going to sound really hokey, but --
 [9] MS TRIPP: What?
 [10] MS LEWINSKY: To me, a little bit of -- it's for
 [11] the country. Every president, every [REDACTED] president we
 [12] have ever had has always had lovers because the pressure of
 [13] the job is too much. Too much.
 [14] MS TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [15] MS LEWINSKY: Too much to always rely on your
 [16] wife, with whom you have too much baggage -- which you
 [17] inevitably will if you got to that point. And I think it's
 [18] bad for the country.
 [19] I think every president (inaudible). (Inaudible)
 [20] that makes our country look like a joke.
 [21] MS TRIPP: Yeah.
 [22] MS LEWINSKY: And there's that element of it.
 [23] MS TRIPP: But, see, that--
 [24] MS LEWINSKY: But this is what I'm trying to
 [25] explain, to tell you, is that whatever you can do-- okay. I

Page 173

[1] come [REDACTED] on my carpet.
 [2] The dog comes and doesn't [REDACTED] on my carpet. What
 [3] am I gonna think? It's a better trained dog.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Okay. That-- and--
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: If you're expecting it--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: You're better at analogies than I am.
 [7] but let me put it this way--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: My mom always says, "You've got the
 [9] worst analogies."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I think they're the best.
 [11] When-- if I lie under oath, and he is even
 [12] semi-aware of the Kathleen thing and-- and that's-- that's
 [13] better. Okay? Isn't it more like someone who -- you know
 [14] how when someone does you a-- you're indebted to someone?
 [15] And so, in order to free yourself of feeling indebted, you
 [16] turn on them? Like you-- you disassociate completely
 [17] because you don't want to be indebted to that person?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- no. I've never heard of that.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Like your usefulness is done. I mean,
 [20] that's a huge fear.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- okay. I-- I think he
 [22] would be too afraid to do that. But I don't know because I
 [23] could be in the same boat. Okay? So I don't know. I could
 [24] be in the same boat. But I will tell you this, that-- I
 [25] mean, if--

Page 171

[1] don't think that they're probably sitting there thinking what
 [2] you're going to say is favorable. Would you agree with me on
 [3] that? Or do you feel differently? You're not sure?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Um, I'm not sure. I mean, I obviously
 [5] don't think that they think, "It's a done deal."
 [6] Thank you.
 [7] MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, great. Could we get some catsup
 [9] and mustard?
 [10] MALE VOICE: It's right here, ma'am.
 [11] (Pause.)
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, great.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible.)
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Um, I don't think they think I'm a done
 [16] deal, of course, but I-- I-- I think I thought foolishly
 [17] that they don't think of me as an enemy, but I guess
 [18] ultimately, (sigh), a team player would-- I think in their
 [19] minds a team player would go with the party line.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. That is true.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Do you know that to be true? I mean,
 [22] tell me the truth.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: That what?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Tell me the truth here, Monica.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.

Page 174

[1] MS. TRIPP: See what I-- you're-- you're-- I
 [2] don't know if I'm even making myself understood.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: All I have to say is that I
 [4] think--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Did you get a napkin?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [7] MS. TRIPP: (Inaudible.)
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: If he wanted you to-- I don't know.
 [9] I have the feeling I will either not talk to him-- there are
 [10] three options. Okay?
 [11] I either won't talk to him until I give my
 [12] deposition, if I have to do that, I won't talk to him until
 [13] after the trial or whatever, or I'll never talk to him again.
 [14] One of the three. Okay? I don't know.
 [15] I'm betting on until February, until after -- when
 [16] the discovery issue is over.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Really?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: That period of time. That's what
 [19] I'm betting on. Oh, I don't think I'll talk to him before.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think I'll talk to him
 [22] before. So, if you want-- if you-- would you want me-- I
 [23] mean, I would obviously say to him, you know, "I hope you" --
 [24] I would obviously say to him, "I hope you realize, you know,
 [25] that she's like" -- not say lying under oath. I would not

Page 175

say that. "But I hope you realize that she tried to make you smell a lot better than you did." Or something-- you know what I mean? Whatever it is you wanted me to say. You know? That she--

MS. TRIPP: Would he believe that?

MS. LEWINSKY: Look, if I called him up and said to him on the phone. "Gee, she's going to do dah, dah, dah, dah. She's going to be a team player," or whatever it is, okay? I don't think he'd believe it.

MS. TRIPP: I think he's probably thinking-- and he's probably thinking, because he doesn't know I know about you, that, "Well, she's already done the damage in Newsweek. So what the [REDACTED] the big deal?" Do you see what I'm saying?

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, if you want me to tell him after that I told you and you didn't-- then I will do that.

MS. TRIPP: I know that you fear that worse than anything. I've always felt that.

MS. LEWINSKY: I don't-- well, I mean, you know, it could be-- if I thought it would do good now, I would, but I don't think it would do good.

MS. TRIPP: You don't?

MS. LEWINSKY: No. I know it wouldn't.

MS. TRIPP: No. I mean-- well--

MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think it would do good now.

Page 176

Truthfully, I think that if he knew, even if I said to him, "Gee, she knows about me, but she says she's not gonna tell," he would maybe even-- you'd be in more danger right now. But --

MS. TRIPP: Oh. Yeah.

MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh. Because you wouldn't-- you wouldn't-- first of all, he (a) wouldn't trust me now and wouldn't trust anything I've ever said about you; and (b) wouldn't trust you.

MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.

MS. LEWINSKY: This way then we'd both probably get killed.

MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh, mm-hmm.

MS. LEWINSKY: But if--

MS. TRIPP: True.

MS. LEWINSKY: You know.

MS. TRIPP: So how-- how do we fix that?

MS. LEWINSKY: How do we fix what?

MS. TRIPP: I mean how could we--

MS. LEWINSKY: How could you get credit without--

MS. TRIPP: Not credit so much as not punished?

MS. LEWINSKY: Hmm.

MS. TRIPP: I mean the bottom line is--

MALE VOICE: How's the hamburger?

MS. TRIPP: Very good, thank you.

Page 177

MALE VOICE: May I pour more coffee?

MS. TRIPP: Sure.

MALE VOICE: Will you have more coffee? Soda?

MS. LEWINSKY: No, thanks. No, I'm fine. Water's good for me.

MS. TRIPP: We're fine. Thanks so much.

MS. LEWINSKY: If I were you, I would actually contact Bruce after I did my thing.

MS. TRIPP: After?

MS. LEWINSKY: After I-- after I sang the party line--

MS. TRIPP: He'd never take my call.

MS. LEWINSKY: -- (inaudible) fix it.

MS. TRIPP: No. I don't think he can-- he can be associated with someone who's been under subpoena. Do you? I mean--

MS. LEWINSKY: I think he might. Look. Let me tell you something. You don't think it'll get back to Bruce that you, you know, that you-- you did a good job?

MS. TRIPP: I don't know. I think I'm not considered-- you know what I think it is? I think I'm-- I'm a small fish in a big pond.

MS. LEWINSKY: Mmm.

MS. TRIPP: And that they don't think of me one way or another.

Page 178

MS. LEWINSKY: No.

MS. TRIPP: It's my ethical hang-ups here, not theirs. They don't care. I'm nobody. I am nobody. I'm a working stiff. That's it. I mean--

MS. LEWINSKY: Who knows a lot.

MS. TRIPP: Huh?

MS. LEWINSKY: There are three kinds of people in this administration: peons, peons who know stuff, and FOBs.

MS. TRIPP: (Laughter.)

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Maybe not peons who know stuff. In between. Do you know what I mean? Do you know what I'm saying now?

MS. TRIPP: I never thought of it that way.

MS. LEWINSKY: You know the truth, Linda? What's the truth? The truth is you're either an FOB or you're not.

MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.

MS. LEWINSKY: And then who would you be? Someone like Erskine.

MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.

MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED] not an FOB.

You know what I mean?

MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.

MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, who's the one who's not a -- who's a great example. Do you follow what I'm saying?

MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 179

MS. LEWINSKY: I guarantee you that your testimony is -- it'll -- it'll be an issue. I think it'll be something that there's a comment made about it. I think all of the ones that-- I think, you know, because it's related to the Kathleen issue. So --

Do you know what?

MS. TRIPP: Well--

MS. LEWINSKY: My-- do you know what else I thought? You know what you could do? Oh, this is a good idea. You know, you get a copy of your-- oh, I'm sure you know, you've been deposed-- but you get a copy of your deposition.

MS. TRIPP: Hmm. I don't even remember if I've gotten one in the past, to tell you the truth. You do?

MS. LEWINSKY: You get a copy of your deposition.

Um-- you-- you-- uh--

MS. TRIPP: Bob Bennett will be there, I mean, he'll --

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. But you know what? You get-- you get a copy. You make a copy. You highlight. You can put stickies, you know what I mean? And you [REDACTED] send a copy to Bruce. That's an idea.

MS. TRIPP: I think they want to distance themselves from me.

MS. LEWINSKY: Fine. But do-- okay. What I'm

Page 180

saying is this, Linda. Okay. Are they going to invite you over to watch a movie? No, they're not.

But are they going to take your job away? No, they're not.

MS. TRIPP: You really don't think so?

MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I would-- I would bet \$5000 that if you were to-- to say, you know, "Look, these are the things-- this is what she told me, this is what she told me happened. And at the time, you know, I-- I thought, well, it's probably true. You know? I didn't know. Maybe it was; maybe it wasn't. I didn't know her all that well."

You know [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I mean, that you--

MS. TRIPP: What do you think my--

Page 181

Page 184

side B.)

MS. LEWINSKY: You know maybe-- you know, you could say-- I mean, I don't know, you know. Linda, how you'd feel about doing that, because like I know I certainly -- you know, somebody said I was a stalker or whatever. I'm going to refute that. I mean, I'm not going to-- I'm not going to allow myself to look like a [redacted] -- I don't care if that bugs him or whatever, you know? --humpf. There are certain things that--

MS. TRIPP: I'm glad to hear that.

MS. LEWINSKY: Do you know what I mean? I mean, I'm not gonna to-- I don't have a problem saying, no, nothing happened, but I'm not going to allow myself-- I'm not gonna -- I had a crush on him. You know? I refuse to do that. So--

MS. TRIPP: But what if-- now-- okay. So you think if I just would have gotten into the vague mode--

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: -- or the whole--

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: If I didn't tell the truth as I know the truth to be, do you think I'd save my job?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.

MS. TRIPP: If I told the truth as I know the truth to be, do you think I'd lose my job?

MS. LEWINSKY: It's possible, but-- it's more

[1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19] [20] [21] [22] [23] [24] [25]

Page 182

Page 185

probable, but, not, I don't think, 100 percent. But it's possible.

MS. TRIPP: I don't-- I see it as probable.

MS. LEWINSKY: I think-- I think if you tell the truth as you know it to be with me (sigh), I don't know what will happen.

MS. TRIPP: I can't even--

MS. LEWINSKY: I can't say because all I know is that if-- (inaudible)

MS. TRIPP: Do you-- oh, man, I hope I have a cigarette.

MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]

MS. TRIPP: [redacted]

MS. LEWINSKY: [redacted]

MS. TRIPP: Must be.

MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)

MS. TRIPP: Want some? Oh, well, when you're done.

Um, I have to get my stuff-- oh, I don't have to get the bus, I can wait. I don't really have to worry about that.

MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, wat-- and don't lose your makeup.

[1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19] [20] [21] [22] [23] [24] [25]

OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

TAPE TRANSCRIPTION

X ----- X

: Transcrip of :

: Tape No. Wire.005 :

X ----- X

Page 183

Page 186

MS. TRIPP: Oh, you know what happened with this? Did I show you this?

MS. LEWINSKY: No.

MS. TRIPP: Not that you give a [redacted] This-- these things, it dropped just a little bit. This whole thing went flying, smashed all over. I don't even have-- okay. So--

MS. LEWINSKY: So I--

MS. TRIPP: How much-- Monica--

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. --

MS. TRIPP: -- I know you can't assure me of anything.

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.

MS. TRIPP: I know this.

MS. LEWINSKY: But--

MS. TRIPP: I mean, you're a 24-year-old girl.

MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.

MS. TRIPP: Who's in a disgustingly awful-- I mean, I feel like we're in the middle of a John Grisham book, frankly. But-- I know, I know, I know how much this means to you. Am I-- is it mostly because you don't want him to know you told me? Or is that no longer a big deal for you?

MS. LEWINSKY: Uh -- it's --

MS. TRIPP: Be honest with me, Monica. When I...

(End recording Wire.004 side A. No recording on

[1] [2] [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8] [9] [10] [11] [12] [13] [14] [15] [16] [17] [18] [19] [20] [21] [22] [23] [24] [25]

TAPE TRANSCRIPTION

MS. TRIPP: -- you're a 24-year-old girl--

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: -- who's in a disgustingly awful-- I mean, I feel like we're in the middle of a John Grisham book, frankly. But I know, I know, I know how much this means to you.

And I-- is it mostly because you don't want him to know you told me, or is that no longer a big deal for you?

MS. LEWINSKY: Um--

MS. TRIPP: Be honest with me, Monica.

MS. LEWINSKY: It's--

MS. TRIPP: When I see you looking off, I'm thinking I'm not getting this straight.

MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, no--

MS. TRIPP: You know--

MS. LEWINSKY: -- I was thinking. I'd say it's 60percent, but I also think you have a really--

MS. TRIPP: I mean, that's--

MS. LEWINSKY: -- skewed idea of what that would do, unless you think that that -- unless you want him to know because you want him to know that you're not going to tell.

MS. TRIPP: Well, that's obviously not a motivator.

MS. LEWINSKY: -- But as you said before, you were talking to me like weeks ago, you were saying, well, if you

Page 187

Page 190

told him, he'll settle. He'll settle. And he will not settle.

MS. TRIPP: I did think that, frankly.

MS. LEWINSKY: And I know that not to be the case. I knew it from the day, you know. Gwen responded to that thing that day, that— remember the thing I gave that day? Remember I told you I gave him that thing, my idea?

MS. TRIPP: Who's "him"?

MS. LEWINSKY: Gwen.

MS. TRIPP: Who's "Gwen"?

MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, that's what my mom calls him.

MS. TRIPP: Who's Gwen? Why do you call Vernon Gwen?

MS. LEWINSKY: That's— my mother decided his nickname was.

MS. TRIPP: Is what, Gwen? Gwinn?

MS. LEWINSKY: Never mind.

MS. TRIPP: Okay. Put it away. It's not important.

MS. LEWINSKY: Remember when I gave Vernon the thing?

MS. TRIPP: It said—

MS. LEWINSKY: Right, right.

MS. TRIPP: — if you do this—

MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

MS. TRIPP: Where?

MS. LEWINSKY: Paula Jones is going to the deposition.

MS. TRIPP: He's going to court with Paula Jones?

MS. LEWINSKY: He's not going to court. It was originally supposed to be at the White House, and now they're maybe gonna try and change where it is. I hope they do.

MS. TRIPP: She's coming to the White House?

MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.

MS. TRIPP: Oh, they should never let that happen.

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Well, see, what I think happened is they said they're gonna do the deposition at the White House like we did the other one, not thinking about the fact that she has the right to come.

MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God. What an atrocity.

MS. LEWINSKY: So she's gonna— so she's gonna— so I think that they're gonna try and change it. But I think—

MS. TRIPP: Think—

MS. LEWINSKY: See, that's also how— you know, I mean, that's also how I know I'm not a big player in this thing.

MS. TRIPP: Because yours is much later.

MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.

MS. TRIPP: Well, then the same should apply to me.

Page 188

Page 191

MS. TRIPP: — it will go away, the story will go away.

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. His reaction to that was a clear indication to me that the Creep will not settle. And I know he won't. And talking about— and everything you read in the paper, she's insisting on an apology and now is asking \$2 million. Didn't you read the paper today?

MS. TRIPP: Uh-uh.

MS. LEWINSKY: It was yesterday. She is asking— yesterday or today, she was asking \$2 million for settlement. That's what—

MS. TRIPP: How did that change?

MS. LEWINSKY: I asked my lawyer, I said, "Howcome"— I said, "I've read disparaging things." I said, "One thing says she lured him, then another thing" — cause obviously, I wasn't going to say where I heard that it was \$2 million the first time I heard it.

And he said, "Oh. What somebody claims in a suit as damages is different from what they can claim as money for settlement." That's why.

MS. TRIPP: So — oh my God.

MS. LEWINSKY: There is no way—

MS. TRIPP: So he won't settle.

MS. LEWINSKY: Un-uh.

MS. TRIPP: Well, then, I see no point in—

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: Don't you think?

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: I mean, mine was originally for in December, but—

MS. LEWINSKY: I think— I think we're like this, okay? I think—

MS. TRIPP: Can you find out when Kathleen Willey is being deposed?

MS. LEWINSKY: I tried. I tried to find out. I tried to get a list of everyone who's deposed, not just Kathleen. I tried to find out when— I wanted to find out when Marsha's was, just to have an idea of where I'd be versus her. Everybody, you know—

MS. TRIPP: They don't tell?

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, oh. Oh. This is good news, though.

MS. TRIPP: Some good news?

MS. LEWINSKY: This is good news. I don't know. It may be good news to you or not, I mean, after— well, for me it was good news. See, witness lists have not been filed with the court.

MS. TRIPP: What's that mean?

MS. LEWINSKY: It means— essentially, what it means is that the judge didn't say, "You give me your witness

Page 189

Page 192

MS. LEWINSKY: That's — see, this is the other truth. If he's going to be deposed, he's not settling. If he was going to settle, he would settle before he was going to be deposed.

MS. TRIPP: Right. But that hasn't happened yet.

MS. LEWINSKY: He's gonna be deposed on Saturday.

MS. TRIPP: This week?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah, it's this Saturday.

MS. TRIPP: Oh. Well, look, Monica, here— here is my bottom line. Listen, I mean, really. He's going to lie under oath. I am not anybody. Am I going to contradict the President? Think about it.

MS. LEWINSKY: I know.

MS. TRIPP: I don't see any way I'll be deposed before him—

MS. LEWINSKY: Un-uh.

MS. TRIPP: — because he's—

MS. LEWINSKY: Saturday.

MS. TRIPP: You're sure.

MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure. It's all over the papers.

MS. TRIPP: All right. I've— I've been so in the JCOC mode—

MS. LEWINSKY: It's all over the papers.

MS. TRIPP: — from morning till night and late.

MS. LEWINSKY: I'm sure he's going to do this.

list and you give me your witness list." She said, "You exchange witness lists." Okay? What that means is—

MS. TRIPP: The judge doesn't know about us.

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. What it means— it's also that— I think unless I am called as a witness in the trial, my name is out of it.

MS. TRIPP: And mine, too.

MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly.

MS. TRIPP: Totally.

MS. LEWINSKY: Totally. Totally. So—

MS. TRIPP: You're sure.

MS. LEWINSKY: Unless you are called as a witness, you will not be part of the record.

MS. TRIPP: Ever.

MS. LEWINSKY: Correct. I think. That's my understanding. I'm not sure— uh-huh.

MS. TRIPP: Well, I can't imagine— I mean, if anyone were called, it would be Kathleen out of that particular thing.

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: She's the witness. I mean, they aren't going to call every peripheral—

MS. LEWINSKY: I think, too— this is my opinion. Kathleen's going to say one thing. See, I don't know what she's going to do because— I don't know. She was dancing

Page 193

Page 196

around so much, you know trying on this side, trying on that side, so I don't know what she's going to do. But --

MS. TRIPP: What do they think she's going to say?

MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I have no idea.

MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)

MS. LEWINSKY: I have no idea.

MS. TRIPP: Well, I don't think-- I mean, we can't know.

MS. LEWINSKY: We can't know. But let me tell you this. If you're neutral -- okay, if you're not one thing or another, who do you help? You're helping the Creep. But it looks like you're helping nobody and you may then not be called as a witness.

MS. TRIPP: Right.

MS. LEWINSKY: That's why it's also to your advantage.

MS. TRIPP: That's true. No trial. Uh, my God.

MS. LEWINSKY: I just-- I mean, I know that this is a big thing, and this is gonna sound really stupid, but other than how you feel yourself, like inside, what is the advantage of telling the truth? What-- what advantage do you see for yourself? Where will that put you? What does that do for you?

MS. TRIPP: Okay. Well, how I feel inside is-- is not exactly how I define it. With me, to me, there's a

[REDACTED]

MS. TRIPP: (Laughter) That's true.

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Aside from the point --

MS. TRIPP: But, see, I don't even know-- I was never in that room. I only know what you told me. I-- I only-- there is some fear that we are considered to be close friends, obviously.

MS. LEWINSKY: I think that's a given, and I have no problem saying that.

MS. TRIPP: Well, I know that. But, I mean, there are plenty of people who would say that. That's the problem. So we-- I mean, that's a given.

MS. LEWINSKY: And if they ask me about you, doesn't it bode well for you if I say-- if they say, "Well, did she ever talk to you about Kathleen Willey?" And I started saying, "Well, you know, I don't really-- I don't think so. I don't really remember. She might have."

What does that say? That means it wasn't that big of an issue for you, too. You see what I mean?

MS. TRIPP: Yeah, I do.

MS. LEWINSKY: You know? I also, by the way-- I mean, I would imagine for your own protection or whatever, if they ask me who I told about this, I wouldn't say I told you.

MS. TRIPP: Told me about what?

MS. LEWINSKY: That I was subpoenaed. You know,

Page 194

Page 197

reason for telling the truth, that the truth is the right thing to do.

I mean, I don't-- I don't think it's my conscience so much as I just think it's a fact of life. I think-- I think that you're required to tell the truth under oath.

But--

MS. LEWINSKY: Do you believe there should be classified documents?

MS. TRIPP: Yes.

MS. LEWINSKY: Why?

MS. TRIPP: National security.

MS. LEWINSKY: Why?

MS. TRIPP: Because if it falls into--

MS. LEWINSKY: Then the American people don't know the truth.

MS. TRIPP: Well, because, I mean, they're not privy to the--

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. But, I mean, do you see what I mean? Do you see what I'm getting at? I mean, you're saying because the truth should be known, because the truth is the right thing, the truth is-- the truth is-- is what it should be.

MS. TRIPP: I don't even know that he would want me to lie under oath. Do you see what I'm saying? I have nobody helping me. I guess I keep going back to that.

we're not supposed to talk about that.

MS. TRIPP: To each other?

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: Why not?

MS. LEWINSKY: Because it says in the gag order.

MS. TRIPP: I thought that was the media.

MS. LEWINSKY: No, you're not supposed to talk about it.

MS. TRIPP: At all?

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Like, um, Bennett's people? There were a lot of things they wouldn't tell my guy because they said, "Well, there's a gag order, I can't talk about it." Yeah. So--

MS. TRIPP: Oh, you know -- there's no one here, right?

MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

MS. TRIPP: I mean, my fear-- here's-- here's part of my fear.

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.

MS. TRIPP: You know, let's put the moral issue on--

MS. LEWINSKY: Hold.

MS. TRIPP: -- on the side.

MS. LEWINSKY: On the back burner.

MS. TRIPP: Okay, because right now, that's--

Page 195

Page 198

MS. LEWINSKY: I know, but that--

MS. TRIPP: Monica, I know.

MS. LEWINSKY: I think --

MS. TRIPP: The fact that--

MS. LEWINSKY: Kirby needs to -- I think you need to tell Kirby, okay?

MS. TRIPP: Tell Kirby what?

MS. LEWINSKY: That you want him (inaudible).

Okay, that you want him to-- (sigh). That you want-- well--

MS. TRIPP: You are the slowest eater.

MS. LEWINSKY: I'm just like (inaudible.) Oh, did I tell you? This is so funny. [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

MS. LEWINSKY: Isn't that funny?

MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.

MS. TRIPP: [REDACTED]

MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. [REDACTED]

that's certainly there certainly there, but it's not my terror.

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: My terror is that you'll-- there is someone powerful-- there are two someones, but there is someone outside of the issue who's very powerful--

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: -- who knows the truth and has helped you. I have no one like that.

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. What is it you think this person-- when you say, "You have someone who knows the truth and is powerful"--

MS. TRIPP: If it should ever change, if --

MS. LEWINSKY: Like?

MS. TRIPP: -- if anything should ever go sour--

MS. LEWINSKY: Like what?

MS. TRIPP: I don't know.

MS. LEWINSKY: Because you know what? It means

MS. TRIPP: How do you figure?

MS. LEWINSKY: Hah. To whom do you think Vernon would ever admit I told him or acknowledge that? He would say, "Well, she said those things. I don't think they're true."

MS. TRIPP: What do you mean? That you would

Page 199

[1] deny-- he would say that you were hallucinating?
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you-- I mean, what do you think?
 [3] You really think that if somehow -- if something or another
 [4] happens, (inaudible), that he would then say, "Yes, it's
 [5] true. She told me, and, yes, it's true?"
 [6] MS. TRIPP: No, no, I don't-- I don't mean that.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I don't mean you turning. I mean--
 [9] I don't know. I-- I'm thinking here. If he-- he knows
 [10] that-- that this happened, and he does not want you to tell
 [11] the truth, that's a huge person on your side.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: For-- for whatever reason--
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: -- that's huge. I have Kirby, and I
 [16] don't even have him if I have to lie. Because Kirby-- Kirby
 [17] knows--
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. What I--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: -- enough to be dangerous.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: See, what I'm trying to understand
 [21] is, I'm trying to understand what you think Vernon would do
 [22] for me so that I can try and think of who could do that for
 [23] you. So maybe I need that-- that's what I'm not being clear
 [24] about.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: And I don't think I have in my head--

Page 202

[1] MS. TRIPP: I'm not sure as to how to say it
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: What would you want now to feel that
 [3] way?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I wish-- I wish-- I don't say this
 [5] can happen.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No. (Inaudible.)
 [7] MS. TRIPP: But I wish I had someone like Vernon
 [8] who knew I was going to lie, number one.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Said, "Okay, that's okay, and here's
 [11] someone who will walk you through everything."
 [12] I don't have anything like that. I am alone here.
 [13] Don't you see the difference, Monica? I mean, am I the only
 [14] one here? I feel very alone.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, I don't think you're alone,
 [16] because the way I--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I know you don't. All right. Well--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, because--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I'm going to sleep on this.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. But the way-- what I didn't
 [23] say before was-- and that I was getting to, is that a long
 [24] time ago, almost 20 minutes ago, was that-- God forbid,
 [25] God forbid, okay, that you help everybody else, and something

Page 200

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: But when you say--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I-- I'm trying to be honest--
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: But when you say-- when you say--
 [4] no, no, no, I understand. But when you say to me, "Well, you
 [5] have Vernon, you have Vernon," what is it that I have? What
 [6] is it that you think I do?
 [7] MS. TRIPP: I'd be willing to bet that you got a
 [8] very high-powered attorney, right?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so. [REDACTED]
 [10] [REDACTED]
 [11] MS. TRIPP: But I thought Vernon said that was his
 [12] personal attorney.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know. I don't believe that.
 [14] Oh, I didn't-- I mean, I thought so at first, and then I
 [15] started to think about it, and I started to look over the
 [16] office.
 [17] I mean, he seems really smart, you know, but he is
 [18] very-- I mean, he's not at all what I would consider a
 [19] high-powered attorney. [REDACTED]
 [20] [REDACTED]
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Come on.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: I-- I swear to you-- okay, I'm
 [23] sorry. Your opinion of a high-powered attorney [REDACTED]
 [24] [REDACTED]
 [25] MS. TRIPP: Okay. Back up. When you met with

Page 203

[1] -- that something happens with your job. But God forbid. I
 [2] guarantee you, I know that my mother would do whatever it was
 [3] she could to help you. And she-- you know, she has some
 [4] good contacts.
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I know she does, but that's not--
 [6] that's not the issue.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: But it is a little bit of an issue,
 [8] because it's knowing that somebody would help you, you know?
 [9] MS. TRIPP: But not in the administration, no one
 [10] would, if they chose to--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay, but not in the administration.
 [12] But it's not like-- I mean, you can't-- I-- (sighing) you
 [13] know what I wish?
 [14] MS. TRIPP: No.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I wish that-- I wish that Bruce had
 [16] returned your call before Newsweek hit.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Hmpf. Well, I know, but he didn't.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: The thing I'm thinking is, he might
 [19] be the only-- the only way, he might be the only way, you
 [20] know--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Not that he would-- not that
 [23] he could be the person, but he could you put you in touch
 [24] with someone.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I think there's huge distancing going

Page 201

[1] him--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: -- whenever it was. I don't even know.
 [4] But when you guys went in a car to go see him, okay?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. He introduced him. He
 [6] said--
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Right. Right. But what I'm saying is,
 [8] I would have a feeling of utter peace if I knew someone that
 [9] powerful--
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. TRIPP: -- took an interest-- do you see what
 [12] I'm saying? And brought me to someone they considered do
 [13] be-- it just screams help. It screams help. I feel like
 [14] I'm cast adrift here.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) Okay. I--
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I know-- I know--
 [17] MALE VOICE: (Inaudible.)
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Uhm, no. There's still some french
 [19] fries here.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Thank you.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I see what you're saying--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: I know I'm not saying it well. Maybe
 [23] that's the problem. But I-- and it's hard for me to even
 [24] verbalize it.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. What --

Page 204

[1] on. I feel it. I mean, not that I didn't--
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Would you-- why don't-- why won't
 [3] you-- I mean, would you agree to meet with Bennett? I
 [4] think-- you know, I understand why you don't trust Bennett,
 [5] but I'm being really honest with you. Like I'm-- as your
 [6] friend, okay, I'm being honest with you, and it makes me mad
 [7] that he said that, okay?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: And I think he had no choice. It's
 [10] really-- I really didn't -- like you had no choice, he had
 [11] no choice, you know. But if you want them to look at you and
 [12] say, "Okay, look, it wasn't the best thing to say, but I
 [13] understand that was sort of the way you had to do it because
 [14] you were trapped." Can you look at him and say that? Do you
 [15] see what I mean?
 [16] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: If he had said nothing, it would
 [18] have-- it would have made what-- how Isikoff made you-- do
 [19] you see what I'm saying a little?
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: If you agree-- look. All I'm
 [22] telling you is that if you agree to go talk to Bennett, you
 [23] know--
 [24] MS. TRIPP: But Bennett can't know--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

Page 205

MS. TRIPP: -- anything, correct?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No. I mean, I understand. I think-- okay. Maybe I'm delusional here. In my opinion, you can get a lot of chits for -- for the Kathleen thing, because that's all they think you're involved in.
 MS. TRIPP: How do we know this, though?
 MS. LEWINSKY: How could you not? How could you not? I don'tunder -- I don't know how you-- how you could not.
 MS. TRIPP: Monica, your subpoena had some specifics in there that scared the [REDACTED] out of me.
 MS. LEWINSKY: It didn't scare me. You know why? I mean, it scared me, but then the fact is that not my attorney and neither did Bennett's people have anything to say, like, "Gee, that's weird. Why a hat pin?"
 MS. TRIPP: They didn't say it?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No. Nobody asked me one thing. And, in fact, my lawyer told me that was a vanilla subpoena, vanilla. That is what everybody who-- there's a rumor or whatever it is, that's what everybody got. That's what the woman said.
 MS. TRIPP: Really?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 MS. TRIPP: So you think that was just serendipity that there happened to be the hat pin in there.

Page 208

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Kirby said, no, you weren't going to, so you didn't go in. Okay. How does that look, okay?
 Then -- do you see what I mean? Then when this issue comes up-- I don't know. He did it again, he said, "Come in?"
 MS. TRIPP: No, he asked-- Mitch Ettinger asked Kirby when I was subpoenaed if I-- that I would-- they wanted me to come in and talk to them, and Kirby said, "I would normally recommend that she do that, but not now because of that pesky little quote."
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know, and--
 MS. TRIPP: You know--
 MS. LEWINSKY: But I would-- when you lay it all out-- okay, if you lay it all out, is that--
 MS. TRIPP: What does your mother think about the security issue?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Security of--
 MS. TRIPP: Safety.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. Huh. She said-- she said, "Oh"-- she-- if she had-- she said, "If you on your own had not decided to do this, I would force you."
 MS. TRIPP: To do what, lie?
 MS. LEWINSKY: If I said-- if I had-- let's just say if I said, "I can't do it, I can't lie, I can't lie, I

Page 206

MS. LEWINSKY: I think, is it possible that whoever it is might know-- might have thought something. Maybe it was an agent, maybe it was -- you know, my mom says, "Look, maybe he bought 20 hat pins and they assumed." It's very possible, very possible he bought 20 hat pins. Look how he shopped. He bought 20 hat pins, and they said, well, let's--
 MS. TRIPP: Throw them out?
 MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 MS. TRIPP: It wasn't in mine.
 MS. LEWINSKY: But maybe you weren't rumored to have a thing with him.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, true.
 MS. LEWINSKY: See what I mean?
 MS. TRIPP: True.
 MS. LEWINSKY: So maybe there's like-- okay, this is a vanilla subpoena for people who are rumored, and da, da, da, da, da, da. This is a, you know, vanilla subpoena to people who are rumored to know something about someone. Do you see what I mean?
 MS. TRIPP: That's possible.
 MS. LEWINSKY: All I have to tell you is in my-- to me, okay, if I were in your shoes, it would give me assurance-- it would give me-- for the aspect of me, having to do a subpoena, the Kathleen thing, for having to do with

Page 209

just can't do it," she would-- she would twist my arm or she'd put a gun to my head. I don't-- no. I mean, do you know what I mean?
 MS. TRIPP: Because?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Because of safety concerns.
 MS. TRIPP: See?
 MS. LEWINSKY: She keeps saying, "Mary Jo Chappaquidick," or whatever the [REDACTED] her name was. I don't know.
 MS. TRIPP: No, Chappaquidick is where it happened.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mary Jo Kopekne or something.
 MS. TRIPP: That's it.
 MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 MS. TRIPP: See?
 MS. LEWINSKY: That's what she thinks. She--
 MS. TRIPP: She's afraid for your safety.
 MS. LEWINSKY: -- she is as paranoid as I am.
 But--
 MS. TRIPP: Do you think it's for your safety is the most part that she's worried about?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No. First of all, she sees it as if I tell the truth, I'd be helping Paula Jones, which is true.
 She sees it that-- well, she sees it that-- more for my own sense, that because I got involved with him, that that's what

Page 207

me, it would give me enough assurance to know that there were two other people who are willing to say that nothing ever happened.
 MS. TRIPP: I know. I know. Believe me.
 MS. LEWINSKY: It would give me a lot of assurance.
 MS. TRIPP: I know that.
 MS. LEWINSKY: When it comes to worrying about my security.
 MS. TRIPP: I know.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Now--
 MS. TRIPP: Everyone's security.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Now, when it comes to Kathleen, I think you're probably-- I would imagine-- and I've said this to you over and over and over again, and I, you know -- but it --
 MS. TRIPP: I know. That I didn't believe-- that I don't believe the version.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 MS. TRIPP: Is that what you mean?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No. But, to me-- to me-- okay. I just can put myself in Bennett's shoes, on that side, okay? Remember what happened in the summer? You agreed to go in-- you were going to go in, and then you said, "No, I'm not going to."
 MS. TRIPP: Kirby said, no, I wasn't going.

Page 210

I signed up for. I mean, that's my duty. She sees it as the same thing. She has that weird thing about this patriotic--
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, my God.
 MS. LEWINSKY: See what I'm saying? And that--
 MS. TRIPP: Why don't we have a candle? Go check it out before the place goes down.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I'm going to blow it out.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well--
 MS. TRIPP: Don't hurt yourself.
 MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 MS. TRIPP: It's what?
 MS. LEWINSKY: It's the flower.
 MS. TRIPP: Did the flower burn?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, the leaf blacked.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay. So, in other words, she--
 MS. LEWINSKY: So, I mean, this is how my mom thinks. Over her dead body would I get up there. And she thinks (inaudible). But I also have to say this is also my mom. I mean, you have to understand that my mom has a very interesting way of looking at things, you know.
 [REDACTED]

Page 211

[1] MS. TRIPP: She's a survivor.
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Does she-- okay. Let me ask you this.
 [4] Now, you don't have to answer anything you don't want to.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Do you and does she feel that by Vernon
 [7] Jordan bringing you to an attorney of his choice that you are
 [8] protected?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Um-- (sigh).
 [10] MS. TRIPP: By-- by doing what--
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Protected--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Because legally what -- what will
 [13] happen is illegal. Does she think that that's enough
 [14] protection for you?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: She did.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: And would she think the same for me?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: She did-- what do you mean
 [18] protection, is that the same for you? If you--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Perjury.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yes.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: She does?
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Because, I mean, she's the one--
 [23] and she-- she got me involved with this-- it's a woman
 [24] called a practitioner in the Christian Science, you know --
 [25]

Page 214

[1] and sign it. So I also am supposed to call the people. So
 [2] I'll call the people in the morning. If I find out--
 [3] MS. TRIPP: What people?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: The job people. If I find out that
 [5] I--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: They haven't offered it, though.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Talked about it. But if I call and
 [8] find out they have a spot for me like as in, "You start on
 [9] the 26th here."
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay?
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I will go sign that thing.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So-- so, look at this.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: And let me give you an idea, too, of
 [16] what my thing says so that you understand how--
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Do you know what it said?
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I mean, vaguely. It's
 [19] like--
 [20] MS. TRIPP: Well, how vague? I mean, enough to
 [21] make--
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: What I'm saying is-- do I know it
 [23] word by word? No.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I know the gist of it. It starts

Page 212

[1] MS. TRIPP: Oh, are you telling me Hare Krishna
 [2] stuff?
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: No. But there's a-- there's a
 [4] psalm in here that's for protection, so I read it all the
 [5] time, whenever I have--
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Does it work?
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) I don't know, you know.
 [8] And I've been doing a lot of reading, and I feel like I'm--
 [9] you know, from talking to her, and it seems, you know -- and
 [10] I can understand that there's the issue of truth, you know.
 [11] We're all God's children. God is synonymous with good, truth
 [12] and kindness and happiness and all sorts of good things.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: I don't care about all that right now.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I--
 [15] MS. TRIPP: This is too big to worry about goodness
 [16] and kindness.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, it's-- it's not because if
 [18] you do the right thing--
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, but your right thing and my right
 [20] thing are different. So, if I go to your right thing--
 [21] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [22] MS. TRIPP: -- then I've done something illegal,
 [23] and I don't have any protection. But, on the other hand,
 [24] I've made sure that I'm not contradicting--
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.

Page 215

[1] out something about my age, you know, I'm 24, blah, blah,
 [2] blah. But the first is, I know nothing (inaudible).
 [3] MS. TRIPP: I cannot hear you. Is there anyone
 [4] around us?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: I have never met P.J.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Stop whispering. I can't hear--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: I've never met P.J.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Well, of course not.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: I've never met P.J. nor do I know
 [10] anything about her or anything that happened on the--
 [11] whatever day it is at that hotel.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Something like that. Then, uh, ohhh.
 [14] Then I think it talks about my internship, when I was an
 [15] intern and when I worked there, what I did when I worked
 [16] there.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, it's long.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: It's long. I mean, it sounds
 [19] like-- and then-- no, no, no. But, I mean, that's like a
 [20] paragraph.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Oh.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: It's maybe like ten paragraphs.
 [23] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Ten?
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I thought you meant two sentences.

Page 213

[1] MS. TRIPP: -- the President of the [redacted] United
 [2] States.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Which is huge.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [6] MS. TRIPP: Huge.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Don't you think?
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I do.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: I mean, I can't even envision right
 [11] now, I have to tell you, okay? So of course, my gut tells me
 [12] you tell the truth under oath. Right? And then-- now,
 [13] you're telling me he's being deposed Saturday.
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: And he's going to say nothing happened.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: And you're going to write a letter that
 [18] says nothing happened.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I'll probably sign it before. If I
 [20] find out, if I find out-- I'm supposed to call them--
 [21] today-- yesterday was Monday, today is--
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Tuesday the 13th because I had to do
 [23] all my JCOC things this morning and they're due--
 [24] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm calling-- I call my guy
 [25] tomorrow, and he's waiting to hear from me if I'll come in

Page 216

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no. It's like ten paragraphs.
 [2] Then there's a statement about, oh, "Have you ever had sex
 [3] with the President?" And "Have you ever--
 [4] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, yeah.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: -- "witnessed him being
 [6] inappropriate," da, da, da.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Then there's something about-- then
 [9] the paragraph (inaudible), and then comes the meaty paragraph
 [10] that I never had a sexual relationship, you know, nor-- like
 [11] nor do I know of anybody who has--
 [12] MS. TRIPP: You're going to sign that?
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. Hey, look, for me, I never
 [14] had sex with him. That's a sexual relationship.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: What is-- what is the definition of
 [16] sex?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: Intercourse.
 [18] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Well, yeah. Okay.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I never had intercourse. I did not
 [20] have a sexual relationship.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Okay. So all right. So that's--
 [22] that's that paragraph. What else?
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Then the rest, you know, don't know
 [24] about anybody else, uh, I have no information-- oh, yeah, I
 [25] have no-- oh, yeah, somewhere in the beginning it says I

Page 217

have-- I cannot fathom like why you're bringing me into this.

[3] Then it says something about since I left, you know, that I saw him on occasions when I worked there, and since I've left I've seen him at official functions, (inaudible), something or another, when others were present.

[7] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

[8] MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-- and then my last paragraph says something about, uhm, not wanting to be dragged into this.

[11] MS. TRIPP: What happened?

[12] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)

[13] MS. TRIPP: Oh.

[14] MS. LEWINSKY: Not wanting to be dragged into this for unwarranted attorney's fees--

[15] MS. TRIPP: Right.

[17] MS. LEWINSKY: -- invasion of privacy and something else.

[19] MS. TRIPP: Okay. And you're gonna sign that?

[20] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm gonna sign that.

[21] MS. TRIPP: All right. Will you let me know when you sign it, then?

[23] MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

[24] MS. TRIPP: Because, obviously, I can't dissuade you. Right? This is how you want to do this? So then

Page 218

[1] you're definite, he's definite. So if I say something other than that which is the truth, but not considered the truth by the powers that be, then I'm contradicting a big person.

[4] Correct?

[5] MS. LEWINSKY: Correct.

[6] MS. TRIPP: Okay.

[7] MS. LEWINSKY: Now, I think-- look, I'm a bit concerned about you. You know? I mean, I'm not just concerned about myself.

[10] MS. TRIPP: I know that.

[11] MS. LEWINSKY: So I think--

[12] MS. TRIPP: On a-- on a level--

[13] MS. LEWINSKY: You know--

[14] MS. TRIPP: -- I know that. Everything's relative, but I do know that.

[16] MS. LEWINSKY: So I think, you know, the thing is, to me, it is in your best interests to seem like you're on their team. And if that means calling Bennett--

[19] MS. TRIPP: There has to be a better way than calling Bennett (inaudible) --

[21] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. You don't have to meet with Bennett. Why won't you meet with Mitch?

[23] MS. TRIPP: Because Mitch is Bennett. I mean, they don't-- obviously, I'm coming in under a cloud, correct? Who is yelling?

Page 219

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: What do you mean by under a cloud? I don't understand.

[3] MS. TRIPP: The Kathleen Willey quote.

[4] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, okay.

[5] MS. TRIPP: Her. All of that. I mean--

[6] MS. LEWINSKY: I can't imagine that they'd turn down talking with you. I mean, I can't think of any reason. Maybe there is, but I can't-- to me, look, this is -- to me this is all you would need to do. Okay?

[10] You would go there and you would say, "Look. These are the things I know. Okay. This is what she told me." And say to them what -- "These are the things I know."

[13] MS. TRIPP: Oh, what happened?

[14] MS. LEWINSKY: My pager.

[15] MS. TRIPP: Who's paging you?

[16] MS. LEWINSKY: "Please call mom."

[17] MS. TRIPP: Ohhh, she's probably worried.

[18] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)

[19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God. So much pain. (Sigh.) And worry and anxiety.

[21] MS. LEWINSKY: (Sigh.) This is what-- this is what I was thinking. Okay? This, to me, would be your best bet. Okay? You go there and you say, "Look. This is what I know and this is what I'm going to say under oath." Okay?

[25] "These are the things she told me that she-- after she

Page 220

allegedly saw him."

[3] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

[4] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay?

[5] MS. TRIPP: What-- they ask me about all the stuff leading up to that? The way she concocted ways to be around him. I mean, she wanted this relationship.

[7] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

[8] MS. TRIPP: So fine. So say that. Just say that. I think-- I think you should say to them-- I think you should say flat outright, "I don't-- I'm not going to lie under oath," you know, say that to them. Okay?

[12] "I'm not going to lie under oath, but, you know, the way what's-his-face characterized what I said was not the way it happened. You know it's not what I said to him. And I want you to understand that this-- this is what the situation was. This is, you know how--" Okay. I'm sorry. Let me try to be clearer. Listen to me.

[16] MS. TRIPP: I am.

[17] MS. LEWINSKY: This is what the situation was. This is what she told me. This is -- you know, I believed it at the time 'cause I had no reason not to believe it."

[20] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

[21] MS. LEWINSKY: "I would have believed it about any president."

[25] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

Page 221

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: That's a good thing to say. That's a good thing to say. Linda, that's a good thing to say.

[3] MS. TRIPP: Is that presumptuous?

[4] MS. LEWINSKY: No. So what?

[5] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

[6] MS. LEWINSKY: But that's the point, though. The point is that you would have believed it about any president.

[8] MS. TRIPP: Uh--

[9] MS. LEWINSKY: Which is probably true. That is true.

[11] MS. TRIPP: Well, I wouldn't have believed it of George Bush. He was like a grandfather. But--

[13] MS. LEWINSKY: He had a girlfriend.

[14] MS. TRIPP: He did not.

[15] MS. LEWINSKY: He did, too. The one he took with him to--

[17] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I don't believe that. He was such an old-- old fellow--

[18] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, yeah? Hmph. Well--

[19] MS. TRIPP: Uh, okay. So, I-- I would expect it of any president--

[21] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.) And the point-- the point is, the one--

[24] MS. TRIPP: No-- no offense intended, but I would--

Page 222

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

[2] MS. TRIPP: Okay.

[3] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? And then you say, "My concern is that now, in light of everything that's happened, with her switching her story, she called me and her switching her story, I really don't believe it. You know? I certainly don't believe that he sexually harassed her. I have respect for the President, but I don't-- you know, "I've spent enough time around him--"

[10] MS. TRIPP: Do you know that he will deny Kathleen. Are you sure of that?

[11] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, him?

[12] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.

[13] MS. LEWINSKY: I--

[14] MS. TRIPP: Because, see, Bennett-- here.

[15] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.

[16] MS. TRIPP: Let me finish this. Bennett said that he remembers consoling her. Only it was-- the incident happened before her husband was dead. Do you think he'll still deny it?

[18] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't know.

[19] MS. TRIPP: Well, then--

[20] MS. LEWINSKY: But even-- okay. Can I ask you a question? Even if he, first of all, Linda, don't you think he's gonna deny everybody?

Page 223

[1] MS. TRIPP: He told Kathleen. "Deny. Deny. Deny."
 [2] I can't imagine that he's going to change it now.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: When did he tell Kathleen this?
 [4] MS. TRIPP: When she was afraid that Hillary would
 [5] come in and he said, "I've got that covered."
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: And she said, "What if someone has seen
 [8] me?" And he said the same thing.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. But, okay? First of all, I
 [10] think it's impossible to think he's going to admit to
 [11] Kathleen. But let's just say he did.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, God.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Let's just say he did.
 [14] How-- why does that change anything you say?
 [15] MS. TRIPP: That's true, because I wasn't in the
 [16] room.
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: You weren't in the room. You are a
 [18] non-issue here. Okay?
 [19] MS. TRIPP: That's my point.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: This woman-- this woman--
 [21] MS. TRIPP: But I'm a non-issue with you, too.
 [22] I was not in the room.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Ever.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: No, I know.

Page 226

[1] confided in this woman from work and she's going to tell the
 [2] truth."
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Yeah. Or-- or--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: Or she's going to say no. He'll
 [5] say, "Well, fine."
 [6] MS. TRIPP: "It didn't happen."
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Right. He would not tell the Creep
 [8] that someone else knew and you were going to say that. He
 [9] keeps everything-- he keeps everything negative away from
 [10] the Creep. His position is that he's the leader of the free
 [11] world. He doesn't need to know that. No.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: Oh, so-- then he wouldn't tell him
 [13] that I know?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think so. I don't know.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: I'm just wondering if that should be
 [16] the person instead of Bennett-- not necessarily to tell--
 [17] and not me. I mean, I'm-- I have no conduit there. Or is
 [18] that totally out of the ball park?
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: I think he-- I don't know. I mean.
 [20] I don't know what he would do. I don't know-- I don't think
 [21] he would say, "Well, tell her I'll take care of her."
 [22] MS. TRIPP: Oh, I know that.
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: I know that.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: I think he'd say, "Well, it doesn't

Page 224

[1] MS. TRIPP: I haven't even stepped foot in the
 [2] White House in years.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: But if you said that I said
 [4] something, that's why it's an issue--
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: -- because I said I haven't.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Right.
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: So--
 [9] MS. TRIPP: Well, all right.
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: And it's-- it's-- so--
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Well, should I-- hmm. Okay.
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Do you see what I'm saying? So what
 [13] I'm saying is that -- and you say to them, "Look, in light of
 [14] she switched her story. Then some other woman came out
 [15] with-- I don't know what's true. I really" -- and you could
 [16] say, "You know what? I don't know what's true and I don't
 [17] care. But all I'm letting you know, if you want to ask me do
 [18] I think it's true now, do I think it really happened, you
 [19] will hear from me, you know, I don't think so, or I
 [20] don't," you know --
 [21] MS. TRIPP: Which version? Choose your version.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. Okay. So that they know,
 [23] (a) what they're getting from you and (b) that you're really
 [24] not-- you're not a threat to them, because based on the
 [25] Newsweek article-- it's hard to remember. You hear one

Page 227

[1] matter what she said, because you're going to say no, right?
 [2] And she wasn't there." That's what he would say. You know?
 [3] MS. TRIPP: Tell me the honest truth, Monica.
 [4] because this means a lot to me. Has he already said that?
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: What?
 [6] MS. TRIPP: That--
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: That someone else knows?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Uh-huh.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. He has said, "It doesn't
 [10] matter what anybody says, you just deny it."
 [11] And I asked that, I said, "What if somebody," I--
 [12] this is what I said. Because this was at a point, you
 [13] know --
 [14] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: -- I had just asked this of my
 [16] lawyer, you know, or Vernon, one of the two. One of the two,
 [17] whenever it was, after you had intimidated to me--
 [18] MS. TRIPP: That I would tell the truth.
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: -- you were-- right.
 [20] I said to him, "What if someone's been tapping my
 [21] phone and-- that's illegal, but they fed the information to
 [22] someone else? So that this someone else is going to pretend
 [23] they knew and that I told them or whatever it was."
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Right. That's close enough. And what
 [25] did he say?

Page 225

[1] thing--
 [2] MS. TRIPP: I know.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: -- but you see something on paper.
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I know. I know. I know.
 [5] And you, you are definitely-- you think anything
 [6] you tell Vernon goes back to him. Is that true? So you
 [7] couldn't tell him something--
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I know that-- I know that--
 [9] and you know what? I know-- 'cause I said to him-- see,
 [10] I spoke to Nel, you know, at -- I guess it was before we--
 [11] the day in the office, before he took me there, I said,
 [12] "Well, what about if someone saw me? What about da, da, da.
 [13] all these things?" You know?
 [14] He said it didn't-- it's not there. There is no
 [15] such existence of those things.
 [16] MS. TRIPP: He's sure?
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: No. That's what I say. Somebody
 [18] found a note. I didn't write it.
 [19] MS. TRIPP: Oh, oh, oh, oh-- oh, I see. So--
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: And even if, you know-- I said,
 [21] "What if I had something lying on my desk at work, you know.
 [22] I sent to him?" Okay. Right. I'm like throwing that out
 [23] there. And he said, "It doesn't exist." Do you see what I
 [24] mean? So if I-- let's just say I said to him-- okay. If I
 [25] said to him, "Listen. I haven't told you the truth. I

Page 228

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: And he said, "Well, as long as you
 [2] say it didn't happen, it didn't happen."
 [3] MS. TRIPP: So--
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: And I said, "What if they say that
 [5] I told them and they know all these details or whatever
 [6] 'cause they've been tapping my phone?"
 [7] He said, "It's not true." You know?
 [8] And then my mom said, "Well, you know, if worse
 [9] comes to worse, you can always say, 'Well, they must have
 [10] misunderstood me.'" You know?
 [11] MS. TRIPP: Your mother always looks for the kinder
 [12] way out of things.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: She does.
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: But that's also a good-- "Well, she
 [16] must have misunderstood me." You know?
 [17] MS. TRIPP: So, Vernon-- Vernon believes that --
 [18] I mean, this is important to me to hear because he's a huge
 [19] lawyer.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: He believes that if no one else
 [22] knows--
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Like in my case, if no one else knows
 [25] that I'm not going to be truthful, it's-- it's assuming--

Page 229

well, right now no one knows what I know.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: You would think that he— based on
 what he told you—
 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 MS. TRIPP: That me saying, "I don't know—
 I don't know what you're talking about."
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: Is the thing to do because there's no
 other proof.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, he's a big lawyer.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: He's like the biggest.
 MS. LEWINSKY: It's like— it's— you know?
 I mean, my mom and I laugh about this all the time.
 MS. TRIPP: He's big, Monica.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know? We laugh about this and
 we say, you know, this is so funny because what— what a
 joke. I mean, I just think — you know what, I thought our
 justice system was a joke before this anyway. Are you okay?
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. It's broken.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I think it's a big joke. You know?
 O.J. Simpson walks away.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, yeah.

Page 232

saying. I understand all that.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: I— I— I've gotten that.
 MS. LEWINSKY: See, no. No. I understand what
 you're saying. What I'm trying to show you is that what he
 has showed me is there's no way to get caught in perjury in a
 situation like this.
 MS. TRIPP: Really?
 MS. LEWINSKY: In a situation like this—
 MS. TRIPP: He's sure?
 MS. LEWINSKY: There's no way.
 MS. TRIPP: He's sure.
 MS. LEWINSKY: That's— look, that's what he's
 told me.
 MS. TRIPP: When he presented it to you, did he
 seem sure?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 MS. TRIPP: Like— but you don't seem to be
 concerned about that anyway.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I'm not because— because of all
 those reasons.
 MS. TRIPP: I know. But did you express concern at
 all?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, I did. Of course, I did.
 MS. TRIPP: You said—

Page 230

MS. LEWINSKY: And the nanny was like convicted.
 You know? I mean, it's just— it's all about— and the
 truth, the real — the real truth is that it's (inaudible).
 MS. TRIPP: Well, it's no one's business. But on
 the other hand—
 MS. LEWINSKY: Sure, it's no one's business, but
 the other point is it shouldn't have been allowed to go to
 trial.
 MS. TRIPP: Hmm, but that's so far beyond the
 point.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know.
 MS. TRIPP: I think— it's interesting to me as a
 peon, and I— let's put everything in perspective.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, then what am I? If you're a
 low-level peon, what am I?
 MS. TRIPP: You're a player in this. I'm a
 low-level peon.
 MS. LEWINSKY: If I'm a player, you're a player.
 MS. TRIPP: No, I'm no player. I'm just a—
 but— but it's— but it's interesting to me to hear that
 he in his position— and look— he was big before he was
 known to be the President's—
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: — best friend or whatever the [REDACTED]

Page 233

MS. LEWINSKY: I was crying.
 MS. TRIPP: You were?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay. So you knew— he knew that you
 were concerned.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes. Oh, yes.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, well, thank God. Here. Okay.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 MS. TRIPP: And he still said you're okay?
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 MS. TRIPP: All right. Well, then that should
 apply to me, too, shouldn't it?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. I mean, you would think—
 I think—
 MS. TRIPP: I mean, I don't think it should apply
 to one person—
 MS. LEWINSKY: It's interesting, the interesting
 thing in all— and, you know, look. I'll share with you,
 you know, all the things my lawyer (inaudible).
 One of the smartest things he said — and this is
 what I have to learn to get through, because, see, I said to
 them when I met with them, I said, "Well, give me an idea of
 what happens here."
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah. I have no idea.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I have no concept.

Page 231

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, all I know is that he was head
 of the NAACP.
 MS. TRIPP: I don't know. He is huge. He's—
 MS. TRIPP: Well, that's what he— and it's true.
 And that's what made me feel okay about, you know—
 MS. TRIPP: Did he say anything about— and, now,
 this is— this is touchy and you don't have to answer it.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: But did he address the perjury issue at
 all? Because that is perjury.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. He— yeah. He said that—
 he said, "You're not gonna go to jail. You're not gonna go
 to jail."
 MS. TRIPP: You're not gonna go to jail, but did
 he— did he— did he assess what could happen? I mean,
 assuming— let's say worst case, they come up to me or to
 you and say, "You on this date and this date and this date
 said something completely wrong to us. It's obviously a
 falsehood."
 And let's just say it's perjury or can be construed
 as perjury. Did he —
 MS. LEWINSKY: I would say it's not. What I said
 is true. It did not happen. Sheis — I did not say that.
 She must have misunderstood. Maybe—
 MS. TRIPP: I mean, you're not hearing what I'm

Page 234

MS. TRIPP: All I know is that the other
 lawyer comes.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I've never been deposed.
 MS. TRIPP: — comes. Yeah, but I can't—
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. So you walk into a room, you
 sit at a big — he said there's gonna be a big table, like a
 conference room, like this. You'll sit here, I'll sit next
 to you, the transcriber sits there. The lawyer sits here,
 the other side's lawyer sits there. If the plaintiff or the
 defendant chose to attend, they could choose to attend.
 MS. TRIPP: It's doubtful.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. But he explained— he
 explained everything to me. He said they ask you tons and
 tons and tons of unimportant questions that—
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, really?
 MS. LEWINSKY: They try and— they try and wear
 you down. They— they mix things up—
 MS. TRIPP: I don't remember that from— well,
 maybe, yes, actually.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know? They try — they make —
 they go, "Where were you born? Where did you go to school?
 Where did you go to college?" You know, "Do you remember
 your first grade teacher?" You know? But this is — these
 are the kinds of things he said to me.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay.

Page 235

Page 238

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? "Have you ever been sexually harassed?"

MS. TRIPP: All right. But-- but-- just tell me. Okay. So you get all that and then--

MS. LEWINSKY: Right. So then he-- then he said, "Then, you know, they ask you questions." Uh-- so-- you know--

MS. TRIPP: Yeah. But what if they -- okay. So then they get to the meat.

MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, the stuff is, you know, it's--

MS. TRIPP: It's scary.

MS. LEWINSKY: It is scary. You know, it was scary to me when my lawyer said to me. "Okay. Well, before I sit down and draft up this affidavit, I need to ask you some tough questions." I said, "Okay."

MS. TRIPP: Who's asking you this now?

MS. LEWINSKY: The lawyer.

MS. TRIPP: Oh.

MS. LEWINSKY: My lawyer.

MS. TRIPP: Your-- your lawyer.

MS. LEWINSKY: My lawyer. He said, "Did you ever have a sexual relationship, da, da, da?"

And I said, "No."

him.

MS. TRIPP: Oh, no, no. I-- I understand that.

MS. LEWINSKY: I want to be clear. I danced around the issue.

MS. TRIPP: I understand that. I understand that. But I mean, I think you danced-- when you dance. I think he gets it somehow. And, so, that's okay with me.

MS. LEWINSKY: Maybe, you know? But I don't know.

MS. TRIPP: Well, he's extremely smart. He got it. So, if the guidance you got was it didn't happen--

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm.

MS. TRIPP: So, in other words, no one can prove a negative. I mean, you can't prove a negative. Correct?

MS. LEWINSKY: Right.

MS. TRIPP: Then I guess I should take advantage of legal advice from a huge legal mind, which I don't have proxy to. I mean, I'm just not--

MS. LEWINSKY: You know--

MS. TRIPP: But I have to tell you, this is not a Kirby issue because Kirby-- I'm afraid that could get too convoluted.

MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. So, what do you mean by. "This is not a Kirby issue?"

MS. TRIPP: Okay. Going to a deposition, God forbid.

Page 236

Page 239

"Did you ever da, da, da? Did he ever ask?"

"No."

"Did you ever offer?"

"No."

"Was your job, da, da, da, da, da, ever connected with?"

"No."

"Nah, nah, nah?"

"No."

MS. TRIPP: Oh, he went through the whole--

MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. Yeah. Now, you know, what I'm nervous about? When I have to tell -- when I get nervous. I start to laugh. It's -- oh, it is awful. It is awful. I got-- being young, I got in trouble--

MS. TRIPP: You'll look like a 24-year-old girl, that's all.

MS. LEWINSKY: You know. But then this is interesting 'cause he said-- I said, "Well, shouldn't we put something there like I was 22 at the time?" You know? Like, hello-o?

MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.

MS. LEWINSKY: And he said, "No, because that's kind of inviting. You're like this attractive young thing. You're perfect prey." You know?

So I was like, oh, well, then I guess maybe I --

MS. LEWINSKY: Right, uh-huh.

MS. TRIPP: With him.

MS. LEWINSKY: With Kirby.

MS. TRIPP: Yes.

MS. LEWINSKY: You want a different lawyer.

MS. TRIPP: I have to. I have to. But I-- I'm going to work on that. I mean, I know people--

MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think-- okay. I think--

MS. TRIPP: Okay. I have an idea. Oh, I have a brilliant idea. You call Norma. That is a good idea. True or false? Who would know a better Democratic lawyer than Norma? And--

MS. TRIPP: True.

MS. LEWINSKY: And it could get back that you're at least trying to be a team player early.

Oh, that's great. That's... (End of recording Wire.005, side A. No recording on side B.)

Page 237

Page 240

MS. TRIPP: That's a stretch, though.

MS. LEWINSKY: -- I'll wear my glasses and--

MS. TRIPP: Hair pulled back, no makeup.

MS. LEWINSKY: So-- but--

MS. TRIPP: Well, the fact that-- I'll tell you what! -- the biggest reassurance -- I don't know what you want to call it, and I'm gonna decide tomorrow, but I think -- I think the biggest reassurance you gave me today--

MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.

MS. TRIPP: -- was that you were up front with Vernon.

MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.

MS. TRIPP: And that Vernon doesn't think that you--

MS. LEWINSKY: You mean up front-- how was-- how do you think I was up front?

MS. TRIPP: About perjury.

MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, okay. Okay. Okay.

MS. TRIPP: Right?

MS. LEWINSKY: No. I was. I just-- I-- I didn't-- I thought--

MS. TRIPP: (Sigh.)

MS. LEWINSKY: -- no, no, no. But I thought for a minute maybe you thought I had told him or something that I was up front that someone else knew, which I wouldn't tell

OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

TAPE TRANSCRIPTION

x ----- x

Transcript of

Wire .006

x ----- x

Page 241

PROCEEDINGS
 MS. TRIPP: a deposition. God forbid.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. uh-huh.
 MS. TRIPP: With him.
 MS. LEWINSKY: With Kirby.
 MS. TRIPP: Yes.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You want a different lawyer.
 MS. TRIPP: I have to, I have to. But I -- I'm
 going to work on that. I mean, I know people --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, I think -- okay. I think --
 okay. I have an idea. Oh, I have a brilliant idea. You
 call Norma. That is a good idea. True or false? Who would
 know a better Democratic lawyer than Norma? And --
 MS. TRIPP: True.
 MS. LEWINSKY: And it could get back that you're at
 least trying to be a team player early.
 Oh, that's great. That's brilliant.
 MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: Come on, that's brilliant.
 MS. TRIPP: That is good. I'm just a little
 hesitant to bring her into this.
 MS. LEWINSKY: This is what I would do. I'd call
 her and say, "Listen, Norma, I really -- I really hate to
 even broach this issue with you because you and I are
 friends, and it has nothing to do with all these other

Page 244

1 -- again? Oh, no, I was the one --
 MS. LEWINSKY: All right. I'll be right back.
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughing) Hey, listen, I gotta get
 back to work.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Well, I'll drive you.
 MS. TRIPP: Do you have a car?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: Can you drop -- where can you drop me,
 though?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I can take you to your bus. I can
 take you anywhere.
 MS. TRIPP: I can't -- I gotta get back to work.
 I've got like three hours' worth of work.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 MS. TRIPP: Wait a minute.
 MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 MS. TRIPP: Okay, I know. But where -- where would
 you drop me, at the Pentagon?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Wherever you want.
 MS. TRIPP: Can you get in?
 MS. LEWINSKY: I can't get all the way up to the
 mall.
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, you can drop me at the --
 MS. LEWINSKY: I'll drop you wherever.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, just drop me at the Metro. Oh,

Page 242

things, but I really need your help as my friend right now."
 And just say, "I'm a little concerned. I know you
 don't want to" -- she wouldn't even have to know who your
 lawyer was. Okay?
 MS. TRIPP: No.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. You don't have to say
 anything. But, "I'm a little concerned that my lawyer may
 not accurately represent me." Uh, say something that's
 favorable (inaudible). You know, "Can you suggest someone,
 you know, that would be considered an ally?"
 MS. TRIPP: I think I don't even have to -- no.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. She'll know? You think
 she'll know? Let her suggest someone and then say, "Would
 you mind placing a call?"
 I don't know. Maybe not asking. You know what?
 When you call --
 MS. TRIPP: I -- I don't want to get her --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. When you call, you say,
 "Norma So-and-So suggested I call you."
 MS. TRIPP: Because she used to --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: -- up until recently had a house in
 I mean, she was very involved in Washington.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I -- Linda, I think that's
 the best thing to do. Let her give you -- and she may say,

Page 245

no, the Metro's -- don't worry about it.
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no, no. I'll drop you
 either -- I can drop you at the mall, you know, by the --
 I'll drive you up the side ramp. Then it's almost par with
 where the door is. You know where I used to pick you up?
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: On the side?
 MS. TRIPP: Okay. That's fine. That'd be great.
 (Pause.)
 MS. TRIPP: What do you need? My leg is killing
 me.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Really?
 MS. TRIPP: I think I sat too long. Is this a real
 fire?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, it is.
 MS. TRIPP: It is, really?
 Hey, listen.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: Can you -- can we like go soon?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 MS. TRIPP: I just realized it was so late.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Here. Let me -- oh, man --
 MS. TRIPP: Did you check your coat?
 MS. LEWINSKY: No, but I checked my car.
 UNIDENTIFIED FEMALE SPEAKER: Can I help you with

Page 243

"Let me get back to you."
 Let her call her friends here. Let someone here
 suggest it. And then what I would say to Kirby is, you
 know --
 MS. TRIPP: Well, what you said originally was --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. Like, "You are my full-time
 lawyer, but I -- I need a different person" --
 MS. TRIPP: And he's bound by --
 MS. LEWINSKY: He's bound by law. He is bound by
 law.
 MS. TRIPP: Right? And we're sure of that?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I think that you need to be
 careful when -- as much as they've been trying to pressure
 you -- oh, well, if your people talk to Bennett -- okay, now,
 your lawyer should talk to Bennett. That should be the first
 thing your lawyer should do.
 MS. TRIPP: The new lawyer?
 MS. LEWINSKY: The new one. That's the first thing
 the new lawyer should do, is talk to Bennett, make -- make
 Bennett's side aware of how you want to characterize this.
 Okay?
 MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: I mean, if you -- you know, you
 gotta feel okay with it. You gotta sleep on it.
 MS. TRIPP: I know. I do have to sleep on it, but

Page 246

anything?
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, you did?
 UNIDENTIFIED FEMALE SPEAKER: Can I help you with
 anything?
 MS. TRIPP: No. Actually, we just need the check.
 UNIDENTIFIED FEMALE SPEAKER: It's all taken care
 of. Don't even worry about it.
 MS. TRIPP: Rob has it?
 UNIDENTIFIED FEMALE SPEAKER: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay. Well, tell him I'll -- I'll
 square it with him later then. Great.
 And you know what, actually? Could I get you to
 get this for me?
 UNIDENTIFIED FEMALE SPEAKER: Certainly.
 MS. TRIPP: Thanks so much.
 (Pause.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Where's the check?
 MS. TRIPP: I gave her my ticket.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Where's the check?
 MS. TRIPP: I already did it. We're all good.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, what do I owe you?
 MS. TRIPP: You don't owe me. We had half a
 sandwich. What is this? Oh, Yeah. This is the other
 thing. I was reading this. This is your -- this is
 retirement.

Page 247

Page 250

[1] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 [2] MS. TRIPP: And all these years in government, if I
 [3] give that up, I -- snooze -- you lose.
 [4] You know, I was just thinking that -- are you in a
 [5] rush?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Well, I guess I could -- I was
 [8] thinking, I didn't get my mother --
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: You want to run in -- oh.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: Well, I didn't get my mother a birthday
 [11] present.
 [12] (End of recording, Wire.006, Side 1.)

[1] phone at work tomorrow, all right?
 [2] MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 [3] MS. LEWINSKY: Are we all set, or are they bringing
 [4] the thing to sign?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: No. You just need your -- what's that?
 [6] I already did all that.
 [7] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. You already signed the check?
 [8] MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm, I did.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Because she has my car check.
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And she has my coat.
 [11] MS. LEWINSKY: Coat and my thing.
 [12] MS. TRIPP: But listen, um, this -- you know what?
 [13] Look at this piece. Were you with me when I bought this?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, I remember.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Look -- look at this one thing missing.
 [16] MS. LEWINSKY: Oy.
 [17] MS. TRIPP: Um, yeah, that's -- and actually I'm
 [18] just going to take it like this 'cause I'm warm from the
 [19] fire.
 [20] UNIDENTIFIED FEMALE SPEAKER: Yes. Thank you.
 [21] MS. TRIPP: That's a lot. All righty, bye-bye.
 [22] (Pause)
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. You were going to sleep on
 [24] this.
 [25] MS. TRIPP: I'm only going to sleep on -- I'm going

Page 248

Page 251

[1] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
 [2]
 [3]
 [4] OFFICE OF INDEPENDENT COUNSEL
 [5]
 [6]
 [7] TAPE TRANSCRIPTION
 [8]
 [9]
 [10]
 [11]
 [12]
 [13] x-----x
 [14]
 [15] Transcript of
 [16]
 [17] Wire .007
 [18]
 [19]
 [20] x-----x
 [21]
 [22]
 [23]
 [24]
 [25]

[1] to sleep on the whole thing. But I want to talk -- I want to
 [2] talk to you. What's the matter? What -- who?
 [3] who?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: From [redacted]
 [5] MS. TRIPP: Did she see us?
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: No. She had her back to us.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: Oh. Who's she there with?
 [8] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [9] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [10] MS. LEWINSKY: (Inaudible.)
 [11] MS. TRIPP: [redacted]
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: This is my parking ticket.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Can you hold this?
 [14] MS. LEWINSKY: Oh. Um.
 [15] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, just -- I just want to snap it
 [16] because it's so (inaudible).
 [17] MS. LEWINSKY: So that you are sleeping on it. I
 [18] think Norma is --
 [19] MS. TRIPP: I think Norma's brilliant.
 [20] MS. LEWINSKY: I think so. Do you know why?
 [21] MS. TRIPP: I'm scared, though, to bring her
 [22] into --
 [23] MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 [24] MS. TRIPP: Well, because --
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: This is what I would say. Ready? I

Page 249

Page 252

[1] PROCEEDINGS
 [2] MS. LEWINSKY: Come on, come on.
 [3] MS. TRIPP: No, I can't. You know why?
 [4] MS. LEWINSKY: What part (inaudible)?
 [5] MS. TRIPP: I told Celia that I was with Kirby.
 [6] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 [7] MS. TRIPP: And if she called me over there, I'm
 [8] dead.
 [9] MS. LEWINSKY: Well --
 [10] MS. TRIPP: And it's been -- she -- she is being --
 [11] oh, is that my contract?
 [12] MS. LEWINSKY: Yes.
 [13] MS. TRIPP: Yeah, let me -- so I guess I'd better
 [14] go back. But how long are you in town for?
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I'm gonna be here --
 [16] MS. TRIPP: I gotta be in touch with you, and I
 [17] don't know how to do that.
 [18] MS. LEWINSKY: No, no, no. I'll be here for a
 [19] while.
 [20] MS. TRIPP: And I don't think we should, um, do the
 [21] phone thing.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: No. Maybe, um --
 [23] MS. TRIPP: If you call me at work -- I -- I
 [24] wouldn't even call me from the -- the house.
 [25] MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I'll call you from the pay

[1] thought about this [redacted] Okay?
 [2] I was brought into something a while ago that I
 [3] don't --
 [4] MS. TRIPP: I can't hear you.
 [5] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. I was brought into something
 [6] a while ago. I don't want to discuss it with you, but I want
 [7] to change lawyers, and I'd like to find someone who would be
 [8] considered friendly by the administration.
 [9] That is all you need to say. "Can you please
 [10] recommend someone? I need to move fast."
 [11] MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.) Well, there -- there are no
 [12] explanations that I owe to anybody.
 [13] MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 [14] MS. TRIPP: Certainly not --
 [15] MS. LEWINSKY: I -- I think if you -- look, you
 [16] have to be an idiot to not figure out, you know -- I had this
 [17] really --
 [18] MS. TRIPP: She has no inkling that I'm even --
 [19] MS. LEWINSKY: Well, then --
 [20] MS. TRIPP: None. I mean she's never -- well, I
 [21] say that.
 [22] MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Then what about if you say,
 [23] "Norma, if you had to recommend a good Democratic lawyer, who
 [24] would you suggest? Someone that's considered -- you know,
 [25] someone that's considered friendly."

Page 253

MS. TRIPP: In a civil matter. In a civil --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right. Someone that's considered
 you know, friendly by them.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 MS. LEWINSKY: She'll probably say Bob Bennett.
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: And you say, "Well, other than
 that."
 MS. TRIPP: Other than that.
 Um, do you think she'll get suspicious?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Well, if she does, it's in a good
 way. Look, think about it. Everything is -- it's to your
 advantage for someone to know. It's to your advantage for
 someone to know that you want someone that's considered
 friendly, to your advantage only. Right?
 Can you think of one disadvantage?
 MS. TRIPP: The only disadvantage I keep thinking
 of is, does that -- does that assume -- oh, all these people.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I know. But you're --
 MS. TRIPP: Does that assume that all of a sudden
 I'm dumping my attorney because he knows too much?
 MS. LEWINSKY: It doesn't matter what it assumes.
 You know? If -- and if you're asked, if you're asked about
 it, right? You could just say, um -- you'd be --
 You know what? You can say that's a personal

Page 256

like, you know -- I mean, we never thought Bruce wouldn't
 return the first calls, you know?
 MS. TRIPP: Well, I think possibly that what we
 discussed earlier is probably true, which is, right now they
 probably consider me a lose/lose. And, therefore --
 MS. LEWINSKY: A possibility of a neutral or
 neutral/neutral. You know what I mean? So --
 MS. TRIPP: 'Bye. Thank you. Thanks a lot. Good
 night.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I -- okay.
 MS. TRIPP: Sorry.
 MS. LEWINSKY: So let's go over this one more time
 so that we're clear, so that we can be -- well, also, we can
 meet tomorrow if we need to.
 MS. TRIPP: Okay.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know? If you'd rather talk in
 person. But you have so much to do.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, I could probably do it, but it
 wouldn't be till after work because I --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Well, I can't wait all day to
 like know what you're gonna do.
 MS. TRIPP: Well, no, no, no. I know, I know.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know what I mean? Unless you
 need --
 MS. TRIPP: No, of course not. I understand.

Page 254

choice. That has nothing to do -- it's not relevant. You
 know? For personal matters, it's irrelevant.
 You know? Your guy will argue and say it's
 irrelevant. Or you just say -- I guess -- my understanding
 from what I've read is that it is very hard to say objection
 in these things. In this period, this section, almost
 everything is relevant. Like you can fish as much as you
 want.
 MS. TRIPP: Really?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Mm-hmm. Now, are these your
 pictures?
 MS. TRIPP: No, those are yours.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay. Do you have pictures?
 MS. TRIPP: I only have -- I only took the one of
 us.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay.
 MS. TRIPP: Which I asked for. And, see, I didn't
 realize this, but she came to see me and she said, "Jamie has
 your pictures."
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 MS. TRIPP: And I thought she meant my pictures,
 that one picture.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Right.
 MS. TRIPP: So I went in, I had a meeting with
 Doug, and Jamie came out and said, "Oh, I have something for

Page 257

Monica, believe me.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oy.
 MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 MS. LEWINSKY: [REDACTED]
 MS. TRIPP: (Laughing.) Well, I can tell you that
 it -- look. He is the leader of the free world. I am
 terrified beyond belief of his reach.
 Now, you may think that I'm being an idiot here,
 but I have to tell you that you do not contradict --
 MS. LEWINSKY: I agree with you.
 MS. TRIPP: I mean, uh, obviously, you know I
 believe that you should -- you should tell the truth under
 oath. I mean that's not even an issue with us. But it's
 like --
 MS. LEWINSKY: I don't think --
 MS. TRIPP: -- telling the truth under oath when
 someone who is omnipotent is --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Uh-huh.
 MS. TRIPP: -- I mean, that's very frightening to
 me.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I will tell you one thing
 MS. TRIPP: I'm scared to death.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Okay? This might -- I don't know --
 change your thinking a little or whatever. If he asked me to

Page 255

you."
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oooh. Doug might know a good --
 MS. TRIPP: Oh, no way.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You don't want him? Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: I -- I --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. I think Norma -- you know why
 I like Norma? You know -- I'm going to say this myself only
 because it's not also (inaudible). I can't believe that came
 to my head. I'll have to -- you know why?
 MS. TRIPP: I never thought of it.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Because that a chance of giving you
 chits before you even answer. But your new guy has to -- you
 know, your new guy should arrange for you to talk to, you
 know --
 Now, the only thing I do want to say is that -- and
 even at this point, I would still say what you're planning to
 do better, is, you know, the B? The B -- do you know
 the B. Bennett?
 MS. TRIPP: Bennett?
 MS. LEWINSKY: Bennett?
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah.
 MS. LEWINSKY: He could think, okay? But I doubt
 it. They could see it this way, "Well, at this point, it's
 not -- it's no use to talk to you." But I don't think they'd
 say this. I can't imagine. But I'm throwing it out there as

Page 258

lie under oath if he hurt -- physically hurt someone, I would
 not lie under oath.
 To me, there's -- there are things --
 MS. TRIPP: Well, you're looking at a gray area.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Exactly. And that's how I see this
 I mean, look at the issue.
 MS. TRIPP: I know you do.
 MS. LEWINSKY: You know?
 MS. TRIPP: I know you do.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Look at the issue. It's like how
 could -- how could you, you know, --
 MS. TRIPP: I see -- I see lying and telling the
 truth under oath as black-and-white. I see this as sheer
 terror, though.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: And -- and I -- I didn't know he was
 going to be deposed Saturday --
 MS. LEWINSKY: I think it's the best thing for
 you --
 MS. TRIPP: But I'm --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah. It's been in all the papers.
 MS. TRIPP: That's -- I haven't even -- you know
 what? I haven't looked at -- I've been swamped --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: -- absolutely swamped. I haven't even

Page 259

1) opened my Sunday paper. Was it in Sunday?
 2) MS. LEWINSKY: Uh --
 3) MS. TRIPP: I mean. I have not even opened that
 4) yet.
 5) MS. LEWINSKY: You know --
 6) MS. TRIPP: I still have that at home.
 7) MS. LEWINSKY: I think it was even Friday, maybe.
 8) MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 9) MS. LEWINSKY: But, um, I will -- I will probably
 10) go sign that thing tomorrow.
 11) MS. TRIPP: (Sighing.)
 12) MS. LEWINSKY: So there will be your first
 13) assurance.
 14) MS. TRIPP: Will you let me know when you do?
 15) MS. LEWINSKY: Yes, I will, I will. I don't think
 16) I get a copy of it.
 17) MS. TRIPP: Well, I'm not worried about a copy.
 18) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 19) MS. TRIPP: I'm -- I'm assuming what you're telling
 20) me is --
 21) MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 22) MS. TRIPP: -- what's going to be in there.
 23) MS. LEWINSKY: Um --
 24) MS. TRIPP: I mean --
 25) MS. LEWINSKY: You know, I just -- and you think if

Page 262

MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: Do I -- am I a champion for Paula
 Jones? I'm not, believe me.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Yeah.
 MS. TRIPP: That's the only thing I'm -- I'm --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Wait. Is this thing coen?
 MS. TRIPP: No. You're at the wrong place. Here.
 turn left.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Go up here?
 MS. TRIPP: No. Turn left.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Left?
 MS. TRIPP: Go into the parking lot and bring me
 back around where I can get up the stairs.
 MS. LEWINSKY: What stairs? This is the south
 parking.
 MS. TRIPP: But this doesn't get me to --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, okay.
 MS. TRIPP: -- the soda place.
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh.
 MS. TRIPP: If you don't mind, because I --
 MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, I don't mind at all.
 MS. TRIPP: My feet hurt.
 MS. LEWINSKY: I'd drive you to the moon, my dear.
 MS. TRIPP: Yeah, sure. Um, all right.
 (End of recording of Wire.007, Side 1.)

Page 260

1) there is something that you can think of that I can do, you
 2) know, to assure, you know --
 3) MS. TRIPP: Take away the threat of perjury. That
 4) would be nice.
 5) MS. LEWINSKY: Well, but I understand. But, you
 6) know, you know what, Linda? In a way I have. In a way I
 7) have. In a way I have.
 8) Two people are going to be saying that. And now
 9) that I know I got brought into --
 10) MS. TRIPP: Are you going to bring -- drop me off
 11) by those things over there?
 12) MS. LEWINSKY: No. I'm going to take you up by the
 13) mall entrance.
 14) MS. TRIPP: No. This is perfect.
 15) MS. LEWINSKY: Why?
 16) MS. TRIPP: Because I can -- I have to go in and
 17) show my bag after 6:00. And I can run in and get a Diet -- I
 18) am dying for a Diet Coke.
 19) MS. LEWINSKY: Oh, okay.
 20) MS. TRIPP: Dying. I feel like I drank 10 cups --
 21) MS. LEWINSKY: I know. I have a headache. It's
 22) probably from the coffee.
 23) MS. TRIPP: It's the coffee.
 24) MS. LEWINSKY: But this is what I was going to say
 25) to you, is that you -- you have an assurance in that now that

Page 261

1) I know I was brought in on rumor and innuendo, I know that
 2) they will ask -- I'm sure that they will ask -- I'm sure
 3) they're going to ask about every single person on the witness
 4) list.
 5) MS. TRIPP: You think so?
 6) MS. LEWINSKY: Of course so. I mean, think about
 7) it. This is their chance, also, because they know he's not
 8) going to come testify. So this is it.
 9) MS. TRIPP: Mm-hmm.
 10) MS. LEWINSKY: This is it. So they're going to
 11) tire him out. They're going to go -- don't you imagine?
 12) Wouldn't you think so?
 13) MS. TRIPP: I don't -- you know, I can't even
 14) imagine deposing the President of the United States. Sorry.
 15) I can't even kind of put -- and when you said she --
 16) MS. LEWINSKY: I wonder if Hillary will be in the
 17) room or not.
 18) MS. TRIPP: And that she, Paula Jones, is going to
 19) be in the room, I find this -- it's an atrocity somehow. I
 20) mean --
 21) MS. LEWINSKY: She's an atrocity.
 22) MS. TRIPP: Well, I don't -- you know what? I have
 23) absolutely -- I have to tell you this. I feel like what
 24) happened with her probably happened. Do I think she was an
 25) innocent bystander? I don't.

2800

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

Date of transcription 06/08/98

WILLIAM PAUL LUDTKE, III, white, male, date of birth [REDACTED], [REDACTED] Officer, United States Secret Service (USSS), was interviewed at the Office of the Independent Counsel (OIC), 1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, NW, Washington, DC, 20004. Present for the interview were Associate Independent Counsel (AIC) MICHAEL TRAVERS, AIC MARY ANNE WIRTH and Department of Justice (DOJ) attorneys ANNE WEISMANN and DAVE ANDERSON. LUDTKE was interviewed under the terms of an agreement reached between the OIC and DOJ. LUDTKE was apprised of the official identity of the interviewers and thereafter provided the following information:

LUDTKE has been employed by the USSS since 1974. Since August of 1995, LUDTKE has been assigned to the [REDACTED] post, situated in the lobby of the West Wing of the White House.

LUDTKE recalls seeing MONICA LEWINSKY when she worked as an intern. LUDTKE advised LEWINSKY did not initially stand out from the other interns. LUDTKE advised he recalls seeing LEWINSKY exit the Oval Office pantry door, sometime during the Spring or Summer of 1995. LUDTKE advised that LEWINSKY was wearing a warm-weather style, short, black dress, with no sleeves and no blouse. LUDTKE advised this is why he believes the incident occurred in the Spring or Summer.

LUDTKE was assigned to the Oval Office at what he called the [REDACTED] post. LUDTKE advised that sometime between 8 a.m. and 8:30 a.m., LEWINSKY exited the pantry. LEWINSKY seemed surprised, startled and possibly embarrassed to see LUDTKE.

LUDTKE advised the only thing he recalls LEWINSKY carrying was a purse. LUDTKE advised that it was unusual for White House staff and interns to be exiting from the pantry. The only people LUDTKE recalls seeing exit there on previous occasions were the Vice President and the White House stewards.

LUDTKE knows the stewards, NELVIS and MAES, though LUDTKE does not recall seeing them that day. LUDTKE thinks BETTY CURRIE was working that day. LUDTKE explained that if CURRIE or NANCY HERNREICH were not working, he would have asked LEWINSKY what she was doing in the study. LUDTKE does not recall doing

Investigation on 06/05/98 at Washington, DC File # 29D-OIC-LR-35063

by SA [REDACTED] Date dictated 06/08/98

29D-OIC-LR-35063

Continuation of OIC-302 of WILLIAM PAUL LUDTKE, III . On 06/05/98 . Page 2

that on this occasion.

LUDTKE advised the President was not in the Oval Office when LEWINSKY exited the pantry door. LUDTKE advised that if the President was in the Oval Office, LUDTKE would not have been stationed outside the pantry.

LUDTKE advised he has filled in at the [REDACTED] post quite often since he was transferred to the [REDACTED] post, which is located in the West Wing lobby. LUDTKE advised he does not recall filling in at [REDACTED] except during the hours of 2:30 p.m. until 6:30 p.m., immediately after his regular shift.

LUDTKE advised he knew LEWINSKY by name when he saw her exit the pantry. LUDTKE advised LEWINSKY had been an intern at least two months prior to this incident. LUDTKE advised he had seen LEWINSKY around the West Wing on several occasions. Prior to this incident, LUDTKE had heard some jokes about LEWINSKY being in the West Wing so often.

LUDTKE advised the next time he saw LEWINSKY was at approximately 8 a.m. on a Saturday in the Summer of 1996, when LUDTKE was posted at [REDACTED]. LEWINSKY was no longer a White House employee and she was cleared in to see BETTY CURRIE. LEWINSKY was wearing the same black dress she wore the time LUDTKE saw her exit the pantry.

LUDTKE contacted CURRIE to advise that LEWINSKY had arrived. CURRIE seemed hesitant on the phone and she stammered when LUDTKE spoke to her. CURRIE appeared very business-like when she came to [REDACTED] to escort LEWINSKY back to the Oval Office area. LUDTKE heard on his service radio that the President moved from the White House Residence to the Oval Office shortly after LEWINSKY arrived.

LUDTKE advised that LEWINSKY was the only person he recalls visiting the West Wing that day. LUDTKE advised that he does not recall many appointments on Saturday mornings. LUDTKE did not see LEWINSKY leave that day nor does he know when she left. LUDTKE advised that LEWINSKY would not necessarily have exited near LUDTKE. LUDTKE did not talk to anyone about LEWINSKY's visit that day.

LUDTKE advised that other officers commented on LEWINSKY wearing the same black dress and it became sort of a trademark for LEWINSKY. LUDTKE thinks it was understood that when LEWINSKY was wearing the black dress, she was going to see

29D-OIC-LR-35063

Continuation of OIC-302 of WILLIAM PAUL LUDTKE, III, On 06/05/98, Page 3

the President.

LUDTKE has heard a rumor involving LEWINSKY and the Northwest gate, parts of which the DOJ is claiming a "protective function" privilege and executive privilege over. LUDTKE advised that he heard the following rumor: LEWINSKY showed up at the Northwest gate one Saturday at 8 a.m.. An officer from the gate called BETTY CURRIE. CURRIE advised the officer to keep LEWINSKY at the gate. LEWINSKY somehow found out that the President was meeting with ELEANOR MONDALE and LEWINSKY became irate. LEWINSKY called CURRIE and was eventually allowed into the White House.

LUDTKE heard that Sergeant KEITH WILLIAMS and Captain PURDY went to CURRIE's Office and were "verbally corrected" by CURRIE, who was upset. LUDTKE advised he knows of no reprimand or disciplinary action taken as a result of this alleged incident. LUDTKE was told by Officer BRENT CHINERY, when CHINERY came on duty, that LUDTKE should be glad he was not on duty. CHINERY proceeded to tell LUDTKE what had transpired.

LUDTKE advised he thinks this incident occurred in 1996, but he is not sure.

LUDTKE has heard approximately six stories about LEWINSKY and the black dress, but can recall no further details. LUDTKE knows White House steward NELVIS. LUDTKE has never seen NELVIS with LEWINSKY. On several occasions, when LUDTKE was relieving CHINERY at the [REDACTED] post, CHINERY would tell LUDTKE that LEWINSKY had been to the White House earlier in the day.

LUDTKE has heard a rumor involving GARY BYRNE, the details of which the DOJ is claiming a "protective function" privilege. In addition, the DOJ is leaving open the option of the White House claiming executive privilege over portions of this information. LUDTKE heard the rumor two weeks ago and he did not hear it from BYRNE.

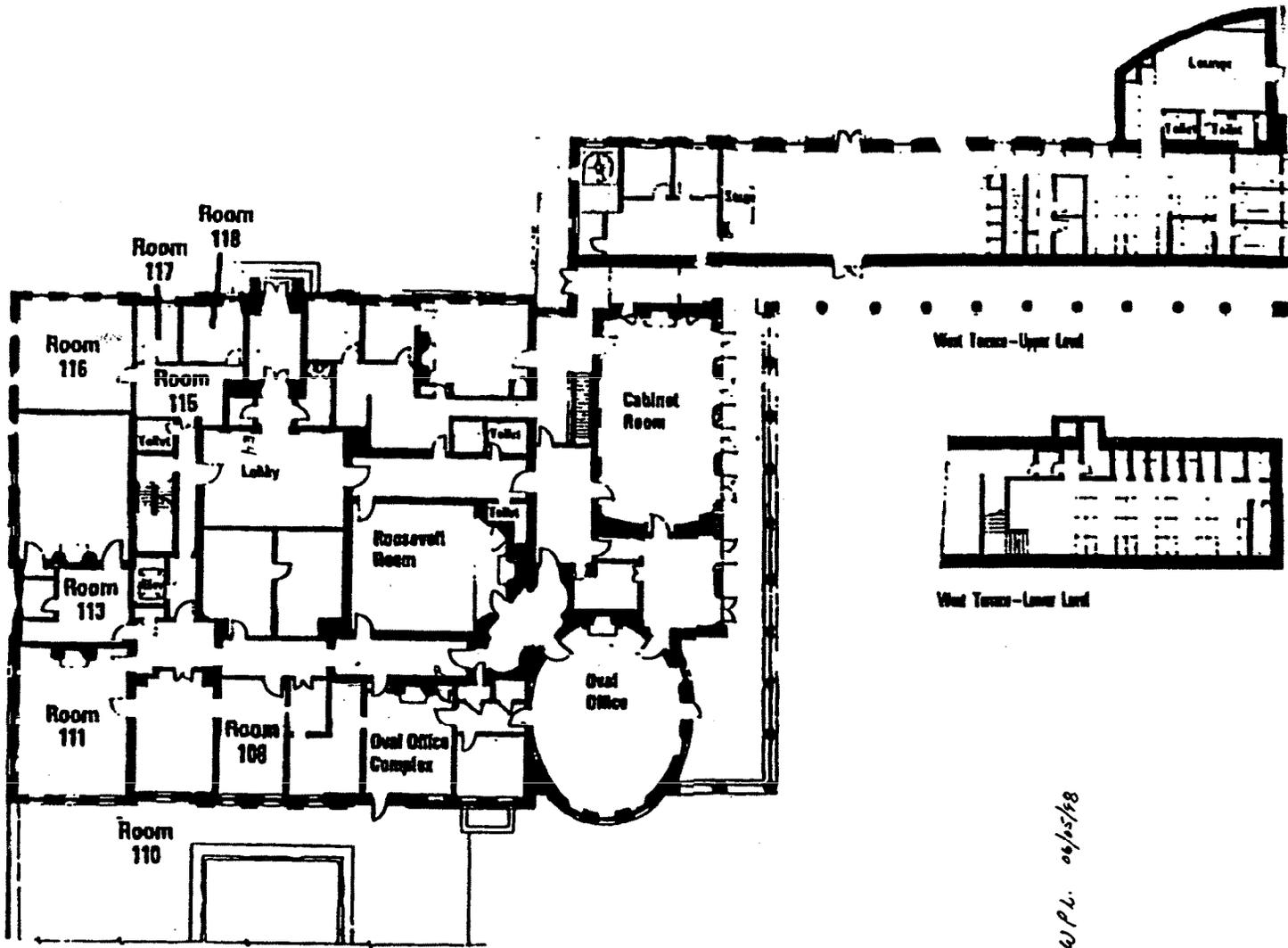
LUDTKE recalls KATHLEEN WILLEY working in the East Wing of the White House while LUDTKE was stationed at the [REDACTED] post. LUDTKE did not know WILLEY and he never saw her in the Oval Office.

LUDTKE was provided a diagram of the layout of the first floor of the White House, a copy of which is attached to this FD-302. The original of the diagram was placed in an FD-340, with the Agent's original notes of the interview. At the request of the OIC, LUDTKE marked on the diagram where the [REDACTED]

29D-OIC-LR-35063

Continuation of OIC-302 of WILLIAM PAUL LUDTKE, III . On 06/05/98 . Page 4

and [REDACTED] posts are and LUDTKE wrote a "P" to denote where the pantry door was.



W.P.L. 06/25/78

UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT
FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

----- x
IN RE: :
GRAND JURY PROCEEDINGS :
----- x

Grand Jury Room No. 3
United States District Court
for the District of Columbia
3rd & Constitution, N.W.
Washington, D.C.

Wednesday, August 5, 1998

The testimony of TIM K. LYNN was taken in the presence of a full quorum of Grand Jury 97-2, impaneled on September 19, 1997 commencing at 4:01 p.m. before:

TIMOTHY SUSANIN
Associate Independent Counsel
EDWARD PAGE
Associate Independent Counsel
MARY ANNE WIRTH
Office of Independent Counsel
1001 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W.
Suite 490 North
Washington, D.C. 20004

1 you some rights and some obligations that you have as a
2 witness before the grand jury.
3 A Okay.
4 Q First of all, Mr. Lynn, you have the right to
5 counsel.
6 While you do not have the right to have counsel
7 here in the grand jury room with you, you do have the right
8 to have an attorney outside, and you can stop these
9 proceedings and go outside and talk with your attorney if you
10 need to. Do you understand that right, sir?
11 A Yes.
12 Q Do you have a personal attorney, a private lawyer,
13 hired by you here today?
14 A No.
15 Q Do you have any attorney representing you today?
16 A Other than the Secret Service people that are
17 standing out there, no.
18 Q So there are lawyers from the Secret Service here?
19 A Tom Doherty and those guys are, I guess, the legal
20 representation that's here, as far as anything that has to do
21 with me.
22 Q Do you know how many Secret Service lawyers, other
23 than Mr. Doherty, are outside?
24 A I guess -- what's the black guy's name?
25

PROCEEDINGS

1 Whereupon,
2
3 TIM K. LYNN
4 was called as a witness and, having been first duly sworn by
5 the Foreperson of the Grand Jury, was examined and testified
6 as follows:

EXAMINATION

BY MR. SUSANIN:

7
8 Q Good afternoon, Mr. Lynn. How are you doing?
9
10 Could you state your name for the record, sir?
11 A I'm Tim K. Lynn.
12 Q And spell your last name for us, Mr. Lynn.
13 A L-y-n-n.
14 Q All right. We met briefly outside, sir. Let me
15 reintroduce myself. My name is Timothy Susanin. I'm with
16 the Independent Counsel's Office.
17 To my right is my colleague, Ed Page. Across the
18 table from us is the court reporter. And the rest of the
19 ladies and gentleman in the room, including the two across
20 from you, are ladies and gentlemen of the grand jury.
21 A Okay.
22 Q And, as you know, I'm going to be asking you some
23 questions this afternoon in front of the members of the grand
24 jury.
25 Before I do that, let me briefly go through with

1 BY MR. PAGE:
2 Q Matt Dates?
3 A Yeah, Matt Dates, I guess. He's the only other
4 one.
5 BY MR. SUSANIN:
6 Q Just those two?
7 A Mm-hmm.
8 Q All right. You let us know if you want to stop and
9 speak with either Mr. Dates or Mr. Doherty.
10 A Okay.
11 Q You also, as you know, just took an oath. You are
12 under oath here before the grand jury.
13 You have the responsibility to tell the truth
14 before the ladies and gentlemen of the grand jury, and you
15 need to know that part of that responsibility is not saying
16 you don't know if you do know, not otherwise misleading the
17 ladies and gentlemen of the grand jury, and not saying you
18 don't remember if you do remember. Do you understand that,
19 sir?
20 A Yes.
21 Q Under the Fifth Amendment to the Constitution of
22 the U.S., you have a right against self-incrimination.
23 In real language, what that means is, if I were to
24 ask you a question, and the truthful answer to that question
25 would tend to incriminate you, you have a right not to answer

Page 5

1 that question.
 2 A Okay.
 3 Q Do you understand that?
 4 A Mm-hmm.
 5 Q Lastly, I want to ask you to make sure you give us
 6 a verbal response to any questions this afternoon --
 7 A Okay.
 8 Q -- not a nod or a shrug of the shoulders, because
 9 we need to have everything taken down by the court reporter.
 10 A Okay.
 11 Q And, as part of that -- you and I have been
 12 speaking at the same time occasionally in the last minute or
 13 two, as I've been going through these rights -- I'm going to
 14 ask you to help me, and I'll try to do the same, make an
 15 effort to speak one at a time.
 16 So, if you can, wait 'til I finish asking a
 17 question, and then you can give your answer. And that way,
 18 the court reporter won't have to try to take both of us down
 19 at the same time.
 20 A Okay.
 21 Q Do you understand that, sir?
 22 A Yes, sir.
 23 Q Do you have any questions about any of these rights
 24 or responsibilities I've just summarized for you?
 25 A No.

Page 6

1 Q Mr. Flynn, tell the ladies -- I'm sorry, Mr. Lynn.
 2 A Lynn.
 3 Q Tell the ladies and gentlemen of the grand jury
 4 where you currently work.
 5 A I currently work with the U.S. Forest Service in
 6 Rolla, Missouri at the Mark Twain National Forest.
 7 Q What is your title there?
 8 A I'm a law enforcement officer.
 9 Q And briefly, what do you do?
 10 A I enforce the laws and regulations that govern U.S.
 11 forests, concerning illegal timbering, illegal -- like
 12 illegal mining, forest fires, ATV violations, riding through
 13 restricted areas of the forest. They have archaeological
 14 resource acts that can be anything from like Native American
 15 sites, or just anything that can fall under an archaeological
 16 law, those resource laws. I enforce all those laws.
 17 Q Do I understand correctly that you recently started
 18 with the U.S. Forest Service?
 19 A July 19th.
 20 Q Of this year, 1998?
 21 A 1998.
 22 Q So just a couple weeks ago?
 23 A Yes.
 24 Q And prior to that time, were you employed by the
 25 Secret Service?

Page 7

1 A Yes.
 2 Q How many years were you with the Secret Service?
 3 A Seven years, three months.
 4 Q Where did you work when you finished up with the
 5 Secret Service? What was your last assignment?
 6 A I was assigned to the Emergency Response Team out
 7 of -- the building was 1310 L Street.
 8 Q So that's here in Washington?
 9 A Yes.
 10 Q What section of the Secret Service does the -- does
 11 the Emergency Response Team go by the abbreviation "ERT"?
 12 A Yes.
 13 Q What side of the Secret Service does the ERT fall
 14 under?
 15 A That's Uniformed Division.
 16 Q How many years were you with the ERT?
 17 A I got on with them in October of '94, so a little
 18 over three years.
 19 Q What year did you start with the Secret Service,
 20 '90 or '91?
 21 A '91.
 22 Q What did you do from '91 to '94?
 23 A I was part of the midnight section of the White
 24 House Branch. Part of that time, there was some training in
 25 there, you know, basic training.

Page 8

1 Q But primarily for those years, from '91 to '94, are
 2 you saying that you did shift work at the White House?
 3 A Yes. Well, I was -- I was permanent midnights, for
 4 almost, I believe, a full three years.
 5 Q What part of the White House were you assigned to
 6 at that time?
 7 A I was part of the -- what they call the sector
 8 system, all the different posts that are around the White
 9 House that you see, the guard buildings and all that. That's
 10 where I was.
 11 Q You would rotate?
 12 A Mm-hmm.
 13 Q Mr. Lynn, do you know a woman by the name of Monica
 14 Lewinsky?
 15 A Yes, I do.
 16 Q Tell the ladies and gentlemen of the grand jury, if
 17 you would, how you came to know Monica Lewinsky.
 18 A The -- where ERT sits, occasionally, in the East
 19 Wing of the White House, there's kind of a passage that goes
 20 through the -- from the North Grounds to the South Grounds,
 21 and there's a UD post that's right there, and there's a phone
 22 there.
 23 And sometimes, we'll sit there and use that phone,
 24 or visit, or whatever. Well, interns come through there all
 25 through the day, throughout the day. And that's where I

1 first saw her. I didn't know her name. Just, that's where
2 we saw all the interns and everything like that.

3 Q Let me cut you off there, and ask a few followup
4 questions. First of all, is this UD post anywhere near the
5 movie theater?

6 A Yes.

7 Q Describe how near it is to the movie theater, or
8 where it is in relation to it.

9 A [REDACTED]
10 [REDACTED]
11 [REDACTED]

12 Q [REDACTED]
13 [REDACTED]
14 [REDACTED]

15 A [REDACTED]
16 [REDACTED]

17 Q You testified earlier that you worked out of the L
18 Street address when you were with the ERT; is that correct?

19 A Yes.

20 Q Give the ladies and gentlemen of the grand jury, if
21 you would, an idea of, as a member of the ERT assigned to L
22 Street, how it is that you come to be at the White House.

23 A [REDACTED]
24 [REDACTED]
25 [REDACTED]

1 remember seeing Ms. Lewinsky?

2 A I was trying to remember when she actually
3 officially left the White House, and I -- my best
4 recollection is like maybe two years ago, or maybe longer.

5 It -- it was maybe a year prior to that, if even a
6 year, maybe just a few months, that I met her -- that I saw
7 her, first started seeing her.

8 Q When you say "prior to that," are you referring to
9 the time she left the White House?

10 A While she was still at the White House, assigned to
11 the White House. If you go back -- like if she left -- if
12 she left the White House two years ago, just a few months
13 prior to that two years is when I first started seeing her.

14 Q Well, let me ask you, regardless of when she left
15 the White House, how long before she left did you first meet
16 her?

17 A Oh, just a few months. Maybe, I don't know, I'll
18 just say six months. I don't know, specific, how many
19 months.

20 Q So that's just an approximation?

21 A Yeah.

22 Q And when you first met her, do you know what her
23 capacity was at the White House?

24 A No. I knew she was a -- we knew she was an intern,
25 because they give -- because of where we're located, right

1 [REDACTED]
2 [REDACTED]
3 [REDACTED]
4 [REDACTED]
5 [REDACTED]
6 [REDACTED]
7 [REDACTED]
8 [REDACTED]
9 [REDACTED]
10 [REDACTED]

11 Q So is it fair to say that part of each day that
12 you're on duty as a member of the ERT, you're actually
13 working within the White House?

14 A Yes.

15 Q If the President is there?

16 A No matter -- no matter what.

17 Q Regardless of whether he's traveling or at home,
18 ERT members are in the White House?

19 A We're there 24 hours a day, 365 days a year.

20 Q Now, you said that you first became aware of Ms.
21 Lewinsky from sitting in or around this UD post near the
22 movie theater; is that right?

23 A Yes.

24 Q Can you give the ladies and gentlemen of the grand
25 jury a feel for the time frame involved when you first

1 there in the East Wing, ERT, sitting there occasionally,
2 people will come in for tours. And those interns are given
3 the duty of giving tours, sometimes. And they'll come in.

4 And when they go in the theater, they have to be
5 authorized. There has to be a name associated with somebody
6 entering the theater, in case there is ever damage done to
7 the theater or anything like that.

8 So that's how we learned their names, is because
9 they would come up there, and you would have to see they wear
10 a hard pass, and you would look at their pass. And that's
11 how we learned their names.

12 Q Do you recall that Ms. Lewinsky was an intern when
13 you first got to know her?

14 A Yes.

15 Q While she was an intern, did you get to know her
16 first name?

17 A Yes.

18 Q Can you tell the ladies and gentlemen about the
19 first time you had a conversation with her?

20 A Well, it really -- it's really not a conversation,
21 per se, because they would walk up there, and they would say,
22 "I need to go into the Family Theater."

23 And then you would call in to the control center,
24 and say -- you would look at their pass and say, "Monica
25 Lewinsky," or whoever the passholder is, you would tell them

Page 13

Page 15

1 their full name, because the control center has to have their
2 full name to allow them to enter into the -- into the
3 theater.

4 So, as far as a conversation, she wasn't really
5 friendly enough to sit there and have a conversation. And I
6 think the interns were told not to sit there and converse
7 with us, anyway. So they would usually just walk right
8 through and just pass right by us.

9 Q To your knowledge, was there a time when Ms.
10 Lewinsky became a paid staffer at the White House, as opposed
11 to a volunteer intern?

12 A I guess right there towards the end, right before
13 she left, as far as I know.

14 Q At the time -- well, let me ask you this. Do you
15 recall that she changed jobs and became a staffer at the
16 White House?

17 A I can remember her pass, because the interns, on
18 their pass, it has a little "I" on there, to -- to signify
19 that they're an intern. And then, when they become a
20 permanent White House staff, it changes to a "W."

21 And I remember her pass, there towards the end,
22 right before she left, it seemed like there was a "W,"
23 indicating she was a full-time staff.

24 Q Let me just follow up. You said there came a time
25 where it seemed that she had a "W."

1 said. "Is that a good thing?" And she just kept walking. So
2 -- and that was the end of that.

3 Q All right. Let me ask you some questions about
4 that. When you said that you were there, and a phone was
5 there, what are you referring to?

6 A There's a phone right there on that post that I was
7 telling you about, that's outside the theater.

8 And we'll use that phone, whether it's to call the
9 office to check any type of scheduling things that are going
10 on, or you can call, use the phone to call your residence, or
11 things like that. And I was using the phone on one of those
12 type of circumstances.

13 Q So when you talk about the post, you're talking
14 about the UD post by the movie theater that we discussed,
15 earlier?

16 A Yes. Mm-hmm.

17 Q Is that right, sir?

18 A Yes.

19 Q And were you on the phone when Ms. Lewinsky came
20 along?

21 A Yes.

22 Q How was it that you had conversation with her, if
23 you were on the phone?

24 A Well, while I was sitting there, I'm facing down
25 the colonnade, and she came walking towards me. I was -- she

Page 14

Page 16

1 A Mm-hmm.

2 Q As you sit here before the ladies and gentlemen of
3 the grand jury, do you recall that she became -- that her
4 pass changed --

5 A Yeah. Yeah.

6 Q -- at some point, from an intern pass to a staffer
7 pass?

8 A Yes.

9 Q And you made reference to the fact that, at some
10 point, she left the White House, after this, after she had a
11 pass upgrade, so to speak.

12 A Right.

13 Q Is that correct?

14 A Yes.

15 Q Do you recall the circumstances of her leaving the
16 White House?

17 A There was one day that I was sitting there, and
18 we're primarily -- ERT's primary mission is to be out on the
19 grounds in case there is ever anybody who comes over the
20 fence, and we're the welcoming party for those people who
21 come in uninvited.

22 I was passing through there. There's a phone
23 there. And I can remember her walking by. She was crying.

24 And I stopped her and asked her why she was crying.
25 And she said, "I'm being transferred to the Pentagon." And I

1 was walking east, and I was facing west, so that's how I
2 could see that she was crying.

3 And, as she got closer, I said, "What's wrong?"
4 And she said, "I'm being transferred." And then I said, "Is
5 that a good thing?" And she just kept right on walking.

6 Q Were you still on the phone at the time you said to
7 her, "Why are you crying?"

8 A Yes.

9 Q Did that call terminate, or how did you juggle the
10 call with your conversation with her?

11 A If I was talking to my wife or the office, it was
12 just a matter of, you know, taking the phone away for a
13 second, and then whoever it was on the phone -- I can't
14 remember who was on the phone; it was probably my wife or the
15 office, because those are the only two people I ever call
16 from there -- they might have said, "Well, who was that." and
17 I said, "A staffer."

18 Q Before you said to Ms. Lewinsky, "Why are you
19 crying," could you tell whether she was walking to you or
20 just walking in your general direction?

21 A Well, the way that the East Colonnade is, the desk
22 that's right there would be, let's say, almost right in the
23 center of the colonnade. Well, then, there's a door that's
24 right there to your right, and then the colonnade goes around
25 to your left, continues on out the East Wing.

1 She was walking towards me, and I was standing at
2 the side of the desk, while I was talking on the phone, and
3 she just made that -- walking towards me, and made that turn
4 in that doorway that's right there.

5 Q So it sounds like, from your testimony, she wasn't
6 walking to come talk to you?

7 A Oh, no. No. Because where her -- where her
8 offices were, the -- at least where she always came from back
9 there, and where the social offices and legislative affairs
10 offices are, that's where she -- she always, whenever she
11 would come through there, that's the direction she would use.

12 Q Now, as you were speaking there, you were gesturing
13 over your shoulder with your thumb in the direction behind
14 you.

15 A Yes. Because, as you -- as you -- the door that's
16 on your right, as you pass through those doors, you can
17 either walk due north and walk outside to the North Grounds,
18 or you can continue down some stairs, and that's where you
19 head towards the -- those offices.

20 Q Do you know what office she worked in, now that she
21 was a staffer?

22 A I believe it was the Legislative Affairs Office.

23 Q And, as you're at the post you just described, is
24 that -- and consistent with your gesture there -- is the
25 Office of Legislative Affairs behind you?

1 described, did you ever have a conversation with Ms. Lewinsky
2 during the time that she was a staffer, other than exchanging
3 pleasantries or greetings?

4 A No. No.

5 Q How about during the time that she was an intern?
6 Did you ever have a conversation with her, above and beyond
7 exchanging pleasantries?

8 A No. And that -- the reason is, I'm almost for
9 certain -- it was never written anywhere and shown to us, but
10 I'm almost for certain that they're instructed, when they
11 come to work there, not to bother the guys that are sitting
12 there in black, I guess like we look like we're too
13 unfriendly, or just don't bother us.

14 Q So is it your testimony here to the ladies and
15 gentlemen of the grand jury that this was the first and only
16 conversation you had with Ms. Lewinsky while she was still at
17 the White House, above and beyond exchanging greetings or
18 pleasantries, that kind of thing?

19 A Yes.

20 Q Do you have any knowledge, whether it's direct or
21 told to you by others, about a relationship between Ms.
22 Lewinsky and the President?

23 A No.

24 Q Did Ms. Lewinsky ever mention the President to you?

25 A No.

1 A It's down the hallway from where that post is.

2 Q Down the hallway in front of you or down the
3 hallway behind you?

4 A Behind.

5 Q And how common would it be for you, while you're on
6 that post, to see Ms. Lewinsky or another intern from
7 Legislative Affairs walking towards you?

8 A Through those doors?

9 Q Right.

10 A That occurs throughout the day.

11 Q Do you know where she was walking from?

12 A No.

13 Q Did she say anything to you after she said she was
14 being transferred?

15 A No.

16 Q Did she say anything to you about who was behind,
17 in her opinion, who was behind her being transferred?

18 A No.

19 Q Did she mention the First Lady at all during this
20 conversation to you?

21 A No.

22 Q Did she mention to you whether she was initially
23 fired, as opposed to being transferred?

24 A No.

25 Q Now, prior to this incident that you just

1 Q Or otherwise discuss the President with you?

2 A No.

3 Q Did you ever see them together?

4 A I might have -- I'm sure I've seen them walking
5 down the hall of the East Wing, with other staff people. I'm
6 sure there was maybe some circumstances that that occurred.

7 But as far as them being on the grounds, or like
8 outside, just them two, I -- I don't think I've -- no, I've
9 never seen them together like that.

10 Q Let me back up just a minute. When you said you're
11 sure there were circumstances where you might have seen them
12 with others walking down the hall, let me ask it a different
13 way. As you sit here today, do you recall any such
14 circumstances?

15 A I couldn't -- if the President was walking down
16 there, I wasn't sitting there. Because if the President is
17 walking through there, we're outside.

18 [REDACTED]
19 [REDACTED]
20 [REDACTED]
21 [REDACTED]
22 [REDACTED]
23 [REDACTED]

24 So no, there's -- I never saw Monica walking down
25 the East Wing with the President, never saw that.

Page 21

Page 23

1 Q Okay. Have you ever seen Ms. Lewinsky with the
2 President in any location?
3 A No.
4 Q Have you ever seen Ms. Lewinsky in the area of the
5 Oval Office?
6 A No.
7 Q Mr. Lynn, did you ever repeat the incident that you
8 described on Ms. Lewinsky's -- the day that she was -- the
9 day that she was crying when you spoke with her, to other
10 members of the Secret Service?
11 A Yeah. I -- I've discussed that with other people
12 in ERT.
13 Q And did that take place after media accounts came
14 out earlier this year --
15 A No.
16 Q -- about this case?
17 A No, that was prior. It was prior to.
18 Q Did you ever tell any of your colleagues from the
19 Secret Service that Ms. Lewinsky told you that the First Lady
20 had her fired?
21 A No.
22 Q Did Ms. Lewinsky ever use the phrase "First Lady"
23 with you?
24 A No.
25 Q Or mention Hillary, or "the B"?

1 BY MR. SUSANIN:
2 Q Sir, just one followup question for you from one of
3 the grand jurors. Did your change in occupation from Secret
4 Service officer to the Forest Service have anything to do
5 with the incident that you described involving Ms. Lewinsky?
6 A No.
7 Q Was it related to anything other than a personal
8 choice on your part?
9 A No.
10 Q [REDACTED]
11 [REDACTED]
12 A [REDACTED]
13 [REDACTED]
14 [REDACTED]
15 [REDACTED]
16 [REDACTED]
17 [REDACTED]
18 Q [REDACTED]
19 A [REDACTED]
20 [REDACTED]
21 MR. SUSANIN: Thank you very much, sir.
22 THE FOREPERSON: Thank you.
23 MR. SUSANIN: Madam Foreperson, may the witness be
24 excused?
25 THE FOREPERSON: Yes, he may.

Page 22

Page 24

1 A No.
2 Q Did she ever say anything to you about any of the
3 President's top aides having her transferred, as an
4 accommodation?
5 A No. No.
6 Q Did you ever speak with any Secret Service
7 colleagues after news accounts of this case became public?
8 A Yes, because I was still on -- I've only been with
9 the Forest Service now since July 19th. So after all this
10 started coming out, I was still on ERT. So we talked about
11 -- because we would go over, within the office, any
12 encounters that any of us might have had with -- with her.
13 Q And during those conversations, did you ever
14 mention the First Lady?
15 A No.
16 MR. SUSANIN: Sir, I'm going to ask you to bear
17 with us and step outside the grand jury room for a minute or
18 two.
19 THE WITNESS: Okay.
20 MR. SUSANIN: We'll be right with you.
21 THE WITNESS: Okay.
22 (Witness excused. Witness recalled.)
23 THE FOREPERSON: Mr. Lynn, I just want to remind
24 you that you are still under oath.
25 THE WITNESS: Okay.

1 MR. SUSANIN: Thank you very much.
2 (The witness was excused.)
3 (Whereupon, at 4:28 p.m., the taking of the
4 testimony in the presence of a full quorum of the Grand Jury
5 was concluded.)
6 * * * * *